

The image shows the front cover of a book. The cover is a deep red color with a fine, woven texture. A decorative black border is embossed or printed around the perimeter. This border consists of a double-line rectangular frame. At each of the four corners, the border turns inward to form a complex, interlocking knot or Celtic knot design. The central area of the cover is plain red. The title "THE BOOK *of* KNOWLEDGE" is printed in gold. "THE BOOK" and "KNOWLEDGE" are in a serif typeface, while the word "of" is in a cursive script. The text is centered horizontally and vertically.

THE BOOK
of
KNOWLEDGE



THE HEIR OF ALL THE AGES

In this beautiful painting, the artist, Mr. T. C. Gotch, has tried to picture the wonderful idea that a child of to-day is the heir of all the ages, inheriting all the treasures of learning and the achievements of the past.

The Book of Knowledge

The Children's Encyclopædia

EDITORS-IN-CHIEF

ARTHUR MEE

Temple Chambers, London

HOLLAND THOMPSON, Ph. D.

The College of the City of New York

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

JOHN H. FINLEY, LL. D.

Late President of the College of the City of New York
Commissioner of Education of the State of New York

DEPARTMENTAL EDITORS

All Countries

M. Alston Buckley

Natural History

Ernest Ingersoll

Plant Life

Edward Step

Book of Wonder

Arthur Mee

Familiar Things

Harold Begbie

Men and Women

Ernest A. Bryant

Our Own Life

C. W. Saleeby, M.D.

Famous Books

J. A. Hammerton

School Lessons

A. M. Skinner, B.S.

Poetry and Rhymes

A. Von Hartmann

Dominion of Canada

W. Peterson, D. Litt., LL. D.

The United States

Holland Thompson, Ph. D.

The Earth

Ivin Sickels, M.S., M.D.

Golden Deeds

M. Perry Mills

Stories and Legends

Edward Wright

Things to Make and Do

E. R. Sayre, B.A.

Volume XX

New York: THE GROLIER SOCIETY
London: THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.

Text and Illustrations in this work are protected
by copyright as follows:

Copyright, 1911, 1912, 1918, 1919, by THE GROLIER SOCIETY
Copyright, 1911, 1918, by THE EDUCATIONAL BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1918, 1919, by M. PERRY MILLS
Copyright, 1908, by AMALGAMATED PRESS, LTD.
Copyright, 1868, 1870, 1872, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1878, 1881, 1883,
1884, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1902, 1906, by
TICKNOR & FIELDS, JAMES R. OSGOOD & Co., and
HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN & Co.
Copyright, 1874, 1880, 1892, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1904, 1908, by
CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS
Copyright, 1908, 1909, by THE CENTURY CO.
Copyright, 1897, by HARPER & BROS.
Copyright, 1906, by THE BAKER & TAYLOR CO.
Copyright, 1901, 1902, 1906, 1907, 1909, by H. C. WHITE CO.
Copyright, 1897, 1907, by THE AMERICAN BOOK CO.
Copyright, 1890, 1899, by JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
Copyright by PHOTOGRAPHISCHE GESELLSCHAFT
Copyright by KEYSTONE VIEW CO.
Copyright by UNDERWOOD & UNDERWOOD
Copyright by BROWN BROS.
Copyright by BROWN & DAWSON
Copyright by B. L. SINGLEY

The poems by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, Phoebe Cary, Ralph Waldo Emerson, Oliver Wendell Holmes, James Russell Lowell, John Greenleaf Whittier, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, Edmund Clarence Stedman, Richard Watson Gilder, John Hay, Edward R. Sill, Bayard Taylor and Celia Thaxter included in this work are reprinted by permission of, and by special arrangement with, Houghton Mifflin Company, the authorized publishers of the Works of these authors. The poems by Robert Louis Stevenson, Eugene Field, Mary Mapes Dodge, Richard Henry Stoddard and Henry Van Dyke included in this work are printed by permission of Charles Scribner's Sons.



CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

This is a short guide only to the principal contents of this volume. It is not possible to give the titles of all the Poems and Rhymes, Legends, Problems, color pages, questions in the Wonder Book, and many other things that come into the volume; but in all cases the pages where these parts of our book begin are given. The full list of these things comes into the big index to the whole work.

	PAGE		PAGE
THE BOOK OF THE UNITED STATES		THE BOOK OF STORIES	
The Lost Colony of Roanoke	6271	The Stone in the Road	6283
The School Republic	6387	The Wonderful Friends	6284
THE BOOK OF FAMILIAR THINGS		The Grey Terror	6287
Ships and Sailors of Our Navy	6203	Why the Swallow Builds on the Wall	6290
Boring Through the Alps	6259	The Robber and the Monk	6291
A Monster Ship of the Skies	6276	The Man Who Broke the News	6291
The Deserted Palace of Peace at The Hague	6298	The Pair of New Boots	6291
Down in the Deep, Deep Sea	6311	Stories Told in India 3,000 Years Ago	6292
How a Lock is Made	6357	The First Apple Dumpling	6339
How a New Power Dawned Upon the World	6370	The First Home, Sweet Home	6340
The Precious Stones	6377	When the Fire Went Out	6342
THE BOOK OF WONDER		How They Got a Holiday	6344
Who Is the Man in the Moon?	6215	THE BOOK OF POETRY	
How Does a Gyroscope Work?	6216	The Bard	6299
Which Is the Bird with the Longest Tail?	6217	O Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast	6300
Where Were the First Lighthouses Built?	6218	The Bell of Atri	6301
Why Is a Lighthouse Called a "Pharos"?	6219	The Miller of the Dee	6302
THE BOOK OF NATURE		I Saw a New World	6302
The Hunters of the Wild	6241	The Wild Rose	6303
The Story of Your Dog	6319	The Moss Rose	6303
The Winter Sleep of Animals	6371	The Pretty Fisher Maiden	6303
THE BOOK OF CANADA		Whither?	6303
The Dominion of Newfoundland	6293	To My Sister	6303
The Spirit of Canada	6345	The Castle by the Sea	6304
THE BOOK OF MEN AND WOMEN		Rest	6304
Two American Pioneers	6249	The Erl King	6304
A Modern Wizard	6349	Little Verses	6305
Scientists Who Have Saved Lives	6363	THE BOOK OF ALL COUNTRIES	
THE BOOK OF OUR OWN LIFE		What I Saw at Pompeii	6221
Jack's Fresh Air Supply	6231	The Scattered Nation	6329
The Wonderful River of Air	6307	THINGS TO MAKE AND TO DO	
Jack's Wireless Telephone	6353	How to Play Football	6277
THE STORY OF FAMOUS BOOKS		Making a Set of Bookshelves	6279
Two Years Before the Mast	6235	The Mysterious Chinese Bat	6280
		How to Mark Your Name on Fruit	6281
		Flashing Messages at Night	6281
		A Simple Entertainment for a Party	6282
		COLORED PLATES	
		The Hair of All the Ages	<i>Frontispiece</i>
		Dogs of Many Different Kinds, Shapes and Sizes	6318
		Specimens of the Most Useful Breeds of Dogs	6326

The Book of FAMILIAR THINGS



Young Sailors Learning to Tie Knots at the Pelham Bay Station.

SHIPS AND SAILORS OF A NAVY

IN another part of our book we have told you some of the stories of the United States Navy while it was small and weak. There are many other stories of bravery and skill which we did not tell, but we cannot find space for them all. They would entirely fill our book. Now we shall talk a little about the navy to-day, when it is one of the largest and strongest in the world.

The ships in which Perry, Decatur, Hull and the rest fought were sailing vessels built of wood. They carried a great many guns, more than the largest battleships do now, but these guns were small, did not carry far, and were not very accurate. One of the smaller battleships of to-day would destroy any number of the best wooden ships of the War of 1812. They could hardly get near enough to fire a shot, and if by chance they did, they could not do much harm.

THE FIRST BATTLE OF IRON SHIPS IN THE WORLD

You have read of the battle between the Merrimac and the Monitor in the Book of the United States. This was the first battle of iron ships in the world, and soon all the nations were building them. From this small beginning have come all the mighty battleships which cost so much money and can do so much harm.

Though the United States had a

CONTINUED FROM 620?

large fleet during the Civil War, after the war was ended the people wanted peace so much that the navy was neglected. It was thought that no foreign power would interfere with the United States, and the old wooden ships were allowed to rot. It had been found that vessels like the Monitor were not safe in a storm and few of them were built. For a time the United States did not have a single armored ship.

Men began to see that the United States would be helpless if attacked, and in 1883, Congress ordered four armored ships. Four more were ordered in 1885, and more ships were ordered every year after this. In 1890 Congress ordered three large battleships. Others were built later, and the work of the navy in the War with Spain convinced the country that we must have many more ships.

THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF SHIPS IN A NAVY

There are many kinds of ships in a first-class navy, used for different purposes. We often speak of the great gray battleships as if they were all. These battleships are very important, and they cost more than all the others together, but in any navy they are few, compared with the whole number. Besides the battleships there are usually cruisers of several kinds, scout ships, gunboats, destroyers, torpedo boats,

submarines and submarine chasers, flying-boats, colliers, supply ships, hospital ships, tugs and others.

Let us look at the United States Navy. First to be mentioned are the battleships. There were forty of these at the beginning of 1918, and there are several more now, for the government has been building steadily for years. Some of these are old, and some are new. The newest ones are the most powerful, for they carry either more guns or else heavier ones. Such ships are several hundred feet long, and have very powerful engines which give all the newer ships a speed of twenty knots an hour, or more. The ship is protected above the water line by heavy plates of hardened steel, twelve to eighteen inches thick. They have eight to twelve big guns, and a large number of smaller ones.

One of these great ships costs at least \$15,000,000, and some of them cost much more. It costs thousands of dollars to fire its big guns. It carries a crew of several hundred men. Ships differ so much that we can not give exact figures. The battleships are named for the states of the Union, as Wyoming, New York, and Oklahoma.

Next come the cruisers. There are several kinds of them. Generally we can say that a cruiser has lighter armor and fewer guns than a battleship, but greater speed. The idea is to have a ship which can get to the point of danger quickly and will still have power to damage the enemy. Some cruisers are named for states, but generally they are called for cities, as St. Louis, Milwaukee and Charleston.

THE SWIFT DESTROYERS WHICH PATROL THE SEAS

One of the most important ships is called the destroyer, and got the name in a peculiar way. Years ago, when the torpedo first came into common use, small ships were built which fired torpedoes from the deck. Larger ships were built to fight the torpedo boats and were called torpedo boat destroyers. They carried torpedo tubes, and rapid fire guns also. They were so much superior to the torpedo boats that few of the latter are built now, but every navy has many destroyers.

The destroyers have no armor, but do have great speed. Some of them can make over thirty knots an hour. They

are armed with three or four-inch guns, and carry torpedo tubes. They run errands, protect merchant vessels and look for mines and submarines. If they get the opportunity their torpedoes will sink a battleship. Their guns will smash a submarine, and if it submerges, they will drop depth bombs into the water where it went down, or where they think it has gone. The depth bomb is a steel case containing explosives, which can be set to explode at any depth desired. As you know the pressure of water increases with the depth, and since experiments have shown the difference the bomb is set to explode at a certain pressure. This bomb may destroy a submarine even if it explodes some distance from it. The United States destroyers are named for the naval heroes, as Porter, Sampson and Cushing.

We have already told you about torpedo boats. Now we come to the patrol boats, or submarine chasers. They are really scout boats, and can do good work against the old-fashioned submarines. The newer submarines carry guns on their decks, which are sometimes heavier than those of the patrol boat, however, and could easily destroy it. But the patrol boats can still be of much service.

We have told of the submarines and of the flying boats in other stories in our book, and cannot tell more of them here.

A battleship uses a great deal of coal, but does not have much room to carry it. So we have colliers which carry many tons, and meet the battleships at some place agreed upon, or else stay with the fleet except when a fight is expected. Formerly ships were coaled by taking on coal in small bags, but the new colliers use derricks and scoops. Some of the battleships burn oil, and for them there are oil ships.

There is not much room for wounded on a warship of any sort, and they can not be looked after very well. So hospital ships are fitted up, to take care of the wounded from the fleet. Some of them have every convenience that a good hospital would have.

Besides these which we have mentioned, many vessels are needed in a well equipped navy. It must have tugs, supply ships, and often a vessel is fitted up as a workshop, where repairs too difficult to be made on a fighting ship may be done. One or more of these will go with every fleet.

ONE OF THE MOST POWERFUL BATTLESHIPS



The United States ship Arizona carries twelve 14-inch guns, and twenty-two 5-inch as a secondary battery, besides four torpedo tubes. The shells of the great guns weigh 1,400 pounds. The horse-power is 32,000 and it was designed to make twenty-one knots an hour. It is said that some of the ships now building will carry 16-inch guns, which will throw a shell weighing 2,100 pounds a distance of twenty-two miles. There are six other vessels in the United States Navy of about the same power as the Arizona. We show some pictures of a sister ship, the Pennsylvania, including the heavy guns, which are so formidable.

Pictures on pages 6205, 6208, 6209 from Brown Bros.

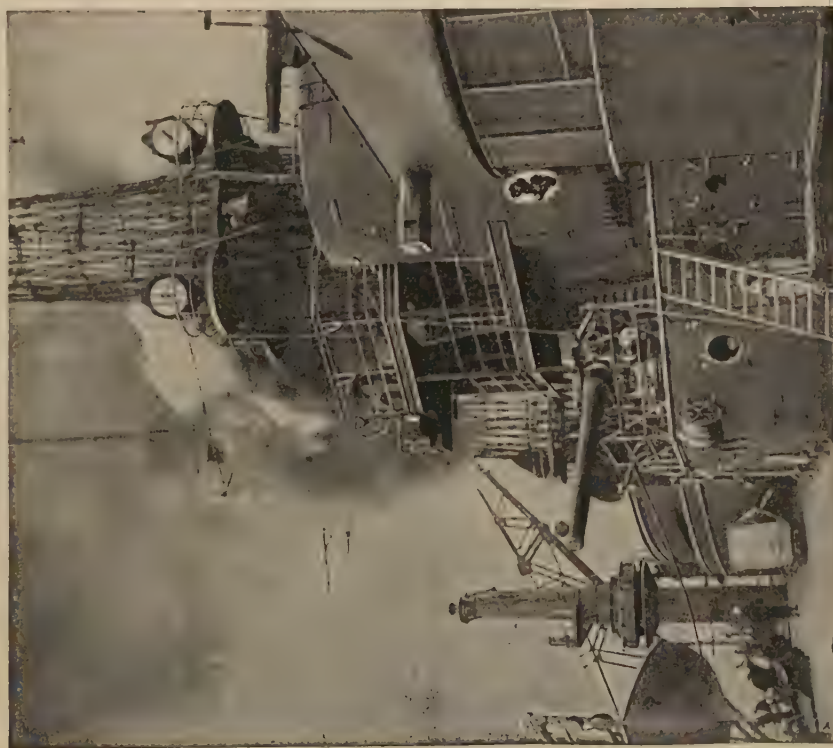
A LATTICE MAST ON A BATTLESHIP



The battleships of the United States Navy have these peculiar masts, made of rods of steel firmly bound together, which are seen upon those of no other nation. Ladders inside enable the sailors to climb to the lookout or to repair the wireless and do many other things. Note the two enormous searchlights near the bottom of the picture. They can make the spot upon which they are turned as bright as day.

Pictures on pages 6206, 6207, 6212, 6213, 6214, copyright by Underwood & Underwood, N. Y.

THE GREAT BATTLESHIP IS PREPARING TO LEAVE



The Pennsylvania is getting up steam, preparing to depart. The engines are so large that this cannot be done all at once. Here you see the small boats stacked on the deck and one is hanging on the left. This is about the centre of the boat.



You see here a closer view of the derrick, which is lowering the tender into the water. It has been swung from its position on the deck and swung out over the water. A modern battleship is a very expensive mass of exceedingly complicated machinery.

FOES AND FRIENDS OF THE SUBMARINES



During the Great War the United States built a great number of swift wooden boats for use against the submarine. They carried a small crew, a light gun, and a machine gun. Steel boats were built also.



Sailors are here shown painting the sides of the immense Pennsylvania. This was done before she was finished, but battleships are often painted. Copyright by Underwood & Underwood, New York.



Here is a "mother ship" with two United States submarines lying beside her. The mother ship carries supplies, fuel, spare parts, and has a complete forge and workshop, where repairs to the machinery of the submarines can be made. This mother ship was an old monitor before it was assigned to its present duty. It carries two 12-inch guns but is not suited for regular ocean duty as it lies too low in the water.

ONE OF THE GREYHOUNDS OF THE SEA

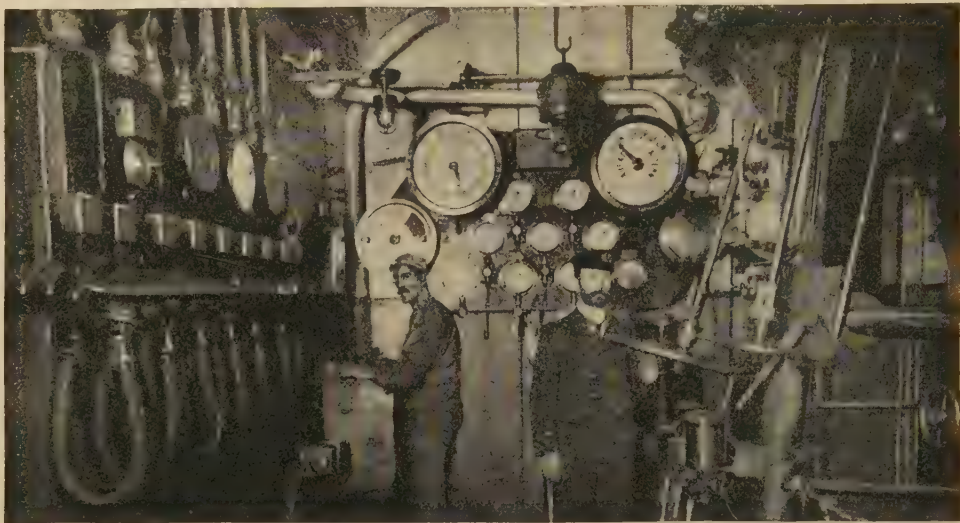


Soon after the self-propelling torpedo was invented, many torpedo boats were built, but very soon larger boats, called torpedo boat destroyers, took their places. This is one of many United States destroyers. It has a speed of nearly thirty knots, and carries four torpedo tubes and four 4-inch guns. Such boats are much dreaded by enemy submarines, both because of their speed and the accuracy of the fire of their guns.



Here we see sailors working on a torpedo, which is fired from the torpedo tube to the right. The explosive is in the nose of the torpedo, which we cannot see. The body of the torpedo contains the chamber for compressed air and the machinery which moves the propeller and guides it. The torpedo is shot over the side by compressed air, and then moves by its own power until it strikes or the air is exhausted.

THE LIVING HEART OF A GREAT SHIP



The great throbbing engines are the heart of a battleship. They give life to the floating giant and send it through the waves at the rate of more than twenty miles an hour. Here we see the engine-room.



The engines of the latest battleships do the work of over 30,000 horses, and when they are moving the furnaces must be fed. This is the stoke-hole of a battleship, where the coal is shoveled into the furnaces.

SHIPS THAT PASS IN THE NIGHT

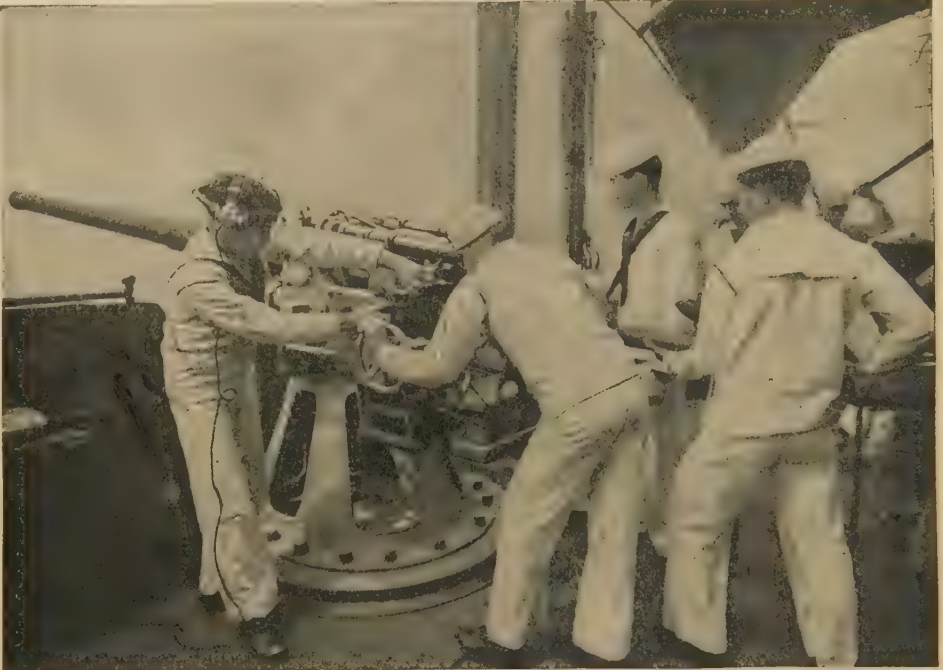


The battleship must not only be watchful by day, it must be effective at night; in order to keep keen look-out for enemies, it is fitted with wonderful searchlights that can be flashed in all directions. These lights are of many thousand candle-power and reveal quite distinctly places and objects miles distant.



Magnificent and imposing as is a battleship by day, when its steel walls and powerful armament are plainly seen, it is, perhaps, even more impressive by night, when its massive outlines and sombre figure, only dimly to be perceived, are dark and ominous. Themselves almost invisible they can at any moment throw a powerful light upon their foes. The possibilities of these great fighting vessels are appalling.

BIG AND LITTLE GUNS ON A BATTLESHIP



While the chief power of a battleship is its heavy guns, they carry lighter guns, and the smaller ships, of course, cannot carry the heavy guns. Here we see the guns of small calibre being fired from a small ship. The sailor with the telephone at his ears is aiming the gun according to directions received from an officer above. One shell is in the gun and you see that two sailors each have another ready.



No United States ship has carried larger guns than fourteen-inch. They are arranged three in a turret, which can be turned. Here you see six of the twelve heavy guns on the Pennsylvania. They throw shells weighing 1,400 pounds. Five hundred and fifty pounds of powder is required to send out these missiles. Some countries have ships with fifteen-inch guns, and the United States is building sixteen-inch guns.

DAILY ROUTINE ON A GREAT BATTLESHIP



Sailors do not often come very close to the enemy, for most naval battles are fought at a distance of several miles. However, it may be necessary to land a party sometimes for various reasons. The sailors therefore are drilled in the manual of arms, exactly as soldiers. Here we see a part of the crew of a great battleship being drilled on the deck, by the officer in the background. Some of the sailors are curious.



Everything about a battleship must be kept scrupulously clean since so many men must live in a small space. Even the decks are washed and scrubbed every day until they shine. Here we see the sailors whose turn it is to do this work, making the deck so clean that one could eat from it. The effect of the light and the wet deck makes a very attractive picture, which the sailors probably do not notice as they work.

When the United States entered the Great War, a large number of ships of all sorts was sent to Europe and did good service there.

Now who are the people on the battleship? Let us first take the officers. In our story of Annapolis we told you that the young graduate was appointed an ensign. This corresponds to the second lieutenant in the army. Next in rank is junior lieutenant, equal to first lieutenant in the army, while lieutenant corresponds to captain. Next comes lieutenant-commander, corresponding to major, and commander, corresponding to lieutenant-colonel in the army. The captain in the navy

cians, and the like are needed. Yeomen are the clerks. Hospital attendants, druggists, cooks, bakers, etc., are also needed.

When a young man enlists he is usually sent to a training station for a few weeks or months. Here he learns the drill, the great lessons of obedience, neatness and promptness, and begins to learn his duties. Many things on a ship are not done the same way as on land. The sailors sleep in hammocks, which are rolled up out of the way in daytime. The tables from which they eat are often swung up to the ceiling to get them out of the way when not in use. Every inch of space is precious, and the same room must be used for several



Copyright, Underwood & Underwood, N. Y.

The food served on the ships is always good, but on holidays and special occasions extra attention is given to the bill of fare. Young men almost always improve in health while in the navy. Here you see the cooks preparing for Thanksgiving. A great quantity of everything is required to feed several hundred hungry men.

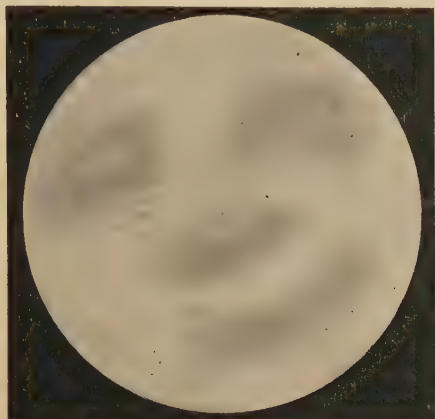
is equivalent to the colonel in the army. Above the captain the ranks are rear-admiral, vice-admiral, admiral, and admiral of the navy. There are many warrant officers and petty officers, which correspond in a general way to sergeants and corporals in the army, though their positions are more important in some ways and they get more pay.

A sailor enlisting in the navy for the first time must be between seventeen and thirty years of age, and must be able to read and write English. He may enlist as a seaman, or for work at the particular trade he knows. A battleship is a great mass of complicated machinery, and blacksmiths, carpenters, machinists, shipwrights, steamfitters, plumbers, electri-

things. Each sailor has a box with a lock in which he may keep any small thing he prizes. His clothes are kept in a strong bag and every article must be folded and rolled in a particular way. An officer frequently inspects the bags, and the young recruit soon learns to be orderly.

Enlistment in the navy gives many young men a better education than they would get outside. Classes are held on shipboard in time of peace, and besides a young man may learn a trade which will enable him to make a good living when his term of enlistment has expired. In addition he sees the world, gets good food and clothing, and learns habits which will be of use to him in after life.

THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6259.



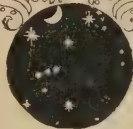
When we say that we can see a man in the moon we mean that the shadows seen in the left picture look like the eyes, nose, and mouth of a man; but in the right picture, which shows the moon as seen through a telescope, our artist shows us how we may get a very much clearer image of a man in the moon by merely emphasising a few of the lines that are really in existence.

WHO IS THE MAN IN THE MOON?

FANCYING that we see faces or figures in the moon is rather like playing the game of pictures in the fire. At times we can certainly imagine that we see a great face in the moon, though we change as we grow older, and the writer of these words, who used to see the face very clearly when he was a child, has not seen it for many years—probably because he is looking for something else.

At any rate, there is no doubt that there are markings on the moon, and that in proportion to the moon's size they are very large, and many of them very high. We can prove that they are so by measuring the length of the shadows which they throw upon the moon's surface when the sun's light catches them sideways. These markings are partly what we must call mountains; they are partly, perhaps, in the nature of creeks, or clefts, and the most remarkable and beautiful of them look like craters of huge volcanoes. These are very large and have very high sides, as we can see when the sun shines sideways upon any of them. It is these

CONTINUED FROM 5900



craters, above all, that help us to see the man in the moon, or the little old woman gathering sticks, or whatever else people have thought they could see there. There remains, however, a deeply interesting question which astronomers are now studying keenly. Are these craters really craters, and was the moon's surface really once covered with gigantic volcanoes? Some argue that things are indeed what they seem on the surface of the moon, and that the volcanoes were very large because the moon is so small. That sounds curious, but the explanation is that the moon, being small, would cool very quickly, and if it cooled very quickly and shrank very quickly its volcanoes would all be on a large scale.

But other astronomers are beginning to say that perhaps these markings never were volcanoes at all. They argue that the moon has no atmosphere to act like a great protective blanket or like the armor-plate of a ship, as our atmosphere does, and that the effect of meteorites, or shooting stars, falling upon the moon

would therefore be very serious. They argue that, at a certain stage in the moon's history, when its surface was much softer than it is now, pieces of rock, or whatever we like to call them, flying about in space and striking the moon at a tremendous rate might produce those effects which we now imagine to be craters. If this is true, the "marks" are not really craters at all, but are mighty scars, or holes, punched in the moon.

HOW DOES A GYROSCOPE WORK ?

A gyroscope is very like a top. Indeed, it is only a very heavy and carefully-made top. It usually takes the form of a wheel with a heavy metal rim, and this is held or enclosed in such a way that if it is set spinning it can do so freely. Of course, any spinning thing tends to slow down, owing to the resistance of the air, and the friction where it is supported—unless, like the earth, it does not spin on anything. So by various means a gyroscope may be made to go on spinning, and then we can observe its behavior in all sorts of conditions.

It has been learned by men of science that mere motion will give resistance and force and all the properties of hardness and rigidity to things which had not these properties before. This is true of the gyroscope. Its spinning motion gives it the power to resist very firmly anything that tends to alter the direction of its spin. The heavier the gyroscope, the greater will be the amount of motion in it when it spins, and the greater its resistance to any force that tries to alter the direction of its motion.

Therefore, a railway car may run safely on a single rail without tilting over, simply because it carries a spinning gyroscope, spinning so fast and made so heavy that its tendency not to be disturbed or tilted will prevent the car from tilting.

WHY ARE CHILDREN FOND OF DOLLS ?

Some people have said that children are not fond of dolls because they are dolls, but because they are possessions. These people declare that the secret is found in the liking which children have to possess things, just as grown-up people have the same liking, and that children will become quite as fond of anything else that is theirs as they will of a doll.

But those who really know anything of children know a great deal better than this. They know that, as a rule, a child, at any rate during several years of its life, is far fonder of a doll than of anything else, and that the child is more pleased with the chance to nurse a real baby. So the truth is that the love of dolls is really the mother-instinct and the father-instinct showing themselves already, even in little girls and boys.

Often little boys are told that they should not play with dolls, but with soldiers. One little boy, who had not been taught such nonsense, had his doll out with him in the street, and some big boys cried out and jeered at him. But the little fellow had a good reply. He turned round and said, "None of you will ever be a good father."

WHY DOES A HEN CACKLE AFTER LAYING AN EGG ?

Of course this is not an easy question to answer, for we cannot ask a hen why she cackles, and indeed, if she could speak, she could not give a reason; for this act, like many of our own, is not a reasonable one, but simply a consequence of the way in which a hen is made. It is what is called an instinctive action. Yet we can understand it because we can compare it with actions of other creatures about which there is no doubt.

The doing of anything which we were meant to do gives us pleasure. The bodies of living things are constructed in this way, as we might well expect. Now, pleasant feeling in ourselves and in other creatures often excites the body to some kind of activity, as when we say that a person sings for joy. When we feel very pleased with ourselves we want to sing, or whistle, or dance, or do some such thing. It is a question of what is called the expression of the emotions. A dog has the advantage of us in one respect, because it has a tail, and when a dog is pleased, it not only gives a special bark, which is its way of singing for joy, but it also expresses its emotion by wagging its tail. On the other hand, an angry lion will sway its tail from side to side, and express its anger in that way.

So when the hen cackles after laying an egg, it is simply her way of singing for joy. Her body and her feelings have

the satisfaction of having done something which her body is meant to do. It is probable that the actual laying of the egg causes discomfort, and there is a corresponding feeling of ease and satisfaction when the task is done.

WHAT ARE "BLIND-ALLEY" OCCUPATIONS?

A blind alley is a road along which one can go for a certain distance, and then no farther. We have to go back and make a fresh start, and we have lost all our time. And so we now give the name of "blind-alley" occupations—a name which every boy should know—to those which seem to offer a road to somewhere, but lead a boy nowhere, waste years which he can never regain, and perhaps even destroy his power to learn something better afterwards.

All who have studied the subject know how important this question is, and boys and girls should all be warned in time of the consequences of going into a "blind-alley" occupation. A boy leaves school at fourteen or sixteen, and can at once get employment which brings in a few dollars a week, but which teaches him nothing. For instance, this may be the case with telegraph boys, as we all may see. After a few years, when the boy is beginning to become a man, and to expect a man's wages, he is, instead, turned off to make room for a younger boy. Since his "blind-alley" occupation has taught him nothing, and has only given him time to forget what he learned at school, he has to seek unskilled and poorly-paid labor, and often can get no work at all. Many scores of thousands of boys and girls in our country are now in these "blind-alley" occupations, and the time has come when we must put an end to a process which causes so much harm. It injures the boys and girls themselves, and it afterwards only too often makes them a burden upon the nation, instead of part of its real wealth.

WHY CAN'T LIGHT TURN A CORNER?

There are several ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, but it is true, and it is one of the most important facts about light, that it naturally travels in straight lines. This does not mean that the light from a lamp travels only in one direction. It travels equally in straight lines in all directions, and since it is a property of light to travel

in straight lines, of course it cannot turn a corner by itself.

But fortunately there are many ways in which light can be made to turn a corner, for there are many ways in which rays of light can be bent or turned. By means of a mirror, or any surface which reflects light at all, light can be made to turn a corner, or any number of corners, so long as at each there is placed a reflecting surface. In just the same way, of course, a ball can be made to turn a corner.

Light can also be readily made to turn a corner by what is called refraction. This is the name given to the bending of a ray which in passing from one thing to another, as from air to water, or air to glass, becomes, as it were, cracked.

WHAT IS A CYNIC?

The word cynic is simply the Greek for *dog-like*, and means a person who has rather a snarling and dog-like kind of temper; at least, that is supposed to be the origin of the name. The great argument of the cynics in ancient Greece was that men must give up luxury and beauty, and even cleanliness, and any kind of decent human comfort. As we can imagine, they were not pleasant people, though it cannot be denied that they showed much courage and suffered much discomfort. One of the most famous of the cynics, pretending to be very humble, used to show himself in a cloak full of holes—a perfect instance of what has been called "the pride that apes humility." This particular cynic lived in the time of Socrates, who said to him, "I see your vanity peeping through the holes in your cloak."

WHICH IS THE BIRD WITH THE LONGEST TAIL?

We all know that the peacock's tail, which is so beautiful when opened out, is very long when it is closed up; but there are some birds in Japan that have tails as much as twelve feet long, and when they walk about in the open air special train-bearers support their tails, so that the feathers may not be dragged through the dust and dirt. These birds are a variety of the barndoor fowl. In the same way pouters and fantail pigeons have been developed in Europe from the common pigeon. The long-tailed cocks are reared at Shinowara, a village in the Island of Shikoku. That they

may not damage their tails they are kept in high, narrow cages, lighted at the top.

The bird naturally remains on the perch at the top, its tail hanging gracefully down. It is seldom allowed outside its cage, and then it walks in the open air for about half an hour, followed by its tail-bearer. Occasionally it is washed in warm water, and allowed to dry its feathers in the sun.

For traveling, special long, narrow boxes are used, and the feathers are bent as little as possible. The root of the tail in these birds is much stronger than it is in an ordinary cock. Even the feathers on either side of the body grow to an enormous length, and hang down with the tail feathers to a depth of three or four feet, so that the tail has the appearance of being not only very long but also very bushy.

WHY DOES A LEVER MAKE A WEAK MAN STRONG?

In the case of all levers and pulleys the principle is the same. No form of lever or pulley makes power out of nothing. The secret lies somewhere in the special way in which the power is applied to the weight which it has to move.

If we think of a simple case of a man using a long iron rod to dislodge a piece of rock, by pressing the rod, near its lower end, against something firm, we shall see that the two ends of the lever—that is, the rod—move through very unequal distances in the same time. We can see this for ourselves by holding a pencil across the edge of anything, with nearly all the pencil on one side. Then, if we tilt it up and down, one end moves through a very much smaller distance than the other in the same time. The more unequal the two arms of the

pencil, the greater is the difference between the distance moved by the two ends of the pencil.

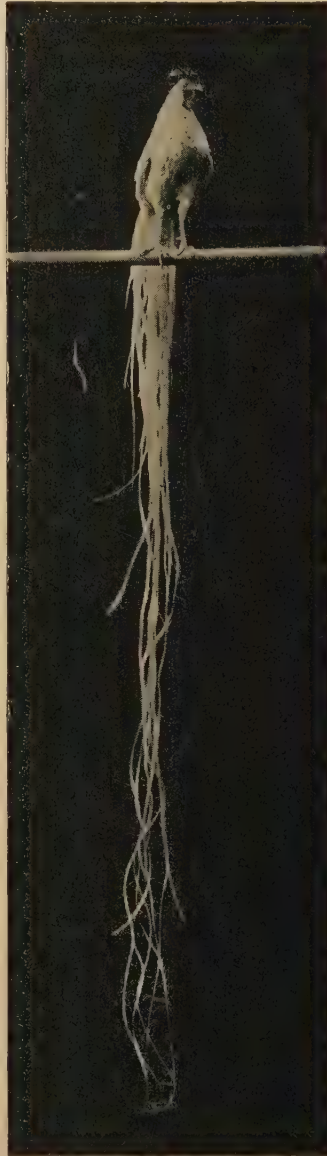
That is what happens when a man is levering up a stone. He has not strength enough to move the lower end of the lever

by pressing there, but he can get the necessary movement there by spending his power over a greater distance at the top end of the lever. Less power is required there, but it is required to act through a greater distance. So the work is done, and the law that power cannot come from nowhere holds good in this case as it does in all others, no matter if it does seem otherwise.

WHERE WERE THE FIRST LIGHT-HOUSES BUILT?

It is difficult to think of a time so far back that there were no lighthouses to guide the sailor on the pathless sea and protect him from dangerous reefs, shoals and cruel rocks. No doubt the very first lighthouse was the light set in the window by the fisherman's wife to bring his boat safely home. And today, we have lighthouses whose flashing or revolving lights can be seen for many miles at sea and which protect the dangerous coasts all over the world.

It is said that the first lighthouses were built in that oldest of countries, Lower Egypt, but it is so long ago that no one knows just when. These early timers were very crude. The fuel was placed in a large pot and hung from the end of a pole which projected from the tower like the flagpole from a window. The first regular lighthouse built to guide sailors was stationed on a cape of Asia Minor, in the Troad, and a Greek poet 660 years before Christ mentioned it, so we see that this poet gave us something



A Bird's Tail 12 Feet Long.

more valuable than his poetry, which no one ever reads.

WHY IS A LIGHTHOUSE CALLED A PHAROS?

One of the most famous lights of history is the Pharos of Alexandria. It was built of white marble and stood on the island of Pharos at the entrance of the great harbor. From its summit, 400 cubits above the sea, an immense beacon fire of wood could be seen for thirty miles. It was completed 280 years before Christ, in the reign of Ptolemy Philadelphus, and was one of the Seven Wonders of the World. It took its name from the island on which it stood, and after that date Roman lighthouses were spoken of by this name, "pharos." This beautiful structure, 100 feet on a side, built in terraces, lasted for 1,600 years, until destroyed by an earthquake. The lighthouses at the English port of Dover, and the French port of Cologne, were built by the Romans and were supposed to be the first lighthouses ever built in Western Europe. The Colossus of Rhodes, another one of the Seven Wonders of the World, may also have been a lighthouse.

The earliest lighthouse which was built on a rock in the ocean, swept by waves, and which is still standing, was built at the mouth of the Gironde River in France. The Cardouan Light was begun in 1584 and finished in 1610, but earlier towers are said to have been built upon this very rock by Louis le Debonnaire about 805, and later by Edward, the Black Prince. The light which shone from this tower was at first made by the burning of an oak log, and later by a coal fire, which was lighted in an open basket or grate, called a "chauffer."

To-day "the light that shines over the sea" is of many kinds. It is made by electricity, by a kind of gas called acetylene gas, and by oil gas, which is largely used in the United States and England. Oil for this purpose is brought to the lighthouse in large iron tanks and stored in a room near the entrance, and from there it is pumped up into the lantern. By means of lenses, prisms and reflectors, the rays which would naturally turn upward or downward are thrown out in a horizontal line. The electric light of Heligoland, an important island in the North Sea, is equal to the enormous number of forty-three million candles, and the Highland Light at Navesink has sixty

million candle power, and flashes its light a distance of twenty-eight miles over the water.

WHICH IS THE OLDEST LIGHTHOUSE IN THE UNITED STATES?

The oldest lighthouse in this country is the Boston Light, which has been shining from Little Brewster Island ever since the year 1716. Some one may ask whether it is the very same lighthouse which was built then, but a little thought will answer that question, for we know what power there is in the winds and waves beating constantly against the rocks to wear them away, and a lighthouse would be far more easily destroyed than solid rock. The lighthouse which stands on the island to-day was built in 1819. During the Revolution it was destroyed and rebuilt no less than three times.

WHY ARE LIGHTSHIPS USED INSTEAD OF LIGHTHOUSES?

The most famous lighthouses in the world are built miles out at sea and the task of building such a tower in these dangerous places is one to awe the stoutest heart and tax the utmost skill. And there are many places where no lighthouse can be built on account of the terrific force of the wind and the waves and the strength of the currents. These reefs or treacherous shoals or sunken rocks are protected by lightships. One of the best known is this country is the Ambrose Channel Light, off Sandy Hook. The lightship off Cape Hatteras guards the dangerous Diamond Shoal. There is another at the Nantucket Shoal, and many more all along the New England coast. All these ships are equipped with wireless telegraphs, which is a safeguard to the ships.

There are lonely spots where no man could live without the danger of losing his mind, and here lights are stationed, called "unattended lights," because they are worked by wonderful clockwork devices, and no one goes near them for periods varying from three months to a year. The light burns all the time or is lighted at regular hours by mechanism, or, more wonderful still, by a Swedish invention which makes use of the sun. As the sun rises and sets, its increasing or decreasing light works a valve which controls the flow of the gas so that the light begins to shine after sunset and goes out after sunrise.

THE FAITHFUL SENTINEL OF POMPEII



When the city of Pompeii was overwhelmed by burning ashes and destroyed, a brave soldier stood at his post to the last, watching death come towards him. When, 1,700 years after, the diggers found the ruins of the city buried in the earth, they found the soldier's body lying where he had kept watch. Sir Edward Poynter has painted this picture of the sentinel who was "Faithful unto Death," and it hangs in the Liverpool Art Gallery.



WHAT I SAW AT POMPEII

NOTHING will live longer in the mind of a visitor than this city of a vanished life, a sight to look upon with doubting eyes even as you walk through its streets and sit down in its houses; but something almost beyond belief, when, afterwards, you fill in all that you have seen of this city which passed out of the world in a night.

There are mightier ruins in the world than Pompeii, things bigger to look at, things bigger in history, things that stir the mind more in themselves; but nowhere is there so great an area of ruin so well restored to its former appearance as this.

Here is a city nearly two miles round, with streets of houses, with market-places and shops, with gardens and squares and monuments; all so well preserved that if the tenant of one of these houses were to come back to life, and were set down at one of the three gates of Pompeii, he would walk along the old pavement he helped to wear down over 1800 years ago, and would walk to his house quite

CONTINUED FROM 6180



AUGUSTUS

naturally, and perhaps recognize his old home, in some cases, by still fresh paintings at the gate. He would find the mosaic floor still almost as new in many of his rooms; he would find beautiful statues still unbroken; he would find the pipes which brought water to his bath still in their place; he would find the bath still

capable of holding water; and he would find things at home in such a condition that no power would make him believe that his home had been buried in the earth over 1,700 years. It is difficult to think of anything so hard to believe as Pompeii. Every little detail has been preserved. Here, in a kitchen, is a pan on the fire, resting on the ashes which were boiling water more than fourteen hundred years before the discovery of America.

It is this which makes Pompeii almost too true to be true—the preservation, through all that dread catastrophe, through all these nineteen centuries, of *the very life of the moment when Pompeii heard its doom.*

The architecture of this vast ruin is

wonderful. The freshness of some of the color is as if it were done yesterday. The sense of luxury is everywhere, and there is even a sort of atmosphere that comes up from the long ago. But the miles of ruin, the well-planned houses fit for kings, the famous frescoes and mosaics, which are in some cases our only picture-record of historical events, are, with all their value and their tremendous interest, not the most impressive fact of Pompeii. Pompeii is unmatched as something preserved through nearly twenty centuries, preserved in big and in little so that identity is easy; but Pompeii is unique in the world because it has stamped for ever upon the earth itself the life of a single moment in the dim mists of Time. Remember, a moment; not a period, not a day, not even an hour—but a *moment*, for one may see the pan boiling on the fire, the loaf of bread half eaten, the meat being cooked for dinner, the wine still in the bottle, the ink still in the pot, the key still in the door.

You may visit the cellar where sixteen people hid themselves when the calamity came, where the master of the house was found with the key in his hand, a slave close behind him with money and valuables. Outside is the courtyard from which they must have fled.

You may even see the pain on a man's face as he died on that terrible day. There were no cameras to take photographs then, but Nature can do without cameras.

In the ashes where they lay, the features of these poor people were pictured as in a photograph; the ashes hardened so that the likeness was preserved through all the centuries; and when these bodies were discovered there came to Signor Fiorelli a wonderful

idea. Removing the bones carefully, he filled the space with plaster, making a perfect image of the figure which had lain there, hidden from sight for more than a thousand years. And here to-day lies the image of a man who died in that terrible ruin, his face wrought with the very pain of death. Not all the destructiveness of Vesuvius, not all the weight of the earth for nineteen hundred years, has changed a muscle of this dead man's face, and his image lies here to-day that all the world may see something of that awful moment when a great city vanished from the earth. Near by him lies the image of a dog.

And here, near the homes in which they lived, lie images of other men and women—men and women no longer now, but only forms, statues that Michael Angelo or even a greater than he never could have rivaled.

It is almost tame, after this, to think of all the wonderful things the guide would show you if you allowed a guide to hide the interest of Pompeii from you, as guides do; but there are three wonders of Pompeii.

There is the wonder that it should ever have been built, so rich in art, so poor in vision; there is the wonder that so much of it has been preserved from so tremendous a destruction; and there is the wonder that it should have been lost hundreds of years and found again.

It must have been an interesting city in ancient times, and there is no wonder that Rome flocked here to live its lighter life, that an emperor and statesmen and poets and nobles had houses here. And what houses they were, occupying a whole street sometimes, lavish in paintings and marbles. It is odd to stand at the gate of one of these houses and look at the mosaic in the floor, a picture of a dog, with the old *Cave Canem*, "Beware



A mosaic in the floor of a doorway in Pompeii, with the words *Cave Canem*, "Beware of the dog."

HOW A CITY WAS SEALED UP BY A STORM



THE BEAUTIFUL CITY OF POMPEII, AS IT LAY HIDDEN FOR NEARLY 2,000 YEARS

No more terrible fate ever happened to a city full of life and gaiety than that which befell Pompeii, with its splendid buildings—temples, palaces, baths, and theatres—in which were stored many treasures of art. On the morning of August 23, in the year 79 A.D., it must have been a brilliant sight to see. But within a few days Pompeii and the neighboring city of Herculaneum, lay buried, to be remembered only in name for the next seventeen hundred years. Mount Vesuvius, which had been sleeping for centuries, woke up suddenly in the year 63, and caused an earthquake that destroyed a great part of Pompeii. The people rebuilt the city, and had almost finished it when a still more terrible calamity overtook them. The mountain poured forth a storm of burning ashes, which fell upon the city and buried it completely. Then heavier cinders poured forth from the mountain and sealed it up, as shown in this picture.

POMPEII COMES OUT OF THE EARTH AGAIN



Pompeii, buried for more than seventeen hundred years, has in the past century been brought to light, and here we see it as it is to-day. Here are streets and pavements, houses and shops, theatres and temples, law-courts and market-places, in which we can walk about as the old Romans did.



This shows one of the main streets of Pompeii, which has been completely unearthed. The curbstones and stepping-stones, paths and roadways, are exactly as in the days of the Emperor Titus. Nearly all that we know of Roman life and manners has been revealed by the discoveries at Pompeii.

BEAUTIFUL COLUMNS COME TO LIGHT



This is the Basilica at Pompeii. The word basilica comes to the Romans from the Greek and means either a court of law or a sort of merchant's exchange. In form it was a long rectangular hall supported by great columns. Later both the word and the kind of building were borrowed for churches.



The view of the ruins of Pompeii given on the preceding page was taken from above, and does not show the open spaces shown in this, which is even more interesting, if there can be said to be degrees of interest in this marvelous city. Notice how clearly the beautiful fluted columns stand out. Soon after the destruction of the city, the ruins were reached by tunneling down through the lava, and many valuable objects were removed. Then the people went away, and the ruins were forgotten. Photographs from Brown Bros.

of the dog," under it; and it is wonderful to stand in the garden of another house, with flowers growing now where they grew then, with lovely little statues still unbroken where they were first set up, with the gateway still fresh with paintings, with color everywhere, and with people moving to and fro, and to imagine to yourself that the lord of the house is giving a party and you are among the guests. No great imagination is called for at Pompeii, for if imagination did not people these houses and these streets the very stones themselves would cry out. One thing you

corner of Pompeii was left unadorned; it is astonishing to see the splendid friezes in the arcades, where things were bought and sold: even the butcher and the fishmonger, with their benches next to an emperor's temple, carried on their unlovely work in an artistic environment. It is not easy to understand how rich this place must have been until you have seen the museum, because it has been the habit in the past to carry off the art treasures of Pompeii to Naples. The city itself is to-day without roofs, like a city after a great fire has done half its work, with beautiful



A PAN STILL ON A FIRE IN A KITCHEN IN POMPEII, AFTER BEING BURIED 1800 YEARS

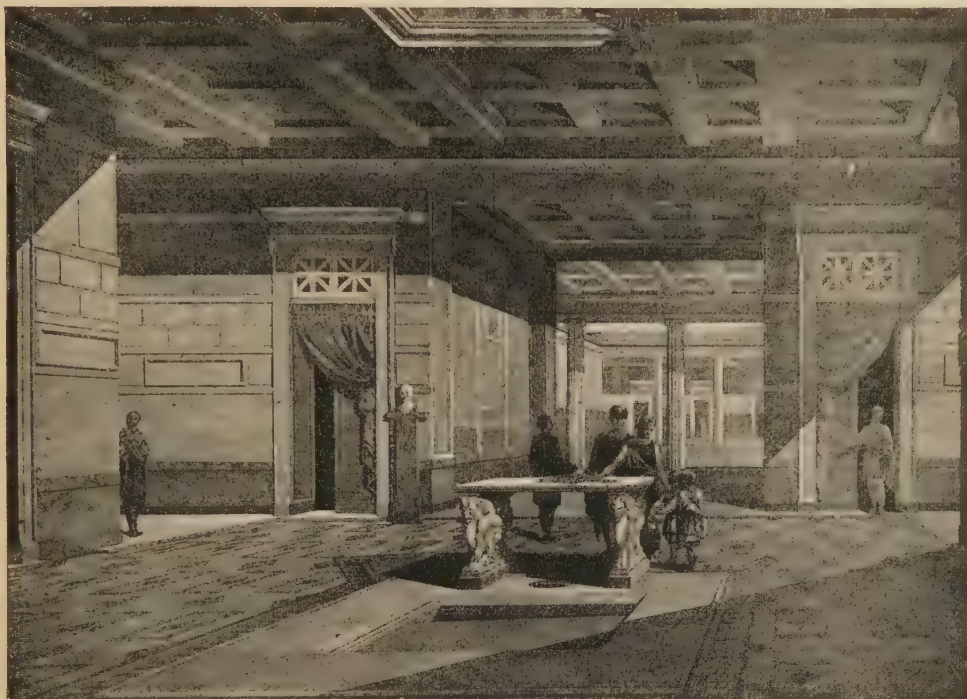
must do, however, before you go to walk about these streets of destruction: you must go upstairs and downstairs in the museum in Naples, where what is left of all that was beautiful and all that was useful in Pompeii is gathered together. Here is a collection that must stir the duller mind that ever wandered mechanically about a great museum. Here are the marbles—frescoes, statues, columns, tombs—that made Pompeii a beautiful place to walk about in.

Hundreds of pieces crowd the ground floor of this museum, most of them in marble or in bronze, and most of them from the villas and temples and streets and spaces of this stricken city. No

things left only inside houses and courtyards.

For, of course, the treasures of Pompeii can never be brought together again. How much of this artistic wealth must have been destroyed in that year 79! How much was carried off by the inhabitants, who tunneled underneath the lava ashes to find their treasures. How much lies still buried in the earth, waiting for the spade to bring it into the light of day! Only half, perhaps, of this field of ruin has been recovered since the work of excavation began in the eighteenth century. Men are still at work digging up houses and gardens and marbles, and nobody knows whether there may be a new piece of

A HOUSE IN POMPEII—AS IT WAS AND AS IT IS



The wealthy noblemen of Rome had beautiful palaces at Pompeii, to which they went in the hot summer months, just as people go to their country houses nowadays for a vacation. Here is the atrium, or drawing-room, of a fine house in Pompeii. The house belonged to a man named Cornelius Rufus.



Here we see the same room as it appears to-day. In the middle is a marble water-basin, let into the floor and surrounded by mosaics, and on the margin are the supports of a rich marble table. Rooms opened out all round, and in the distance can be seen the remains of the peristyle—an open court.

sculpture, or some beautiful fragment of mosaic.

For hundreds of years this great treasure-house was unknown to the world, for the ancients left it covered up when they had taken from the ruins all that they thought it contained, or all that they thought worth digging for. But Vesuvius spat out dust enough to bury Pompeii nearly twenty feet deep, and so it happened that the ancients robbed the surface only, leaving the depths to be trampled down or built over or neglected throughout the Middle Ages. Then a farmer would dig up a piece of marble, and perhaps it would be a man's hand. A peasant found a piece of cloth as he dug his garden one day, and used it to clean out his oven. It did not soil, it did not burn—because it was a piece of asbestos cloth in which

brought out to the light of day to show us the life of these people of long ago.

Here are the things with which they beautified their homes—little bronzes for the mantelpiece, hundreds of pictures from their walls, lovely vases of every kind. Here are locks and keys, and every sort of thing still used in a kitchen; pots and pans, and salt-cellar, and scales, and bottles, and knives; things for boiling twenty eggs at once; little stoves; actual beds that people slept on, chairs they sat in; stocks they put their prisoners in, in which four skeletons were found; safes for their valuables; pens they wrote with; ink still in the bottle, though now dried up; and even doctor's instruments made of bronze.

In one room are the cakes that were on the table when the calamity came, a loaf half cut, meat in a saucepan



A PAVEMENT LAID ON A STREET IN POMPEII OVER 1800 YEARS AGO

some ancient Roman had wrapped the ashes of a dead friend!

Coming to Pompeii by train, the traveler sees green orchards with stone columns rising among the trees, filling the mind with wonder as to what lies beneath. We come, too, upon whole fields black with lava, which remind us that even while men dug up one civilization Vesuvius covered up another.

The busy spades and pickaxes, which have revealed to the eyes of men this vanished city, have brought up out of the earth much more than a collection of marbles. The ground floor of the Naples Museum is filled with monuments, but come upstairs and see a *hundred thousand things*. That is not a guess or a mere general number; there are, indeed, a hundred thousand things, counting coins and brasses and everything

ready for cooking, peas, beans, prunes, raisins, fruits ready for dessert. Everything to eat seems to be in the room, fragments from the last dinner-tables of Pompeii, preserved through all but two thousand years by Mother Earth. And there is one thing you will not believe. There is an egg—*unbroken!* Think of it! Vesuvius destroyed this city, drove off its population, cut off at least 2,000 lives, all in an hour. It buried the city under thousands and thousands of tons of dust, buried it in the earth through all the years while Europe has been made. Vesuvius could do this, yet could not break an egg!

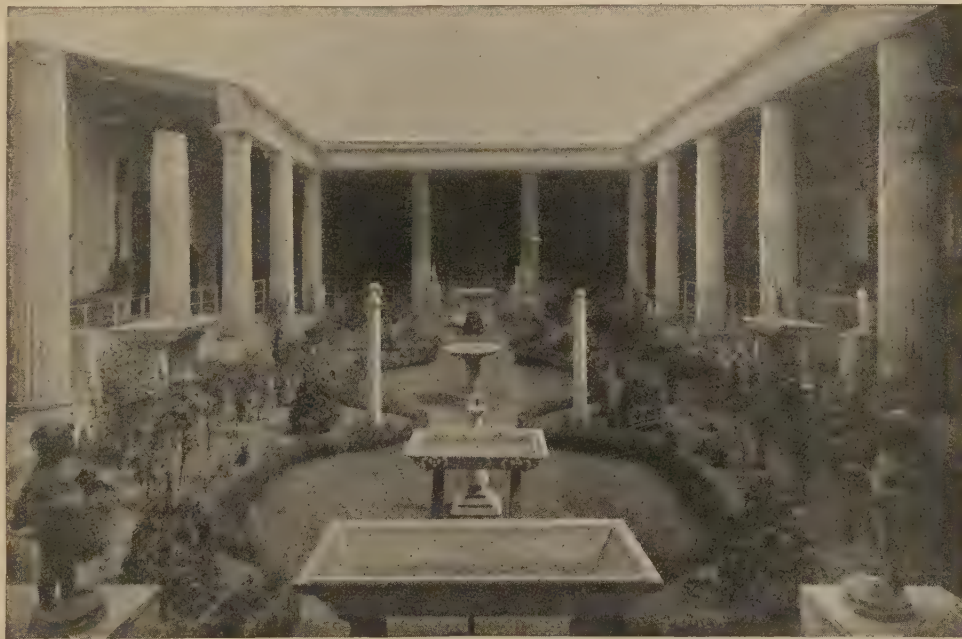
Pompeii is something to see and never to forget, for no other work of man's hands has ever been buried in the earth and come out so wonderful.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6329.

A POMPEII GARDEN THEN AND NOW

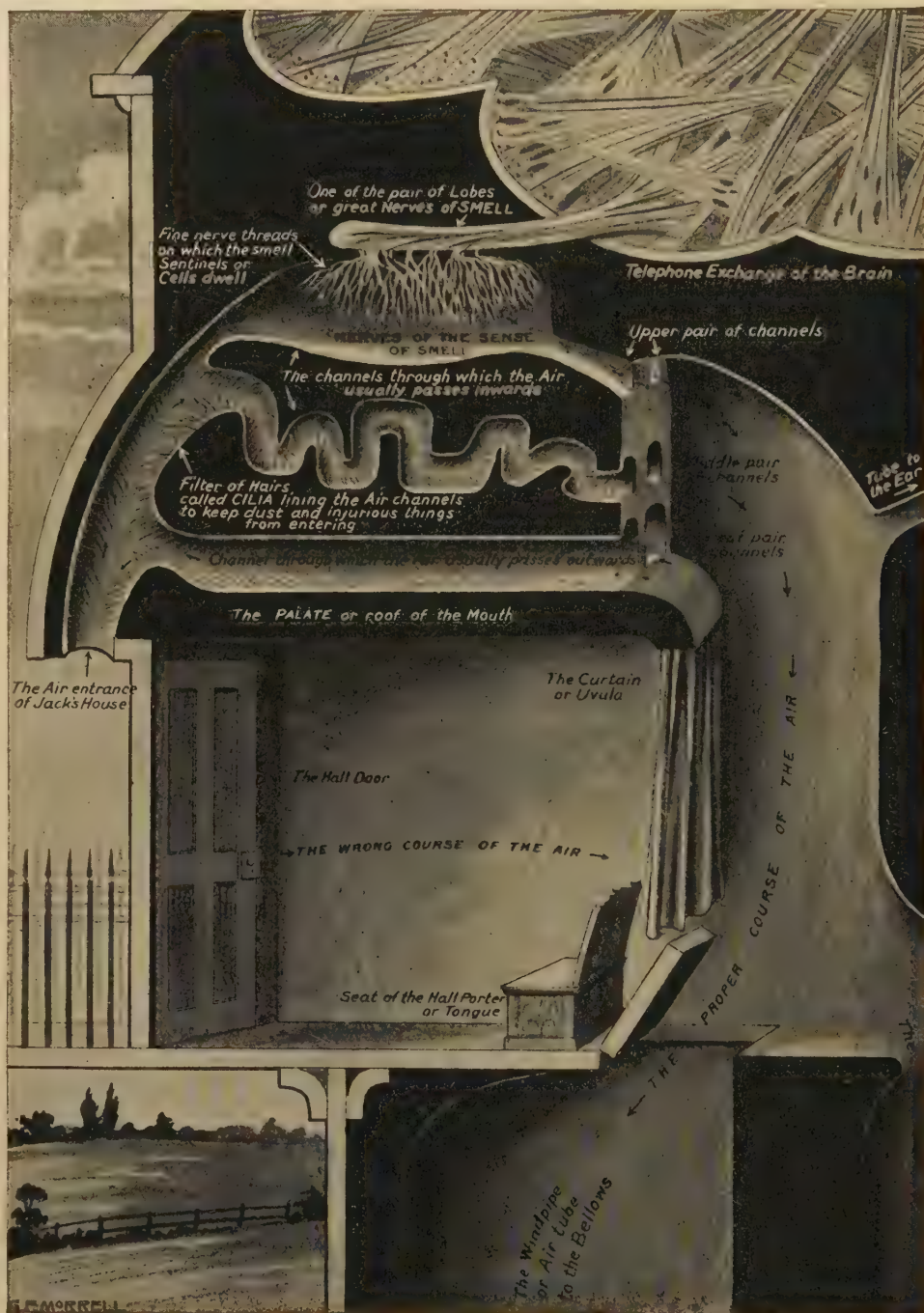


This shows life in one of the houses of Pompeii. The children are playing with their mother in a court similar to the one seen in the lower picture. These courts, inside the house and quite separate from the outside garden, were laid out with shrubs, flowers and fountains, and adorned with sculotures.



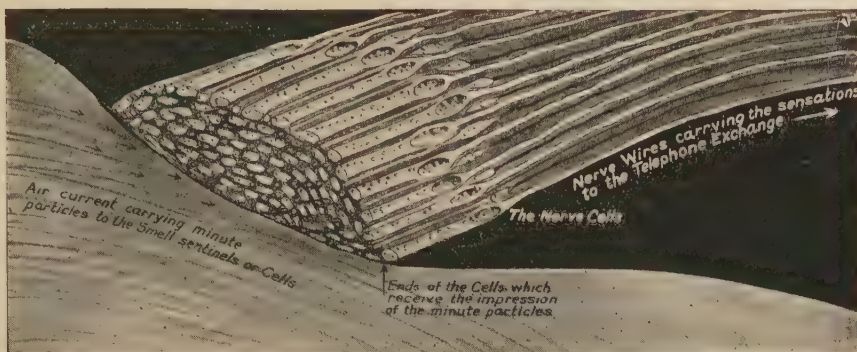
One of the wonders of the world is the way in which Pompeii has been preserved, so that we can see much of it almost as it appeared two thousand years ago. Here is the open court of a house of the first century as it may be seen in this century. It is almost identical with its original appearance.

WHY WE MUST BREATHE THROUGH THE NOSE



You will notice that all sensible people breathe through the nose and not through the mouth, and this picture shows us why they do so. The little hairs which line the channels of the nose act as a filter, keeping back dust and other harmful things, and the value of this filter is lost if we breathe through the mouth, and consequently allow dust and germs to have free entrance into the lungs. This picture shows also the little cells which enable us to smell. When we smell a thing, small parts of it break away and touch the cells which live on the nerves of smell, and these cells are able to detect a particle of musk that weighs only a thirty-millionth of a grain, the sense of smell being more acute even than the eye aided by the microscope.

The Book of OUR OWN LIFE



This picture will give us some idea of the nerve-cells of smell, which line the upper part of the nose. When we smell a rose or anything else a small particle of the rose or whatever it may be is drawn to these cells, and the sensation is carried by the nerves to the brain, which recognizes it.

JACK'S FRESH AIR SUPPLY

IF the Architect of Jack's house had forgotten to provide for its proper ventilation the house could never have been built at all. The pity is that men are allowed to build any kind of houses without providing for the breath of life to flow through them; for Jack's house has to spend much of its time in houses built by men, and if they are not properly ventilated half the value of his own ventilation system is lost.

Jack's house needs air in order that his countless living servants may breathe. If we had said *burn* instead of *breathe*, that would have been an equally true saying, for we may look upon Jack's house as a wonderful furnace, which requires a draught of air if it is to burn properly. The fuel which Jack eats, and which his chemists cook so skilfully, would be of no use to Jack unless he had a supply of air with which to burn it.

Burning, as we have already learned, means combining with oxygen which we get from the air, and this goes on everywhere all through Jack's house, and all through the houses of all living creatures, animals, or plants, whether they live in the air or at the bottom of the sea. Therefore every living thing requires and has a

CONTINUED FROM 6110



ventilation system which is suited to its body.

The centre of Jack's ventilation system is Jack's middle story, where are his bellows and, as we have seen, his pump is placed. But we must begin at the beginning, and we find that a special channel has been provided, just above the front door of Jack's house, for the air to enter.

The whole of the outside of Jack's body is more or less exposed to the air, but none ever enters through his skin, though a little does enter through the walls of ordinary houses. The living houses of some animals and plants are ventilated more or less through their walls. A plant breathes all over its surface, and a frog breathes partly by its skin. But Jack depends for his air supply entirely upon what enters his windpipe, the great air tube that runs down his neck into his chest, and if he cannot receive enough air through that tube he will die.

Jack's mouth, or hall, and his nose both lead to his windpipe, and air can reach it either through his hall door or through the two holes above it called his nostrils. If Jack runs hard, or swims hard, or if he has a cold, he is bound to open his hall door, and get a larger quantity of air that way,

but as a general rule air should not be admitted through the hall at all. Unless Jack has something to say, or something to swallow, his hall door should be kept closed. The Bible rightly says that God put the breath of man's life *in his nostrils*, not in his mouth; and, indeed, Jack may well remember this very good rule—*Shut your mouth and save your life.*

It is true that it feels easier to breathe through the mouth than through the nose. Why, then, should the mouth not be used, and why is it actually dangerous to allow the front door to be constantly open for ventilation?

Well, it is dangerous for many reasons, but one of them is easy to guess, for it is the very reason which often prevents us from opening our front doors. If we carelessly leave our doors open burglars may get in; and if Jack keeps his front door open burglars will get in there too—microbe burglars which may smash and destroy his house or burn it. There are several other reasons, but we cannot understand them until we study those openings, and what is behind them.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THINGS YOU MAY NEVER HAVE THOUGHT OF

If we look at our nostrils we shall usually notice a number of fine hairs. They act as if they were a kind of grating or sieve, and keep back tiny flies or specks of dirt which might otherwise enter with the draught of air. Now, from the two nostrils right onwards until the air reaches the great lungs, or bellows, themselves, it has to pass one thing after another which, though we cannot see it or understand it so easily, plays exactly the part of those hairs.

When we study the inside of the nose, we find that it has various channels or passages from the nostrils to the back of the throat. Instead of being straight these passages are most crooked and twisted, so that the air can never flow through the nose without striking against the inside of it at the turns, and having to go round corners. The inside of the nose is moist, and can readily be made moister whenever the air is rather dry or cold. The nerves that govern the blood-vessels inside the nose see to that. Thus, not only is the inside of the nose crooked and moist, but it is also warm. Nor is that all. The moisture produced inside the nose by the chemists

which line its walls is distinctly poisonous to microbes. It is to some extent an antiseptic, like carbolic acid, or the acid which poisons microbes in the food when they reach Jack's great oven.

What all this means we can only learn by very carefully catching some air which has been breathed in through Jack's nose, just before it reaches his windpipe, and comparing it with the air in the room from which Jack breathed it.

THE FILTER THAT SURPRISES THE CLEVEREST BUILDERS

If we do this—as we can in a very wonderful way—we discover that Jack's nose is the filter of his ventilation system—a filter which does everything that can be done by the cleverest human builders, and much more besides. We can best prepare ourselves to understand and value this filter rightly by studying the construction of specimens of the best air-filters which have been made by men.

At a well-known hospital there are rooms for performing surgical operations. All the air which enters them does so through a special shaft, which it can only reach by passing through a filter. Now, this air-filter is made of a great screen of hanging cocoanut fibres, down which water is always dripping. As the air passes between these dripping fibres, it is filtered of dust and microbes to a large extent, and is also moistened. If the water were warmed, the air would also be warmed by the filter. Then a fan drives it down the shaft and into the rooms, and there the people who breathe it all filter it again, if they are wise and well, by breathing through their noses.

HOW THE AIR WE BREATHE IS CLEARED AND MOISTENED

The nose is the great air-filter of Jack's house, and it does just what the filter does in those beautiful rooms. But the nose is a better filter than anything man can make, and it does more for Jack's house than the cocoanut fibres and the dripping water can do.

For when we compare the air taken from the back of Jack's nose with the air outside, we find, first, that the inside air contains fewer microbes, and practically no dust, except of the very tiniest kind; and we find, next, that it is moistened, containing much more water-vapor than it did before; then we find, again, that it is warmed, for it has passed

over a large surface lined with plenty of warm blood.

How wondrously this filter of Jack's excels all the filters made by men we shall see. To begin with, not only has air to enter through this filter, but it also has to return by it.

THE AIR THAT TRAVELS ROUND CORNERS AND THROUGH CHANNELS

No human builder can make such an arrangement as this. He must always have an inlet shaft, where the filter is, and an outlet shaft. At the hospital the inlet shaft sends the air straight to the patient's place, and the outlet shaft is near where the lookers-on are, so that nothing can travel against the stream of air from them to hurt him. But in Jack's house the inlet shaft and the outlet shaft are one and the same, which is unlike any other system of ventilation in the world.

Now, the inlet has purposely been made difficult so that the air may be filtered and moistened and warmed. It has to flow round corners and through narrow places, but it would be an inconvenience if the air had to do this in coming out. Therefore the lowest of the three channels which we find inside the nose on each side is short and is almost straight; and we have discovered that practically all the air, on going in, travels through the middle and the upper pair of channels; but practically all, on coming out, travels by the lower pair of channels, though one pair of nostrils suffices for both purposes.

THE FILTER THAT WE NOTICE ON A VERY COLD DAY

This is really a beautiful discovery, for when first we study the shape of the inside of Jack's nose we cannot understand why the two upper pairs of channels should be so crooked and narrow, if the lower pair could let the air in. The fact is that, though the lower pair is open all the time, it and the others are just so placed that the in-draught is almost entirely through them, and the out-draught almost entirely through it. Further, if the upper and middle pair of channels are blocked, which too often happens, the lower pair still remains, and the air will do better to enter through them than through the mouth.

Indeed, this is an adaptable filter in every way. When the air is warm and

moist, it is allowed to pass quickly and easily through the filter; but when it is cold and dry, and would do harm inside Jack's house, it is compelled to pass more slowly, and is exposed to more warmth and more moisture.

This beautiful arrangement is worked by those servants of Jack who sit in his upper story, and control, by nerves, the size of every blood-vessel in his body, as the train despatchers in their tower control the traffic over the railway tracks which run in and out of the railway station. When they get messages saying that the air is rather too dry and cold, they give orders to flood the lining of his nose with warm blood, by relaxing the walls of all the blood-vessels inside it.

THE FILTER THAT POISONS ITS ENEMIES

In order that the orders shall be effective, we find that the lining of Jack's nose is extremely loose on the bony walls, and so it can be stretched and filled with a great quantity of blood whenever it is feared that Jack is being supplied with air so cold and dry that it would injure the inside of his bellows.

We have seen that the inside of the filter produces something that poisons many microbes. When we blow our noses—which we should do more respectfully after learning what our noses are!—we clear the filter of a mixture of dirt, dust, and microbes; and if we consider how soon a used handkerchief becomes unpleasant, we realize what might happen to our lungs if we had no filter to breathe through.

But if we examine the lining of this filter with a microscope, we find still more wonders such as no other filter can show. Nearly the whole of its surface is covered with tiny living servants of Jack—cells which produce a steady flow of moisture to purify the air. These cells have a sort of hairs—called *cilia*, which is Latin for eyelashes—sticking out from them into the air-channel. These cilia form a sort of broom, which the cells that bear them keep brushing in one direction, so as to keep the filter clean. Their action never stops, even when we sleep, but goes on night and day.

These ciliated cells line the whole of Jack's ventilating shaft, from the nostrils down to the bellows, or lungs, themselves. When Jack has a "cold," and especially

when he has bronchitis, he loses the services of these excellent servants for a time, for multitudes of them are killed by the microbes that have succeeded in getting past the sentinels and have made Jack ill. Not until new ones take their place is Jack quite comfortable. One other interesting fact about these cells is that, like the white cells of the blood, which have wonderful powers of movement also, they are independent of Jack's officials in his upper story. No nerves order them about, and they move as they know they should, on their own account.

Very different are the cells which line one special part of Jack's nose, just where the incoming current is strongest. They are not merely connected with nerves, but are themselves nerve-cells.

THE SERVANTS WHICH GIVE JACK THE SMELL OF A ROSE

These servants of Jack are of a far higher kind than the cells which wave their cilia. They do not show, under the microscope, anything so wonderful as the "ciliary movement" of the other cells, but their power of feeling is really far higher and far more wonderful. When certain gases or particles of material come in with Jack's air-current and reach these sentinels, they are known and recognized as good or bad, or as not mattering one way or the other; and this smelling, as we call it, is done by the smell-sentinels in Jack's nose, together with a part of his brain, with a special kind of nerve-cells, which are experts at smelling, and can communicate with every other part of Jack's brain.

As a matter of fact, Jack's house is far from being as well supplied in this respect as the house of his dog. In human beings, the sense of smell has lost most of its importance, and the marvelous sentinels for seeing and hearing have taken the place of smell for most purposes—such as recognizing Jack's friends and enemies.

Nevertheless, these sentinels that line the upper part of the air-filter are not to be despised, even though they are stupid in comparison with the smell-sentinels of many animals.

SENTINELS THAT MAY SAVE JACK'S LIFE

These little servants can still recognize many bad things. For instance, if the gas has not been properly turned off at night, Jack's sentinels tell him that it is

escaping, for they recognize some of it in the air-current which passes them. But for this warning Jack might go on breathing the gas until it overcame the unsleeping cells that govern his bellows, and he would stop breathing for ever and would wake up from sleep no more.

Also these sentinels give Jack much pleasure in the sweet scents of flowers in the country; and they are very useful in helping him to enjoy his food, for the scent of his food gets into his nose, and, indeed, a good deal of what he calls the taste of his food is not really taste at all, and should go, not to the credit of his hall-porter, but to that of the sentinels in his nose. The best proof of this is that Jack has a very dull taste of food when he has a cold, and the smell sentinels are drowned in fluid for a time, so that the smell of the food cannot reach them and his favorite dishes seem to him dull and unpalatable.

THE LITTLE TUBE OF AIR THAT HELPS US TO HEAR SOUNDS

Lastly, from each side of this filter there runs a tube which carries a little air to the inside of Jack's ear, so that there is air inside as well as outside Jack's ear-drums, and sounds can move them freely. This tube has a long difficult name—the Eustachian tube. The name was given to it in honor of a famous Italian named Eustachio who lived in the eighteenth century. This great man found out what a faithful servant this tube is in Jack's house.

Such is Jack's filter. If it is not in good working order—as when part of the lining is overgrown and he has *adenoids*—he becomes a "mouth breather," and suffers in many ways. No one can afford not to use this living filter, which stands at the beginning of the ventilation system, and without which Jack's house can never be as clean and habitable and durable as it should be.

If Jack is to gain the full benefit of this wonderful filter, unless when he is taking or shouting, he will always breathe with his mouth shut, whether he wakes or sleeps. If he does this, almost all the air that enters his house will be cleansed and purified, and the tiny enemies that would take away his health will be stopped at the outer gates by the trusty sentinels who stand on guard.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6307.

A FAMOUS BOOK ABOUT A FAMOUS VOYAGE

RICHARD HENRY DANA was a member of a distinguished family of Boston, and, as he tells us, made the voyage around the Horn for his health while a student at Harvard. His book tells of the life of a common sailor, of the strange Spanish land of California, of the manners and customs of the people, and of his thoughts and feelings on the voyage. Sailing ships had almost disappeared when the Great War began, but it has called some of them back. This book is one of the best descriptions we have of life on one of these vessels in the first half of the last century. After Mr. Dana's voyage he returned to his studies, was graduated at Harvard, and later became a famous lawyer. He wrote a book for sailors telling them what their rights were, and to the end of his life was interested in the sea, and in sailors. This book is read as much to-day as when it was first published.

TWO YEARS BEFORE THE MAST

**RICHARD
HENRY**

DANA, when an undergraduate at Cambridge, determined to take a long sea voyage in order to cure a weakness of the eyes which threatened to spoil his career. Accordingly he shipped on the brig *Pilgrim*, bound from Boston round Cape Horn to the western coast of North America, a long and tedious voyage. The first day at sea the captain of the ship addressed the crew as follows! "Now, my men, we have begun a long voyage. All you've got to do is to obey your orders and do your duty like men,—then you'll fare well enough;—if you don't, you'll fare bad enough, I can tell you. That's all I've got to say. So below, the larboard watch."

Dana was utterly new to the sea, and felt very keenly all the discomforts of a sailor's life. At first he lived in the steerage, which was filled with coils of rigging, spare sails and old junk. There were no berths built into the sides, no nails for their clothes, no light allowed to find anything with, and the rolling of the ship pitched everything about in great confusion. In the darkness and noise the new sailor had the added misery of seasickness. While in this state he was first ordered aloft to reef topsails, and

CONTINUED FROM 5055



the wonder is that he did not pitch headlong upon the deck. So matters continued for two or three days till the weather bettered, and Dana was able to take good solid rations of salt beef and biscuit. From that time he was a new being. By degrees the steerage names of things on board became familiar to him, and he entered upon the regular duties of sea-life.

He soon realized what a busy life this was which he had adopted. The discipline of the ship required every man to be constantly at work when he was on deck, except at night and on Sundays. When not actually engaged in sailing the ship, the vessel was overhauled and repaired by the men. Her running gear had to be kept, at all times, ready for any emergencies. When it was not the sails, then it was the rigging which needed examining. All the yarn used on board a ship for the numberless ropes or yards that showed signs of wear had to be made on board, and the mending of this "chafing-gear," as it was called, gave constant employment during the entire voyage. Added to this was all the tarring, greasing, oiling, varnishing, painting, scraping and scrubbing required in the course of a long voyage. On wet days, instead

of allowing the men to stay in sheltered places at work, they were separated in different parts of the ship and kept busy picking oakum. All these things young Dana was to find out during the long months of the journey, when the monotony of the days was broken only rarely by a sight of a sail.

Through the late summer and autumn the ship ran on with few adventures upon her southerly course towards Cape Horn. Once they were chased by pirates for a day and a night, but escaped by spreading more sail, and putting out all lights on board at nightfall. In the latitude of the La Plata the first of the gales struck the brig, and early in November they sighted the Falkland Islands, as they ran between them and the mainland of Patagonia. They were now in the region of Cape Horn and saw the Magellan Clouds and the Southern Cross, the latter the brightest stars in the heavens. All were prepared for the dreaded Cape weather and it did not delay its onslaught upon them. A fine specimen of it appeared in a great cloud of dark slate-color which drove upon them from the southwest; in an instant the sea was lashed into a fury and it became almost as dark as at night. The sailors did their best to take in sail, but a cold sleet and driving hail almost froze them to the rigging, while the sails were stiff and wet, and the ropes and rigging covered with sleet and snow. The little brig plunged madly into this tremendous sea, and wave upon wave rushed in through the portholes and broke over the bows. An order was given to furl the jib, the sail forward of the foremast, and two of the men had to go out on the bowsprit. An old Swede (the best sailor on board) sprang forward and Dana followed him. As the vessel plunged downward the men were submerged in the sea up to their chins, and for some time could do nothing but hold on. No help came to them from the decks, for the fury of the wind and the breaking of the seas against the bows prevented any shout from being heard. At last they succeeded in furling the jib, after a fashion, and came in to find all snug and the watch gone below, for they were soaked through and very cold.

Day after day passed with but little change in the weather. The men's clothes were all wet through and they

had no means of drying them, and could only change from wet to wetter. They could not read or work below, for the hatches were closed and everything black and dirty. Their only relief was to come below when the watch was out, wring out their wet clothes, hang them up and turn in and sleep until the watch was called again. At night and morning they were allowed a tin pot full of hot tea sweetened with molasses, which, bad as it was, was the only warm food they had, and which with their sea biscuit and cold salt beef comforted them somewhat. One of their shipmates then fell overboard heavily dressed with heavy coils of rope around his neck. He could not swim and probably sank immediately. This depressed the sailors seriously, for the man had been a fine seaman and a good shipmate, and one out of their little company was seriously missed. As was the custom, the captain immediately held an auction of his things, and in this way the trouble and risk of keeping them through the voyage were avoided, and they were generally sold for more than they were worth ashore.

At the end of November they sighted land and made out the island of Juan Fernandez rising like a deep blue cloud out of the sea. The captain and some of the crew went ashore to get fresh water, and they found that the island was used by the Chilean government as a convict settlement, with a governor, a priest, half a dozen taskmasters, and a body of soldiers to keep the prisoners in order.

They saw neither land nor sail from the time of leaving Juan Fernandez until their arrival in California. Dana's lot was lightened by being allowed to shift his berth from the steerage into the fore-castle and bunk and mess with the crew forward. The weather in the Pacific was fair and the climate never extremely hot or cold. At last, early in January, they came to anchor in the spacious bay of Santa Barbara after a voyage of one hundred and fifty days from Boston.

The brig expected to trade upon the coast of Upper California, but instead of going first to Monterey, the seat of government and only custom house, where the cargo had to be entered, the captain had orders to put in at Santa Barbara and wait for the agent, who lived there and transacted all the business for the firm. Accordingly as soon as they had

picked him up they set off for Monterey. The weather had changed again and for four days of rainy, stormy weather they beat up the coast against a violent head wind. After some delay they entered the Bay of Monterey and found good anchorage where they could lie safe from the "southeasters," which were the chief difficulty on this coast.

Then the trading began. A room was fitted up in the steerage, and the men, women and children were rowed out to the vessel to look at the cargo and make their purchases. The Pilgrim's cargo consisted of everything under the sun—from Chinese fireworks to English cart-wheels—and everything was sold very dearly, partly because of the heavy duties laid upon imports, and partly because of the great expense of the long voyage. The ship's crew was busy from daylight until dark in the boats, carrying goods and passengers, for everybody made a holiday to come on board and see the strange vessel even if they only bought a packet of pins. Thus engaged the men gained considerable knowledge of the character, dress and language of the people, and Dana himself borrowed a grammar and dictionary from the cabin and soon got the name of a linguist among the crew.

As soon as the trade slackened at Monterey the brig left for Santa Barbara, and there the crew had their first glimpse of what taking up their own cargo would mean. They had come for hides, and had supposed when they left Boston that it was on a voyage of eighteen months or two years at most. It was found that the hides were scarce and yearly becoming scarcer, and it would take a year at least to collect their own cargo; in addition, they learned for the first time that they had also to collect a cargo for a large ship belonging to the same firm which was soon to come up the coast. The gloomy prospect of two or three years at the end of the earth, on a coast almost solitary, and in a country where there was no law, hung over the ship and the men became miserable and indifferent. Trouble was brewing and nothing went right. The captain quarreled with the cook, and disputed with the mate, and finally tied two men up to the shrouds and cruelly flogged them for fancied insolence. After this the comfort of the voyage was at an end.

The book is one of the best descriptions we have of life in California under Mexican rule, for the state did not become a part of the United States until fifteen years after Dana's voyage. Scattered through it there are many incidents of persons and places which enable us to understand the country of those days, when there were few white men in the whole region. Those of unmixed Spanish blood called themselves Castilians, and were very proud of the fact. Most of them, however, were part Indian. The Indians themselves were little more than slaves. Little farming was done, but there were great herds of cattle and horses. A good horse could be bought for ten dollars or less, and the cattle were chiefly valued for their hides and tallow. Thousands were killed for these alone, and of course fresh meat was sold for almost nothing.

For some time the brig cruised up and down the coast, collecting hides till she had as many as her hold would carry, and she then sailed to San Diego, where the firm had a hide-house built to hold forty thousand hides. There was not a man on board who did not go a dozen times into the house, and look around and make a calculation of the time it would require to fill it. As the hides came rough and uneven from the vessels they were piled outside the house and then carried through a regular course of pickling, drying and cleaning, in order that they might keep during a warm voyage. For this purpose an officer and some of the crew were left ashore and Dana was among the shore gang. He and the others made their home in one corner of the large hide-house, which was boarded off, and in which there were berths, a table, a small locker for pots and spoons, and a hole cut to let in the light. The officer had a similar small room where he lived in state.

His companions on the beach, other than the ship's crew, were, for the most part, Sandwich Islanders, or, as they called themselves, "Kanakas." Dana liked these men for their kind-heartedness and intelligence and soon learned to speak their language, though they had no books and very little education. Whatever one of these men had, they shared with the others,—money, food, clothes, even to the last pipe of tobacco to put in their pipes. Then there was a

large number of dogs, who were useful in guarding the beach at night. These same dogs, and a few chickens, made up the entire population of the beach.

The men turned out every morning at the first signs of daylight, and allowing a short time for breakfast, got through their labor between one and two o'clock, for there was a regular amount of work to do each day, and when that was done the time was their own. Just before sundown, the dry hides were beaten and put in the house and the others in their various stages of preparation covered over. The evenings were their own and were usually spent at one another's homes. The work was hard, disagreeable and tiring, but they became hardened to it, and the feeling of freedom made up for much. Through the season other vessels came to the beach to discharge or pick up hides, and the crews came ashore every evening and made a varied gathering from almost every country under the sun. The Pilgrim, too, from time to time brought fresh cargoes of hides, and the news that the company's large ship, the Alert, had arrived, and that their own captain had taken charge of her and gone up to Monterey with her.

Dana was becoming very anxious as to his own future. If he had to stay with the Pilgrim for four years, his chances of another career would be gone forever, for he would be a sailor in tastes and nautical knowledge, and his companions at college would have gone on and left him far behind. He became then eager, as indeed were all the crew, though for different reasons, to get home. But if the worst came to the worst and he was forced to stay at sea the best he could do was to qualify himself for an officer, and for that purpose must learn practical seamanship on board ship, and must leave his hide-curing and join in the cruising upon the coasts. When the Alert arrived he obtained permission from the captain to exchange with one of the crew and accordingly entered upon a new life at sea once more.

The new ship was better in many respects than the Pilgrim, in order and cleanliness, in discipline and good feeling. Dana had mended and generally overhauled his wardrobe during his time ashore and in spare time now had nothing to do but read when he could find a rare book among the chests of the crew.

But this was too good to last and rough weather came on, when all hands were ordered on deck to make or trim sail, and the men's clothes got wet through again as they had done off Cape Horn, and again there was no place to dry them. So the winter through there was little difference in the seasons, and the months were given up to collecting the tale of hides that the company expected and taking them down to the hide-house to be prepared for the voyage.

At last in March came the first assurance that the voyage was really drawing to a close. The captain gave orders for the ship to go down to San Diego, to discharge everything from the ship, clean her out, take in hides, wood, water, etc., and set sail for Boston. There followed six or eight weeks of the hardest work they had yet seen, from the gray of the morning till starlight, with only just time to swallow their meals. The hides were stowed in the hold by hand, and then "steved" or forced down, by which a hundred hides are pressed into a place where one could not be forced by hand. The crew was a cheery one, and filled with the hope of home, and songs rose and fell in tune with the work. All this time they lived upon nothing but fresh beef,—fried beefsteaks three times a day,—morning, noon, and night. A whole bullock lasted but four days, but all were in perfect health and needed the heavy food to keep up with the heavy work and exposure.

The Pilgrim was not returning to Boston, but Dana knew that the owners through the influence of his friends had arranged for him to go back in the Alert and his heart was easy. One day he received a summons into the cabin, and going aft found his own captain and the agent there. Captain T—— turned to him.

"Dana, do you want to go home in the ship?" he asked.

"Certainly, sir," Dana replied. "I expect to go home in the ship."

"Well," said he, "you must get some one to go in your place on board the Pilgrim." Such a blow was so unexpected that for a moment Dana was completely taken aback. As soon as his wits came to him he told the captain plainly that he had a letter in his chest informing him that the owners had written the captain to send him home in the

Alert. His firmness enraged the captain, and had he been friendless and poor, there is no doubt that he would have been condemned to spend two more years in California.

With over forty thousand hides, thirty thousand horns, and barrels of otter and beaver skins, the Alert pulled up anchor and set sail. The ship was only half manned, and loaded so deep that every heavy sea washed her fore and aft, the forecastle leaked, and the journey round the Horn had to be made in the depth

As the ship neared the home port, great preparations went ahead to make her trim. The rigging was set up and tarred, the masts stayed, the ship scraped and painted inside and out. After a voyage of one hundred and thirty-five days they came up the harbor and by night lay snug, with all sails furled, safe in Boston Harbor, the long, perilous voyage ended.

In those days the life of the common sailor was very hard. The captains had absolute power and many were brutal and cruel. The members of the crew could



This is a picture of State Street, Boston, at the time that Dana made his famous voyage. The old State House still stands, but the other buildings are different. Costumes have changed as well as everything else.

of winter, yet the men made the best of it, though drenching rain kept them in a state of perpetual discomfort, and scurvy made its ravages upon the crew. All fresh food soon gave out and things were beginning to look bad when they hailed a brig outward bound from New York which gave them potatoes and onions and thus arrested the progress of the dread disease. Scurvy is hardly known these days, but then it was common. It is caused by a lack of fresh fruits or vegetables. Then salt provisions were the usual food, and prisons and ships often had many cases. Now fresh meat can be carried in the ice chest, and more attention is paid to carrying vegetables.

do nothing in self-defence while on ship, and except in a case of unprovoked murder, their complaints on shore had little effect. In the story we find many instances of the harshness which sailors were compelled to endure. Sick men were neglected, or set to work when too weak to stand. Everything in the way of clothing the sailor bought from the ship was charged to him at a very high price, and he was lucky if he had any of his wages left when the ship reached the home port after a long voyage. He was compelled to get another ship at once, where he was likely to be just as badly off. It is not surprising that the common sailor was careless and reckless.

A DASH AFTER BIG GAME IN THE JUNGLE



THE HUNTSMAN, HAVING APPROACHED NEAR, MAKES A DASH UPON THE ANIMALS

Giraffes, zebras, elands, and other animals of this kind, always take to flight at the least sound. The hunter who wants to catch them alive has to be very cautious. He approaches them carefully, making no noise, and, keeping himself well out of sight till he is near, rushes out and overtakes the younger animals, that cannot run so fast as the older ones. It is the young animals that are wanted, as they easily adapt themselves to a life of captivity, whereas the older ones remember and pine for the freedom of the wilds, and quickly die.



YOUNG WILD ELEPHANTS BEING LED CAPTIVE BY TRAINED ANIMALS

THE HUNTERS OF THE WILD HOW THE ANIMALS CAME TO THE ZOO

WHEN we spend a day at the Zoological Park, in New York, and see the enormous number of animals, birds, and reptiles there, we cannot but feel that we have around us a little model of the whole animal world. Of course, there are still many species of animals and birds not represented, for there are many which it is impossible to keep alive in captivity. However, we have before us a collection drawn from all quarters of the world.

They have come from the vast spaces of Australia, from the jungle of India, from the sub-tropical forests of South America, from the rolling prairies of North America, from the burning plains of Africa, from the frozen North, from the little islands where it is always summer; they are taken from the wild highlands of Tibet, from the steep sides of the Alps, from caves and burrows, from the air, and from the sea.

Many of the animals, after their capture, have made long journeys on foot through the desert, have been carried in ships across the sea, and have been treated on their way with as much care and anxiety as if they were royal princes. There are many

CONTINUED FROM 6008



other zoos like the one in New York, not all so well stocked, but still good. There are several good collections in the United States and more than forty in Europe, to say nothing of private collections and a host of menageries.

To get together great families of animals such as these needs a world-wide system of hunting. We can see that this must be so when we look at the elephant, the rhinoceros, and the hippopotamus, with their huge bulk and terrible strength; the lions and tigers and leopards, with their savage natures, their strength, and speed; the bears, with their fierce, slow strength; the monkeys, with their agility and cleverness; the snakes, with their deadly powers.

Probably his own misfortunes first taught man how to capture animals more powerful than himself. The men of old times saw mammoths and other great creatures made prisoners by the marshes into which they wandered; and, desiring food, these men gathered their forces and attacked the imprisoned animals where they were. Then, having practised this for some time, they easily learned how to catch these animals by making

traps for them, simply by digging a pitfall into which the creatures fell. To this day we employ this method for the capture of many of the animals which come to our zoos, particularly for the rhinoceros and the hippopotamus. Men often shoot the parent animals, and capture the young ones as best they can. But the methodical hunter lays his plans more deliberately.

HOW THE HIPPOPOTAMUS AND RHINOCEROS ARE TRAPPED

As we already know, the mother hippopotamus, when she takes her young one out from home to drink at a pool, sends him on ahead, while she brings up the rear, carefully looking out for danger. The hunter seeks the well-beaten paths in the reeds or grass or bushes leading to and from the water which the hippopotamuses take. When he has found one he digs a pit in it and covers it over with boughs. The baby hippopotamus and the mother trot along, and suddenly, as the youngster puts his foot down, the earth seems to open under him, and he disappears from sight.

Now, if it were an open enemy which had attacked her little one, the mother would charge him with all her strength, but this disappearance is so mysterious that she turns round and bolts for home. The hunters come up, slip a noose over the head and front feet of the little one, then raise him from his prison, tie all four legs, and bind him up so that he can be carried away.

A TAME RHINOCEROS AND ITS FRIENDS

Much of the same plan is adopted for the snaring of the young rhinoceros, but here the difficulties are less, for the young rhinoceros is a better-tempered fellow than the other, and can soon be taught to follow his captors like a dog. A rhinoceros captured in Africa at once made friends with a tame goat, a vulture, a stork, and a baboon, and all the way down to the coast these friends were not to be separated. Especially was the young animal friendly with the goat, for it was upon the milk of this creature that it was first fed. The rhinoceros was taken to Germany, but its captors had to send the goat with it, and when it was last photographed it had grown to be quite a big rhinoceros, while the goat was the proud mother of two kids, which also lived with the rhinoceros.

Most of the lions which we see in zoos and menageries were captured when young, though many are born in captivity. They are not taken without a struggle, unless they are very young, for when only six weeks or two months old they make a brave fight for liberty. Therefore, the hunters generally throw a net or cloth over them.

If they are very young, they have to be reared by the kind attention of some other animal. For this purpose goats and kind-tempered dogs are used. Naturally, these animals are a little alarmed at first at the rough and fierce manners of their foster-children, but there is a marvelous power of friendship between a mother animal and baby animals, even if the baby animals are of an entirely different order.

The same practice applies to the capture of tigers as to that of lions. When full-grown lions or tigers have to be taken, it is a much more serious business. Many hunters make the old pitfall; then, when the animal has tumbled in, they lasso its feet and head, and throw a net over it. But often the animal injures itself in its fall, and dies.

A GIANT MOUSE-TRAP SET TO CATCH A BEAST OF PREY

The safer way, therefore, is to set a sort of gigantic mouse-trap. The door leading into the cage is held up by a spring. When the lion or tiger enters, and takes the bait, the spring is released and the door shuts down with a bang. Sometimes a lion, with more cunning than its fellows, suspects one of these traps, and, instead of walking into it, lies down and hides outside in waiting for the men who set the trap. One lion which was trapped got one of its paws shut in by the door, and when the hunters came up to secure the animal, it made a tremendous effort, burst open the trap, and, springing out, killed two of its would-be captors.

The same sort of trap serves for the leopard, the hyena, and the wolf, though the American master of craft, the wolverine, has been known to travel forty miles, stealing the bait from trap after trap set to catch it, and never once entering one of them.

THE SWIFT CHEETAH FAMOUS AMONG INDIAN HUNTERS

The cheetah is one of the animals most commonly trapped in India, where

WATCHING FOR THE WILD ELEPHANTS



The capture of wild elephants alive is a very exciting business, and months are occupied in preparing for the hunt. A great enclosure is built, and hundreds of natives, armed with rifles, drums, and firebrands, surround the haunts of the elephants, and, by frightening them with noise and fire, drive them into the enclosure, of which we see a corner in this picture. They are afterwards secured and tamed.



The driving of the wild elephants into the enclosure is watched by Europeans from a platform built high up in a tree. Any number up to a hundred elephants may be caught at one time in this way. When they have been in the enclosure for some time, tame elephants, which have been trained for the purpose, are driven in, and these occupy the attention of the captives while their legs are being tied to tree-trunks by natives.

the native princes keep packs of these animals for hunting. An interesting thing is that cheetahs, to be good hunters, must be caught wild; those which have been born in captivity are worthless for the work. The natives have a peculiar way of catching these animals. Grown-up cheetahs are wanted, and the grown-up cheetah is the fastest runner in the world. Probably the fleetest thing on legs, next to itself, is the swiftest of antelopes. Should a cheetah see an antelope two hundred yards away, it runs with such amazing speed that it can catch the antelope before it has run four hundred yards. Luckily for the antelopes, the cheetah can run only for a short distance.

When wild, the cheetah, after killing an animal, retires to some secluded spot to sleep off the effects of its meal. When it is hungry, it goes to a place where many cheetahs meet, generally in the neighborhood of a tree. The natives tie running nooses to this tree, and the cheetah gets its head fast in one of these and so is easily captured.

CATCHING THE GIANT GIRAFFE

When men set out to catch giraffes or deer, elands, and other animals from which little or no danger to themselves is to be feared, they approach very cautiously and quietly as near as possible to a herd; then suddenly dash out on their horses into the open in pursuit. Away go giraffes, zebras, and gnus, and gazelles, and antelopes in company. There are young ones with them, and it is these that the men capture. They

really do not want the old ones, for they would be likely to die. Many animals do die in this way, from a mixture of fright and sorrow. The young of wild animals, however, are like children; though they may feel their griefs acutely for the time being, they soon forget the bitterness of their sorrow. The young ones are introduced to cows or motherly goats, which, after a few protests, give the little things all the milk they need, and so fortify them for the long march

which they will have to make night by night, when the hot sun is out of sight, down to some seaport.

THE FIERCE GORILLA THAT DIES WHEN IT LOSES ITS FREEDOM

Men have caught species of nearly all the known apes and monkeys. Yes, even young gorillas and chimpanzees and gibbons have been taken. Hunters have never yet managed to take an adult gorilla alive, and probably never will, so fearful is its strength, so unyielding its ferocity. If they did,

it would probably die by starving itself. Even the little ones cannot be kept alive, so homesick are they, and so delicate through the change of climate and of food. No gorilla has had a longer life in captivity than the famous one that lived in the Bronx Zoo for almost a year.

Hunters find it easy to catch monkeys and baboons. There are all sorts of ways of catching monkeys, for they are great thieves, and will go wherever food is to be got. In India the monkey is sacred, because an old tradition tells that a monkey god helped to do a great work for the people of the country.



THE GORILLA IN A TREE

No man has ever caught a grown-up gorilla alive.

A WILD ELEPHANT BEING TIED TO A TREE



Tame elephants are very skilful in assisting hunters to tie captured animals, and they seem to enjoy the business thoroughly. They entice the captives near suitable trees, and all through show almost human intelligence. Here two tame elephants are leading a young wild one to a tree, while a man is about to put a rope round the captive's leg. Tame elephants sometimes use their trunks to protect the hunters.



One after another the legs of a captured elephant are fastened to stout trees. The creature grows furious, but, after wasting his energy in pulling and trumpeting, becomes exhausted, and gives in. Then he is treated to luscious food, and gradually becomes tamer, until at last he can be untied. Here the elephant seen in the upper picture has given up the struggle, and lain down. When a wild elephant will not lift up a leg so that he can be tied, the hunters tickle his foot with a leaf, and he at once raises it and the rope is slipped under it.

Therefore, recognizing that they are secure from injury, they become very bold, and are a real nuisance. Out in the wilds they have great battles, and fight in the natives' gardens, doing grievous damage to the poor people's crops. One wily native decided to punish the ring-leader of a swarm of monkeys which had injured him in this way.

He made a hole in the ground, and in it he placed a nice ripe banana. He concealed round the mouth of the hole the noose of a rope, which he hid in the sand. This rope ran through an iron ring which was attached to the trunk of a tree near by; and the end of the rope the native himself held as he hid and waited. Up came the monkeys, the bold old male leader coming out into the open, while all his wives and children remained for the time being hiding in the bushes. Ambling up he caught sight of the banana lying in the hole and grabbed at it. The native pulled the rope, and the noose closed round the arm of the monkey.

A good pull at the rope drew the monkey up to the tree where the iron ring was fastened. Then the native came out, and, walking round and round the tree, wound the rope round the monkey till he was securely fastened. The man then got a pot of soap and a brush, lathered the monkey, and shaved him. Then he released the monkey, who returned to his companions. They gazed upon him with amazement and disgust, fell on him and beat him, and drove him away. Their band broke up, and the man and his crops were left in peace.

A WILY NATIVE TRAP FOR FIERCE BABOONS

Baboon-trapping is exciting. It is easy to catch the animals, but the danger comes when they have to be handled, for their bite is terrible, and their strength is almost beyond belief. The hunters block up all the drinking-places but one. Near this they construct a trap like a hut, with a spring door. This is left open for some time, and grain is scattered in and about the trap, till the animals look upon it as a sort of refreshment-room. Then one day, when many are inside, a hunter pulls the trigger, the door shuts down, and the baboons are prisoners.

But no man dares go in to secure them. So pronged sticks are thrust through the sides of the trap, and by this means the

baboons are fixed, one by one, without hurt, to the walls of the hut, while their legs are secured. After they are thus tied, they are muzzled, and wrapped from head to foot in canvas, till they look like mummies. Very soon this treatment tames them, and they are placed in cages.

ELEPHANT-CATCHING: ITS EXCITEMENT AND DANGERS

Elephant-catching is exciting and interesting. These great animals are so much used for work in India that it is necessary to make frequent hunts for their capture, because elephants are rarely born in captivity. There are four ways in which these hunts are carried out. There is the hidden pitfall, into which the poor creatures tumble, often injuring themselves badly. Another way is for brave natives to steal up to a wild elephant as the herd is running away, and to cast a noose round its leg. Then the rope is twisted round the trunk of a tree, so securing the runaway. A third plan is to pursue a herd, the hunter riding on an elephant, and casting a noose over any one that he can catch. This, however, is not satisfactory, for by this means only the slowest, and therefore not the best, animals are caught, and there is great risk of injury, not only to the fleeing elephant, but to that which is pursuing, as well as to its rider. The best-known way of capturing elephants is to surround a herd and take them all.

When food is scarce, a large herd of elephants will break up into several small groups, the several parties keeping a few miles apart from each other and coming together again when rains have made food plentiful. The hunters go out three months in advance of the time fixed for the actual attempt at capture.

The party of men numbers two or three hundred. Their work is to find out the groups of elephants, and gradually to drive them all together. The men make, as it were, a ring round that part of the country over which the scattered herds are distributed. All work toward one centre and to this the elephants are gradually driven. Generally the wild elephant will seek safety in flight rather than attack a man.

While the hunters are slowly working the elephants up to a certain point, other men are busy preparing a great enclosure. A space of ground is fenced round with

a giant stockade, each piece of timber being the trunk of a strong tree. There is only one way into this—a narrow, funnel-shaped opening, which is closed once the herd has entered. At last, on the day fixed, the whole herd—males, females, and little ones—is driven toward this entrance. So far the task of the hunters has only been to keep the elephants together day and night.

By day they fire their guns to keep them within certain bounds; at night they light large fires to keep them from breaking out of the ring. Now that the animals are at last in the fatal enclosure, the time has come for the *mahouts*, as the elephant-keepers are called, to show their skill. But no matter how skilful they are, they could do very little were it not for the help given by tame elephants, as will be seen in the following account of a capture.

A herd of wild elephants had been driven into a safe enclosure, and two tame elephants, bearing their riders, entered. One had been doing good service in captivity for over a hundred years. The other elephant, named Siribeddi, was about fifty years of age. She entered the enclosure with a noiseless step, carrying two men on her back, and sauntered along with a simple air toward where the trapped elephants were. Every now and then she stopped to pluck a tuft of grass or a few leaves, as though she were engaged in the most ordinary work. The older elephant jogged innocently along behind. As the two tame elephants drew near, the wild ones advanced to meet them, and their leader put his trunk in a friendly way over the head of Siribeddi.

Siribeddi crept after him, and gave the man with the noose a chance to slip down and put it over the other elephant's foot. He saw the danger, and shook off the rope; then he turned to

make a furious attack upon the man, who would have been killed had not Siribeddi driven back the attacking elephant.

The herd again formed a circle, and the two tame elephants pushed their way into the middle of the group, one on each side of the largest male, so that the three stood abreast. The male made no resistance, but showed his uneasiness by shifting from foot to foot. The man with the noose now crept up, and, waiting until the elephant lifted a hind foot, drew the rope tightly round it. The other end of the rope was fastened to Siribeddi's collar. When the noose had been fixed, Siribeddi instantly drew back, dragging the elephant with her. The old elephant followed.

The wild elephant had to be drawn backwards for fully thirty yards, struggling and plunging all the way. But Siribeddi knew her business. She walked round and round a tree, winding the rope round it, all the time holding it tight. With all her strength she could not draw the elephant close up to the tree, so the old elephant now ap-

proached, and facing him, head to head and shoulder to shoulder, forced him backwards. At every step Siribeddi drew in the slackened rope, and finally brought the wild elephant to the very foot of the tree. Then the man tied the second hind leg to the tree, after which the tame elephants placed themselves on each side of him, so the man could creep down and draw a rope round his fore feet, and he was a prisoner.

The largest and strongest female elephant is generally the leader of the herd, and there is often a strong family resemblance between members of the same herd. In India even the elephants are known as "high-caste" or "low-caste" according to their distinctive marks.



A HERD OF CAPTURED WILD ELEPHANTS

Photograph copyright by Underwood & Underwood

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6319.

A GREAT PIONEER



Daniel Boone is here represented on a hunting expedition in his old age. Up to the end of his long life he made long hunting trips, sometimes with only one companion, and it is said that on one of these trips he traveled across the continent, and that he saw the wonders of the region that is now Yellowstone Park.



SHAKESPEARE

The Book of MEN & WOMEN

MILTON



A Pioneer's Log Cabin in the Backwoods.

TWO AMERICAN PIONEERS

CONTINUED FROM 6177

THE pioneers of an army are the men who, armed with spades and axes, go before the main body to prepare a camp, dig trenches, or bridge rivers. So we can easily see how the word came to be used as a name for men who strike out on a new path, making a way for others to follow. When we speak of "The Pioneers" in the history of North America, we mean particularly those men who left the older settlements and struck out into the forest, across rivers and mountains, plains and deserts, to make new homes in the wilderness. They were brave, hardy men, filled with great courage. Sometimes they left the older settlements to make room for other members of their families. Sometimes on a hunting expedition, they wandered into a more than usually fertile or beautiful spot, of which they made haste to tell their friends. A few of them, like Cooper's "Pathfinder," grew to love the quiet and loneliness of the woods. The sound of the wind in the trees and the song of the river were more to them than the voices of men, and they fled at the approach of civilization. Some of them were men to whom any kind of settled life was hateful. Others set out in search of

gold, like the miners of California, or, nearer our own time, of Alaska and the northern part of British Columbia.

Where they went others followed, and we owe it to the pioneers that the vast prairies of the West, over which the buffalo roamed, have become a granary for millions, and the busy hum of cities is heard where once the howl of the wolf broke the silence.

THE BEST KNOWN OF AMERICAN PIONEERS

Many of the picturesque band of early pioneers are to us nameless. Others had names which will be handed down through history, and perhaps the best known of all, not so much for what he did, as for what he was, is Daniel Boone.

Throughout Daniel Boone's long life, the frontier was his home, and from his early childhood to his old age his days were full of adventure. It is strange to us now to think of the Schuylkill Valley as being on the frontier, but when he was born there, in 1734, not fifty years before the Declaration of Independence, it was just on the edge of civilization. He was born in a log cabin, and until late in his life he did not know what it was to live in a less primitive dwelling.

Copyright, 1916, 1918, by The Grolier Society.

6249

JULIUS CAESAR

HERBERT SPENCER

It is always interesting to know something about the family of a noted man. We like to ask about his people, where they came from and what they were like, and fortunately in the case of Daniel Boone we can answer all these questions. Some years before the time that our story begins, a Devonshire weaver came to settle in the Quaker colony of Pennsylvania, bringing with him his wife and a large family of boys and girls, whose influence for good, in the country has been great and far-reaching. Squire Boone, one of these boys, married Sarah Morgan, a Welsh Quakeress, and Daniel Boone was one of their sons. Both his father and mother were brave and good, and taught their children the self-dependence, self-control, large patience and loyalty for which Daniel was noted.

LIFE ON THE FRONTIER

There were few schools in the country in those days, and none within his reach, and it was not until he was fourteen that he got a chance to learn to read and write. Then his brother's marriage gave the boy a sister-in-law who gladly taught him all she knew,—reading, writing, and a little arithmetic. But though he was able to gain little knowledge from books, he learned many things from nature. He knew well the trees and plants in the forest, and was familiar with the haunts and habits of the wild things that made the woods their home.

About five or six miles away from his clearing, Daniel's father owned some good pasture land, to which the cows were sent to graze each summer. There the boy's mother took him every year from the time that he was ten years old, and there they stayed until the cold weather forced them to go home again. His task was not an easy one. He had to keep the cattle from straying away into the deep forest through the day, and in the evening drive them back to the log enclosure round the cabin, where he helped his mother to fasten them up for the night, safe from wild beasts and thieving Indians.

THE INDIANS IN PENNSYLVANIA

For themselves they had no fear of the Indians, who were always friendly to the Pennsylvanians. From his earliest infancy Daniel was familiar with the silent Red Men, who came perhaps to trade their

furs for the cloth and blankets that his father wove, or stood to watch the sparks that flew from the anvil in his blacksmith's shop. Or perhaps two or three of them would come on a cold winter's night to ask for shelter from the storm, and wrapping themselves in their deer-skins, would lie down to sleep on the cabin floor, with their feet to the log burning on the low hearth. He soon learned to imitate them, as they glided through the forest, and it was in these early days that he gained the knowledge of their ways, which helped him out of many a difficulty in the Indian warfare in which all the settlers were forced to take a part.

In spite of hard work, he had plenty of time for play, and it was during his summer days in the woods that he laid the foundation for his fame as a hunter. At first, his only weapon was a sapling torn up by the roots and trimmed down until it was just such a weapon as the staff which David used to kill the lion and the bear. His father was very proud of his skill in bringing down game by flinging this light club, and when he was twelve years old gave him a rifle of his own. With this he soon became an unerring marksman, and henceforth kept the family larder well supplied with food, for the forests around his home swarmed with game.

THE BOONE FAMILY MOVES TO NORTH CAROLINA

When he was about sixteen, the family left Pennsylvania, and traveled down through the Shenandoah Valley into North Carolina. It was a long journey for a large family to take with their horses, cattle, implements and household goods, but they traveled slowly, and Daniel had plenty of time to go on long hunts and explore the country through which they passed. They took two years on the way, but at length they reached their destination, and settled down at Blue Lick in the Yadkin Valley.

These "Licks," of which we read so much, were very interesting places. In many parts of our country, and especially in Kentucky, there are a number of salt springs, and from time immemorial these springs were haunted by wild animals, who came to lick the salt left by the water as it flowed away. They kept the ground around the spring licked bare, and so the place was called a "lick."

EARLY DAYS IN KENTUCKY



This rather crude picture is taken from an old drawing, representing Daniel Boone and his friends rescuing his daughter and two companions from a party of Indians who had captured them. The three girls were on the Kentucky River, near the Fort at Boonesborough, when their canoe was carried to the other side of the current, and the Indians, who were hiding in the bushes, caught them and carried them off.



This picture shows the ruins of Daniel Boone's cabin at Femme Osage, in what is now the state of Missouri. When Boone left the western part of Virginia, in 1799, to find a place where he would have "elbow room," as he called it, he crossed over into Louisiana, which had been transferred by France to Spain, at the end of the French and Indian War. It became part of the United States by the Louisiana Purchase.

**YOUNG BOONE GOES TO FIGHT
AGAINST THE INDIANS**

For the next three years Daniel lived at home, helping his father and brothers in the blacksmith shop in the winter, and in the summer going off on long hunting trips. But when he was twenty-one, war broke out with the French and Indians, and his hunting ended until it was over. The war, which is called the French and Indian, or the Seven Years' War, had been brewing for some time. A struggle was going on between the French and British for possession of the country west of the mountains. The warlike northern tribes of Indians were friendly to the French, and encouraged by them began to make raids on the Indians who were friendly to the British. Soon they became bolder, and began to attack the settlements which had been made in the valleys between the mountain chains. Then the French built forts in territory which was claimed by Virginia, and under their leadership the hostile Indians became very daring.

In 1756 General Braddock with a small army was sent from England to drive back the intruding Frenchmen, and teach their Indian allies a lesson. The expedition ended badly. General Braddock knew nothing about Indian warfare, but would not listen to the advice of the frontiersmen who were with him, because he thought they knew nothing about the profession of arms. In consequence, he fell into an ambush, and although he and his men fought bravely, they were defeated, and he himself was killed. Daniel Boone was with the army, and was in the thick of the fight.

**BOONE BEGINS TO EXPLORE
THE WILDERNESS**

He was married shortly after this to Rebecca Bryan, the daughter of one of their nearest neighbors, and settled down to a life of hunting, trapping, blacksmithing and farming. But though he lived for many years in the little log house that he built, his days were not peaceful. Once the Indian wars had begun, they did not cease until after Canada was taken from the French in 1763, and at one time there was so much danger that Daniel thought it best to take his wife and little ones out to Virginia for a while.

But he soon came back, and took his full share in the fighting. We know that

he was present at some of the battles, and once he went away down into Tennessee,—it is thought on a scouting expedition. Up to a few years ago, a tree stood on the banks of Boone Creek, in Tennessee, on which was cut an inscription reading:

D. Boon
cilled a BAR
on this tree
year
1760.

After peace came he devoted more and more of his time to hunting, and in fact made it his principal occupation. Very soon he began to think of changing his abode, for there were now a great many families living in the valley, and it is said that he liked his nearest neighbors to be so far away that he could not see their chimney smoke as it curled in the breeze.

In 1765, he set out on horseback, with seven other men, to find his way to Florida, which was then a new colony. They had a terrible journey down through the swamps, and once nearly died of hunger, for the hunting was very poor, and food hard to get. However, he reached Pensacola, and might have gone to live there, if his wife, when he told her of the trip, had not decided against it. She knew that he would be unhappy unless he had plenty of his beloved hunting.

**THE "DARK AND BLOODY GROUND"
CALLED KENTUCKY**

Then he turned his thoughts westward to the land beyond the mountains,—Kentucky, the "dark and bloody ground" of the Indians, of which he had heard many wonderful tales.

He made an attempt to find it in 1767, and, with one companion, actually spent the winter there without knowing that he had reached it, but it was not until 1769 that he set out on the expedition that made him one of the founders of the state. It was his report, based on observations made on this second trip, which induced Colonel Henderson to organize the famous Transylvania Company.

This time, he and his companions penetrated into the country. They climbed up over the Blue Ridge Mountains, the Stone and Iron Mountains, through Moccasin Gap of Clinch Mountain, through Powell's Valley, up a hunter's trail through Cumberland Gap until they

struck the "Warrior's Path," beaten by the feet of generations of Indian war parties, and so down into the forests of Kentucky.

ALONE IN THE WOODS

Daniel did not leave Kentucky, the land of his dreams, for two years, and twice was left alone for months, without even a dog as companion. But during these lonely months he was not idle. He wandered all over the country, exploring it in every direction, noting its beauties, its well-watered plains and valleys, and storing up in his active mind knowledge that was of great value to the settlers who followed him into this fertile region. His brother Squire, who had been his companion during the year, came back in December, and they spent another winter in the woods. But this time they fell in with another party of hunters who met them in a curious way. One evening when these men were making camp, they heard what, in that place, was a most extraordinary noise. Motioning his companions to be silent, the leader crept cautiously forward and presently came on Daniel Boone, lying flat on his back and happily singing at the top of his voice as he waited for his brother.

Boone was delighted with the Kentucky country, and in 1773 persuaded a number of families to join in attempting to make a settlement there. But one night, when they were on the way, his eldest son and some companions were surprised and killed by Indians, and overcome with sorrow and fright, the little party decided not to go on. Boone and his family stayed for a time in Western Virginia, and the others went back to their old homes.

BOONE IN "LORD DUNMORE'S WAR"

A new war now broke out with the Indians, who had been greatly angered by the treatment they had received from the white men. Boone did good service in this war, which is known in history as "Lord Dunmore's War," and received great praise for his work. During this war he was sent to warn some scattered parties of their danger, and traveled eight hundred miles in sixty days through woods which were alive with Indians.

The Indians were soon subdued, and when peace came the settlement of Kentucky was seriously begun. The new ef-

fort was made, on a much larger scale than before, by the Transylvania Company, with Colonel Richard Henderson at its head, and Daniel Boone for one of the leaders. Early in 1775 the first party of settlers reached Big Lick on the Kentucky, by the path which has since been marked out by the Daughters of the Revolution. They at once began to build a fort, and Boone turned surveyor, laid out the site of a town, to be called Boonesborough, and planned the fort. Outside this fort there was a great elm tree, and under its shade the first assembly ever held in Kentucky met to make laws to govern the little community.

THE GROWTH OF KENTUCKY HINDERED BY WAR

In spite of various drawbacks, the little colony grew steadily. Boone and a number of the other settlers brought their wives and families, and prosperity seemed in sight. But the War of the Revolution broke out and the Indians who were allied to the British commenced to raid the weak settlements. The first warning that the Boonesborough settlers had of their peril was the kidnaping of Boone's daughter Jemima and her two friends, Betsey and Fanny Calloway. The three girls were paddling on the Kentucky one Sunday afternoon when their canoe was carried by the current to the opposite bank, and they were captured by five Indians who had been watching the fort from the bushes. Colonel Calloway, the father of Betsey and Fanny, followed in hot pursuit with a party of mounted men. Boone, leading a party on foot, followed the trail and, guided by the scraps of clothing and bruised twigs which the brave girls contrived to leave in the path, caught up with them and rescued them.

BOONE TAKEN CAPTIVE BY INDIANS

The war times were gloomy days for Kentucky. Provisions were scarce, and game was hard to get, for there was always danger of surprise from the Indians. Boone's fort was often attacked, and once he was wounded and barely escaped with his life. Another time, when he had gone into camp at Blue Lick to make salt, he was captured by a war party of Indians who were on their way to attack Boonesborough. He knew that the fort was not ready for defence, and in desperation promised the Indians that if they would put off the attack until spring,

he would persuade his companions to surrender to them. The Indians made the promise, thinking that he would lead them in the spring, when they could comfortably and safely carry off the whole community. The other members of his party listened to his persuasions, and these brave men, to save their families and friends, voluntarily went into what they knew would be a hard and bitter captivity. All through the winter they were dragged about the country from place to place, going even as far as Detroit.

In the spring, when the Indians were gathering for the attack on the settlements, Boone managed to escape and, without food, traveled steadily on towards the fort. He reached it in four days, walking forty miles a day, having eaten only one meal during the whole journey.

THE FAMOUS SIEGE OF BOONESBOROUGH

The fort was quite unprepared for an attack, but he set the people vigorously to work, and soon had everything in readiness. However, the Indians did not reach the fort until September, when they appeared in large force, and the siege of Boonesborough, which lasted for ten days, is famous in the annals of Kentucky. At times the settlers almost despaired; but at last, to their joy, the noise of shouting and fighting suddenly quieted down, and the Indians silently disappeared in the forest.

For years the settlers in Kentucky endured hardships and suffered many things from the Indians, who continued to harass the settlements even after the War of Independence came to an end, and they were no longer supported by the British. In spite of sorrow and hardships, however, the country continued to fill up, and Boone was in great demand as a surveyor. His knowledge of the Indians and his calm bravery and patience made him a tower of strength. He was made lieutenant of his county, town trustee, and was sent as representative to the legislature at Richmond.

BOONE LOSES HIS LAND THROUGH CARELESSNESS

He does not appear to have been a good business man, and in spite of the fact that he was a surveyor and must have known the regulations, he failed to file his own land claims. As a consequence, new set-

tlers registered claims against the property which he had marked for his own, and then brought suit against him to obtain possession of them. As he had failed to comply with the law, the courts could



After Daniel Boone moved over into that part of Louisiana which is now the state of Missouri, the Spanish governor made him syndic, or magistrate. While he held office, he held his court under this tree, which is now called the "Judgment Tree."

do nothing for him, and he found himself without an acre of ground in his beloved Kentucky. Sadly disappointed, he left it and went back to Western Virginia, where he lived at the little village of Point Pleasant in the Kanawha Valley for a number of years. He was held in great esteem by the people of Virginia, who again sent him to the Assembly at Richmond, though he cannot be said to have been a brilliant success as a legislator.

After the final defeat of the Indians by General Anthony Wayne, more people began to arrive in Kanawha Valley, and again Boone felt that he must move so that he might have "elbow" room as he expressed it. Some members of his family had gone down in 1799 to Missouri—then under Spanish rule—and there he followed them in the following spring with his wife and family and all his possessions. They went by water, and we can imagine the picturesque little procession as it followed the shores of Kentucky down the broad Ohio.

He was very happy for a few years in Missouri. He received a large tract of

land from the government, had plenty of room, good hunting, and was made magistrate of his district, an office in which he was very popular.

BOONE AGAIN HAS TROUBLE ABOUT LAND TITLES

But after what is known as the Louisiana Purchase, Missouri came under the government of the United States, and again we have a repetition of the old

his life was tenderly cared for by his sons, to whom he had sold his land, so that he might pay some debts which he owed in Kentucky. He lived until 1820, always happy and active, going off sometimes on a hunting trip, sometimes working a little on the farm.

At the time of his death, there was in session, in St. Louis, a convention to draft a constitution for the state of Missouri,



A PIONEER HOME

This is the kind of home which the pioneers built on the edge of the wilderness. The men have felled trees, in clearing the ground for cultivation, and are dragging them into a heap to burn them. During his adventurous life, Boone must have assisted many times at such a scene as this.

story. Where the pioneers had gone, others followed, the land was broken up for cultivation, the Indians moved away, and the wild animals were killed off, or fled before civilization.

Under the new laws, Boone lost his office, and for some time had a good deal of trouble about his lands, because he had again neglected to see that his title was registered. However, this difficulty was settled happily by the government making a special grant to him of a thousand acres. He did not move again, for he was now an old man, but contented himself with making long hunting trips, and once, it is said, went as far as the region of Yellowstone Park.

In 1813, he was greatly saddened by the loss of his wife, and after her death left the little house in which they had lived for years, and for the remainder of

which had applied for admission to the Union. Upon hearing the news of his death, the delegates to the convention adjourned for the day as a token of the respect in which he was held, and each member wore a band of crape on his left arm as a sign of mourning.

KENTUCKY ERECTS A MONUMENT TO BOONE

Some years after his death, the people of Kentucky felt that some honor should be shown to Boone, and a monument was built to his memory at Frankfort, the capital city. He was not the first man to explore the region, nor even the first to settle in it, but they realized that he was the best type of pioneer, and that in honoring him they honored what was greatest in the men who had taken their lives in their hands and gone out into the wilderness to build a nation.

JAMES ROBERTSON OF TENNESSEE

WHILE Daniel Boone was helping to build the state of Kentucky, the same work was being done in Tennessee by James Robertson. Robertson, who was a few years younger than Boone, was born in Virginia. We know little of his early years, except that while he was only a child, his family moved to North Carolina. Of course, he learned to hunt and shoot, and knew all the trees and plants, and the birds and animals of the woods, how they lived, and where they made their homes. Every boy of pioneer days learned these things, or was counted of not much use to his community. But he never went to school, for it is probable that he was out of reach of one, and his father was poor. When he was about twenty-six, Robertson married, and his young wife took time, from all the other tasks that fell to the lot of a pioneer's wife, to teach him how to read and write.

When he had been married about two years, Robertson decided to go in search of a place where he could make a new settlement. With nothing but his horse and his rifle for company, he crossed the mountains and found himself in the lovely Watauga Valley, where there were already a few settlers as adventurous as himself. He stayed long enough to prove the fertility of the land by growing a field of corn, and then recrossed the mountains to bring his family back to build the new home that he planned.

On the long journey back through the mountains he lost his way and his horse, and if he had not been rescued by hunters, he would have lost his life; but he reached home safely, and so full of enthusiasm that sixteen other families determined to join him when he set out in the spring.

A LONG JOURNEY TO A NEW HOME

Many of us know the discomforts of moving even from one comfortable house to another, though with the aid of skilled packers, who take every care of our treasured belongings. But can you imagine the moving of those seventeen families who set out to make the Watauga settlement? Early in the spring, everything that could be carried on the backs of horses was packed, the things that could not be taken were sold or given to neighbors, the door of the old home was closed, and each family set out for the meeting

place. There the sadness felt at leaving the old home was forgotten in the feeling of adventure. With the leader at the head of the column, the women and children on horseback, the men trudging at the horses' heads and keeping vigilant watch, and the boys ranging the forest on either side, or driving the cattle that they brought with them, the little party went forward with high hopes. At night they camped, and you can imagine the delicious feeling of safe fear with which a little boy went to sleep under the starlight in his father's strong arms, or a little girl nestled close beside her mother, near the fire, sure that any prowling Indians or bears or wolves would fall before the unerring aim of the men on watch.

They arrived safely at the Watauga and the men soon built the log cabins that were to be their homes, and gradually made the simple furniture that had to fill their needs in the early years of the settlement. Trees were cut down to clear the fields, and the land was tilled. The next year John Sevier, also a native of Virginia, joined the settlement, and he and Robertson became the leaders of the little community.

THE LITTLE SETTLEMENT FORMS A GOVERNMENT

The Watauga Valley, in which the new settlement was made, was far from the older settlements and the towns where the courts of law were held. So the men met in convention and decided to form a government of their own. They drew up a written constitution known as the "Articles of the Watauga Association" and elected a little assembly of thirteen representatives to govern them. From among the representatives five were chosen, and these men formed a court to try all cases of wrong-doing.

That same year Robertson and another man made a treaty with the Cherokee Indians who lived near by. To celebrate the treaty, sports were held, to which the Indians were invited, and a feast was made. But some bad men who were prowling around in the woods killed an Indian, and the whole party left the settlement vowing vengeance upon it. Not a moment was to be lost. Leaving Sevier and the other men to build a strong fort as a place of refuge Robertson set out alone to make peace with the Indians.

Although he knew that they might torture him to death, he followed them through the forest, and when he came up with them apologized for the action of the wrong-doer and won them over completely by his fearlessness and courtesy.

ANOTHER MOVE THROUGH THE LONELY WILDERNESS

Robertson prospered in Watauga, but about eight years after he settled there, he determined to go further afield. This time he made up his mind that before the moving began there should be some houses for the people to move into. So, in the spring, he and eight other men climbed the Cumberland Mountains and went down the other side into the land that lies between the Cumberland and the Tennessee. They traveled as far as French Lick, which they decided was a good place for a settlement, and there they planted a large field of corn and built log cabins. When the work was done, three men stayed to guard the crop and the houses, and the others went back to Watauga to show the way to the men and women who were to make the new settlement.

Most of the younger men of Robertson's party followed him through the mountains to the Cumberland Valley. It was a toilsome road, however. It was thought that the river would be an easier way for the women and children to take, and with a few men, they went round by boat. Look at your map, and you can easily follow the adventurous voyage taken in the winter of 1780 by so many boys and girls, some of them perhaps the ancestors of some of our readers. The party, we are told, left Cloud Creek, on February 27, 1780, under command of John Donelson, a friend of Robertson. They floated down the Tennessee until they reached the Ohio, rowed and paddled up the Ohio to the Cumberland, and up the Cumberland to Big Salt Lick, where Robertson met them. Two months had been spent on the way and much of the time they had been in peril from Indians, and toward the end, they were sometimes hungry.

No sooner were the people settled down in fixed habitations than Robertson and Colonel Richard Henderson, who had been associated with Boone, helped to organize a government. Representatives were chosen by each of the little villages in the settlement, and the representatives

met in Nashborough, the central fort, which was built where Nashville now stands. Robertson was made chairman of the court, and colonel of the militia, and seems to have been looked upon as the natural leader of the whole community. He was one of those men who seem born to lead others, not because of birth or education, but because of bravery, good judgment, and high character.

HARD DAYS OF INDIAN WARFARE ON THE FRONTIER

Before long the Indians attacked the new settlement and the settlers were kept constantly on the alert. Some families deserted their clearings and went back to their old homes. Others wanted to go but Robertson persuaded them that to face the dangers was the braver part, and heartened by his strength, they stayed and were able to fight off their attackers. As winter came on the powder and bullets began to run short, and the dauntless Robertson went alone through the woods to Kentucky, where he got a supply, and brought it back just in time to beat off two attacks made by the Indians.

Robertson suffered much hardship during the years of Indian warfare which came after the Revolution. One of his sons was killed, and he, himself, was wounded and almost captured. But the great-hearted man was a tower of strength to the people of the Cumberland region. We find him promising that a road should be built and seeing that it should be done, organizing armed forces and leading an expedition against the Indians, and persuading new settlers to come into the district, for he knew that the only way to quiet the Indians was to overawe them by filling the country with white people. Many strong men and women did come in. By degrees the country filled up with comfortable farms, and except on the border, the warfare died out.

All this time the country which is now Tennessee had been part of North Carolina. In 1791, however, North Carolina ceded it to the nation, and it was made the Territory of Tennessee. Robertson was put in command of the militia in the western part of the territory, and a few years after the State of Tennessee was admitted to the Union he was made a state senator. He died in 1814 at the age of sixty-eight, and his memory is honored to the present day.

THE NEXT STORY OF MEN AND WOMEN IS ON PAGE 6349.

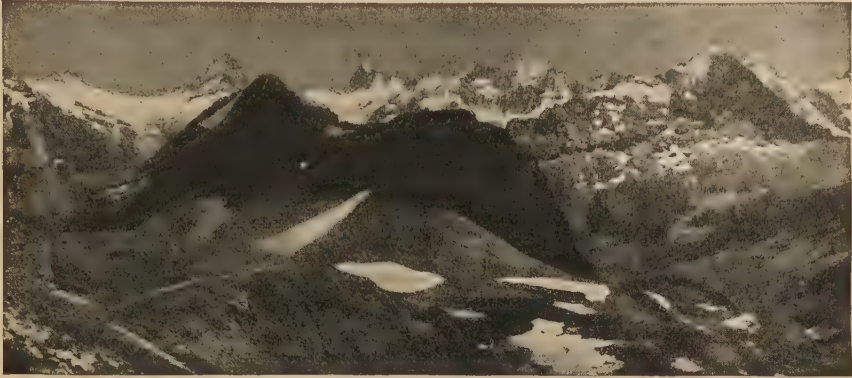
THE MIGHTY HEIGHTS ABOVE THE TRAIN



AN IMAGINARY VIEW OF THE TRAIN RUNNING THROUGH TUNNEL UNDER THE ALPS

More than a mile below the tops of the mighty mountains rushes the brilliantly lighted train, with its load of perhaps five hundred passengers. The artist here shows us an imaginary section under the Alps, with children above, all unconscious of the fact that, could they but see through the solid rock, the train would appear below, like a fiery serpent boring its way through the black mass beneath them.

The Book of FAMILIAR THINGS



The greatest mass of mountains in Europe, through parts of which the Simplon Tunnel runs.

BORING THROUGH THE ALPS THE MOST WONDERFUL WAY EVER MADE

THE story of the boring of the famous tunnels through the Alps is like a fairy tale. There are three of these tunnels—the St. Gothard, the Mont Cenis, and the Simplon—and through them, every day, hundreds of travelers pass out of Switzerland into Italy, beneath the Alps, in the very heart of the greatest mountains in Europe, with millions of tons of earth stretching for more than a mile between them and the sky.

Let us take one of these tunnels only—the Simplon. The work occupied 10,000 men nearly eight years, and cost over fifteen million dollars. When Hannibal crossed the Alps with his army, it took him fifteen days, and cost an enormous number of lives. Napoleon took five days to cross when he set out to conquer Italy. He did not forget the difficulties of the crossing, and when he became emperor he built the Simplon Road running along the Simplon Pass, over a shoulder of the mountain, and rising to a height of 6,600 feet. It is 42 miles long; it is carried over 611 bridges, through many galleries and short tunnels cut in the rock, or built of solid masonry to protect the traveler from the swift rush of avalanches in winter. Until

CONTINUED FROM 6214

the opening of the Simplon Tunnel, that was the only way over the Alps at this point.

The Alps are pierced by two other famous tunnels—the Mont Cenis and the St. Gothard—but they are far away from the Simplon.

There are two features in which the Simplon Tunnel differs from all others. Being $12\frac{1}{4}$ miles in length, it is longer than any other railway tunnel in the world. A more remarkable point is the immense distance beneath the surface at which it runs. When we reach the highest point to which the tunnel climbs in the heart of the mountain, we have still more than a mile of solid rock above us. It could have been made much nearer the top of the mountain, but that would have meant a very high climb for the trains before reaching the tunnel. On the north, or Swiss, side the entrance is 2,249 feet above sea-level, while on the Italian side it is 2,079 feet. The tunnel slowly rises till it reaches a height of 2,310 feet. Above that lies a mass of mountain more than a mile high. At one point it is 7,005 feet below the surface. The tunnel slopes slightly towards each end, so that any water which enters may run down the slopes and escape. The tunnel is

double; that is, there are two parallel tunnels 56 feet apart, each carrying one line of railway. This plan greatly helped ventilation, and ensured the health of the men.

The engineers expected to find great heat—for the deeper we go in the earth the higher the temperature rises. They expected to find a heat of about 100 degrees, but when they came to the worst part they met a heat of 132 degrees, while hot water flowed in. There were rivers and lakes hidden in the mountains of which they had previously known nothing. There were soft parts, too, in the mountains, which they had not expected to find.

The two ends of the tunnel—Brigue on the Swiss side, and Iselle on the Italian—became cities of industry. The Rhone at the Swiss end and the Diveria at the Italian were harnessed and made to supply power for driving the many kinds of machinery which were used. A new colony sprang into existence at each end of the tunnel, in which were comfortable homes for the workmen and their families, cafés, hospitals, places of amusement.

Everywhere these little towns were lighted by electricity, made by the running of the harnessed rivers. The comfort of the workmen was looked after. They had special clothes to work in, warm and cold shower-baths, and cooling chambers were furnished, to prevent their feeling the cold on coming out from the hot depths of the mountain into the chill atmosphere of the Alps. Machinery forced in enormous quantities of cold, pure air, and drew out the foul air. Few horses were allowed in the tunnel, because they made the air impure; and special watering machinery instantly converted the dust into mud, so that the men should not breathe it. The conditions were excellent, and the men worked with extraordinary goodwill. When the St. Gothard tunnel was built the death-rate among the working force was 800 in eight years. During the seven years' work on the Simplon, only 60 deaths occurred.

Work was begun at both ends of the tunnel at once—with 6,000 men on the Italian side, where the harder work was expected, and 4,000 men on the Swiss side. Drills driven by hydraulic power were used to bore holes in the rock, and in the holes thus made charges of dynamite

were placed and fired. Water under heavy pressure smashed up the rock which the dynamite dislodged, and long trains carried away the rubbish and brought in building material, so that solid masonry could be built to form walls, and give extra support. Day and night men were at work, working in shifts of eight hours each. All the machinery for the work had to be specially made, and with this the men bored away 18 feet a day. The men on the Italian side worked toward the Swiss side, and those on the Swiss side toward the Italian.

For a time all went well. Soon, however, those on the Italian side met with unlooked-for difficulties. They broke into soft and treacherous ground, where they had expected to meet solid rock. To make this secure, they erected enormous timbers, but these were crushed. Next, heavy steel girders were tried, but so great was the pressure above and all round that these became twisted like wires. Not until quick-drying concrete was built round them could the girders be made to hold up.

Then the workmen came upon an underground river of intensely cold water. It rushed into the galleries at the rate of 10,564 gallons a minute. That gives nearly 100,000 tons of water in the course of the day and night, enough to supply all the wants of a large city. The coldness of the water reduced the temperature to 55 degrees, the lowest point recorded.

The men worked in waterproofs and rubber boots and leggings, but they were in a shower-bath the whole time, and up to their knees in water, and often in danger of drowning. Drainage systems had to be constructed to carry away this river, and, after a delay of six months, the danger-spot was safely passed.

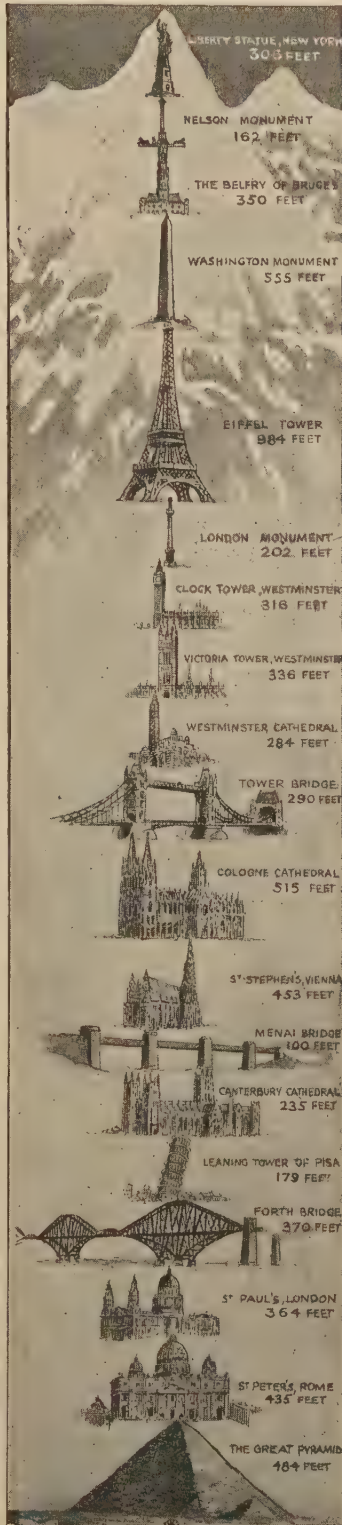
Very soon afterwards, however, the rocks into which they were boring began to get hotter, and streams of hot water gushed out. Having passed a river of cold water, they had now come upon another, which filtered down through the scorching rocks. It flowed into the galleries at the rate of nearly 100,000 gallons an hour—a river of scalding water. Nobody on the spot dreamed of giving up the work, though everybody outside thought that the task must be abandoned. The men on the Swiss side

also had come upon baking rocks and hot water. The same idea was adopted for both sides of the tunnel. On the Swiss side powerful machinery pumped in cold water from beyond the end of the tunnel upon the burning rocks and upon the cracks from which the scalding water issued, and so cooled both rock and water. Cold water was also sprayed in the air.

The plan on the Swiss side worked well, until a great storm at that end of the tunnel caused a landslide, which cut off the water supply. The hot water was still pouring in, so the engineers had to put up enormously strong iron doors, right across the tunnel. This, to a great extent, shut out the flow of hot water, and enabled the men to go on building up the walls in the rest of the tunnel. And there they had to leave their boring, and wait for the men on the Italian side to work their way through.

The brave fellows on the Italian side worked doggedly on. They now turned one river against another. The cold river through which they had fought their way was made to serve the pumps, and to help to cool the scorching rocks and water where their present work lay.

Little by little they worked their way onwards to the spot where they expected to break through. They knew exactly the spot at which they *should* break through and make the tunnel complete. They had been for years working



These 19 high buildings could stand like this between the mountain-top and the trains.

in what they hoped was a straight line. Had they gone straight, or had they gone astray, and might they have to go on boring, and find that they had missed the line that they should have followed?

At last the men on the Swiss side heard the sound of the drills, and knew that the others were approaching them. Twenty feet, nineteen feet, then only sixteen feet remained, and so the last barrier was gradually bitten away by the drills. Then came the last charge of dynamite which was to open the way. It was put in and fired, and a hole in the rock eight feet wide opened. The tunnel was complete! After twelve miles of boring, starting from different countries, the workmen met in the heart of the Alps.

In May, 1906, the King of Italy and the President of Switzerland met in the tunnel, and a month later, nearly eight years from the beginning of the work, trains were running through the Simplon, the longest and deepest of all the tunnels in the world. The trains are drawn through by electric locomotives.

The route became so popular that a new or second Simplon tunnel was necessary. By 1915 the length of completed tunnel at the north and south ends was half done. The work was then seriously interfered with by the drafting of workmen for the Italian army, as so many great undertakings have been stopped by the greatest war in history.

WHERE THE UNSEEN TRAINS RUSH PAST



For thousands of years the famous Simplon Pass, shown in this picture, was the principal route across the Alps, but since 1906, when the Simplon Tunnel that had been bored through the solid mass of the mountains was opened, the pass has been very little used. The splendid road was built by Napoleon. Now, instead of plodding or driving across this road, travelers dash through the mountains unseen by the mountaineers.

THE CRASH, CRASH OF AN AVALANCHE



This picture gives some idea of the scene of terror when an avalanche crashes down the mountain-side. A very small cause will set the mass of overloaded snow in motion. The Simplon Tunnel was built not only in order to shorten the route but also to avoid the possibility of a railway being blocked by an avalanche.

BLOWING UP A MOUNTAIN FROM INSIDE



The great tunnel was made by blowing a passage through the mountains with explosives. After drills had bored holes in the face of the rock, cartridges were inserted and a man set light to them, as shown.



In firing cartridges, a time-fuse was used—a match that would burn for a time before exploding a cartridge—in order that the workmen could get to a place of safety. Here we see the tunnel after an explosion,

HIDDEN RIVERS OF HOT AND COLD WATER



After blowing away the rock, the men were often in danger of being drowned by intruding water from springs that had been let loose. Sometimes the water was very hot, like that shown in this picture.



Many times the springs rushed in like a torrent, and here we see a cold spring that was tapped, pouring 15,000 gallons of water a minute into the workings. This caused a delay of six months in the work.

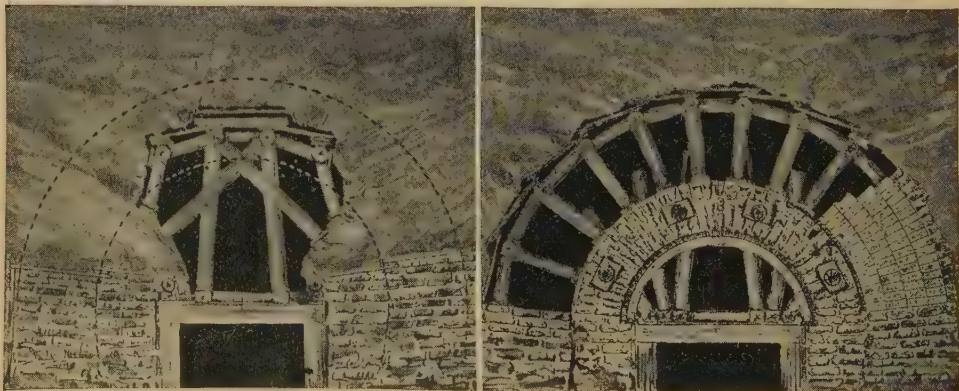
THE LITTLE PIPES THAT PIERCED THE ALPS



It is really to these wonderful machines that we owe the tunnel. By means of a stream of water driven at tremendous pressure, a little pipe with a jagged end is turned round and round, eating away the rock.

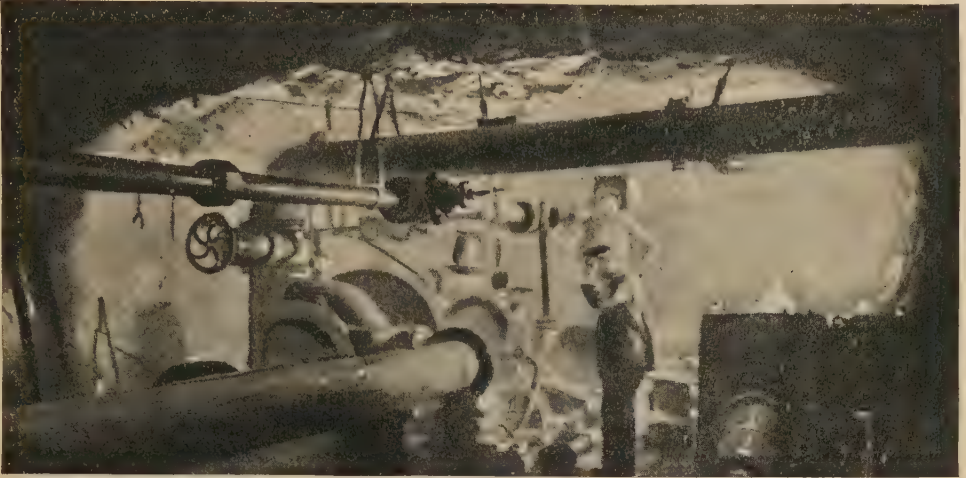


For a great part of its length, two passages were excavated, as shown here, and then the dividing wall was removed. This plan made easier the ventilation of the tunnel and the removal of inrushing water.

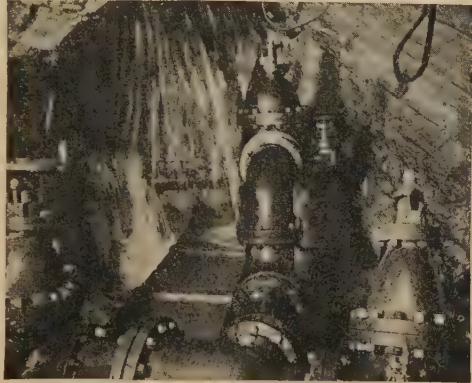


As the passage was made through the mountain, the rocky roof was held up by huge timbers, as shown on the left. Then steel frames with more timber were erected, as on right, and stone walls were built in,

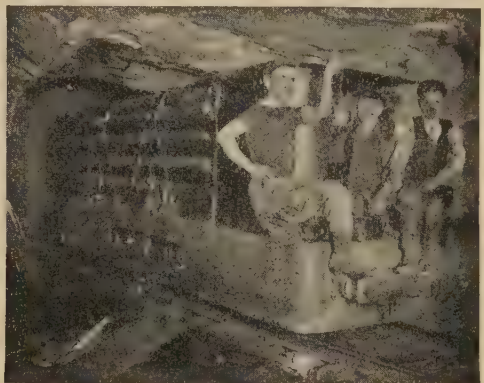
WATER PUMPED OUT AND AIR PUMPED IN



Tunneling was made possible by the work of huge pumps like the one shown here. Vast volumes of water that poured in had to be pumped out, and a constant supply of fresh air had to be pumped in.



Here water that has burst into the tunnel is being driven into the mouth by a great pump. Flooding was one of the greatest troubles during the work.



Not only was air driven in for breathing purposes, but the locomotives used by the workmen in making the tunnel were driven by compressed air.

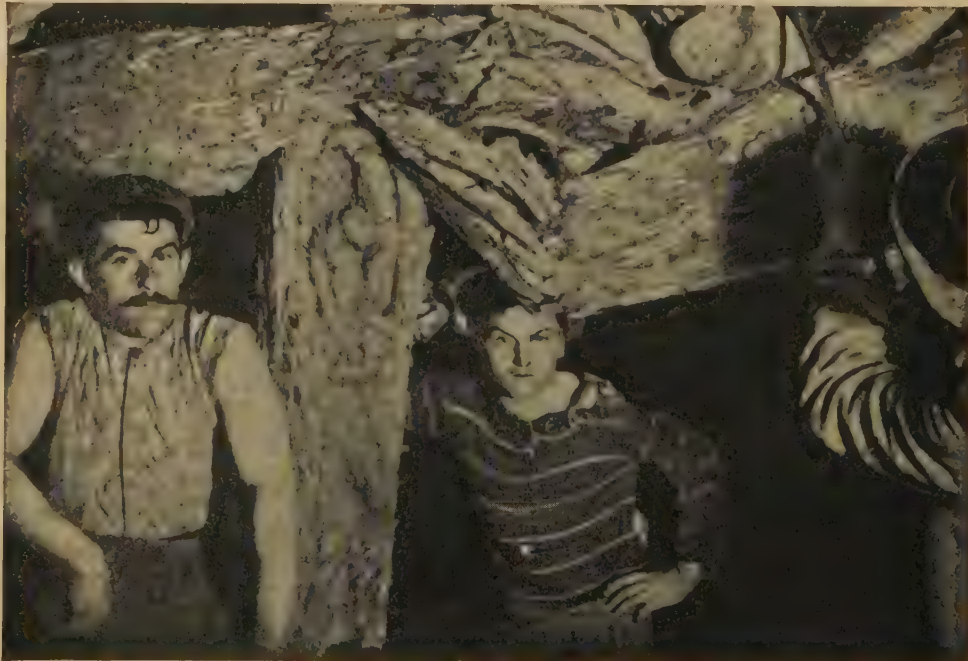


In the heart of the mountains, especially where hot springs were tapped, the heat was so intense that only by means of spraying cold water upon the walls to cool them, was it possible for the men to work.

A HORSE IN THE HEART OF A MOUNTAIN



This picture shows a horse inside the Alps. Our ancestors would have laughed at such an idea. Owing to the difficulties of photographing in the tunnel, the front of the horse is larger than it should be.

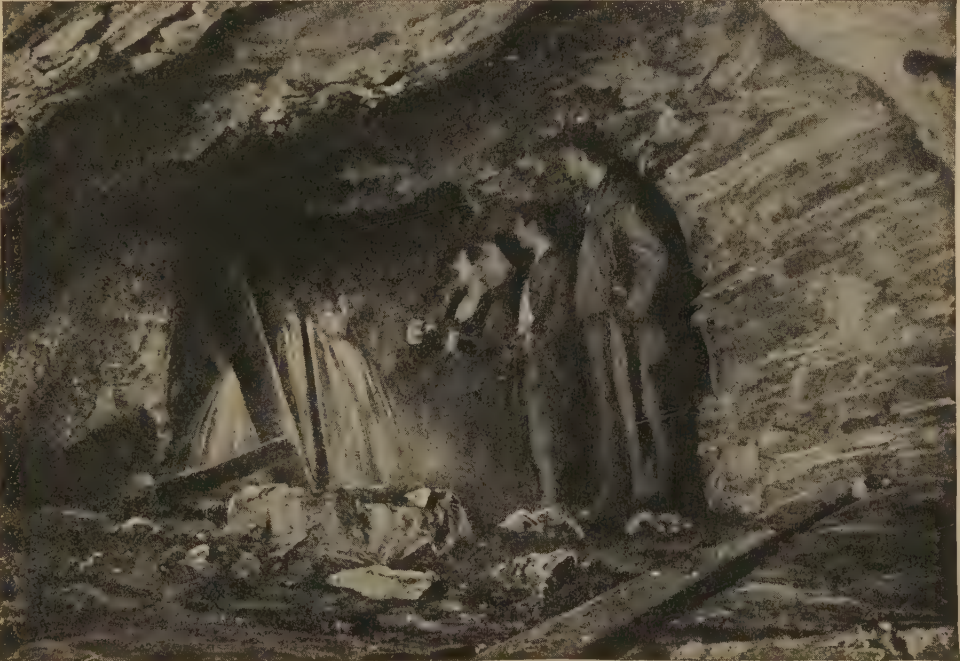


While the tunnel was being bored, the roof was supported by huge wooden beams; in some parts the pressure of water and loose rock was so great as to break massive beams, and even bend steel girders.

A THRILLING MEETING INSIDE THE ALPS



By means of a theodolite, which is the surveyor's chief help, the workmen were able to start boring on both sides of the Alps, and they met in the middle. The last wall of rock is about to be pierced.



This illustration shows one of the most thrilling moments in the making of the great tunnel. The workmen on the Italian side have just pierced the last rocky barrier that separates them from their Swiss comrades.

WHERE THE TRAINS COME BACK TO LIGHT



The Simplon Tunnel, the longest in the world, runs through the Alps from Brigue in Switzerland to Iselle in Italy. This picture shows Brigue, and on the left can be seen the double entrance to the tunnel.



This is the Iselle entrance to the tunnel. In boring this passage, one of the world's greatest engineering feats, 3,740,000 holes were drilled, 1,496 tons of dynamite exploded, and 1,229,500 cubic yards of rock excavated.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6311.

The Book of THE UNITED STATES

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

YOUR editors have admired Sir Walter Raleigh from their boyhood, and in other volumes of our book you will find much said about him. His most important claim to the admiration of American boys and girls has been hardly mentioned, however, and this story will tell you why Americans should respect his memory. He had the idea of building up a new England in America, and gave much of his money, and spent much of his time to bring it about, only to fail in the end. The failure was not his fault but was a great grief to him. The story of the "Lost Colony of Roanoke" is one of the most romantic in American history, and we wonder about the fate of little Virginia Dare.

THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

THE first expeditions to the New World were not sent with the idea of permanent settlement. They spent their time looking for the passage to India and China, or else sought only gold and silver. Walter Raleigh, and his half-brother, Sir Humphrey Gilbert, were among the first Englishmen who desired to set up "little pieces of England" in America. They started with seven small ships in 1578, but whether to explore America or to capture Spanish treasure ships is not quite certain. At any rate they had a fight with the Spaniards, and returned without success. Sir Humphrey Gilbert was lost at sea, returning from a voyage to Newfoundland in 1583, but Raleigh was not discouraged.

The next year Queen Elizabeth made him a knight, and gave him permission to settle any "remote heathen and barbarous lands," still unoccupied by Europeans, giving the people who should settle there all the rights of Englishmen, including the right to make their own laws.

TWO LITTLE SHIPS SENT OUT TO EXPLORE THE LAND

Raleigh soon sent out two little ships commanded by Philip Amadas and Arthur Barlowe. They touched Florida, and then sailed along the coast until they reached what is now North Carolina, July 4, 1584. Following the coast they came to a gap in the sand banks which fringe the

CONTINUED FROM 6142

coast and entered Pamlico Sound. They landed upon an island, which to their eyes seemed a paradise. The stately pines, the cedars, and the abundance of grapes, which they reported grew down to the water's edge, so that "the very beating and surge of the sea overflowed them," filled them with wonder. Game and fish were also plentiful. The Indians called the island Roanoke.

The Indians were friendly and brought them fish, and were much pleased with a few trifles given them. The explorers visited the Indian village, and were charmed with all they saw. Two of the Indians agreed to go to England with them. The name of one was Manteo, and the little town on the island to-day bears his name. The whole country was named Virginia, in honor of Queen Elizabeth, sometimes called the "Virgin Queen."

Sir Walter Raleigh was delighted with the report of his explorers, and early in 1585 sent out over a hundred men under Ralph Lane to found a colony. Unfortunately Sir Richard Grenville, who commanded the ships which took them over, quarreled with the Indians and set fire to their corn.

THE FIRST COLONY AT ROANOKE DOES NOT PROSPER

The little colony built a little fort, but seems to have spent more time exploring and hunting gold than in planting crops. Some of them followed the broad Roanoke River, hop-

ing to find a passage to China. One of the party was John White, who had some skill in drawing. He made pictures in water-colors of the Indians, at work and at play, and of their houses. Some of these were published at Frankfurt, in Germany, in 1590, five years after they were made, to illustrate the story of the expedition, written by Thomas Harriot, the famous mathematician. Both story and pictures tell us much of Indian customs, before they were changed

been delayed, only to find the island uninhabited. He could not believe that all the men were dead, and did not guess that they had gone back to England. He thought that they were somewhere on the mainland, hunting gold or trying to get to China, and so he left abundant supplies, with a guard of fifteen men, and sailed back to England.

All England was then stirred up over the war with Spain, which all saw was coming, but Sir Walter Raleigh would



This is one of John White's pictures, showing in the foreground two Indian hunters, and behind other hunters chasing the deer. You can easily distinguish the figures he drew from life and those for which he drew upon his imagination. The physical strength of these men seems to have impressed the artist very much, and he brings out their muscles very carefully.

by the white men. The pictures themselves are in the British Museum in London. We show you here some photographs of the drawings.

As the Indians refused to sell their corn, the party began to suffer for want of food the next year, and the expected supplies did not come from England. Just at this time Sir Francis Drake, of whom you may read on page 862, stopped on his way home from an expedition against the Spaniards. He agreed to take the hungry, homesick men home, as they asked, and the island was deserted.

A little while later Sir Richard Greenville arrived with the supplies which had

not give up the idea of planting a colony. So in the next year, 1587, he sent out another colony, of about one hundred and fifty men, women and children, under John White, who drew the pictures we show you here. Governor White was ordered to go to Roanoke Island, get the supplies and the fifteen men left there the year before, and then go further north into Chesapeake Bay, where there were better harbors. The commander of the ships, however, was anxious to get back to Europe, and after a part of the men had gone to Roanoke Island in a small ship, he landed all the rest on the coast, and sailed away. So the third colony was forced to settle in the same place.

HOW THE SOUTHERN INDIANS COOKED



The methods of cooking among the Indians seem to have interested the first Europeans who came to America very much. The two pictures on this page show that the Indians on the North Carolina coast did not suffer for want of food. The earliest explorers tell us all kinds of food were plentiful. Here we see the preparation of a sort of stew, of fish, green corn and other things hard to recognize.



The waters of North Carolina to this day abound in fish of every description, and here is the simple method of cookery common among the Indians. Several varieties seen in the picture may be recognized by every one who has studied fish. The report of Sir Walter Raleigh's first expedition says that an Indian caught all that the ships could use in a very short time. Several were entirely new to the Englishmen.

THE THIRD COLONY, AND LITTLE VIRGINIA DARE

The party looked in vain for the fifteen men and the supplies, when it reached the island, but found only a skeleton here and there. The Indians had killed the men and taken all of the supplies they fancied. Since the ship had sailed away, the colony had to remain, and all set to work to build huts. In the party was the governor's daughter, Eleanor White, who was the wife of Ananias Dare. To

in order to live. Governor White, therefore, thought it necessary to take the one little ship left them and start back to England for help, when his little granddaughter was about a week old.

When he arrived in England the great Armada, which Philip of Spain expected to conquer England, was almost ready, and every ship in England was being prepared to fight. Sir Walter Raleigh made two attempts to send aid to his little colony. Once the ships were seized for



We are told that this picture represents a solemn festival dance among the Indians of what is now North Carolina, as seen by an Englishman more than 325 years ago. The savages, almost naked, danced around the circle of posts, striking them with their rattles as they passed. The one who could dance the longest and jump the highest was considered the winner.

them was born, August 18, 1587, soon after they landed, a little daughter whom they named Virginia in honor of the country. This little girl, Virginia Dare, was the first child born of English parents in what is now the United States. The county of North Carolina, of which Roanoke Island is a part, is called Dare County in her honor.

Since the Indians had not only killed the men, but had taken or destroyed the stores and supplies they were set to guard, the colony had great need of many things

the government, and the second expedition, under Governor White, was driven back by Spanish ships. Then came the Armada, about which you may read on page 862, and there were many months of fighting, in which Raleigh had a prominent part.

Finally poor Governor White, who must have been almost distracted, arranged with a sea-captain sailing to the West Indies to take him as a passenger, and to stop at Roanoke Island on his return voyage. Finally, in August, 1590,

when his little granddaughter would have been three years old, he reached Roanoke Island.

GOVERNOR WHITE DOES NOT FIND HIS GRANDDAUGHTER

On the island there was not a sign of human life; the doors of the huts stood open, and grass grew in the fort. Chests and boxes which had been buried had been dug up. Some of Governor White's books and drawings had been scattered to the winds. There were no signs of a

Before his death the colony of Jamestown had been founded by others, and the weak little colony managed to exist.

WHAT BECAME OF THE LOST COLONY OF ROANOKE

The settlers at Jamestown, after their arrival in 1607, were told that this colony had lived peacefully among the Indians for several years, adopting the Indian mode of life. Finally the medicine-man had stirred up the tribe to murder all except four men, two boys and a girl.



Though Sir Walter Raleigh's attempts to found a colony in the New World failed, he was not forgotten. When North Carolina became a state it named the new town, built for the capital of the state, Raleigh, in his honor. This is the dignified capitol building in the centre of the town which reminds the people of the state of the great man who tried so faithfully to settle the country.

Photograph by Brown Bros.

struggle and the only clew was the word CROATOAN carved deep on a great tree.

The ship proceeded toward that place, but one of those severe storms common on that coast sprang up and after beating about for several days the captain, in spite of the prayers of the father and grandfather, set sail for England, leaving the colonists to their fate.

Raleigh made two further efforts to find his colony, five in all, and after the failure of his last, in 1602, just before he was imprisoned, declared that he would yet see "an English nation in Virginia." He was sent to prison by James I, in 1603, and finally put to death in 1616.

Perhaps this story was true, perhaps not. If so, was this girl Virginia Dare?

To this day many believe that some of the colonists, at least, were adopted by the Indians, and married with them. As proof they point to the gray eyes and red hair sometimes seen among the Croatan Indians, who yet live in North Carolina. The Indians themselves say that they have been told by their grandfathers, who were told by their grandfathers, that their ancestors came over the sea and could "speak out of a book." All we really know is that the little colony disappeared, and has never been found.

THE NEXT STORY OF THE UNITED STATES IS ON PAGE 6387.

A MONSTER SHIP OF THE SKIES RETURNING FROM PATROL



The balloons of twenty years ago were small affairs at the mercy of every wind. Now they carry dozens of passengers, or fighting men, their engines drive them against the wind, and their rudders guide them. This is one of the giant airships used by the British. Notice the gun mounted on top and the two propellers on the car. The markings are to enable their own men to identify them, so that they will not be fired upon by their friends. These balloons are made in sections, so that if one of the gas chambers should be pierced it would not fall to the ground. In the ordinary balloon a small hole would empty the whole gas bag.

Copyright, Underwood and Underwood, N. Y.

THINGS TO MAKE AND THINGS TO DO

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THE two great sports of the United States are baseball and football. Baseball is played by a great many more people, for thousands of boys and young men play the game at every opportunity. Fewer play football, but the public interest in the game is quite as great. The following description gives a general idea of the game, and will enable the reader to understand.

HOW TO PLAY FOOTBALL

DURING the autumn months of every year, thousands of American boys and young men are playing football. It is the favorite sport in colleges and high schools, and the newspapers print long accounts of the games, some of which are attended by many thousands of spectators.

It is a rough game and a boy who is not strong should not attempt to play it. Even strong boys are sometimes hurt, and, therefore, some parents and some schools object to the game, and do not allow their boys to play. However, if only strong boys, wearing proper clothes, play the game, there is not much danger of serious injury. Players should always wear regular padded football clothes, and strong shoes which fit closely around the ankles. Nose-guards made of rubber and shin-guards are often worn, but are not absolutely necessary.

Football is a very old and very widely played game. Several thousand years ago, we know, it was played by the Greeks. Through the Romans it was passed on to the Britons. The English gave it to America, where it has, in the last thirty-five years, developed into a game distinct from any played elsewhere.

The American Intercollegiate game, played by nearly all of the colleges and most of the schools, is played upon a rectangular field, 360 feet long and 160 feet wide, enclosed by white lines marked on the ground. Two lines, 300 feet apart, are called the goal lines. In the middle of each of these is erected a goal, consisting of two upright posts 20 feet high and 18½ feet apart, with a horizontal cross-bar 10 feet from the ground. Parallel with the goal lines, white lines run across the field 5 yards apart, and these lines give the field its familiar name of grid-iron. These are the official dimensions. In games between teams of boys, however, the field is often smaller, depending on the space available; and the 5-yard lines, which are merely an aid to the referee in judging distance, are usually omitted.

The ball is an inflated rubber bladder, with a leather cover, usually made of

CONTINUED FROM 6170

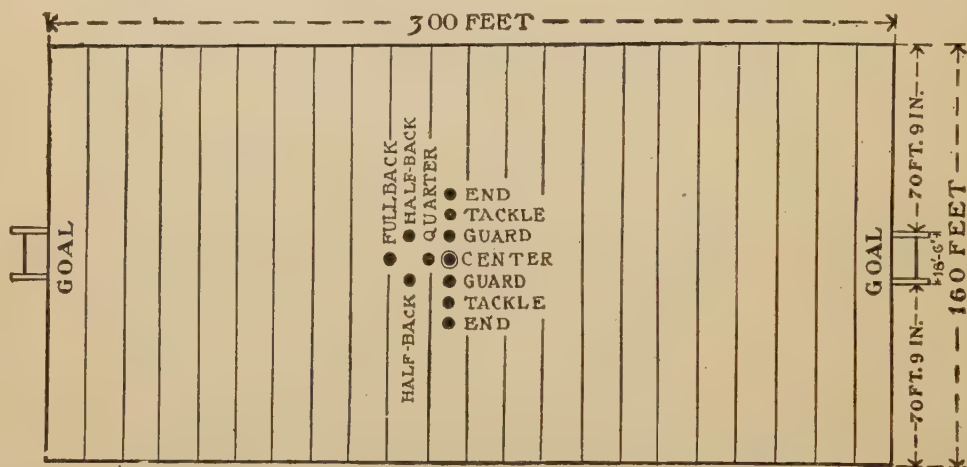
pigskin. It is not round, but drawn out lengthwise into rounded points at opposite ends, to make it more easily handled. The game is played by two sides of eleven men each. Seven of these men are forwards, who form the rush line, and they take positions beside one another, facing the goal line to be attacked, as shown on the diagram. The man in the middle is called the centre. At each side of him stands a guard; outside of the guards come the tackles, and outside of these, the ends. The remaining four men compose the backfield. Of these, the quarter-back stands directly behind the centre; two half-backs take their positions at the sides of, and a little further back than the quarter. Still further to the rear, and behind the centre of the line, is the full-back's place. This is, in general, the arrangement of the men when in possession of the ball and lined-up for an attack. When on the defence, while the line-men keep their positions, the backs shift to meet different plays by their opponents, sometimes playing far to the rear in readiness to receive a kicked ball. Because they take so many different positions, we do not show the defence on the diagram.

The standard length of time of a game is sixty minutes of actual playing. This is divided into four periods called "quarters," of fifteen minutes each. Between the first and second quarters, as well as between the third and fourth, there is an intermission of one minute. The period of rest between the second and third quarters lasts fifteen minutes.

Scoring is accomplished in two ways: by touching the ball down behind the goal line, or by kicking it over the cross-bar of the goal. When a player succeeds in carrying the ball across the opposing team's goal line and there touches it to the ground, it is called a *touch-down*, and counts six points. When a team has made a touch-down, the ball is brought out into the playing-field, and one of the men of that side tries a *place-kick*, that is, kicks the ball from the ground where it is held in position by one of

his team-mates. If the ball passes over the cross-bar, it is called a *goal from touch-down* and adds one point to the score. A *field-goal*, which counts three points, may be made without having scored a touch-down, by sending the ball from the playing-field, over the cross-bar, by means of either a place-kick or a *drop-kick*. A drop-kick consists in dropping the ball from the hands and kicking it just as it begins to rise from the ground. When any member of a team is forced to carry the ball behind his own goal line and there touch it down, his team is said to make a *safety*. This counts two points for its opponents. If, however, a team recovers, behind its own goal line, a ball kicked across by the opposing side, a safety is not counted. This is called a *touch-back*; it does not add to the score. After a touch-back, the defensive side has

into the charge of the *centre* of the runner's side. His team-mates line up at the sides of the centre on a line even with the ball and parallel with the goal line in the manner described before when speaking of the players. Opposite them, their antagonists line up. Both sides are now ready for a *scrimmage*. At the signal, the centre snaps the ball to the quarter-back, who passes it to the man in the back-field who has been called on to advance the ball by *rushing*. The rusher tries to carry the ball either through the line or around one of the ends. When he has been stopped, the ball is said to be *down* for the second time. Four such *downs* are allowed, in which to make a gain of ten yards. When ten yards have thus been gained, it is again called *first down*. Thus, the team continues its progress toward the enemy's goal, unless it either



The Field Laid Out for Football.

the privilege either of carrying the ball out to its own twenty-five yard line, and there putting it in play, or of kicking out to its opponents from any point within its own twenty-five yard line.

The two captains having decided the choice of goals and kick-off by tossing a coin, play begins with a kick-off from the kicker's forty-yard line. The players of this side line up even with the ball. One of their number, after a short run, kicks the ball into the territory of the enemy, who have scattered about their half of the field in readiness to receive the kick. The man who catches the ball starts on a run toward the hostile goal, protected as much as possible by his comrades, and striving to evade his opponents, who have come charging down the field as soon as the ball has been kicked. If the runner succeeds, by dodging, in making his way through the ranks of his opponents and crosses their goal line, he has scored a touch-down. Usually, however, he is tackled and thrown. When his course is thus arrested, the ball is said to be *down*. In that case, the ball is given, at that spot,

loses the ball on a fumble, or fails to gain the required ten yards in four tries. When a team perceives that it will not make the necessary ten yards in its four downs, the practice is not to rush the ball on the last down, but to kick it so as to place it as far away from their goal as possible. In either case, the ball comes into the possession of the other side, which now makes its attack in a similar way. A *forward-pass* may be made from scrimmage formation by any man in the back-field, and may be received by an *end*, or by any man who was in the back-field when the ball was put in play. Such a pass may be intercepted by any opponent.

Regarded as *fouls* and forbidden are: off-side play, that is, getting in front of the ball; holding or tackling any one but the man with the ball; tripping, striking, or kicking a man; "piling up" on a "downed" player. Boys who wish to play the game in earnest should get the book of rules and study them, and better still, get some person who knows the game to teach it to them. Football is hard to learn from a book.

MAKING A SET OF BOOKSHELVES

IN proceeding with our carpentry work, we must not try to advance too rapidly. We shall do better work if we make very simple things at first. Another point to keep in mind is the utility of the articles we set ourselves to make. Our work is likely to be more thorough if we know that it has to stand the test of perhaps daily use. Here we shall see how to make an exceedingly useful article—a set of hanging bookshelves—which we can attach to the wall.

Everyone needs an article of this kind, and everyone with ordinary intelligence and the necessary tools can make one. The sizes given in the sketches are good useful sizes, but the best sizes for the article to be made depend upon the space available for its accommodation.

Many of us remember how the Vicar of Wakefield had his family's portrait painted, and then found the canvas so large that it had to stand against the kitchen wall. Thus everyone who makes the bookshelves from these sketches must first decide if these sizes are the best in his individual case, and if they are not he must modify the sizes given to suit his own case.

We have first to decide what kind of wood we shall use. We could use oak, beech, or birch—perhaps oak looks better than the other two for the purpose—but all these are hard woods, and it will be much easier for us to use a soft wood, such as pine. Hard woods are much more difficult to work. We can use soft wood and after the shelves are made we can stain them to imitate any of the harder and more expensive woods.

In picture 1 we show one side of the hanging bookshelves with all the sizes marked on it. We first cut out two pieces of the wood we are using—pine, for instance—to this shape. They must be fairly strong, and we should make them so that the finished thickness shall be not less than one inch, so we had better use wood $1\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick and reduce it to one inch by planing it. The holes in the sides we can make with a chisel and we must be particularly

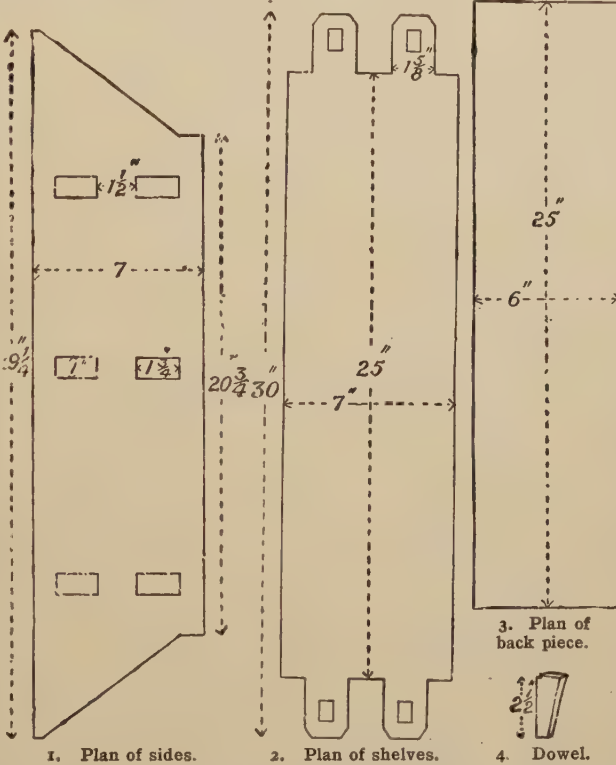
careful that each pair of holes is exactly in the same horizontal line, so that the shelves may be quite flat. It is safer to make the holes a little small at first, for it is very simple to enlarge them if necessary. We must also see that the two sides are exactly alike. Having cut the two pieces, we must finish them carefully with the plane so as to have them true and smooth, afterwards rubbing them well with sand-paper, or glass-paper, these being two names for the same material. We should use No. 1 sand-paper first, rubbing the surface and edges carefully until they are as uniformly smooth as the sand-paper can make them, and then we use No. 0 sand-paper, which will give them the final touches. It is more important to

have the sides smooth than it is to have the shelves smooth, because the former are more exposed to view.

Having made the sides, we turn our attention to the shelves, of which we shall make three. We shall make them all alike, and thereby simplify matters. Picture 2 shows the shape and the sizes which we should make them. The thickness of these pieces when finished should not be less than $\frac{3}{4}$ inch and preferably $\frac{7}{8}$ inch, so that the wood, when we begin, should be thicker than this, to allow us to have this thickness when the planing and

sand-papering are finished. Having made the shelves, we fit them into the sides so that the ends go through the holes we made in the sides, and if they do not quite fit we must make them fit. We shall want twelve taper pins, or dowels, for the holes in the ends of the shelves to cause them to retain their position in the sides, and these pins we can easily make. It will be much better if they are of hard wood—oak, beech, birch, mahogany, or walnut, for instance—even if the sides and shelves are of soft wood. There is more strain upon the dowels than upon the other parts, and as they are smaller, strength, is necessary. The shape and size of dowel necessary are given in picture 4.

The shelves would do as they now are,



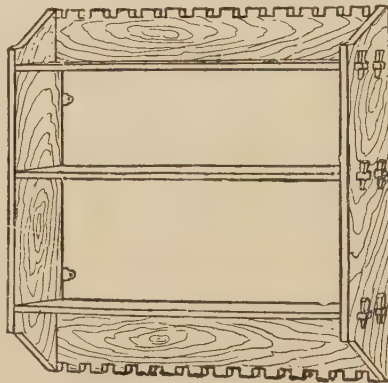
1. Plan of sides.

2. Plan of shelves.

3. Plan of back piece.

4. Dowel.

but would be liable to twist unless we strengthened them, and we shall do this by two back pieces, one above the top shelf and another below the bottom shelf. Picture 3 shows the sizes for these pieces, both of which are alike. Having cut them out and finished them, we nail them on, one above the top shelf and one under the bottom shelf. The set of shelves is now complete as far as carpentry goes. If we buy at the hardware merchants' 4 mirror plates, we can attach the shelves to the wall by their means. We must attach these mirror plates to the sides and not to the shelves. We put two at each side, as seen in picture 5. These would do well enough if they were put on to stick outwards, but in that case they would be seen when the shelves are attached to the wall. By putting them on as indicated in picture 5, the books will hide them and the shelves will look much better when they are fixed in the place they are to occupy.



5. The completed bookshelves.

If we have used pine or other soft wood, we can stain the shelves any color we prefer, and can imitate mahogany, rosewood, walnut,

or ebony. We purchase any of these stains in either small or large bottles, and apply it with a brush. Then we can put on some French polish if we wish to give the article an extra fine finish and can afford the modest expense. There are several other ways in which we can ornament the bookshelves. We may, if we like, make the top and bottom pieces "embattled" or "dentilated," as it is called, by cutting out pieces and leaving teeth-like projectors as shown in picture 5. We can carve the sides, or we can stain them with a pattern, using stencils, or we can burn some ornamentation, using a hot iron, or, finally, we can, if we wish, put some ornamental or imitation leather shelf-edging along the front of the shelves. Whether we decide to decorate in any

of these ways or not, we shall have an article of wall furniture which we shall find very convenient, and of which we shall feel very proud, because we have made it ourselves, but it will considerably add to its appearance if it is decorated with some simple design.

THE MYSTERIOUS CHINESE BAT

THIS is a miniature cricket-bat, 6 in. long, as illustrated in the picture. In a row down its centre, about half an inch apart, are three small holes, visible on each side, and bored, apparently, right through it. But things are not always what they seem, especially in conjuring. A comparison of picture 1, representing a front view, and picture 2, representing a back view of the bat, will show how, in this case, the reality differs from the appearance. Of the three holes, A, B, and C, shown in the front view, only B and C are genuine, so to speak, A being a mere make-believe, going only half-way through the wood. On the other side of the bat, in a line with B and C, but half an inch nearer the lower end, is another dummy hole, D.

With the bat is used a little peg of wood, bone, or ivory, in length about three times the thickness of the bat, and just fitting comfortably into either of the holes B and C.

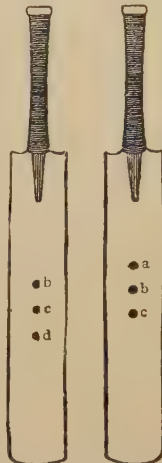
To show the trick, we, in the first place, call attention to the bat, asking the company to notice that there are three holes through it, as appears to be the case. We likewise exhibit the peg, which we may introduce with the remark that some of the company have no doubt seen the curious "jumping beans" which have been such a puzzle to naturalists, and that this little peg is a "jumping peg." Whether the motive power is the same in both cases you must leave the audience to decide.

We may here remark that whenever a conjurer can introduce in his "talkee-talkee" of a trick some little scientific fact having a resemblance, however remote, to the effect he is about to produce, he should not fail to do so. If we can start people on a wrong scent, they are all the less likely to hit upon the true one.

But to return to our jumping peg. The performer puts it, from the front, into the hole B in such a manner that it shall project equally on each side. Holding the bat upright, he asks everybody to take notice that he has put it in the centre hole. He then lowers the bat as if to show the opposite face of it, but, as he does so, gives the handle a half-turn between his fingers. The effect of this is that *the same side* is still visible.

"Now," he says, "I shall command the peg to jump out of the middle hole and into the top hole." Under cover of a wave of the arm, he gives the bat another half-turn, thereby bringing the reverse side into view. On this side B is the *top* hole; and the peg appears to have jumped accordingly.

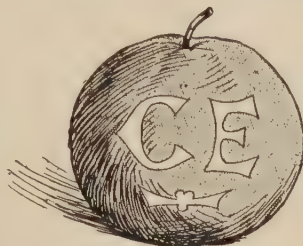
"Once more," he says, "we will place the peg in the middle hole." He then transfers it to C, which on the side now visible is the middle hole. Again he shows, apparently, both sides of the bat, then commands the peg to jump, and makes the final half-turn as before, when the peg is seen to have jumped into the lowermost hole.



1. Front view. 2. Back view.
The mysterious bat.

HOW TO MARK YOUR NAME ON FRUIT

IF we have apple, pear, or plum trees in our garden or orchard, it is quite easy to have our monogram, or any design we fancy, marked boldly upon the ripe fruit, without the assistance of ink, pencil, or any other similar material. The printing of the design is really done by the sun, and the method to be followed is quite simple. Cut out in paper, or thin metal foil such as chocolate is packed in, the monogram, crest, or other design that it is proposed to print upon the fruit, and then, while the fruit on the tree is still green, we stick the paper design upon it with white of egg or a thin paste. The design must be fastened upon the side of the fruit that is exposed to the sun, and when the fruit is full-size, though green. As the sun ripens the fruit, the part still exposed will become red, but the remainder covered by the paper will remain pale green or yellow, and when at last the fruit is picked the monogram or other design will stand out clearly and distinctly, and look very effective. In addition to apples, other fruits such as pears, damsons, plums, and peaches may also be treated in this way.



APPLE WITH MONOGRAM

If the weather is very wet, the paper designs are liable to get washed off the fruit, so that it is wise to have several papers of the same design in order that a washed-off monogram may be replaced by another exactly like it. To avoid this washing away by the rain, the paper design may be varnished, when the water will run off it; and it is not a bad idea to fix over the fruit a little wooden cap or umbrella to protect it from the rain. This, however, must not keep off the sun, or the fruit will not be properly colored, and consequently the monogram will not show up well.

By following this system we may cause great surprise to our friends, for, if we are giving a tea-party, and know sufficiently long in advance, it is possible for us to provide fruit bearing the initials of the different guests; and, unless they are in the secret, they will wonder greatly how we have managed to accomplish this. A large fruit-grower, who supplies table-fruit to one of the most fashionable restaurants in New York, always brands the fruit in this way with the monogram of the hotel.

FLASHING MESSAGES AT NIGHT

ANYBODY can make a little instrument by which he can flash messages to his friends at night across considerable distances. The idea of the instrument is something like that of the heliograph which soldiers use for sending messages to one another in daylight. The word heliograph really means to write by the sun, and the instrument consists of a little looking-glass that can be twisted about on a stand so as to catch the sunlight, and make flashes that are seen at a distant point. In the Boer War the heliograph formed the sole means of communication between the besieged British garrison and the relief columns.

The instrument we are going to make is very simple. First of all we obtain from the grocer a wooden box about a foot high by nine inches wide, and nine inches deep; the box should have a hinged lid. Inside this we are going to place a lamp, so we bore in the top a few holes, half an inch in diameter, to allow the fumes or smoke to escape. Then in the bottom of the box, which will be the front when it is stood up on end for use, we make a round hole one inch in diameter. Now on the inside of the lid of the box we hang a reflector of some kind to strengthen the light.

We also want a shutter on the front of the box that can be used to open and close the round hole through which we shall flash our messages. The best thing for the shutter is a piece of sheet tin, zinc, or thin wood. It should be about eight inches long, and two and a half inches wide at the end covering the hole, tapering down to about an inch at the end which will serve as handle. A hole must be punched near the middle, and it is fixed in position with a screw, so

that it will cover the round hole in the box. The cover must work quite easily and smoothly on the screw.

Inside the box we place a lighted candle or small lamp, and our instrument is then ready for use. Where a house is lighted by electricity, we can take a lamp on a long wire and put it into the box. Any code of signals can be arranged between two friends, but the most sensible thing to use is the Morse alphabet, giving a short flash for a dot and a long flash for a dash. To make the flashes we hold the shutter by the handle, and work it up and down over the round hole. A little practice will soon make this quite easy.

Our friend, if he wishes to carry on a conversation with us over a distance, must have a similar instrument. With two flash-boxes it is possible for two friends to talk at night a distance of half a mile.

We begin by placing the boxes each in a window facing the window of the other, and a few rapid flashes indicate that we are going to begin the conversation. When a boy knows the Morse alphabet, which can be found in our book, it is astonishing how quickly, with a little practice, he can flash out messages and read the replies.

If a boy is confined to his room recovering from sickness, yet not well enough to be out, or if he is quarantined because some one in the family has a contagious disease of some sort, a flash-box can be the source of much pleasure as by it the prisoner can talk to his friends, almost as easily as if they were actually present. A moment's thought will bring up many other uses for this box, which will be a never-ending source of amusement.

A SIMPLE ENTERTAINMENT FOR A PARTY

WE can cause a great deal of fun and amusement, and keep a party entertained for quite a long time, by skilfully using our hand to give the movements of a face or of a man in action. First of all, we can, with one hand, give a representation of an old apple-woman; and picture 1 shows how this is done. The position in which the hand is held is as follows: the fist is clenched, with the knuckles uppermost, but the thumb, instead of being held tightly round the fingers, is drawn back a little, as in the picture, and the forefinger is slightly loosened to make a mouth.

We must, before closing the fist in this way, paint two eyes on the hand, one just about where the joint of the first and second fingers comes, and the other in about the same position on the other side of the knuckles. Then we paint a nose on the knuckle of the first finger and lips at the opening made by the finger and the thumb. To add to the illusion we put a piece of red rag or an old shawl round the made-up face, and the appearance is then as in picture 1, and is quite realistic and very amusing.

By moving the thumb up and down, the mouth seems to open as if the old lady were talking; and if we make up a story as we are moving the mouth, or, better, answer in a humorous way questions asked by the audience, the delight of the spectators will be evident. The first joint of the thumb makes a very life-like chin. By moving the thumb low down and making the mouth very wide open, the old lady seems to be gaping, and it is amusing to see how, by doing this, we can make many people who are watching our hand also gape.

The old apple-woman is only one of many suggestions. We can make up many other disguises for ourselves, as the painted features need vary but very little. A piece of fine lawn, and we have a nun, a little scrap of frilling, and behold we have a little baby. Another amusing performance with the hand is that of the dancing Highlander. We

draw a picture of the upper part of a Highlander as far as the waist. Then we fasten to the bottom of this a piece of any cloth material—plaid for preference. Now let us take an old glove, and after cutting off the two first fingers of it, put the glove on. Our first and second fingers will, of course, come through the holes, and be bare. Next cut off the tips of the fingers that were previously cut from the glove, and put these on the two bare fingers, to look like shoes. Now, if the body of the Highlander in cardboard, with the kilt attached, be joined in some way to the glove, by sticking or stitching, we shall get what is a very realistic appearance of a Highlander, with his kilt, bare knees, and shoes. By moving our fingers about on a table, as shown in picture 2, we can make the Highlander dance; and the effect is heightened by putting down on the table two crossed matches, to represent crossed swords.

A third way of using the hand for the entertainment of our friends is to represent a clown or magician or Chinaman, as shown in picture 3. We take any head of a quaint doll that may be available. The heads of those cheap Japanese dolls that are sold in the shops are very suitable. To this we glue, or stick in some other way, a bag of colored calico or rag. The bag should be inverted so that the opening

is below, and the head is on what would be the bottom of the bag if it were held in the usual position for putting things into. The bag should have made in it two long pockets, like the fingers of gloves, only longer. Now we are ready to give our entertainment. Holding our hand as in picture 3, we put over it the bag with the head, slipping our forefinger into the opening of the head, our thumb into one of the pockets of the bag, and our second finger into the other. Then we move the thumb and two fingers about, talking at the same time and suiting the actions to the words. With a little skill we can make the figure do the most ridiculous things. With his hand he can pick up a stick, like Punch does in the Punch-and-Judy show.



1. The old apple-woman.



2. The dancing Highlander.



3. How the hand is held to work the moving doll.



THE STONE IN THE ROAD

THERE once lived a king who ruled his subjects so wisely and so well that his fame spread near and far.

But everything was left by the people for someone else to do, and at last the king decided to teach them a lesson.

Now, it happened that one of the roads that led to the town passed through a hill. To this spot the king went late one night, and scooped a hollow right in the middle of the cart-tracks. Then from the folds of his cloak he took a small bundle, and placed it in the hole. Going to the side of the road, he loosened a large stone, which he rolled to the hole he had made in the road. There he placed it, so that it completely covered the opening.

Next morning a farmer driving his cart came that way.

"Ah," he cried, "the laziness of those people is terrible! Here is this big stone right in the middle of the road. I dare say it has lain there long enough for someone to have moved it. But no! everyone is too lazy to attend to such a simple matter." So saying, he pulled his horses to one side till his cart grazed against the side of the hill, and so passed on.

Presently down the road came a soldier. He sang gaily as he marched along; but his head was too far back

CONTINUED FROM 6196

for him to notice the stone, and in a moment he was sprawling in the roadway. He

picked himself up, grumbling at people's carelessness, and walked on. But he left the stone where he found it.

Later some merchants, with pack horses heavily laden, passed that way.

"This is a fine country!" said one. "I wonder how long that big stone has been lying there." But not one of them thought it worth while to move it out of the way, but the company divided and passed to right and left of it.

Thus it went on day after day, and no one even attempted to move the stone, though everyone blamed his neighbor for letting it lie. When three weeks had passed, and it still lay in the road, the king sent word to his people to meet him at this very spot.

"My good people and faithful subjects," he said, "it was I who put this stone here; and for three weeks everyone who has passed has blamed his neighbor for not moving it."

Then he lifted the stone, and showed them the hollow place beneath, in which lay a small bag labeled: "For him who lifts the stone."

He undid the string and a stream of golden coins fell out. After that no man in that country left the immediate task for his neighbor to perform.

THE WONDERFUL FRIENDS

A SHEPHERD lad was once sent by his father to carry food to his elder brothers, who were in the army of the king, encamped before a powerful enemy. When the young boy arrived, he found everywhere dismay and anxiety. For the champion of the other side had challenged any of their host to combat, and so mighty was he that none had dared to answer.

"Who is this man," inquired the shepherd lad, "that he should defy the armies of the living God?" He offered to go himself, and was brought before the king, and the king, after speaking to him, had him dressed in his own armor. But the lad said, "I cannot go with these, for I have not proved them." And he put them by. Then he took his shepherd's staff and his sling, gathered some smooth stones from the brook, and went out to meet the champion.

When Goliath, the mighty warrior, saw him, he was enraged, and cursed him in contempt. But the young patriot replied, "You come to me with a sword and a spear and a shield; but I come to you in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied. This day will the Lord deliver you into my hand." And as the warrior bore down upon him he fitted a stone to his sling, and, whirling it about his head, let fly; and the stone struck Goliath on the forehead, and he stumbled and fell upon his face to the earth. Then the lad snatched the fallen hero's sword, and smote off his head. When the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled. But among the Israelites in an instant despair had changed to confidence and enthusiasm.

With a shout of joy, the army of Israel arose, and, flinging itself upon the enemy, drove them away in utter confusion.

Then the King of Israel inquired about the shepherd boy, but none could tell his name. "Inquire whose son the stripling is," he said; and presently the boy was brought before him, with the head of the giant in his hand, to answer for himself. "I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Bethlehemite."

Beside the king was his son, and this gracious young man, regarding the shepherd boy as he spoke to his royal

father, felt his soul suddenly knit with the handsome lad's, and there and then loved him as his own heart. So he spoke to the king, and the king said that the lad David should no more return to his father's home, but should live with him in his palace, and be a soldier instead of a shepherd. And the king's son, Jonathan, took off his royal robe, and put it upon David, and gave him his sword, his bow, and his girdle. And he held David's hand, and looked in his eyes, and they made a vow together of a friendship which should last till death.

Life had changed utterly and completely for David in an instant. From living in a humble cot, he went to live in a king's palace. From being a shepherd of the hills, he was a captain of soldiers.

What dreams of glory must have crowded the lad's brain! It seemed as if there was no height to which he might not soar, no fame he might not earn, no happiness he might not now enjoy.

In all the glory and honor which now invested him, there was one thing far more gracious and more glorious than all the rest, and this was the deep love of the king's son. Clothed in such a love, as with a kingly robe, the young David was something more than warrior and hero.

What Julius Cæsar was to the Romans, what Napoleon was to the French army, this and more was David to the hosts of Israel. The spell of the man's *soul* was over the people, and in him they beheld a captain from heaven, whose right hand was terrible with victory. So, wherever David went with the army, triumph followed, and, on the return of the soldiers, the streets were loud with his name and with music to his honor.

In this glory of young David, Jonathan rejoiced with all his noble and generous nature.

But the people shouted, "Saul has slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands!" And this cry pierced the king's chamber, and struck on his soul like the voice of Destiny. From that day Saul regarded David with growing jealousy.

Slowly it came to the mind of the king that David was his enemy. At first he

had been envious of the praise showered upon his favorite; then he became suspicious. He regarded him as plotting for the throne of Israel.

He spoke about this idea to Jonathan and his courtiers, saying that David was dangerous to the royal house. But

But, in a war that soon followed, David was again so successful that the king's suspicions returned, and, with his own hand, on a sudden impulse of hatred, as he sat with his successful captain, most basely the king sought to kill him with a javelin. Then David fled away from



Courtesy Tissot Picture Soc., N.Y. Copyright by de Brunoff, 1904.

THE STONE FROM DAVID'S SLING STRUCK FULL IN THE GIANT'S FOREHEAD

Jonathan, after he had warned David to lie in secret for a little space, went to the king and spoke so convincingly of David's honor and of his service to the nation that the king put away his suspicion, and said, "As the Lord liveth, he shall not be slain." So David returned to the court and lived as before.

the court that night back to his own house.

Jonathan came to him in secret, and the two friends comforted each other. Then Jonathan returned to soften the king's wrath against David. But when he spoke to Saul, the king this time burst out upon him with violent rage, bidding

him see that he would never succeed to the throne while David lived; and admonishing him to throw aside a treacherous friend, and to try and protect his own interests while there was still time.

To all this Jonathan replied, "Why should he be killed? What has he done?" And this gentle answer so enraged the king that he hurled his javelin even at Jonathan.

Then Jonathan saw that it was in

and wept together, till David was unmanned, and broke into tears.

Then Jonathan comforted the mighty conqueror, valuing his friendship more than life. "Go in peace," said he; "go in peace, because we have vowed both of us."

Many years afterwards, when David, having gone through a multitude of adventures, was become a king himself, he heard how Saul and Jonathan had died together in battle. The news broke



The king's son felt his soul suddenly knit with the soul of the handsome lad.

vain to plead, and unsafe for David to be within reach of his father's arm. So he approached David in secret, by a signal agreed upon by them beforehand, namely that Jonathan would shoot three arrows as if at a mark. If he said to his attendant, "The arrows are beyond thee," it would mean that his news was bad. Then David fell upon his knees, bowed his head to the ground, and waited for Jonathan.

Jonathan came near, took David into his arms, and they kissed one another,

him down, and he cried out, "The beauty of Israel is slain!" and he forgot his own wrongs that he had suffered at the hands of Saul and said, "Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided." Then the old friendship with Jonathan, with all its fragrance of innocence and youth, returned to him, and he mourned for his friend, "I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan. Very pleasant hast thou been unto me. Thy love to me was wonderful!"

THE GREY TERROR

THE FIRST BOY WHO PLAYED WITH A DOG

AFTER Swar's adventure with the lioness, the men and women in the camp were very watchful over the son of their chieftain. He was never allowed to go out alone beyond the camp where Cornhill now is. It was not till the Grey Terror arrived that he had any more exciting adventures.

"Game is getting wonderfully abundant," said Wawa, one morning, late in autumn, to his wife Bina.

Only a few minutes before he had gone out hunting, and he had returned loaded with spoil. The river swamp was crowded with wild sheep and elk and horses and oxen and deer. That day the tribe got enough meat to last them till the winter months. Everybody was wild with joy, except Wawa.

"Something terrible must be happening on the south side of the river," he said that evening, as the tribe was eating round the great fire on the top of the hill. "I went down to the ford. For a quarter of a mile the river is black with animals swimming madly across to the northern wilderness. They are all going toward the north, and the tribe will have to go with them or starve."

"Why?" cried all the men.

"I do not know why," said Wawa; "but I will soon find out."

He took his heaviest stone axe and his best stone dagger, and tied them round his waist. He then stripped himself of all his skins, and dived into the river, and struck out for the southern shore. None of the men and women of the tribe slept that night.

When morning came, there was no need for them to go out hunting. Herds of terror-stricken beasts came charging up the hill and sweeping through the camp, overturning the skin tents and scattering the tribe. Everything was in confusion when Wawa came limping up from the river. His stone axe and dagger were gone, and he was wounded in the leg.

"Don't trouble about the tents!" he shouted. "The Grey Terror is coming, and there is no time to escape! Out in the jungle for your lives, and get wood to make a great fire round the camp! Out, I say! Out, all of you — men, women and children — and collect brushwood!"

No one had ever seen Wawa look so terrible as he did then. No one dared to wait and question him. All the tribe rushed into the jungle, the children following their mothers, as Swar followed Bina. They helped to tear down the brushwood, while the men hammered with their stone axes at the smaller trees, or lighted fires at the roots in order to burn through the trunks. And the piles of brushwood grew higher in the circle around the camp, but Wawa would not let them stop. "More," he said, "more. We shall need every stick in the jungle."

At this awful moment Swar took it into his funny little red mop of a head to trot away into the swamp and see what was the matter with everything. Bina, of course, missed him, but thought he was with his father; while Wawa, who was limping round the camping-place and studying where to make the circle of fires, naturally fancied that his son was busy with his wife collecting wood.

All the jungle swamp was now empty of large animals. They had fled into the northern wilderness. Swar took the track toward what is now Hampstead, which he had followed on his first voyage of exploration. There was no sound to be heard save that the grey monkeys chattered in the tall forest trees as he passed by, and great long-legged storks, searching for frogs in the pond, slowly flew away at his approach.

"I don't know what I shall hunt to-day," said Swar to a monkey that was peering curiously at him from the lowest branch of a fig-tree. "Could you tell me where I could find the Grey Terror that daddy spoke of? I must kill it, because it is frightening mummy, and then I will wear its skin when my lion robe is torn."

Swar thought that the monkey would understand him. It looked such a quaint human creature, as it peeped down at him, that he was sure it was some strange sort of child. By a stroke of wonderful luck, the monkey that morning happened to be in a mischievous mood. Plucking a large juicy fig, it threw the fruit at Swar, and struck



SWAR FOLLOWED THE MONKEY FROM TREE TO TREE

him plop! on the face. In the twinkling of an eye Swar had made up his mind. This grey, ugly thing which threw figs at you when you asked it a question was surely the Grey Terror itself, he thought.

He was up the tree in a minute. No man or boy of modern times could climb with the agility that this primitive little savage displayed. He was almost equal to the monkey at its own game. He followed it from tree to tree, never touching the ground once, but swinging from branch to branch, like a little human ape. Sometimes he stopped to breathe and nestled in the forking branches of a tree, and made a meal on nuts and figs. And there, in the tree beyond him, squatted the monkey, imitating his movements, and feeding on

what he fed on. It made Swar angry and he kept chasing the animal till nightfall. By that time he was so tired out that he fell asleep over his last meal, and the monkey came and squatted beside him, high in a branching oak-tree, and put its hairy arms gently round the sleeping boy.

All that night there was a strange noise in the silent forest. Pitter-patter, pitter-patter it went on the leaf-strewn ground. Now and then the shriek of a rabbit was heard. And once, as the autumn moon shone for a moment the light from it fell on a vast, grey, moving mass, which was silently sweeping through the forest. A thousand glittering eyes instantly looked up, and the strange stillness of the jungle was suddenly broken by a loud, wailing cry from a thousand red throats. Then the clouds came together, and silence and darkness again fell on the forest, and the

pitter-patter, pitter-patter noise gradually died away.

Swar was very angry when he awoke in the cold dawn, and found the monkey's arm around him. He did not think what it was that had kept him warm all night and he had forgotten all about the Grey Terror. But he felt hungry and lonely, and he wanted to get back to his father and mother.

"I don't want to play with you," he said, as his strange bed-fellow began to gambol about the tree and chatter to him. "I'm going back to the camp."

He climbed down from the oak-tree, and set out to find the camp by the river. As you can guess, he was a good distance away from his home. Happily, his father had taught him how to guide himself by the position of the sun, and

after a tramp of four miles he came to the shore of the Thames at the place where Chiswick now is.

"Now I know my way home!" he said joyfully.

And, turning right to the east, he trotted along the river-bank towards Westminster. Of course, there was no path along the river in those distant days. The land was covered with a dead undergrowth, broken here and there by irregular tracks made by the woolly elephants and the huge buffaloes as they went down in herds to the water to drink. At Westminster, where the Thames was shallow, all the jungle for about half a mile had been trampled down flat by the huge droves of terror-stricken beasts that had fled before the Grey Terror into the northern wilderness.

As Swar was passing over this strange place, a little animal came out of a muddy tuft of reeds, and began to follow him. Swar did not notice it until it licked his bare legs, and made him turn round with a start. He had no weapon, and he gave a cry of fear, and ran away as fast as he could. The little animal easily overtook him. Instead, however, of trying to hurt him in any way, it ran by his side, and attempted to play with him. Swar at last stopped—it was no good being frightened—and looked at him in a friendly way.

"You're a funny little thing," he said. "You're like a young wolf-cub, but your grey fur is finer and softer, and you're not a bit fierce."

It was, indeed, only a frolicsome little puppy-dog. Swar found it a delightful playmate. They chased one another in turn from Westminster to Cornhill. Panting from the exercise, and wild with delight over his new pet, Swar at last rushed up to the

camping-place of the tribe, and shouted and capered outside the circle of burning wood.

"Joy, joy, joy!" cried Wawa. "Swar is safe! The Grey Terror has not eaten my son. Beat down the fire, men, and let him in!"

Men, women, and children hastily caught up whatever was handy—skins, sticks, and stone spears—and raked some of the burning wood away to make an entrance for the little boy. Bina and Wawa rushed forward to embrace him, but the little puppy-dog got through first, and rushed towards them, barking loudly out of sheer excitement.

"The Grey Terror—the Grey Terror! It is upon us! The river! Jump into the river! It is our one and only chance! Oh—oh—oh!" shouted all the tribe loudly, in a madness of fear.



THE LITTLE ANIMAL TRIED TO PLAY WITH SWAR

They leaped through the line of fire at the water-edge, in a wild, confused, and swift movement. Only Wawa remained behind. Lifting up his great stone axe, he sprang to the opening made in the fire circle, shouting:

"Run with your mother, Swar! There is still time. I will keep the Grey Terror back while my life lasts!"

Swar took his little puppy up in both arms, and began to run to the water as fast as his little legs would carry him.

"Kill it, boy! Kill it!" Wawa shouted to his son. "That is one of the Grey Terrors you are carrying!"

Swar stopped running in blank surprise, and looked first at his father, and then at the puppy. The little dog began to lick his face. In the meantime, Wawa had turned, and he was now gazing, open-mouthed with astonishment, at the empty jungle stretching from Cornhill to Walbrook. He had expected to see a vast, grey, surging mass of fierce beasts charging up the hill, their hungry jaws open to devour the tribe.

"This is one of them—a very little one," he said at last, going up to Swar, who, very puzzled, was sitting on the

ground, clutching the puppy as tightly as he could. "But the great herd of the Grey Terror seems to have swept northward on the trail of the forest cattle. The tribe is saved then. Where did you find this little beast, my son? Wow-wow-wow! How playful and friendly the little Terror is!"

Wawa patted the puppy, and it licked his hand, while Swar was telling his father his adventures with the monkey, and his finding the dog.

"It was well for you, my son," said Wawa gravely, "that you slept last night high in an oak-tree with your mocking playmate's hairy arms around you. The Grey Terror came sweeping up to our camp early in the evening, and even with a double line of fires we had trouble in beating them off.

"They must have passed you in the darkness when they turned north. Yes," he added, as Swar looked up to him with imploring eyes, "you can keep your little grey beast as a playmate if you like. At least, unless he grows fierce and dangerous."

And that was how Swar came to be the first human being who had a faithful dog to help him when he went out hunting.

WHY THE SWALLOW BUILDS ON THE WALL

IN the days of long ago, when the first swallow skimmed lightly over moor and meadow, she was very proud of her pretty plumage and her long, forked tail. She flew low upon the water that she might see her own reflection upon its clear surface and at last, so occupied, became so vain that she could think of nothing but how best to show herself off before all her feathered friends. So it came about that in time she quite forgot how to build a nest.

After trying in vain for a time, she decided to ask help from some of the other birds. She went to the thrush, for she thought she looked the most good-natured, and asked her help.

"I will show you gladly," said the thrush. "First, you take some of these old grass stalks."

"Yes," said the swallow.

"Then take a lump of clay," went on the thrush, "to plaster them."

"Oh, yes, I know!" broke in the swallow.

"Plaster them exactly like this."

"Yes, I can do that all right."

"Then you turn it up like this."

"Oh, yes, I know!" again said the swallow.

"And then you——"

But before the thrush could add another word the swallow interrupted again.

"I know," she said; "of course."

This made the thrush angry.

"Well," she said, "if you know so much, why do you come bothering me with your questions?"

So saying, she flew away to look after her own nest and eggs.

Only half round the nest had been built, and the swallow, thus left to herself, could not make out how to finish it. She tried again and again, but all in vain. So she stuck the side she knew how to build on a wall, and made it do.

And thus it happens that the swallow, through thinking she knew more than she actually did know, has only half a nest to this day, as you can easily see.

THE ROBBER AND THE MONK

A MONK who belonged to one of the monasteries near Paris used to travel from village to village in the neighborhood collecting money for the support of the monastery. One day, when he was returning home through a wood, a robber suddenly stepped in his path, and, presenting a pistol, demanded that the bag of money should be handed over.

The monk was of course unarmed and he at once saw that he would lose his life if he resisted, so he gave the robber the bag, asking only one favor in return.

"What is that?" said the man. "I never grant favors in the dark."

"Well," replied the monk, "when I get back to the monastery, I don't want my brethren to think I tamely gave up the bag of money without making a fight, so I am going to hold out my

cloak, and I want you to fire a bullet through it. Then it will be clear to my brethren that my life was really in peril."

The robber fired, but the monk could see no hole made by the bullet, and expressed astonishment.

"Ah!" laughed the robber. "That is not surprising, for I will tell you in confidence that I never load my pistols with bullets; I simply fire off gunpowder, and that is sufficient to make any traveler give up his money."

"Really!" answered the monk; and with that he sprang suddenly upon the robber, overcame him and bound him, and so recovered his money. Then he deprived the robber of his pistol, that he might not terrify any other travelers, and for the purpose of convincing the other monks of the perils of his journey.

THE MAN WHO BROKE THE NEWS

THE son of a country landowner went to Paris to study at the University, and, after he had been there some time, he was astonished one morning to see an old manservant from his father's house.

"Why, what is the matter?" said the young man.

"The cat is dead," was the reply.

"The cat dead! Why, what did the poor animal die of?"

"Of indigestion, through having eaten too much meat."

"Too much meat! Where did the meat come from?"

"From your poor horses."

"The horses! Are they also dead, then?"

"Yes, the poor animals died from exhaustion, through having to carry so much water."

"What was the water for?"

"To put out the fire at the house."

"The fire at our house?"

"Yes, it caught fire because the maidservant forgot to put out the candles."

"What candles do you mean?"

"Why, the candles used at your father's funeral."

"My father's funeral! Do you mean to say my father is dead? Why did you not tell me at once?"

"Well, I was told to be sure to break the news to you as gently as possible."

THE PAIR OF NEW BOOTS

A FRENCH soldier who was serving with his regiment in Algeria wrote home to his old father asking that a new pair of boots might be sent to him.

The father went to the village shoemaker's and bought a pair of strong boots, and then asked one of his acquaintances how to send them.

"You can telegraph them," said he.

"But that will cost a great deal of money," replied the old man.

"Oh, no," said the other, "it will cost you nothing. All you have to do is to take them out into the open country and hang them on the telegraph wire."

The old man decided to follow the advice, but hardly had he departed when a beggar, who had noticed the performance, went quietly, and, taking down the new boots, hung up his old and ragged ones in their place.

The father, feeling curious as to whether the boots had gone, went out of the village to see.

"Bless my soul," said he, "this telegraph is a wonderful thing. Here, for nothing, have I been able to send a pair of boots all the way to Algeria, while my son has been able in very little time to send his old ones back again to me."

STORIES TOLD IN INDIA 3,000 YEARS AGO

THE BLUE JACKAL

A JACKAL, prowling round a town one night, fell into an indigo-tank, and came out dyed blue.

"No one will know me now that I am this splendid color," said he, "so I will pretend that I am king of all the beasts."

He began by ruling over the jackals, and then the lions and the tigers submitted to him. This made him proud and insolent, and he no longer took any notice of his old jackal friends.

One night they gathered round the self-made king and began to howl, and as soon as the blue jackal heard the others yelling, his natural instinct led him to do the same, and at once all the other creatures in the jungle knew him to be nothing better than a jackal, and he lost for ever his crown.

Silence is sometimes golden.

THE TRAVELER AND THE HERON

A WEARY traveler lay down to rest under the shadow of a fig-tree and went to sleep. In the tree lived a crow and a heron, and the heron had often been warned he would come to a bad end if he kept company with an evil crow.

As the sun shifted, so the shadow of the tree moved away from the traveler, and he was left exposed to the sun. But the heron, seeing this, felt sorry for him, and spread out his wings and shaded the weary traveler. The evil crow, however, laughed at the heron, and then, to annoy the traveler, dropped a stone upon his face and flew away.

When the traveler, smarting from the sting of the stone, jumped up and seized his bow and arrow, he saw only the heron in the tree above, and, thinking that this was the culprit who had thrown the stone, he fitted an arrow to the string, and fired and killed the heron.

Avoid evil companions or they may lead you into serious trouble.

THE CROWS AND THE ANKLET

A PAIR of crows lived in a hollow tree, and there also lived in the bottom of this tree a fierce snake that used to eat the young of the crows as soon as they were hatched.

One day when the son of the king

came down to the river close by to bathe, the male crow flew down, and, seizing a golden anklet that the prince had removed and laid on the bank, he flew away with it and dropped it inside the hollow tree.

Of course, as soon as the king's son came to the bank again after bathing to put on his clothes, he noticed the anklet was missing. There was a great hue and cry, and every place was searched for the missing jewelry. At last the anklet was found in the hollow tree, and the serpent was also found by the prince's attendants, who instantly killed it.

Skill will make up for lack of strength.

THE ELEPHANTS AND THE MOON

IN a time of drought a number of elephants had difficulty in finding water for themselves. But at last they discovered a pool, near which lived a colony of hares, and in going to and fro the elephants used to trample upon several hares every day. At last the matter became so serious that a meeting of the hares was held, and, after a good deal of discussion, an old hare, known for his wisdom, undertook to make the elephants cease using the pool.

Standing erect upon a hillock, as the sun went down, the little old grey hare listened for the crashing in the jungle which would tell him that the great beasts were coming down for their evening drink. When the sound reached his ear he stiffened his thin form, though his heart beat violently, and as the leader of the elephants approached, the hare said:

"Sir, I am an ambassador from the moon, who wishes you to know that this is his pool, and that the hares whom you are driving away are its guardians."

"We know nothing of this," said the elephant.

"Well, if you come here to-night, you will see the moon in the pool, shaking with rage."

The elephant went. He saw the reflection of the moon, which quaked as the water rippled, and in great fear he promised that the elephants should trespass on the pool no more.

Superstition often causes those who are mighty to tremble.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6339.



The beautiful harbor of St. John's, the capital of Newfoundland.

THE DOMINION OF NEWFOUNDLAND WHERE THE CODFISH REIGNS

NEWFOUND-
LAND, the first
born English colony
in America, is an island at the
mouth of the Gulf of St. Law-
rence, which it protects from the full
sweep of the Atlantic Ocean. It is
not part of Canada, but as it is part
of the British Empire, and lies so close
to Canada, we tell its story here. The
island, roughly triangular in shape,
with its area of 42,734 square miles, is
one-third larger than Ireland. The
coasts are everywhere bold and rugged,
presenting a high line of broken cliffs,
indented with numerous bays and
studded with countless islands.

THE BEOTHUKS, THE EARLIEST IN- HABITANTS OF NEWFOUNDLAND

The earliest known inhabitants were
the Beothuks, a numerous and power-
ful race, who may have been related
to the North American Indian. When
John Cabot discovered the island in
1497, these people were at the height
of their prosperity. The doom of the
natives was sealed with the coming of
the white man. The struggle which
was waged in the mainland between
white man and Indian was also carried
on in Newfoundland. The destruction
was so complete that all we have left
are a few skulls, a skeleton, some
bones, and a collection of implements
in a museum at St. John's.

THE PEOPLE OF THE ISLAND ARE NATIVE BORN

The population of the island is
247,710, of which one-third is engaged
in fishing. The majority of the people
live along the southeastern coast.
There are few settlers in the interior
and the French claims were a check to
Copyright, 1912, 1918, 1919, by M. Perry Mills.

CONTINUED FROM 6126



settlement on the west
shores. The inhab-
itants are chiefly
native born descendants of Irish,
English and Scotch ancestors.

The chief occupation of the people
is cod fishing. In many villages dried
cod serve as money, with which people
buy food, clothing and fishing tackle.
There are three distinct branches of
the industry, the Banks, the Shore and
the Labrador fisheries. The Banks lie
southward of the island, about thirty
miles distant from the nearest land,
and cover a great area. To these fish-
ing grounds, which are huge submarine
islands, which rise nearly to the sur-
face of the water, the fishermen of
France, Canada, the United States and
the island go during the fishing season.
The grounds are on the "high seas"
and therefore subject to the jurisdic-
tion of no country or nation. Schoon-
ers carrying from twelve to twenty men
sail from the mainland and anchor.
The crews go out from the schooners
in pairs in flat-bottomed boats called
dories. They fish with trawls, which
are long lines supported at each end,
and from which many short lines with
baited hooks hang. Oftentimes a pas-
senger on an ocean steamer is surprised
as the fog lifts to see scores of small
dories, anchored apparently in mid-
ocean. Fogs and storms annually
cause the death of many of these brave
and hardy fishermen.

IMPORTANCE OF THE COAST FISHERIES TO THE ISLAND

Bank fishing is not of very great im-
portance to Newfoundland. By far
the greater number of the fishermen
are engaged in coast fishing.

Shore fishing is carried on from punts or skiffs. Those fishing from punts use ordinary hooks and lines. The fishermen with skiffs use traps. A trap is an enclosure of netting sunk in the sea and so arranged that the schools of cod in swimming by will blunder into it and become ensnared. The coast fishing is not so good as it was a few years ago. Thousands of fishermen, taking with them their wives and children, leave their homes every June and sail to the fishing grounds off the coast of Labrador. Some live in turf huts or timber shacks along the coast, while others live on the schooners. The women and children assist in curing the fish. They fish until October, when they return home with their catch.

THE FISHERMAN AT HOME IN HIS VILLAGE

A number of little, square, white-washed, one story cottages nestling in the cliffs overlooking a bay or a cove is a typical fishing village. A score or more goats scamper among the neighboring rocks, as each household has one or more of these animals. Out into the water of the little harbor are built the stages at which the men land their fish. The cod are scaled by the men as they are caught, but the "splitting," "heading" and "salting" is generally done on shore by the women and children. After salting, the fish are taken to the "flakes"—rude scaffolds covered with under-brush—and there spread out to dry.

The hardy, sturdy fisherman lives, as a rule, from hand to mouth. The season's catch is usually mortgaged to the village merchant or "planter," who in turn loans sufficient to carry the poor fisherman through until the following October. This process continues from year to year. The boys are reared on the water and at six can manage a sail. After the fishing season closes in October, the men do little besides mend their nets and fishing tackle. They love to tell stories of their adventurous life and eagerly wait for the season to open in March. The Newfoundland fisherman, inhabiting more than a hundred such villages, is a hardy, burly, uncouth, warm-hearted, hospitable fellow, a blend of English, Irish and Scotch blood.

WHY COD ARE SO PLENTIFUL ABOUT THE ISLAND

The reason why the world's greatest cod fishing ground is centred at this island

is interesting. The Arctic current which flows past Newfoundland carries hundreds of thousands of tons of minute living matter upon which the small shell-fish and other creatures of the sea feed. In turn, these become the food of vast schools of cod. It is strange but true that the Arctic seas and rivers, in spite of the great cold with which they are surrounded, contribute most to this supply of living slime. Unless this flood from the Pole is stopped, the fishermen cannot lessen very much the supply of cod. Uncountable millions of cod will continue to come from the darker recesses of their unknown deep-sea homes and throng the Banks and shallower waters where conditions are suitable for breeding and where an abundant supply of food is found.

COD-LIVER OIL AND OTHER THINGS

All parts of the fish are used. Cod-liver oil is extracted from the livers. Glue is made from the skins while the heads and entrails are used for the manufacture of fertilizers. Great swarms of herring arrive along the coast during the early part of September. Large quantities are used as bait for cod, and packing herrings for food is fast becoming an important industry. Several lobster canneries are doing a thriving business along the southern coast. The sealing industry is not so important as it was and the open season for seal fishing now lasts only one month in the year, from the middle of March to the middle of April. If this restriction had not been made, the seals would have been killed off.

The Newfoundland dog, of which you have all heard, has almost died out on the island. It is supposed to have developed from a cross between the sledge dogs, which are closely related to the wolf, and other dogs brought from Europe.

MINERALS AND FORESTS IN THE ISLAND DOMINION

The early history of Newfoundland is filled with the story of struggles between the English and the French, for both nations claimed the island. It was ceded to Great Britain by the Treaty of Utrecht; but the treaty provided that the French were to have the same rights of fishing on the western shore as the English, and that neither nation was to make a permanent settlement on that shore.

CATCHING AND CURING CODFISH



Newfoundland may be said to live from the sea. The fisheries here are very important, and the chief subject of conversation is the size of the catch. These fish will soon be split open and spread to dry on the platform you see below. Later they will be packed and sold. The fishermen are very fine sailors.



The fish shown in the picture above have been split open and are here being rubbed by the fishermen with a salt mixture to preserve them. After this has been done and the salt has well soaked in, they are spread out in the sun to dry, as shown in the picture on the right. The racks upon which the fish are drying are called "flakes." The fish look like thick fleshy leaves as they lie in piles.

This provision led to serious troubles between Great Britain and France later on, and it was not until 1904 that the question was finally disposed of.

The early settlements were made in defiance of the rules laid down by the merchants who provided capital for the fishing. These merchants or "venturers," as they were called in the beginning, wished to keep the island as a fishing station merely, and contrived to have laws made which forbade permanent settlements within six miles of the shore. Men employed in the fisheries were forbidden to bring their families to the island, to live there during the winter, or to build themselves more than a rough shelter for the season. Families did find their way there and settlements were made; but the settlers were all fishermen, and fishermen they have remained. The men who were ready to brave any danger on the deep, made small effort to explore the land or to cultivate the narrow shore line that they knew. The villages and settlements were scattered, and there was much poverty. The fishermen are very brave, and are fine sailors, and many of them find their way into the British navy. Their heroism in the Great War has been noted even among the many heroic deeds of that dreadful time.

With the building of roads and railways, however, a new era was begun. The island was explored, and it was found that the interior is not, as supposed, a desert. On the contrary, Newfoundland is a treasure house of minerals. There is scarcely a man who cannot show you on his mantel-shelf a specimen of the copper, iron, nickel and even gold ore of his neighborhood. Several thousand tons of copper and iron are produced yearly, but the industry is only in its infancy. Various mines of coal, asbestos, nickel, lead, and gold in different parts of the island are in various stages of development, and give promise of becoming properties of great value. Along the coasts and in the interior are large tracts of heavily-timbered land. Lumbering operations are extending rapidly. Large pulp mills have been built, and a great deal of pulp for the making of paper is exported, chiefly to England.

Farming has not been followed to any extent. Out of a large area of over five million acres of tillable land only one hundred thousand are under cultivation. The people do not care to work in facto-

ries and are not adapted to such employment. Nevertheless interest in farming is increasing, and the pulp mills have already brought greater prosperity to the island.

St. John's (32,292), the capital of the island, is on the southeast coast and is situated on one of the finest natural harbors in America. The city is entirely devoted to the fishing business. Harbor Grace (8,000), Carbonear (4,500), and Bonavista are the only other towns of importance.

THE GOVERNMENT OF THE ISLAND

The island did not join the Dominion of Canada, and the British Government still appoints the Governor. There are two chambers, the legislative council of fifteen members, appointed for life by the government of the day, and the legislative assembly, consisting of thirty-six members, elected for four years by ballot under manhood suffrage. The executive government is a ministry responsible to the legislature and holding office so long as they command a majority in the assembly. Newfoundland was made a Dominion in the year 1918 in recognition of the help given to the empire in the Great War.

The government of Newfoundland also controls the coast of Labrador, that strange, desolate, thinly-populated country which deserves a whole article itself. Perhaps you have heard of the work of the medical missionary, Doctor Wilfred Grenfell, who is devoting his life to the improvement of the lot of the fishermen there.

The possession of so many useful minerals, such vast tracts of forests, such large areas of fertile plains makes Newfoundland a country most favorably equipped for mining, lumbering, agriculture and manufacturing. With capital, enterprise and labor the island is destined to become a great producing and exporting country.

Newfoundland, as we have read in other parts of the book, has played a great part in the history of wireless telegraphy. It was on a high cliff near St. John's that Marconi set up the first instrument that caught a message, through the air, across the ocean. From Newfoundland also were made, in 1919, the first successful efforts to fly across the Atlantic, one American, the other British.

THE NEXT STORY OF CANADA IS ON PAGE 6345.

WHERE THE SEA GIVES A LIVELIHOOD



Near St. John's is the quaint little village of Quidi Vidi, where one can see every process in curing and packing fish. Notice the platform upon which the fish are spread to dry, and the towering hills around the little harbor. Every village has its fish platforms, called "flakes." There are few factories to provide work in the towns and the people continue to live in their seaside homes. Some now live on farms.



This is a picture of the rocky, winding entrance to the quaint little harbor of Quidi Vidi, which is shown above. The men have been out for a hard day's fishing along the coast and are now coming back with loaded boats at evening time for a well-earned rest. The picture gives a good idea of the rugged coast of the island dominion, which was the first English colony in the New World.

THE DESERTED PALACE OF PEACE AT THE HAGUE



Soon after the first Conference to discuss the possibility of putting an end to war, which met at The Hague, the capital of the Netherlands, in 1899, Andrew Carnegie announced that he would build a permanent home for the Conference and the Court of Arbitration appointed to sit there. The building was completed at the cost of more than \$1,500,000, but the Court has not had the desired effect. The greatest war in history broke out after the completion of the building.

The Book of POETRY

A GREAT HISTORICAL POEM

ONE of the best known poems of Thomas Gray, the English poet, is "The Bard," which he finished in 1757. The Bard is an old Welsh minstrel who halts Edward I of England, conqueror of Wales (Cambria), to terrify him by foretelling the fate of English kings. After lamenting over fallen Welsh kings and bards (stanzas 2 and 3), the singer predicts the death of Edward II at Berkeley Castle, and the wars with France under Edward III (4); the death of Edward III and his son, the Black Prince (5); Richard II; the Wars of the Roses; the murders in the Tower of Henry VI and the little princes; the fall of Richard III ("the bristled Boar"); the marriage of Henry VII (Lancaster) with Elizabeth of York (6); the glory of England under the Tudors, who were of Welsh descent, especially of Queen Elizabeth's reign, with the poetry of Shakespeare and Milton (7, 8 and 9).

THE BARD

"RUIN seize thee,
ruthless King!
Confusion on thy banners
wait;

Tho' fanned by Conquest's crimson
wing,
They mock the air with idle state.
Helm, nor hauberk's twisted mail,
Nor e'en thy virtues, Tyrant, shall
avail

To save thy secret soul from nightly
fears,
From Cambria's curse, from Cambria's
tears!"

Such were the sounds that o'er the crested
pride

Of the first Edward scattered wild dis-
may,
As down the steep of Snowdon's shaggy
side

He wound with toilsome march his long
array.

Stout Glo'ster stood aghast in speechless
trance;

"To arms!" cried Mortimer, and couched
his quivering lance.

On a rock, whose haughty brow
Frowns o'er cold Conway's foaming flood,
Robed in the sable garb of woe,
With haggard eyes the poet stood;
(Loose his beard, and hoary hair
Streamed, like a meteor, to the troubled
air);

And with a master's hand, and prophet's
fire,

Struck the deep sorrows of his lyre.
"Hark, how each giant-oak, and desert
cave,

Sighs to the torrent's awful voice beneath!
O'er thee, oh King! their hundred arms
they wave,

Revenge on thee in hoarser murmurs
breathe;

Vocal no more, since Cambria's fatal day,
To high-born Hoel's harp, or soft
Llewellyn's lay.

CONTINUED FROM 6089



"Cold is Cadwallo's
tongue,
That hushed the stormy
main:

Brave Urien sleeps upon his craggy
bed:

Mountains, ye mourn in vain
Modred, whose magic song
Made huge Plinlimmon bow his
cloud-topt head.

On dreary Arvon's shore they lie,
Smeared with gore, and ghastly pale:
Far, far aloof th' affrighted ravens sail;
The famished eagle screams, and passes
by.

Dear lost companions of my tuneful art,
Dear as the light that visits these sad
eyes,

Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my
heart,

Ye died amidst your dying country's
cries—

No more I weep. They do not sleep.

On yonder cliffs, a grisly band,

I see them sit, they linger yet,

Avengers of their native land:

With me in dreadful harmony they join,
And weave with bloody hands the tissue
of thy line.

"Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding sheet of Edward's race.

Give ample room, and verge enough
The characters of hell to trace.

Mark the year, and mark the night,
When Severn shall re-echo with affright

The shrieks of death, thro' Berkeley's
roof that ring,

Shrieks of an agonizing king!

She-wolf of France, with unrelenting
fangs,

That tear'st the bowels of thy mangled
mate,

From thee be born, who o'er thy coun-
try hangs

The scourge of heaven. What terrors
round him wait!

Amazement in his van, with flight combined,
And sorrow's faded form, and solitude behind.

"Mighty victor, mighty lord!
Low on his funeral couch he lies!
No pitying heart, no eye, afford
A tear to grace his obsequies.
Is the sable warrior fled?
Thy son is gone. He rests among the dead.
The swarm, that in thy noontide beam were
born?
Gone to salute the rising morn.
Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr
blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure realm
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the
helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's
sway,
That, hushed in grim repose, expects his evening
prey.

"Fill high the sparkling bowl,
The rich repast prepare;
Reft of a crown, he yet may share the
feast:
Close by the regal chair
Fell Thirst and Famine scowl
A baleful smile upon their baffled guest.
Heard ye the din of battle bray,
Lance to lance, and horse to horse?
Long years of havoc urge their destined
course,
And thro' the kindred squadrons mow their
way.
Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting
shame,
With many a foul and midnight murder fed,
Revere his consort's faith, his father's
fame,
And spare the meek usurper's holy head.
Above, below, the rose of snow,
Twined with her blushing foe, we spread:
The bristled boar in infant-gore
Wallows beneath the thorny shade.
Now, brothers, bending o'er the accursed
loom,
Stamp we our vengeance deep, and ratify
his doom.

"Edward, lo! to sudden fate
(Weave we the woof. The thread is spun.)
Half of thy heart we consecrate.
(The web is wove. The work is done.)
Stay, oh stay! nor thus forlorn
Leave me unblest, unpitied, here to mourn;
In yon bright track, that fires the western
skies,
They melt, they vanish from my eyes.
But oh! what solemn scenes on Snowdon's
height
Descending slow their glittering skirts un-
roll?
Visions of glory, spare my aching sight!
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!
No more our long-lost Arthur we bewail.
All hail, ye genuine kings, Britannia's issue,
hail!

"Girt with many a baron bold
Sublime their starry fronts they rear;
And gorgeous dames, and statesmen old
And bearded majesty, appear.
In the midst a form divine!
Her eye proclaims her of the Briton-line;
Her lion-port, her awe-commanding face,
Attempted sweet to virgin-grace.
What strings symphonious tremble in the air,
What strains of vocal transport round her
play!
Hear from the grave, great Taliessin, hear;
They breathe a soul to animate thy clay.
Bright Rapture calls, and soaring as she
sings,
Waves in the eye of heaven her many-
colored wings.

"The verse adorn again
Fierce war, and faithful love,
And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.
In buskined measures move
Pale grief, and pleasing pain,
With horror, tyrant of the throbbing breast.
A voice, as of the cherub-choir,
Gales from blooming Eden bear;
And distant warblings lessen on my ear,
That lost in long futurity expire.
Fond impious man, think'st thou yon san-
guine cloud,
Raised by thy breath, has quenched the
orb of day?
To-morrow he repairs the golden flood,
And warms the nations with redoubled
ray.
Enough for me; with joy I see
The different doom our fates assign.
Be thine despair, and sceptred care,
To triumph, and to die, are mine."
He spoke, and headlong from the mountain's
height
Deep in the roaring tide he plunged to end-
less night.

O, WERT THOU IN THE CAULD BLAST

There is no poetry in the English language so simple in the choice of subjects, so natural in expression, so touching in sentiment, as the poetry of Robert Burns, "the ploughman of Ayrshire." The field-mouse, the daisy, the lassie he loves, he sings about so sweetly that it almost moves to tears. Although he has written a number of long poems, like "Tam O'Shanter" and "The Cotter's Saturday Night," found on page 4063, it is his lyrics like this little poem which have endeared him to all hearts.

O, WERT thou in the cauld blast,
On yonder lea, on yonder lea;
My plaidie to the angry airt,
I'd shelter thee, I'd shelter thee;
Or did misfortune's bitter storms
Around thee blaw, around thee blaw,
Thy bield should be my bosom,
To share it a', to share it a'.

Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there.
Or were I monarch o' the globe,
Wi' thee to reign, wi' thee to reign,
The brightest jewel in my crown
Wad be my queen, wad be my queen.

THE BELL OF ATRI

Longfellow is pre-eminent among modern poets in his gift of narrative poetry, or the art of telling again in tuneful verse some old, old story. In the following he gives us, with admirable art and sympathy, an old legend of an Italian town. The story is told so simply that scarcely any detail requires explanation, but it will help the young readers to know that "Giovanni" is the Italian for John, and "Re" for King.

AT Atri, in Abruzzo, a small town
Of ancient Roman date, but scant renown,
One of those little places that have run
Half up the hill, beneath a blazing sun,
And then sat down to rest, as if to say,
"I climb no farther upward, come what may,
The Re Giovanni, now unknown to fame,
So many monarchs since have borne the name,
Had a great bell hung in the market-place
Beneath a roof, projecting some small space,
By way of shelter from the sun and rain.
Then rode he through the streets with all his
train,
And, with a blast of trumpets loud and long,
Made proclamation, that whenever wrong
Was done to any man, he should but ring
The great bell in the square, and he, the King,
Would cause the Syndic to decide thereon.
Such was the proclamation of King John.

How swift the happy days in Atri sped,
What wrongs were righted need not here be said.
Suffice it that, as all things must decay,
The hempen rope at length was worn away,
Unraveled at the end, and, strand by strand,
Loosened and wasted in the ringer's hand,
Till one, who noted this in passing by,
Mended the rope with braids of briony,
So that the leaves and tendrils of the vine
Hung like a votive garland at a shrine.

By chance it happened that in Atri dwelt
A knight, with spur on heel and sword in belt,
Who loved to hunt the wild boar in the woods,
Who loved his falcons with their crimson hoods,
Who loved his hounds and horses, and all sports,
And prodigalities of camps and courts;
Loved, or had loved them; for at last, grown
old,
His only passion was the love of gold.



He sold his horses, sold his hawks and hounds,
Rented his vineyards and his garden grounds,
Kept on one steed, his favorite steed of all,
To starve and shiver in a naked stall,
And day by day sat brooding in his chair,
Devising plans how best to hoard and spare.

At length he said: "What is the use or need
To keep at my own cost this lazy steed,
Eating his head off in my stables here,
When rents are low and provender is dear?
Let him go feed upon the public ways;
I want him only for the holidays."
So the old steed was turned into the heat
Of the long, lonely, silent, shadeless street;
And wandered in suburban lanes forlorn,
Barked at by dogs, and torn by briar and thorn.

One afternoon, as in that sultry clime
It is the custom in the summer-time,
With the bolted doors and window-shutters
closed,
The inhabitants of Atri slept or dozed;
When suddenly upon their senses fell
The loud alarum of the accusing bell!
The Syndic started from his deep repose,
Turned on his couch, and listened, and then
rose
And donned his robes, and with reluctant pace
Went panting forth into the market-place,



Where the great bell upon its crossbeam
swung,
Reiterating with persistent tongue,
In half-articulate jargon, the old song:
"Someone hath done a wrong, hath done a
wrong!"

But ere he reached the belfry's light arcade
He saw, he thought, beneath its shade,
No shape of human form of woman born,
But a poor steed, dejected and forlorn,
Who, with uplifted head and eager eye,
Was tugging at the vines of briony.
"Domeneddio!" cried the Syndic straight,
"This is the Knight of Atri's steed of state!
He calls for justice, being sore distressed,
And pleads his cause as loudly as the best."

Meanwhile from street and lane a noisy
crowd
Had rolled together like a summer cloud,
And told the story of the wretched beast
In five-and-twenty different ways at least,
With much gesticulation and appeal
To heathen gods, in their excessive zeal.

The knight was called and questioned; in
reply
Did not confess the fact, did not deny;
Treated the matter as a pleasant jest,
And set at naught the Syndic and the rest,
Maintaining, in an angry undertone,
That he should do what pleased him with
his own.

And thereupon the Syndic gravely read
The proclamation of the King; then said:
"Pride goeth forth on horseback grand and
gay,
But cometh back on foot, and begs its
way;
Fame is the fragrance of heroic deeds,
Of flowers of chivalry and not of weeds!
These are familiar proverbs, but I fear
They never yet have reached your knightly
ear.
What fair renown, what honor, what re-
pute
Can come to you from starving this poor
brute?
He who serves well and speaks not, merits
more
Than they who clamor loudest at the door.
Therefore the law decrees that as this steed
Served you in youth, henceforth you shall
take heed
To comfort his old age, and to provide
Shelter in stall, and food and field beside."

The knight withdrew, abashed; the people all
Led home the steed in triumph to his stall.
The King heard and approved, and laughed
in glee,
And cried aloud: "Right well it pleaseth
me!
Church-bells at best but ring us to the door,
But go not in to Mass; my bell doth more:
It cometh into court and pleads the cause
Of creatures dumb and unknown to the
laws;
And this shall make, in every Christian
clime,
The bell of Atri famous for all time."

THE MILLER OF THE DEE

Charles Mackay's songs always breathe a genial spirit, and this is one of the heartiest. The joy of inward health and gay content is caroled so naturally by the happy miller that he is envied by a passing king. Notice how well a story may be told in easy words. Out of 201 words in these verses 177 are of one syllable, and only one—"nobody"—has three.

THERE dwelt a miller hale and bold
Beside the River Dee;
He wrought and sang from morn to night,
No lark more blithe than he;
And this the burden of his song
For ever used to be—
"I envy nobody, no, not I,
And nobody envies me!"

"Thou'rt wrong, my friend!" said old King
Hal,
"Thou'rt wrong as wrong can be;
For could my heart be light as thine
I'd gladly change with thee.
And tell me now what makes thee sing
With voice so loud and free,
While I am sad, though I'm the king,
Beside the River Dee?"

The miller smiled and doffed his cap:
"I earn my bread," quoth he;
"I love my wife, I love my friends,
I love my children three;
I owe no penny I cannot pay;
I thank the River Dee,
That turns the mill and grinds the corn,
To feed my babes and me."

"Good friend!" said Hal, and sighed the
while,
"Farewell, and happy be;
But say no more, if thou'dst be true,
That no one envies thee.
Thy mealy cap is worth my crown,
Thy mill my kingdom's fee!
Such men as thou are England's boast,
O miller of the Dee!"

I SAW A NEW WORLD

In this poem, W. B. Rands shows what a mess might be made of the world if it were to be fixed without change, and how interesting it is with all its surprises and strife and hope and dreams.

I SAW a new world in my dream,
Where all the folks alike did seem;
There was no Child, there was no Mother,
There was no Change, there was no Other.

For everything was Same, the Same;
There was no Praise, there was no Blame;
There was neither Need nor Help for it;
There was nothing fitting, or unfit.

Nobody laughed, nobody wept;
None grew weary, so none slept;
There was nobody born, and nobody wed;
This world was a world of the living dead.

I longed to hear the Time-Clock strike
In the world where the people were all alike;
I hated Same, I hated Forever,
I longed to say Neither, or even Never.

I longed to mend, I longed to make,
I longed to give, I longed to take,
I longed for a change, whatever came after,
I longed for crying, I longed for laughter.

THE WILD ROSE

The following is one of the most widely known of Goethe's lyrics. The encounter between the selfish boy and the delicate rose, who has only her thorns to protect her, is delightfully portrayed. Franz Schubert composed the music for this pretty lyric.

A BOY espied, in morning light,
A little rosebud blowing;
'Twas so delicate and bright
That he came to feast his sight,
And wonder at its growing.
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blooming.

"I will gather thee,"—he cried,—
"Rosebud brightly glowing!"
"Then I'll sting thee," it replied,
"And you'll quickly start aside
With the prickle glowing."
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blowing.

But he plucked it from the plain,
The rosebud brightly blowing!
It turned and stung him, but in vain—
He regarded not the pain,
Homeward with it going.
Rosebud, rosebud, rosebud red,
Rosebud brightly blowing.

THE MOSS ROSE

This little poem is by Krummacker, who is classed with William Cullen Bryant as a nature poet. He is especially noted for his poems about the Alps.

THE Angel of the flowers, one day,
Beneath a rose tree sleeping lay,—
That spirit to whose charge 'tis given
To bathe young buds in dew of heaven.
Awakening from his light repose,
The Angel whispered to the rose:
"O fondest object of my care,
Still fairest found, where all are fair,
For the sweet shade thou giv'st to me
Ask what thou wilt, 'tis granted thee."
"Then," said the rose with deepened glow,
"On me another grace bestow."
The spirit paused in silent thought,—
What grace was there that flower had not?
'Twas but a moment, o'er the rose
A veil of moss the Angel throws,
And, robed in nature's simplest weed,
Could there a flower that rose excel!

THE PRETTY FISHER MAIDEN

Heinrich Heine wrote this song, for which Franz Schubert wrote the music. It is one of the best known German lyrics which have made him popular.

COME, fairest fisher maiden, here
Put, put thy skiff to land;
Come close to me and sit thee down,
And prattle hand in hand.

Oh, lay thy head upon my heart,
Have not such fear of me,
Thou trustest day by day thyself
Unto the wild, wild sea.

My heart is like the sea, it hath
Its storm, and ebb and flow;
And many pretty pearls, my love,
Rest in its depth below.

WHITHER?

Wilhelm Müller, just as Heine, implies that all water is inhabited by some fairy or water nymph. It is a fanciful idea to suggest that instead of the noise caused by the water flowing over the rocks and pebbles, the nymphs are singing their alluring songs.

I HEARD a brooklet gushing
From its rocky fountain near,
Down into the valley rushing,
So fresh and wondrous clear.

I know not what came o'er me,
Nor who the counsel gave;
But I must hasten downward,
All with my pilgrim stave;

Downward and ever farther
And ever the brook beside,
And ever fresher murmured
And ever clearer the tide.

Is this the way I was going?
Whither, O brooklet, say!
Thou hast, with thy soft murmur,
Murmured my senses away.

What do I say of a murmur?
That can no murmur be;
'Tis the water-nymphs, that are singing
Their roundelays unto me.

Let them sing, my friend, let them murmur,
And wander merrily near;
The wheels of a mill are going
In every brooklet clear.

TO MY SISTER

"To My Sister" was written by Heine, when, as a middle-aged man, he visited the house in which he was born. This is a splendid example of the poet's delightful simplicity of style. Heinrich Heine, as many other poets, vividly recalls his childhood days.

MY child, when we were children,
Two children small and gay,
Who would creep into the hen-house,
And hide us in the hay,

We cackled like the young cockerels
And to everybody going,
"Cock-a-doodle-doo!"—we cried;
And they thought the cocks were crowing.

We spread old bits of carpet
On some chests within the court;
And there we lived together
In a house of the finest sort.

An old cat of our neighbors
Often came to make a call;
We made her bows and courtesies
And compliments and all.

We made very kind inquiries
About the health of our old friend;
Since then we have had to put the same
To old cats without end.

We used to sit conversing
In a solemn, elderly way,
Complaining, how much better
Things had been in our day;

How Love, Truth, and Religion
One hardly ever met;
How coffee had grown very dear
And money hard to get.

They all are gone—the little games
We played at in our youth,
And money, and the good old times
And Religion, Love and Truth.

THE CASTLE BY THE SEA

This poem is by Uhland, and at the time in which he lived Germany was divided into many small principalities. These were constantly at war with one another. The castle so beautifully described is Germany trying to stand against the tyranny of the government. The daughter is Freedom, who no longer lives with her parents in the lordly castle by the sea.

HAST thou seen that lordly castle,
That castle by the sea!
Golden and red above it
The clouds float gorgeously.

And fain it would stoop downward
To the mirrored waves below;
And fain it would soar upward
In the evening's crimson glow.

Well have I seen that castle,
That castle by the sea,
And the moon above it standing,
And the mist rise solemnly.

The winds and waves of ocean,
Had they a merry chime?
Didst thou hear, from those lofty chambers
The harp and the minstrels rhyme?

The winds and the waves of ocean,
They rested quietly;
But I heard on the gale a sound of wail,
And tears came to mine eyes.

And sawest thou on the turrets
The King and his royal bride,
And the wave of their crimson mantles,
And the golden crown of pride?

Led they not forth in rapture
A beauteous maiden there,
Resplendent as the morning sun,
Beaming with golden hair?

Well, I saw the ancient parents,
Without the crown of pride.
They were moving slow in weeds of woe,
No maiden was by their side.

REST

These thoughts in verse are from the great German poet Goethe—the greatest of all German poets and writers, and one of the giants of European literature. He lived between 1749 and 1832. These six lines are worth careful study as an instance of compression of thought. Nine thoughts are expressed in less than fifty words in this fine little poem.

REST is not quitting the busy career;
Rest is the fitting of self to one's sphere.

'Tis the brook's motion clear without strife;
Fleeting to ocean after its life.

'Tis loving and serving the highest and best;
'Tis onward, unswerving, and this is true
rest.

THE ERL KING

Goethe tells the story of a father bringing home his sick child, who, in his delirium, believes that the branches of the trees are the Erl king and his daughters trying to seize him. The Erl king, according to German legends, is the spirit which dwells in the willow tree. The poem has been set to music by Franz Schubert as well as many other lyrics.

WHO rides there so late through the
night—dark and drear?
The father it is, with his infant so dear,
He holdeth the boy tightly clasped in his
arm.
He holdeth him safely, he keepeth him warm.

"My son, wherefore seek'st thou thy face
thus to hide?"

"Look, father, the Erl king is close to our
side!

Dost thou see not the Erl king with crown
and with train?"

"My son, 'tis the mist rising over the plain."

"Oh, come, thou dear infant—oh, come thou
with me!

Full many a game, I will play there with
thee;

On my strand, lovely flowers their blossoms
unfold.

My mother shall grace thee with garments
of gold."

"My father, my father, and dost thou not
hear

The words that the Erl king now breathes
in mine ear?"

"Be calm, dearest child, 'tis thy fancy de-
ceives;

'Tis the sad wind that sighs through the
withering leaves."

"Wilt go then, dear infant, wilt go with
me there?

My daughters shall tend thee with sisterly
care,

My daughters by night their glad festival
keep,

They'll dance thee, and rock thee and sing
thee to sleep."

"My father, my father, and dost thou not
see,

How the Erl king, his daughters has brought
here for me?"

"My darling, my darling, I see it aright,
'Tis the aged gray willows deceiving thy
sight."

"I love thee, I'm charm'd by thy beauty,
dear boy!

And if thou'rt unwilling, then force I'll em-
ploy."

"My father, my father, he seizes me fast.
Full sorely the Erl king has hurt me at last."

The father now gallops, with terror, half
wild,

He grasps in his arms the poor shuddering
child,

He reaches his courtyard with toil and with
dread,

The child in his arms finds he motionless,
dead.

LITTLE VERSES FOR VERY LITTLE PEOPLE

RHYMES AND JINGLES AND THEIR USE

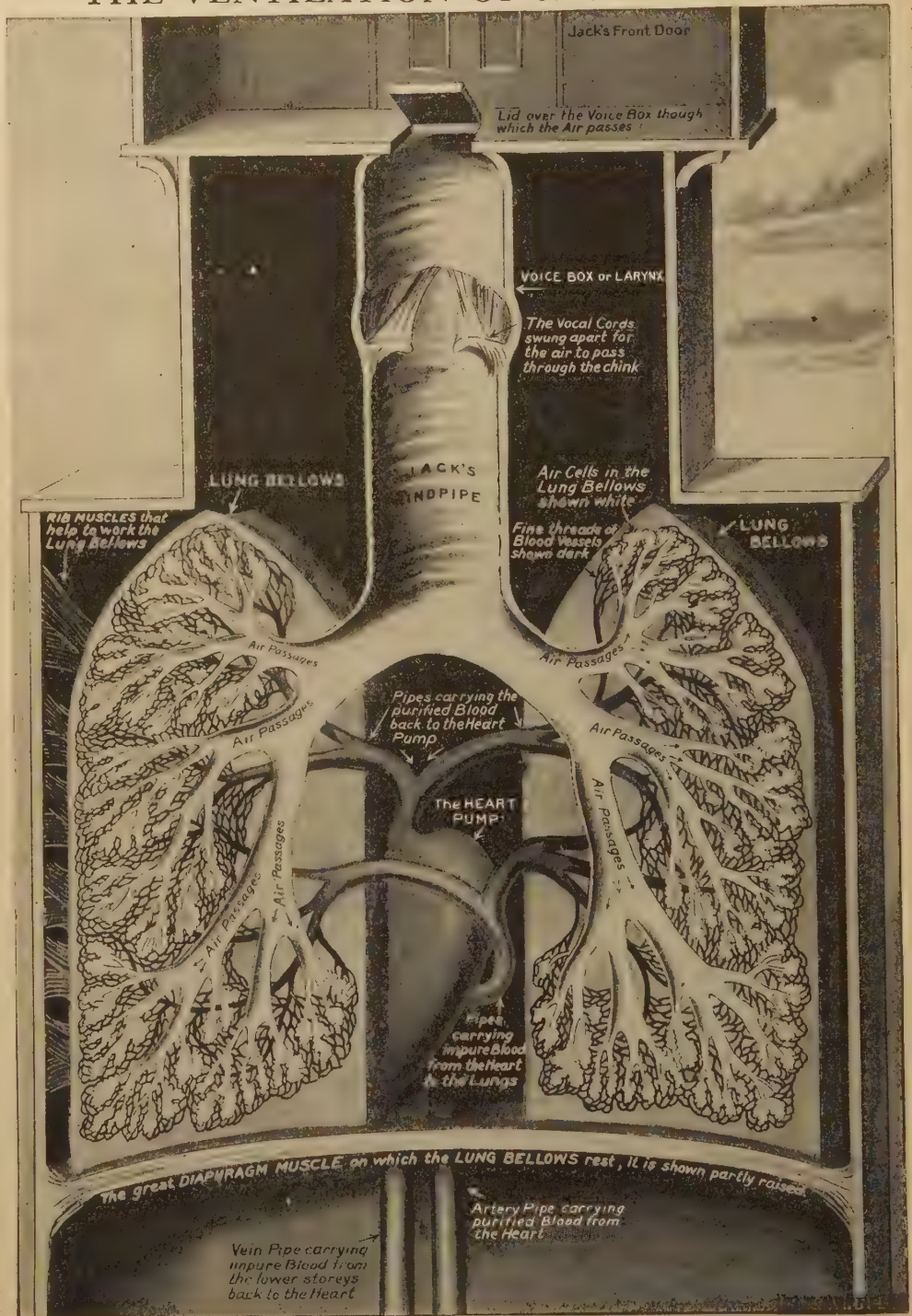
WHAT is the use of Nursery Rhymes? Did any boy or girl ever ask that? Perhaps not; but it is worth asking. The answer is very simple. Just as we all like stories, so do most of us like poems, which are stories told in words that sound pleasant in our ears, and are easy to remember. But before we can learn poems we learn little verses about funny little folk, and these are called nursery rhymes, because all mothers say them to their children, and the sounds of the words are easy to bear in mind. In this part of our book we have given all the best-known nursery rhymes, many of them having clever pictures with them.

RIDE A COCK-HORSE TO BANBURY CROSS



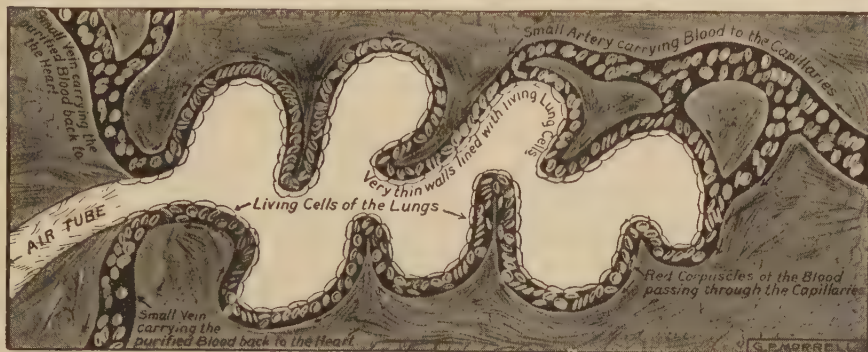
Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers, and bells on her toes,
She will have music wherever she goes.

THE VENTILATION OF JACK'S HOUSE



Air goes in the front door, down the voice-box and wind-pipe, and into the lungs, which are much like sponges, with thousands of hollow spaces lined with living cells. These cells lie between the air and the blood in the hollow spaces, and purify the blood by taking oxygen from the air and sending it into the blood, and by driving the carbon dioxide and water from the blood into the air, to be breathed out again.

The Book of OUR OWN LIFE



One of the tiny air-chambers in the lungs, magnified to show how its walls have air on one side and blood on the other. Little muscles expand and contract the air-chamber alternately.

THE WONDERFUL RIVER OF AIR AND THE WAY IN WHICH IT KEEPS JACK'S BLOOD PURE

EXCEPT in special need, when Jack is compelled to ventilate his house through his front door, all the air he uses must pass through a complicated filter, warmer, and moistener, which we call his nose. Suppose we have reached the back of his nose, and find a supply of very nearly pure, moist, warm, almost dustless air.

There is some distance yet to go before the air reaches Jack's bellows, or lungs. First it comes to the opening of his great windpipe, which runs down the front of his neck. This pipe must always be kept open, of course, and so it is stiffened with little rings of gristle, or cartilage.

We can readily feel these in our own windpipe just before it leaves the neck and plunges into our middle story. But above the rings there is something much larger, and this is Jack's voice-box, or speaking-machine, of which the proper name is the larynx. Now, before the air which has passed through Jack's filter can reach the windpipe, it must pass through the voice-box.

There is a little risk here, nevertheless. Jack's larynx is, so to say, a new idea, and has had to be contrived

CONTINUED FROM 6234



as an addition to Jack's house. So far as the inlet of air goes, his voice-box is simply a difficulty. It does no good, and it makes no use of the air which goes in—only of the air which comes out.

There are two difficulties, really. First, the air-current and the food-current cross each other's paths—which does not seem to us to be the best arrangement. Jack's wind-pipe lies in front of his gullet, and every morsel of food and every drop of fluid that enters his gullet has to jump over the opening of his voice-box.

To help this business, his voice-box is provided with a movable lid, attached to the back of his tongue, and when he swallows this lid partly closes over the opening to the voice-box, and partly diverts the current of food to one side, so that nothing goes the wrong way. But, of course, while Jack is breathing, his voice-box must be freely open, and therefore it is quite certain that, whatever happens, he must not try to breathe and swallow at the same time; but sometimes he may laugh—which requires a good in-breath—when he is swallowing, and then he is likely to choke. A choking fit may be unpleasant, but at the same

time it is very interesting. Of course, whatever happens, Jack's ventilation must go on, and therefore his ventilation shaft must be kept clear. When he chokes something has got into the ventilation shaft, and immediately the whole body gives up all other interests and occupations and sets itself to expel the obstruction at once.

For this purpose Jack's house is provided with a large number of powerful servants, or muscles, which can all contract the cavity of his chest. No sooner does the ventilation system come to hold an intruder than the sentinels in its walls send up a message to one of the lower telephone exchanges — not to Jack himself — and the order goes forth to cough and cough and cough again. A cough means that we have contracted some of the muscles so as to force air out of the chest quite violently, and thus the obstruction is blown away. Cells inside the windpipe set to work to produce a smooth fluid, so as to make the passage of the intruder easy; and the body will devote itself with such force to this important task that Jack's eyes may fill with tears.

THE NARROW WAY THROUGH WHICH THE AIR MUST PASS

When the air, apart from such accidents, has passed into the voice-box, it comes at once to a narrow chink, and through this it has to pass. Such a chink would never exist in such a place, were it not for a very peculiar purpose.

The edges of this chink are made of elastic fibres, and they are there placed so as to make sounds when Jack's air strikes against them in coming out. So we shall return to them, but meanwhile we only note that these vocal cords, as they are called, which line the chink, are so placed that they can be swung apart whenever Jack takes a breath. And that is what happens. Before every breath that Jack takes, from the cradle to the grave, the unsleeping brain-cells give orders to the muscles which stand beside his vocal cords, and then the muscles swing the cords apart, so that the air can enter.

Sometimes certain abominable burglars, called the microbes of diphtheria, get into Jack's throat and produce a thick white stuff which may cover over this chink, and then Jack is in danger of death. But nowadays men call in

horses to save Jack in such a case. Tiny doses of what the microbes make are given to horses, and the cell-chemists of the horses make something which will dissolve this dangerous stuff. The medicine the horses make is called the diphtheria anti-toxin, and it saves the lives of thousands of children and numbers of grown people all the world over every year.

THE HUNDREDS OF TUBES WHICH CARRY THE AIR TO THE LUNGS

Now when the passage to the chest is closed, the air has a clear passage down the windpipe until the windpipe splits into two, one going to the right and the other to the left. One branch supplies the right lung and the other supplies the left lung. These branches divide over and over again, like a tree, until at last the air is led, by hundreds of little tubes, to the very stuff of the lungs themselves.

The lungs are certainly a pair of bellows, but we find that they consist of a kind of sponge of thousands of tiny hollow spaces, into which the air enters. These little spaces are lined by the living cells of the lungs, and on the other side of this lining of cells is a tremendous number of tiny blood-vessels which carry blood from Jack's heart. So what we find in the stuff or tissue of the lungs is air on one side, blood on the other, and a layer of living lung-cells in between.

THE LITTLE VISITORS TO THE LUNGS AND WHY THEY COME

This blood is not bright blood, but dark blood. It has been sent to the lungs from the right side of Jack's great pump, to which it had just been returned after traveling all through his body. This blood contains a quantity of carbon dioxide, a poison, which it has brought to the lungs from Jack's body, and it also contains more water than it needs. On the other hand, the countless millions of red cells which it contains, the air-ports of Jack's house, are empty-handed. They have no oxygen, for what they got when they were last in the lungs they have given away to Jack's body, and now they have come back to get more from the fresh air that Jack has just breathed in.

What happens, then, is quite simple. Through the thin layer of lung-cells there passes a double stream of gases — a stream from the air to the blood, and a stream from the blood to the air. The

lung-cells supervise and direct them both. The carbon dioxide and the unnecessary water pass into the air—we can see the water when we breathe out on to a window-pane—and the oxygen of the air passes into the blood. In order to make these two exchanges Jack has a ventilation system, and that is what we are all doing day and night without ceasing, as we breathe. We are getting oxygen into our blood, and carbon dioxide and water out of it.

THE LITTLE RED PORTERS WHO PACK AWAY THE OXYGEN

The oxygen in the air is at once picked up by the red porters who are in the blood for the purpose, and who can pack away a most extraordinary quantity of it. Of course, a little oxygen can be dissolved in blood just as it can in water, but Jack's house could never do with the little amount which his blood itself would dissolve. The red porters make all the difference. Each of them can squeeze together and pack on his shoulders, so to say, an astonishing quantity of oxygen for his size.

The blood, with its air-laden porters, after leaving the lungs, returns to the left side of Jack's great pump, and is at once driven onward to supply every part of his body with oxygen. All the red cells leave the pump in one great channel, but it soon divides, and one cell may find itself traveling through one of Jack's toes, while another may be rushing through his eye-sentinels. No part of Jack's house is forgotten.

THE GIVING OUT OF THE FRESH AIR TO ALL PARTS OF JACK'S HOUSE

In every case the walls of the blood-tubes soon become thinner and thinner. And now we can see happen exactly what happened a little while before in the lungs, except that the process is reversed. In the lungs the red porters got oxygen; now they give it. It is for this that they exist. Most of the cells of Jack's body are far away from the air, and if they are to live air must be brought to them. That is what the bellows and the pump and the red porters exist for. Each little porter hands over to the gasping cells of Jack's toes or eyes or liver or muscles the air that they want; and then the red cells, not quite so red as they were, hasten back to the pump.

But we must not forget the carbon

dioxide and water. The cells want oxygen for burning. They want to get the power and the warmth, and the fuel they burn is mostly carbon—very like our coal—and hydrogen. When carbon is burned with oxygen we get carbon dioxide, and when hydrogen is burned with oxygen we get water. The cells of Jack's house are always producing carbon dioxide and water, and so the blood which leaves Jack's toe or eye is poorer in oxygen but fuller of water and carbon dioxide, and while its empty-handed red cells scurry back to the lungs for more oxygen, it also carries these waste matters, one of which is a rank poison, to the lungs. As soon as they reach the lungs they are breathed out on the air, and this is why the air of a room in which there are a number of people must be constantly changed. If, for instance, a schoolroom is not well ventilated the air which the children breathe will soon have too little oxygen, and they will begin to do poor work.

THE OVERSEERS WHO LOOK AFTER JACK'S BREATHING

We may now consider the air which has got into the lungs, and how it gets out again. It is by no means the same air, and is also warmer than when it entered, for it has been for a little while quite close to Jack's warm blood.

The air returns by the same route all the way until it reaches the filter, where it takes a slightly different course. On the way, of course, it has to pass through the chink again, but as a rule it does so without difficulty or sound—though not so, of course, when Jack desires to speak or sing.

For us now one more question remains: What drives the air in when we breathe in, and what drives it out when we breathe out? If we notice ourselves we shall agree, assuming that we are quite well, that it is the breathing-in that costs us effort; the breathing-out seems to do itself, and that is quite true. Breathing-in, or inspiration, is like stretching a piece of elastic, and breathing-out, or expiration, is like letting it go again.

Every inspiration is done by certain of Jack's muscles, which exist for the purpose, and are all under the command of a special group of overseers in the lowest part of his brain. These give their orders for an inspiration about

sixteen or eighteen times a minute, but faster or slower according to circumstances. In fever, or if Jack is running hard, and so using up a lot of oxygen, he breathes much more rapidly. On the other hand, if Jack gives orders himself, on purpose, from his own study, and quickly takes a number of extra long breaths, he will find that for a little while afterwards he scarcely takes any breaths at all. He has no need to do so, for the blood and the tissues have been filled with oxygen by the air from the deep breaths that he has just taken. Deep breathing is very important. By doing this we can push the stagnant air out of the lungs. Our lungs are larger than are needed for everyday use. If this were not true, we should be unable to make any unusual exertion.

It has been proved that the overseers in Jack's brain judge by the quantity of carbon dioxide in the blood which passes through them. If it rises a little then they hasten to deepen Jack's inspirations until its quantity falls. Their business is to keep the quantity of carbon dioxide in Jack's blood below danger point, and to this end they watch and direct, without a pause, from the first breath that he draws in his life to his last before its end.

WHAT HAPPENS IN THE CHEST WHEN WE BREATHE

The chief of the muscles through which they act is the great sheet of muscle stretched between Jack's middle story and his lower story. It is called the diaphragm, and when it gets orders to contract it flattens itself so as to make much more room in Jack's chest, or middle story. Jack could not live very long if his diaphragm stopped working, and it is helped by a large number of other muscles between his ribs. These and various other muscles all have the same action as the diaphragm—when they contract they draw the ribs outward and make the cavity of his chest much larger.

That happens when we work a pair of bellows, and the result is exactly the same. The chest is a pair of bellows, and when it is expanded air from outside rushes in. The air outside has a pressure called the "atmospheric pressure," and directly we create a vacuum, or empty space, in the lungs, no matter how small it is, the atmospheric pressure drives the

air in to fill it. Some creatures force the air in by a force-pump action, just as Jack's pump forces his blood along; but we breathe by a suction-pump arrangement.

THE MILLIONS OF ELASTIC FIBRES WHICH STRETCH WHEN WE BREATHE

When the air has entered, and the chest is deepened and widened, its walls are all in a state of being stretched. The ribs are a little twisted, and the muscles are ready to return to their former shape. Further, the lungs themselves contain an enormous quantity of yellow elastic fibres, coiled up in millions and millions all through the lung substance or tissue, and when the lungs are stretched by the air, all these elastic fibres are stretched too, and ready to relax again. So, the instant the muscles of inspiration cease to pull, all these elastic things relax like a rubber that has been stretched, the chest comes back to its old size, the air is squeezed out, and that is how expiration happens. Of course, we can make "forced expirations" when we deliberately use muscles to contract the chest. We do so when we cough, or speak, or sing, or sneeze; but ordinary expiration uses no muscles at all.

Sometimes, when people are old, or take too little exercise, they lose the proper elasticity of muscles, ribs, and lungs, the lungs are never properly emptied, but remain over-stretched all the time; and all sorts of disasters follow.

HOW JILL SOMETIMES FAILS TO COPY JACK'S GOOD EXAMPLE

Breathing is so important that it is one of the things we all do quite naturally without being taught. Only sometimes we adopt foolish habits which interfere with it. Jack is not so bad an offender as Jill in this respect, for she sometimes packs her chest into clothes which prevent her diaphragm from moving and her lungs from filling properly. Nature meant every part of Jack's house to have free play for action, and if she had thought Jack would be better with a straight-jacket she would have made him one. If there is one part of his body more than another which should be perfectly free to move as it will, by day and night, it is the chest or thorax, which provides his every living cell with the air it breathes, and without which he cannot live.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 6353.



A life-saving dress in which submarine sailors can float to the surface.

DOWN IN THE DEEP, DEEP SEA

IN the caverns deep
of the ocean
cold,
The diver is seeking
a treasure of gold.

CONTINUED FROM 6270

The bottom of the sea is rich in a harvest of sunken vessels and cargoes, and how can a diver seek this treasure? It is because he wears a sort of armor, which keeps out the water and brings him air from above. By the help of this armor he can also do much valuable work in constructing and repairing foundations under water.

The diver's suit of rubber covers his body from feet to neck, but leaves his hands free, as his sleeves end in water-tight cuffs at the wrist. He puts on a heavy helmet made of tinned copper, which fastens to the neck of his suit. There are three windows in this headpiece, of half-inch glass, secured in brass frames, and in addition to these there may be a window in the top of the helmet. There is a valve attached to a pipe, through which comes the air pumped from above. This valve is what is called a non-return and is very important, for if the air pipe is broken, the valve closes and gives a short time for the diver to realize his danger and act for safety. A second valve in the helmet lets out the air which has been

breathed. Electric lamps and telephones are provided, so that

not only has the diver the means of seeing around him, but he can communicate with those above him regarding his operations, and be communicated with. In order that he may sink down into the water, he wears extra weights of lead secured by hooks at the neck.

A recent invention provides him with what is called a ground block. This is a stand or anchor with steps cut in the side upon which he may ride down and up in comfort. Its purpose is to relieve the diver of the weight of his cable, which is attached to the block. When he reaches the bottom he can set up his anchor and fix his cable on a pulley so that he then only has to drag about with him the part between himself and the reel.

The deepest that a man has ever been known to dive is 306 feet, but men seldom go down more than 100 feet. The deeper down we go, the greater is the pressure of the air. A man who goes down sixty feet has to breathe air at twice the pressure of the ordinary atmosphere. The result is that the air taken into the blood is forced by the pressure into froth and bubbles, and some of the tissues of

the body give off this air very slowly, so that if a man comes up suddenly, many of these bubbles remain in his blood. This may cause paralysis or death. To guard against this, a man must take a long time in coming up out of the water, resting at different depths, so that the bubbles may disappear. A time table for divers has been made so that they may know how to descend, and work and come up again with the greatest safety.

LIGHTENING THE DIVER'S LOAD

The diver often has to do heavy work in attaching cables and otherwise helping to recover wrecks and cargoes. He needs hammers, drills, scrapers and cutters. He needs some way of carrying these to the bottom of the sea, and of storing them while at work. For this a clever inventor has made a submarine air-room, which can be lowered to the sea bottom from the surface, with which it is connected by air-hose. It carries telephone cables and serves as the diver's base, instead of the ship. There he can keep his tools, and there he can retreat for safety from rapid currents or if anything goes wrong with his suit or connections. His own line runs horizontally from it, instead of vertically from the ship above, and is thus less liable to accident from currents. So many ships with valuable cargoes were sunk during the Great War that divers will be busy for many years, seeking to recover the treasures.

HOW A DIVER CAN BE INDEPENDENT OF THE AIR-HOSE

Divers are carried by every man-of-war. If anything happens to the ship below the water line, the men put on their dress, go down with tools, and repair the damage. One kind of diving suit has attached a cylinder of compressed air, and with this the diver is not encumbered with air-hose and cannot be suffocated by a kink in it caused by a current. To make his supply hold out for a long period of time he has an air purification circuit similar to the one described below.

Another invention, for submarine vessels, is a strong helmet and a water-tight jacket. In the jacket pocket is a substance called caustic soda or potash, which, on coming in contact with the sailor's warm breath, gives off oxygen, and so acts that the poisonous carbon

dioxide from the man's breath is absorbed. By this means, the air inside the helmet and jacket can be breathed again and again. The submarine sailor, in case of accident, puts on this dress and floats to the surface, when the dress acts as a life-buoy, keeping its wearer afloat until he can be rescued.

A BRAVE DIVER WHO BEAT THE WORLD'S RECORD IN DIVING

In March, 1915, the submarine F 4, belonging to the United States Navy and carrying a crew of twenty-one men, disappeared in deep water off Honolulu. Divers at once went to the scene of the accident to locate the sunken boat, and thirteen descents were made, every one of which broke a world's record for deep sea diving. Five were made to a depth of 306 feet, and eight to 275 feet. The former world's record was 274 feet. And for the first time in the history of diving, a telephone device was used successfully in communicating with the men under water. At last the submarine was found—288 feet below the surface—with a hole in her side. The diver who discovered her was under water for two hours, five minutes for the descent, twelve minutes on the bottom and one hour and forty-five minutes in coming up.

It was decided to raise the submarine to the surface by attaching cables to her hull and gradually drawing her into shallower water, whence she could be raised. Every day, when the currents allowed, divers were busy fastening these cables. Again and again they had to be renewed, for the rapid currents parted them. One morning, after the work had been going on for about a fortnight, a diver went down and successfully accomplished his task. As he was being brought to the surface he became entangled in one of the lines attached to the underneath craft. He signaled to the ship above and another diver, Frank Crilley, who had already made a record, went down to his rescue. Both men worked strenuously to disengage the line to the submarine from the air tube and the line attached to Loughman's apparatus. After heroic efforts, lasting for four hours, the signal came for the final raising to the surface. With what a will those aboard the ship obeyed! Crilley came up first, and then Loughman, exhausted but otherwise unharmed.

THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6357.

THE DIVER PREPARES TO GO DOWN



The diver's dress is the result of centuries of experiment, and enables a man to keep under water for five or six hours at a time. The dress consists of a waterproof garment, heavily weighted, massive, heavy boots with leaden soles, and a metal helmet. Here the divers are beginning to put on their costume.



After the diver has put on ordinary clothing, he is helped into a waterproof garment, which covers his whole body, except head and hands. He needs warm clothing, as it is cold working under water.



In this picture the diver has on the waterproof garment and the heavy boots. The rope by which he will be lowered is already round his waist, and he is about to have the helmet put on his head.

TALKING TO A MAN DOWN IN THE SEA



These pictures show a diver going down into the sea, and a man talking to him by telephone. The diver's helmet has three glass windows, and is fitted with valves, so the air he has breathed can escape. Fresh air is supplied through a tube that connects the helmet with an air-pump worked from above.



The diver's costume weighs about 150 pounds, but so buoyant is the water that he has to put his feet under the ladder rungs to pull himself down.



Communication is kept up by means of the telephone. One sailor is here seen speaking to the diver while the other is working the air-pump.

THE MEN ABOVE AND THE MAN BELOW



In this picture the diver is working under the sea, while in the ship above one man holds the rope by which he is raised, another has charge of the air tube, and a third is telephoning to the diver. The greatest depth to which a diver has been known to descend is 300 feet, but divers can rarely work farther down than 100 feet. A complete diving costume, with all the necessary apparatus, costs several hundred dollars, but this is cheap, when we take into account the valuable work the diver does.

The photographs on these pages are by Stephen Cribb, and others.

THE DIVER COMES BACK TO THE BOAT



On this page we see how a diver works from a small boat. There is no telephone, and the diver communicates with those above by signaling with a rope. He can get to the place where he wishes to work either by descending a ladder that hangs over the side of the boat, or by being let down by a rope.



The diver is pulled to the surface by the rope round his body. The invention of diving apparatus has led to the recovery of a vast amount of treasure. From one ship alone that foundered in sixty feet of water, nearly \$1,000,000 was recovered by the brave divers. In the latest kind of diving dress the diver carries a cylinder of compressed air on his back, and is independent of help from above.

THE BELL THAT RINGS UNDER THE SEA



This shows the best means of warning a ship in foggy weather. By means of electricity, the lighthouse-keeper rings a bell under the sea. The ship has inside its hull on each side a microphone, which collects the sound of the bell as it passes through the water in the direction of the dotted line, and magnifies it. A wire connects each microphone with a telephone receiver in the wheel-house, and by turning his ship until he hears the bell equally loudly from each side, the captain is able to point his ship towards the bell. His chart marks the position of the bell, and he is thus able to know exactly where he is

MAN'S BEST FRIEND AMID ETERNAL SNOWS



St. Bernard dogs rescuing exhausted travelers after a snowstorm in the Alps.



Eskimo dogs dragging a sledge over hillocks of ice.



Dogs of the Monastery of St. Bernard, famous for their heroism in rescuing travelers.

DOGS OF MANY TYPES FROM MANY COUNTRIES



WIRE-HAIRED FOX TERRIER



SMOOTH FOX TERRIER



SCOTCH TERRIER



MALTESE TERRIER



IRISH TERRIER



AIREDALE



DANDIE DINMONT



POODLE



BEAGLES



FRENCH POODLE



AMERICAN FOX HOUNDS



ST. BERNARDS



GRIFFON



ENGLISH BULLDOG



BULL TERRIER



FRENCH BULL



BOSTON BULL

No dogs are more lovable than the terriers of which there are at least sixteen breeds. The poodles are pet dogs only. Some St. Bernards have rough coats while others are smooth. The bulldogs are not so cross as they look and the bull terrier, the French bull and the Boston terrier are among the most affectionate and loyal of dogs.

Pictures from Photographs by Haas, New York



Eskimo dogs, from the fine copyright painting by Miss Maud Earl of "The End of the Trail"

THE STORY OF YOUR DOG

THE lover of the dog would be lost without the faithful creature which guards his home, or keeps him company on his walks. The dog is a very emblem of faithfulness. When it has become fond of a human being, nothing will change its feelings. Starvation and ill-treatment will not kill its devotion. It is almost more than human in its constancy. No matter how poor a man's home may be, his dog cheerfully stays with him, content with scanty food sweetened by a caress and a kind word now and then. Those who keep their dogs in luxury can hardly realize the intense devotion which the animal is capable of displaying when it is called upon to bear hardships and privation with its master and mistress. Dogs remember their friends for a long time, and will recognize them after an absence of years. They will often refuse to give their love to new owners and will pine away when sent among strangers, and they have been known to travel long distances through country unknown to them to find their way to their old homes.

Dogs were the first tame animals which man possessed. It is thousands and thousands of years since the children of the cave men and the lake dwellers of Europe tumbled about and played with the puppies whose de-

CONTINUED FROM 6247



scendants are our dog friends of to-day.

Some of the races of

dogs that we know are, we might say, almost as old as some of the races of man that now exist in the world. We know from the

pictures on their ancient temples that the Egyptians hunted with greyhounds from very early times. The Assyrians had large dogs which tradition says the Phoenicians brought to Britain, and it is said that possibly the dogs whose pictures were carved by the Assyrians on their walls were the ancestors of the prize English mastiffs at an American dog show. Other people say that it was the Romans who introduced the mastiff to their colonies in Britain. Wolfhounds too were known from very early times. The Egyptians had them, and it is said that Irish chieftains owned the ancestors of the Irish wolfhound and Scotch deerhound when the Romans held Britain, while a Roman historian says the Roman soldiers used bloodhounds in their wars against the Gauls.

With the exception of the islands of Madagascar and New Zealand, and some of the Polynesian Islands, there is not a country in the world in which dogs have not been found, either as friends of the people who lived there, or, in a wild state, hunting for themselves in packs, as the wild dogs do in India. Perhaps, however, there is one

other exception, for we cannot be sure that the wild dog of Australia, the dingo, was not brought to that continent centuries ago by the ancestors of the people whom the early English explorers and settlers found living there.

ANCIENT FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN MEN AND DOGS

The friendship between men and dogs is so old, that it is no wonder that its beginning is lost in mystery. At first sight it looks as though they must be descended from wild dogs, such as those of which we have spoken, but this is not so. Learned men who know about these things say it is much more likely that the wild dogs are descended from tame dogs, that wandered away, just as the troops of horses on the Western plains came from tame horses that had escaped from the Spanish settlers, and gone wild.

Probably all our dogs, whether they are large or small, rough or smooth, whether they hunt for us, or guard our flocks or our houses, are descended from wolves and jackals. It is perhaps hard to believe that our faithful, loving, intelligent pets have come from fierce wolves or hungry jackals, but it is believed that they have.

If you were to go into a museum, and look at the skeletons of dogs and wolves and jackals, you could not tell one from the other, unless you had read the labels. Perhaps you have wondered why your favorite dog turns himself round and round before he curls himself up on his cushion or his rug to go to sleep. Next time you see your pet do this, you can remember that his wolf or jackal cousin does exactly the same thing when he is trying to find a comfortable resting place in his stony or grassy lair. Perhaps some of our dogs are descended from foxes, which also are included in the dog family, or they may have come from another wolf-like animal that has died out, but few people think that either of these suppositions is possible. It is generally believed that dogs as a separate race, as we know them, did not exist when man first appeared in the world.

HOW THE FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN MEN AND DOGS BEGAN

And now comes the question, how were the animals tamed from which our dogs are descended. As we have seen, ages of time have gone to make the friendship between men and dogs what it is to-day, and to look for its beginning we must go,

in imagination, far back to the early history of the world, that we have only of late begun to dig out of the earth.

In early times, man was not a tiller of the ground. He did not sow grain, or plant vegetables. He learned in course of time that certain fruits, and berries and nuts were good for food, and as certain animals, which do not rank high in the scale of creation, have the sense to store food, we may imagine that man, even in the early dawning of his powers of mind, did something of the same sort. He did not, however, store up his food on any large or systematic scale. His storehouse, and his very home, might at any time be raided and seized by some one more powerful than himself, or his cave might be invaded by savage beasts. No man will lay up store for the future unless he can be reasonably sure that the store will remain safe to serve the purpose for which it is intended. All this makes it plain to us that man, in the early days, must have lived what we call a hand-to-mouth existence. For months in the year, when there was no vegetable food available for him, he was forced to eat animal food to keep him alive, and to use the skins of the animals that he killed, to keep him warm.

From the moment then that we find the first traces of man on the earth, he was a hunter. For long ages, there was war between him and the animals, and all the flesh-eating animals—the carnivorous animals—warred on him. Now among the flesh-eating animals are numbered all the members of the dog family. Except the fox, these animals, when they are pressed by hunger, hunt in packs, for so they are able to attack large game, and pull down animals much larger than themselves. Man cannot be classed among the large animals, but the wolves soon found that he could easily outwit a single animal. Still, many a man fell before the combined onslaught of the pack, and numbers were killed, as they are still killed in Russia, and in the wild parts of our own continent and of Asia.

But man was more clever than any of the beasts. Though he had only two legs, and could not equal his four-footed enemies in speed, he had the advantage of having two hands free. He quickly learned not only to use the weapons that nature left ready to his hand, but to manufacture new ones. He could throw

STRONG AND SWIFT BREEDS OF DOGS



GREAT DANE



RUSSIAN WOLF HOUND



GERMAN SHEPHERD DOG



GREYHOUNDS



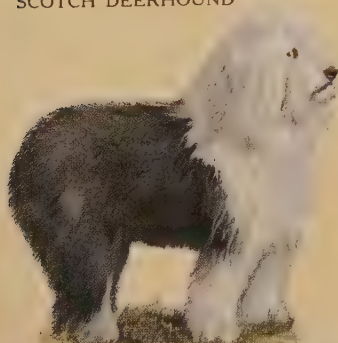
SCOTCH DEERHOUND



DALMATIAN



SCOTCH COLLIE



OLD ENGLISH SHEEP DOG



IRISH WOLFHOUND

All dogs upon this page are useful. The Great Dane, one of the largest varieties is an excellent guard. The Shepherd dogs and the Collie are intelligent and useful in the care of cattle or sheep. The wolf and deerhounds have been developed in different countries from the swift greyhound. The Dalmatian formerly guarded carriages and horses, and is sometimes called a coach dog.

Pictures from Photographs by Haas, New York

a club, or a roughly made spear. He could gather up large stones, and throw them at his pursuers and kill them. That marked him off from the rest of creation. Other animals had to approach and make a close attack upon their prey. Man could stand and hurl a weapon at whatever he wanted to kill.

He probably soon noticed too that the animals that provided for him the best food, were the vegetable-eating animals, and unless they molested him, he let the carnivorous animals alone. But the animals that man slew for food were just the animals upon which the dog family themselves depended for food. Man left large portions of the flesh and bones of his prey upon which these animals could feast, and they could rob him of even the portions that he had hidden from them, just as wolves rob caches made in our own time by travelers in the wild.

THE FIRST PARENTS OF OUR PETS

But man could combine, too, and when the depredations of the wolves and jackals became too bold, probably our wild ancestors banded together, tracked them to their lairs, and killed, or drove them off. Among them, however, there were sure to be young animals, and some of these the cave men probably brought back to their rude dwellings. Probably, even if they objected to the flesh of grown wolves the young animals provided food to their liking. But we may imagine the cave children commencing to play with the little dog-like animal that the men had brought home, and begging to keep it. Then the children, as children will, divided their food with their new playmates. Every one who has much to do with dogs, knows what a difference kindness shown to them in their puppy days makes in their dispositions, so the young wolves or jackals, or perhaps both, grew to love their masters, and later on helped them hunt. Then seeing their usefulness, the cave men caught more young animals, for, when they drove away wolves or jackals from a good cave in which they wished to live, they kept the young animals. By and by these tame wolves and jackals brought up families of their own. We know from experience in how short a time what we call a new breed of dog appears. For instance, the black retriever is descended from the black Newfoundland and the setter; and the tiny

toy dogs that we see carried about in ladies' arms have been brought into the world by selecting for generations the very smallest Pekingese, Japanese, Pomeranian, or other kinds of dogs. So it is likely that the families of tame wolves and jackals quickly changed their form, and with every generation they grew further and further away from their savage cousins of the woods or plains.

Soon a strong friendship grew between man and dogs, and a kind of partnership was made between them. The dog hunted for man, and man killed the game, fed the dog and provided it with a warm shelter.

THE SHEEP-DOG AND ITS CLEVER WORK

The friendship that grew up between men and dogs still exists, and the companionship between them is closer than ever. As civilization advanced, however, and man became independent of hunting, he became less dependent on the dog for aid. Nevertheless, in many countries, away from towns and cities, the old partnership between men and dogs exists in something like its ancient form. The shepherd who watches his flocks upon the mountains would be helpless without his partner. The sheep-dog knows its master's sheep as well as the shepherd, perhaps better than he. It will fetch a lamb out of a strange flock, and restore it to its master's fold. It will collect sheep that have scattered and strayed upon a hill in the mist; it will drive home, unharmed, the lost lamb, the sheep which has been frightened away from the flock.

Other dogs which work for their living are the pointer and the setter, the retriever, the terrier, and the foxhound.

But it is the sheep-dog that we single out as the best representative of the working dog to-day. Wherever the sheep-dog is at work, observers notice that it takes itself very seriously. It loves the shepherd, but it seems to regard its work as of first importance.

There are many different kinds of sheep-dogs, some long-haired like the Scotch collie, with its beautiful silky coat, and long brush-like tail, and some with a rough, shaggy coat like the old English sheep-dog.

Indeed every country may be said to have its own sheep-dog, of which it is exceedingly proud, and with reason, for sheep-dogs are the most intelligent of all

dogs. Probably they are descended from dogs which were first used merely to guard the flock and chase away wild beasts. Only the wisest puppies of these dogs were kept; and in course of time they learned to round up and help to bring home the flocks and herds. Faithful friends and wise and loving companions though they are, we are almost tempted to say that it is cruel to keep sheep-dogs in a city. People who have only seen them trotting along at their owner's heels or running about with muzzles on have no idea of their capabilities. It is a beautiful thing to see a well-trained, fleet-footed sheep-dog at work with its master. It watches every motion of his hand, heeds every tone in his voice or even the sound of his whistle, and quickly and silently gathers in the flock or herd with only now and then a short, sharp bark to impress upon a laggard the need for speed.

THE INTELLIGENT DOGS OWNED BY SIBERIAN SAMOYEDS

The dogs used by the Samoyedes may be classed among the sheep-dogs, for though the Samoyede tribesmen have no sheep in their Siberian home, they use their silvery white dogs to help them to look after their great herds of reindeer. But the usefulness of these wise little beasts does not end with guarding the herds. They find out fords in the rivers for their masters, tow boats along the streams in summer and sledges over the snowy ground in winter, and hunt seals and bears and wild geese. One peculiarity about these dogs is that from among the pack they seem to elect one dog who acts as its leader and chieftain.

Many instances are told of the faithfulness of sheep-dogs to their trust, but we have room for only one or two.

Not very long ago an American shepherd died, and was not found for two days. The dogs went on with the flocks; they drove them gently forward up to the high-lying feeding lands to which they were intended to go, stayed with them, then turned them homewards. Of this faithfulness there is a more charming example, with which many are familiar.

Hogg, the Scottish poet-shepherd, had a fine sheep-dog. One day a great snow-storm swept down over the moors where Hogg's sheep were pastured. Hogg called up the dog, and sent it off in one direction, while he himself took an oppo-

site route. Late at night Hogg returned with his half of the flock, but could see no sign of the dog. Long and anxiously he awaited its return. At last there came a gentle scratching at the door, accompanied by a low whine. He opened the door, and saw all his sheep safe and the dog standing there with a tiny puppy in its mouth. It placed the puppy at its master's feet, then raced off into the snow, soon returning with a second puppy, which, like the other, had been born out in the snow. The faithful creature had gathered the sheep and brought them home, but it had brought home also its puppies, as if to beg from its master the protection it was itself unable to give.

THE FRIEND OF ALPINE TRAVELERS

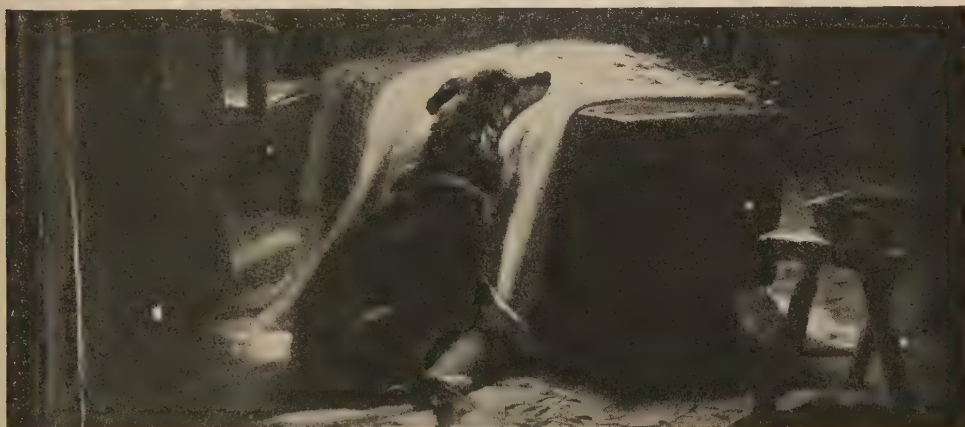
That is the stage to which the partnership between man and his best animal friend has come. But there is other work than sheep-minding for the dog to do. How many lives have the mighty St. Bernards saved up in the Alps? They are trained by the kind-hearted monks to go out on to the snow-covered mountains, and to find travelers who have become exhausted by the cold. The dogs call assistance by their barking. They themselves carry a little barrel slung round their necks containing refreshments. One of these dogs, a noble creature called Barry, saved the lives of forty persons lost in the snow. He found a little child lying in the snow under the influence of that fatal drowsiness. The dog roused the little sleeper by licking its face, then, lying down, allowed the child to climb upon its back, and so carried the little wayfarer in safety to the monastery.

Dogs such as Barry are big and strong enough to kill the people whom they save, and it must have been a timid person, fearing that Barry had some such intention, who caused the animal's death, for one day this grand old dog was killed. A pathetic inscription is set up over his grave: "Barry, the heroic. Saved the lives of forty persons, and was killed by the forty-first." There is not now so much need for the St. Bernards, for the railway carries people so easily through the mountains that few run the risk of crossing through the pass in autumn or winter weather. But they are still faithful to their task, and many a wayfarer owes his life to their care.

THE OLD SHEPHERD'S LAST FRIEND



THE DEAD SHEPHERD AND HIS DOGS, FROM THE PAINTING BY HENRY H. EMMERSON



THE OLD SHEPHERD'S CHIEF MOURNER, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER



FAITHFUL DOG AT HIS MASTER'S GRAVE, FROM PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

THE DOG USED AS A BEAST OF BURDEN

When primitive men first began to make tools, and with them to model contrivances with which they could carry things, doubtless ice-sledges, to which they could harness dogs, were among the first conveyances that they fashioned. This is suggested by the fact that the Eskimos have used dogs as beasts of burden ever since they have been known to travelers.

The Eskimo dog is the animal which shows us most clearly what our own dogs used to be like. It matters not where you find him — in Arctic America, in Siberia, in Kamchatka — he is always the same, a sort of moderately tame wolf. When at liberty he mixes with wolves, if there be wolves about, and in a pack of Eskimo dogs in Arctic America there is almost certain to be as much of the wild wolf as of the true Eskimo dog. In these far northern regions we get a glimpse of the way in which our ancestors and the dogs' ancestors got on together. The Eskimos must have dogs to enable them to move their encampments from place to place. But when the day's work is done the dogs become simply wild animals. They get a few mouthfuls of fish for their wages, take a gulp or two of snow, and that is their supper; they will get nothing more from their master until the morrow, when another piece of fish will be thrown to them. They must hunt for themselves if they need more. And they do hunt, with the result that it is impossible to keep sheep, or goats, or birds where these dogs are. They kill and eat anything, and fight among themselves with terrible ferocity. Doctor Nansen, when he was exploring in the Arctic regions, lost several of his dogs from this cause. When they were liberated at night they would start a quarrel, and every one of the pack would turn upon the dog which seemed to be getting the worst of the battle, and kill it.

Although they are quarrelsome, however, Eskimo dogs are faithful to their masters, and in intelligence they are not very far behind the sheep-dog.

THE AID GIVEN BY DOGS IN TIME OF WAR

After the Great War began teams of Alaskan "malamutes" were sent to the Vosges Mountains to help to bring food and ammunition during the winter months to the French army at the front,

and a French writer says that nine of these dogs could easily draw over a bad road, loads that would tire six horses on a good road. One of the teams was employed in a part of the mountains where they had each day to travel round a mountain. This went on for some time, and then one day the dogs themselves suddenly turned into a short cut, of the existence of which their leaders had not had the least suspicion.

Dogs are used in many ways in war time. They are used in Belgium and Holland to draw light guns over the sand dunes; but this is only a small part of their usefulness. They are the most watchful sentinels, and are trained to give notice without barking of a surprise attack; they carry messages from place to place, and will even deliver a message to the man they are ordered to find; they draw small ambulances, and above all they seek out and bring help to badly wounded men whom otherwise the Red Cross workers might never be able to find.

Special kinds of dogs, like the dogs used to draw the Belgian milk carts, are used to draw the guns, but sheep-dogs, because of their faithfulness and intelligence, make the best Red Cross dogs. Airedale terriers, too, make excellent war dogs, and this brings us to another ancient kind of dog — the terrier. Terrier means "earth dog," and for centuries terriers have been used to follow the fox, the otter and other burrowing animals into their homes and drag them out, or else keep them from escaping until the hunters can dig down to the burrow. There are many varieties of terriers, of which the best known, perhaps, are the fox terrier, the black and tan, the Airedale, the Irish, the Scotch, the Skye, the Dandie Dinmont and the Yorkshire. Some of them are rough haired, some smooth. Some are very small, some, like the Airedale, are of a good size; but they are all brave, intelligent little animals and faithful, loving companions.

THE MANY DIFFERENT VARIETIES OF DOGS

There are so many varieties of dogs that it is difficult to speak of them all. Hunting dogs, or hounds, alone give us many varieties; but they may be divided into two large classes: dogs who hunt by sight or rely on their swiftness to catch their prey, like the greyhound, and the wolf and deerhounds, and dogs that tire-

MANY MEMBERS OF ONE GREAT FAMILY



These pictures of prize dogs give some idea of the astonishing variety in the dog family.

lessly run down their quarry by scent alone, like the foxhound, the beagle, and the bloodhound. These dogs like to hunt in packs, and their bark has a deep baying sound. Bloodhounds, which have been known since the time of the Romans, have an especially keen sense of smell. They have often been used to trace slaves and criminals, and many a lost child has owed its safety to the tireless tracking of a faithful hound. Bloodhounds are naturally gentle, peaceful animals, but can be trained into great fierceness. Greyhounds are smooth coated, but deerhounds usually have rough coats, and the

the special races of dogs came into existence. They are all clever, and easily trained by kindness. Setters, pointers, and retrievers, like the dogs of old time, find the game that their masters have shot. When it has found the wounded bird or animal the setter sits down and waits for its master to come up, the pointer stands quivering, with nose pointed straight toward the game, and tail outstretched, but the retriever, cleverest of all, fetches the game from the place where it has fallen. This writer's mother owned a large black retriever that would swim out into the water, take a



BELGIAN MILK-SELLERS WITH THEIR PICTURESQUE DOG-CARTS

borzoi, or Russian wolfhound, has long, silky hair.

The long legs of the greyhound family, and their slim bodies, enable them to run with great speed, and to make long leaps. One beautiful borzoi that we knew could leap seventeen feet at a bound, and has been known to pass a runaway horse.

Several kinds of dogs have been trained to help the police in large cities. This is done chiefly in the European cities; but a beginning has been made in some of the cities of this continent.

HOW DOGS HELP THE SPORTSMEN

Dogs like the hounds, of which we have spoken, and setters, pointers, spaniels, terriers, and retrievers, are called sporting dogs. It would take too long to tell how

wounded bird in his mouth, swim back with it, and lay it gently at his master's feet without having hurt a feather. Retrievers are very intelligent, and quickly learn to obey commands, and remember what they are forbidden to do.

This same dog, when he was a puppy, tried to follow his mistress to church one day. When she reached the gate, she sternly told him to go home, and closed it. He looked at her beseechingly, then turned and soberly trotted homeward, and though he lived to be old and gray, and was her constant companion in her walks, he never again attempted to follow her on Sunday morning. Nor did he ever attempt to follow the children to school, though he was always their playmate and protector when they roamed in the fields

HUNTING DOGS AND A FEW PETS



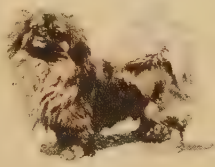
ENGLISH RETRIEVERS



A PACK OF ENGLISH
FOXHOUNDS



ENGLISH SETTER



PEKINGESE



POINTER



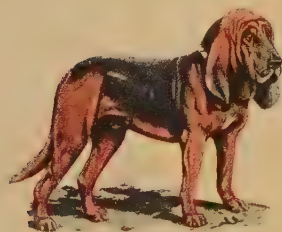
FIELD SPANIEL



POMERANIAN



IRISH SETTER



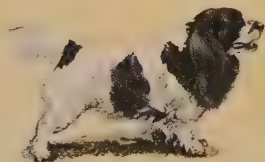
BLOODHOUND



JAPANESE SPANIEL



CHOW



COCKER SPANIEL



KING CHARLES SPANIEL



SPITZ

Hounds follow the chase through their keen sense of smell. Pointers and Setters are trained to stop at once when they scent their game. Spaniels are divided into field, water and pet varieties. The Chow is a Chinese dog while the Spitz and the Pomeranian are closely akin. The Pekingese, another Chinese dog, is sometimes very small.

Pictures from Photographs by Haas, New York

and woods around their home. Once this dog was taken a long distance to a shooting party, and did his work so beautifully that the host at the party begged to be allowed to keep him for a few days longer. Next day the man who borrowed him telegraphed in great distress. The

try from a place to which he had been taken a roundabout way by train.

All dogs, whether they hunt for their masters, or help him to find the animals he has killed, or safeguard his flocks and herds, or, like the mastiff and the bulldog, watch and guard his property, may



"DIGNITY AND IMPUDENCE," FROM THE PAINTING BY SIR EDWIN LANDSEER

dog was lost, and could nowhere be found. There was great mourning and indignation in the family when the news was told to the children, but in the morning, the household was awakened by a dog's loud barking. Dash had come home, and was announcing the fact with all his might. Afterward his homeward course was traced, and it was found that he had come fifty miles, straight across the coun-

try from a place to which he had been taken a roundabout way by train. All dogs, whether they hunt for their masters, or help him to find the animals he has killed, or safeguard his flocks and herds, or, like the mastiff and the bulldog, watch and guard his property, may be called friends of man. It does not matter whether it is a poodle whose grandfathers and grandmothers have had their names in the dogs' "Who's Who" for many generations, or a Pekinese whose ancestors lived in Chinese palaces for centuries, perhaps, or only a mongrel whose origin no one knows, a faithful dog will cling to his master till death.

THE NEXT NATURE STORY IS ON PAGE 6371.

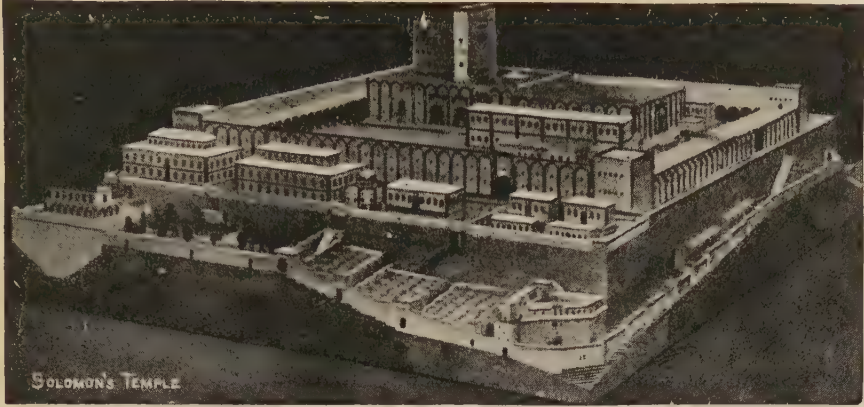
HANNAH DELIVERS SAMUEL TO ELY



Hannah had vowed if God would give her a son she would give him to His service. Her prayer was answered. The good woman remembered her vow, and as soon as she was able she brought the infant, whom she had named Samuel, to the old priest, Eli, and gave him up to the service of the Tabernacle.

This beautiful picture is from the painting by Mr. F. W. W. Topham.

The Book of ALL COUNTRIES



THE SCATTERED NATION

THE "Book of All Countries" has now described the principal countries of the world and the people who live in them. We have read of England and the English, France and the French, of Russia and the Russians—to name only a few—and given pages of text and pictures to many very small countries with few inhabitants. Yet we have omitted one of the most important and influential peoples of the world.

We cannot find their state on the map, for they have no separate country of their own, but are scattered over the whole world. They are to be found on every continent and in almost every country. In America they are Americans; in England they are English; in the German Empire they are Germans, and yet they have not been swallowed up in these great nations.

Usually when people come to live in a country, their children intermarry with the natives of the country or with other immigrants and in a few generations the original blood can hardly be traced. Many American citizens can find among their ancestors, Englishmen, Frenchmen, Germans, Irishmen or Scotchmen who came here years ago. The people of whom we speak have not been lost in this way, but are yet distinct. Still, some of them are among

CONTINUED FROM 6229

the best citizens of the countries in which they live.

Who are these people and where do they come from? They are the Hebrews, commonly called the Jews, and their story is perhaps the most wonderful in all history. There is no other tale like theirs. If you will turn to the map on page 3857 and will get your Bible, we shall soon find out some things about them. Here is the beginning of the story as told in the Bible.

THE BEGINNING OF THE HEBREW PEOPLE

Long, long ago, around a city called Ur of the Chaldees, some of the descendants of Noah lived. Among them were Abram, and his wife, Sarai. Though they had great flocks and herds they were sad, for they had no child. The Lord appeared to Abram and told him to go away from his country into the land of Canaan and promised that he would make of his descendants a great nation.

Abram obeyed and removed to the country we now call Palestine. We cannot tell here all the occurrences, but you can find the story in the Old Testament. Abram was promised a son and told to call himself Abraham and his wife Sarah. The son was born and called Isaac. He married his

cousin Rebecca and they had two sons, Esau and Jacob, later called Israel. The latter secured the greater part of his father's property by a trick, and married his two cousins, Leah and Rachel. He had twelve sons. One of these, Joseph, his father's favorite, was sold into Egypt as a slave by his jealous brothers, who did not like the way their father favored him; and there, because of his wisdom, he finally became First Minister and the real ruler of Egypt. After a time, because of famine, Jacob and all his sons and their families were moved to Egypt, where land was given them, and where they increased greatly in numbers.

Years afterward, the Egyptians became jealous of them. The rulers inflicted many hardships upon them, though they would not let them go out of the land. At last a great leader, called Moses, arose, and the children of Israel determined to leave Egypt and seek the land promised to Abraham. Finally they were allowed to go, and left Egypt, but for forty years remained in the Wilderness between Egypt and Palestine, where the Lord appeared several times to Moses and gave him laws for the people. The Bible says that the Ten Commandments were given to Moses in this way.

HOW THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL CAME TO THE PROMISED LAND

After the death of Moses, a brave and skilful general, named Joshua, led them into the "Promised Land," where they contended for possession with the heathen tribes, sometimes conquering, sometimes losing, but always increasing in numbers. A tabernacle for worship was set up and priests were chosen to offer the sacrifices. To this period belonged Gideon, Samson and the prophet Samuel. After a time they decided that they must have a king, and Saul was chosen. One of Saul's lieutenants was a young man, David, who had become prominent because, while a young shepherd boy, he had succeeded in killing with a sling and a stone the great champion of the Philistines called Goliath.

Saul became jealous of David and several times sought his life. Finally David and some companions rose in rebellion against Saul and were able to conquer part of his territories. Saul and his sons were slain in a great battle with the Philistines, and soon after David became king of Israel. There was much fierce

fighting for a time, but at length the heathen tribes were forced to obey and the kingdom grew more powerful.

SOLOMON, THE WISE KING WHO BUILT THE TEMPLE

Many interesting events occurred during David's reign, but we cannot stop to tell them now,—not even the sad story of Absalom, his favorite son, who rebelled. At the death of David, his son Solomon became king, and under him the kingdom reached its greatest wealth and power. He built at Jerusalem a magnificent temple for the worship of the Lord; he sent ships to every port of the known world, and built great public works. The fame of his wisdom reached the ears of far-away rulers, who came to talk with him.

All of Solomon's great works cost much money, however, and at his death the people hoped that their taxes might be lightened. Solomon's son, Rehoboam, who succeeded him, was a proud and arrogant young man with high ideas of the power of a king, and threatened to make their lot harder. Under Jeroboam, the northern part of the kingdom revolted and became the independent kingdom of Israel, leaving only the southern part, including Jerusalem, called the kingdom of Judah, faithful to Rehoboam. This division took place, as we count time, somewhere between 975 B. C. and 930 B. C., that is, between twenty-eight hundred and twenty-nine hundred years ago.

THE FALL OF THE NORTHERN KINGDOM OF ISRAEL

For about two hundred and fifty years, the story of the two kingdoms is not a happy one. Many of the rulers were bad, some were idolaters, and there was much fighting. Sometimes the two little kingdoms were at war with each other and sometimes with the stronger nations about them. Egypt and Assyria at times demanded tribute, and finally, about 721 B. C., Sargon, who had been a general of Shalmaneser, ruler of Assyria, and who succeeded him, captured Samaria, the capital of the northern kingdom, and carried away many of the inhabitants to his own country, though some were allowed to remain.

What became of those who were carried away, no one can say, though some men have tried to prove many curious things. Some have said that these "Ten Lost Tribes of Israel" somehow came to America and became the ancestors of

WHERE THE GREAT TEMPLE OF SOLOMON STOOD



Solomon built a strong foundation for the temple on Mt. Moriah. Now the spot is occupied by a magnificent Mohammedan mosque, shown in the centre of the picture. Other, smaller mosques stand on the great raised platform. Ruins of the great castle built by the later kings may also be seen in the neighborhood.



To this part of the great foundation wall of the platform built for the temple, the Jews living in Jerusalem come every Friday to mourn the departed grandeur of their holy city. Nearly two-thirds of the inhabitants of Jerusalem are Jews, but the government was for hundreds of years entirely in the hands of the Turks.

our Indians; some have thought that perhaps the Japanese are their descendants; some have thought that the Irish come from them; and many other theories just as absurd have been taught. It is probable that, in their scattered state, they mingled with the people with whom they lived and finally lost their religion and forgot their ancestors. Their lands were taken by colonists sent out from Assyria.

**THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM IS
FINALLY DESTROYED**

The kingdom of Judah endured for more than a hundred years longer, though for a time it was dependent upon Assyria and then upon Egypt. Some of the rulers were bad men and the people often fell into the worship of the heathen idols such as Baal and Ashtoreth. One great king, Josiah, restored the temple, and for a time things were more hopeful. The prophet Jeremiah, however, said that trouble was coming and warned the people to repent thoroughly of all their sins. Finally, about 606 B.C., Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, which was now the great power in the East, conquered the country, though he allowed the king to remain as his vassal. Many of the wiser Jews, among them the great Daniel, were sent to Babylon to serve the king. Soon the people revolted, and in 586 B. C. Jerusalem was captured and many of the inhabitants were taken to Babylon. The governor whom Nebuchadnezzar had left in charge was killed by a member of the old royal family and many of the remaining Jews fled to Egypt.

**EZRA AND NEHEMIAH TRY TO BUILD
UP THE KINGDOM AGAIN**

In Babylon many of the Jews became important people, and after Cyrus, King of Persia, had conquered the city, he was persuaded to send those Jews who wished to return, to Jerusalem. This was 536 B. C., seventy years after the city had been taken. Later another large company, under Ezra, returned to their old home and soon Nehemiah, a pious Jew, but a favorite of the Persian king, was made governor. Esther, a young Jewess, even became the wife of a later Persian king.

Then for a long period the little province was tossed back and forth among the kings who rose to power. It was taken by Alexander the Great, who granted the inhabitants many privileges. After his death, when his great empire had fallen

apart, hapless Judæa was a cause of quarrel between Egypt and Syria, for more than a hundred years. Many Jews went to Egypt to live, and some rose to high position. From the time that Joseph went down into Egypt there had been much intercourse with the Egyptians, and many traders passed back and forth.

Finally Judæa fell into the hands of Antiochus of Syria, who massacred many of the inhabitants and sold others as slaves, and defiled the temple. Their persecution became more than they could bear, and under Judas Maccabeus, a wonderful general, they almost freed their country from foreign tyrants. Unfortunately he was killed in battle, and the work was completed by Simon, his brother, and in 141 B. C. Judæa again became independent. For a time there was peace and prosperity, but divisions arose, and the great Pompey, of whom you may have read in the history of Rome, captured Jerusalem and carried many Jews to Rome. When Pompey fell before the power of Julius Caesar, the latter made the Idumæan Antipater, a foreigner, ruler. Then his son Herod became "King of the Jews" by the vote of the Roman Senate.

**HEROD, THE GREAT KING OF
THE JEWS**

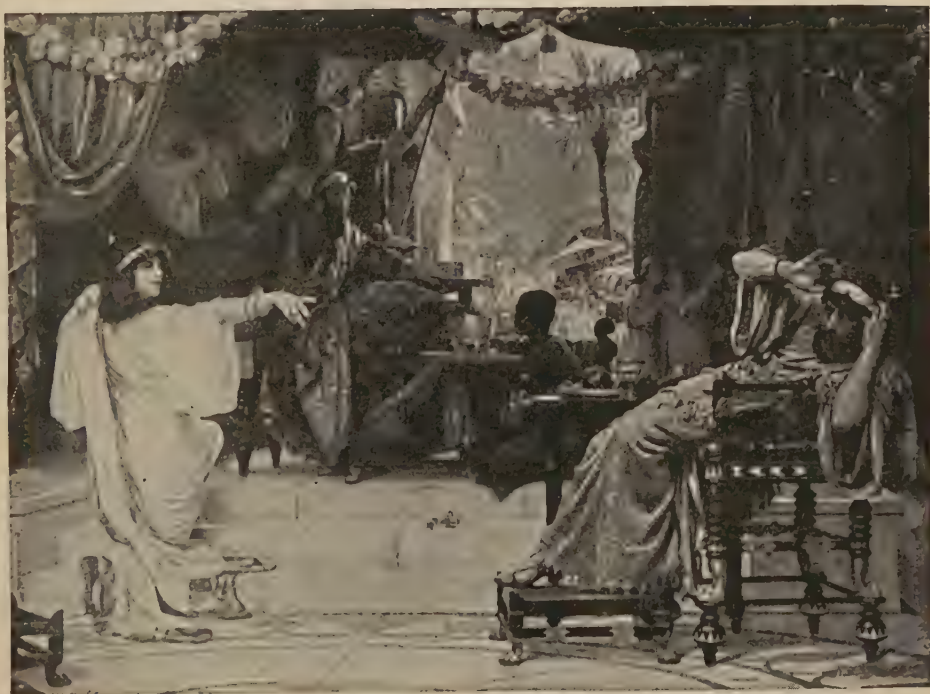
His rule was hateful to the Jews, even though he married a princess of the old line, but his strong arm and great ability enabled him to maintain his power in spite of all his enemies who carried many complaints about him to Rome. When his troubled, stormy life was over, by his will he divided his kingdom among three of his sons. The one to whom Judæa was given was hateful to the people and the Romans took control, though Herod's descendants had a shadowy rule over some of the provinces for a hundred years longer.

During Herod's reign, Jesus was born in Bethlehem, and under the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, was put to death, but his disciples preached his doctrines and slowly his followers grew in number. At first they came from the Jews, but after Paul became so prominent among them, they admitted outsiders (Gentiles they called them). Fierce disputes between the Jews and the new sect arose, some of the Roman rulers were tyrants, and in the year 66 A. D. the Jewish war broke out.

HAMAN MEETS HIS DOOM AT A FEAST



MORDECAI AT THE KING'S GATE REFUSES TO DO HONOR TO HAMAN



ESTHER INVITES THE KING TO A FEAST AND DENOUNCES HAMAN

Because he hated Mordecai, the Jew who sat at the king's gate, Haman plotted to destroy all the Jews in the kingdom of Ahasuerus, whose Prime Minister he was. Queen Esther, who belonged to the Jewish race, and had been brought up by Mordecai, heard of the plot of Haman and invited him to a royal feast. Haman went to the banquet, but first of all built a high gallows, meaning to ask the king to hang Mordecai upon it, but at the feast the queen denounced the Minister before the king, who ordered Haman to be hanged on the gallows he had prepared for Mordecai. Mordecai took the place of his old enemy, and so was able to protect his people.

**JERUSALEM IS DESTROYED BY THE
ROMAN POWER AFTER A FIGHT**

The Roman emperor, Nero, sent his best general, Vespasian, to put down the rebellion. Terrible fighting followed, but before Jerusalem had fallen, Vespasian became emperor and left his son, Titus, to complete the work. Titus closed around the doomed city, but its defenders fought desperately. There was no food, the soldiers on the wall were so weak from hunger that they could hardly stand. All, men, women and children, struggled to keep out the invaders, but finally the walls were broken down, the Roman soldiers entered, the temple was destroyed and the captives who were left alive were sold as slaves. This was in the year 70 A. D.

**JUDÆA DESTROYED BUT MAY
RISE AGAIN**

Thus perished Judæa and it has never been restored. The Roman Empire was divided, and became weak, and the land has been held since first by the Persians, and then by Arabs and Turks. During the Crusades it was for a little while ruled by Christian princes, but the Turks soon regained control. In 1917, during the Great War, Jerusalem was captured by the English, and many Jews hope that a Jewish state will again be set up after the centuries that have passed since it was destroyed.

Other countries have gone in much the same way. Assyria, Chaldea, Babylon are now but names. All that is left of them is contained in a few records which the wise men try to read. Their people were swallowed up and soon forgot the glories of the past.

**WHY HAVE NOT THE JEWS
DISAPPEARED AS A PEOPLE?**

Here is the strange, the wonderful difference between Judæa and all the rest. The kingdom of Judæa was destroyed, but the Jews are a vital force to this day. Never in history have there been so many of them, never have they been so influential and so powerful as to-day. What is the reason for this marvelous difference?

Some wise Jews say that the long captivity in Babylon is partly responsible. Before this time they had never forgotten the Lord and turned aside after strange gods; they forgot the Law of Moses, and neglected their religious duties. In Babylon they were in a strange land. Though many succeeded in business and others

held high places in the state, they felt that they were strangers. Their religion, the fact that they were Jews, the "chosen people," became more and more important. They thought about it, talked about it, and the feeling grew stronger. The rules of conduct grew stricter and they took a pride in obeying them. Learned men discussed the Law, "The Torah," and the interest in all the sayings of the great teachers became intense.

Not all the Jews in Babylon returned to Jerusalem: many remained there, and as business called them, traveled to different cities and settled there. What is known as the "Dispersion," that is, the scattering, began, and has never ceased to this day.

**HOW THE JEWS WERE SCATTERED
OVER THE WORLD**

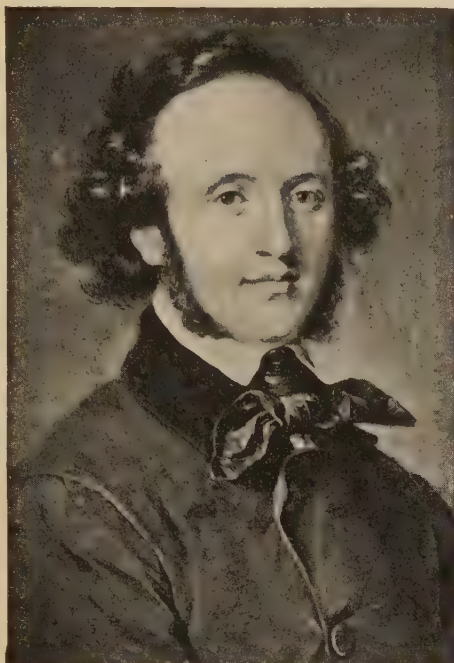
After Jerusalem was destroyed by Titus, most of the inhabitants were taken by their new masters to Italy or to the Roman colonies in France and Spain. Permission was given, however, to a famous rabbi or teacher, Johanan ben Zakkai, to open a school at Jabné, or Jamnia. From this school went out many teachers, all of whom worked to make all Jews feel that nation and religion were one, that all were brothers no matter how widely scattered. There were other schools at Babylon and Alexandria, for example, and all did their work well.

They did not give up their hope of again gaining Jerusalem, and several times strove fiercely in arms against the Roman power, which did not at first treat them so harshly as might have been expected. When Christianity became the state religion of the Roman Empire under Constantine, as you may read elsewhere, their lot became harder, except as their wealth protected them. The Mohammedan power was generally friendly, and in Spain they became very important. Jewish physicians were believed to be the most skilful, Jewish traders and bankers were the favorites at many courts, and Jewish scholars and teachers were the companions of the wisest. Finally, however, they were forced to become Christians or else leave Spain.

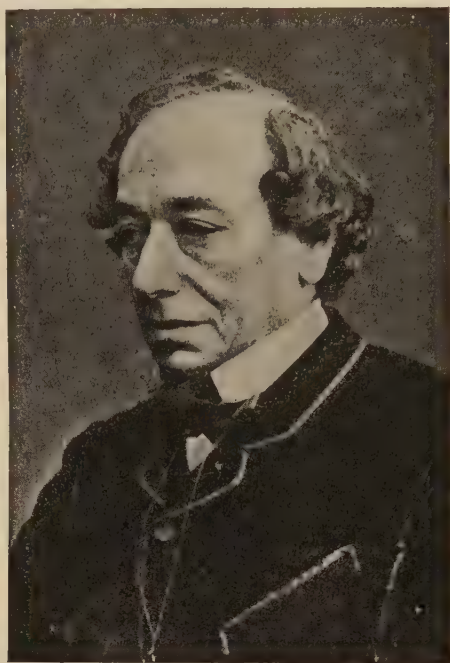
**THE TALMUD, WHICH GUIDES
JEWISH LIFE**

When they were forced to leave Spain and Portugal, they went to Holland, Italy or Turkey. For a time the princes of Germany protected them, but as persecu-

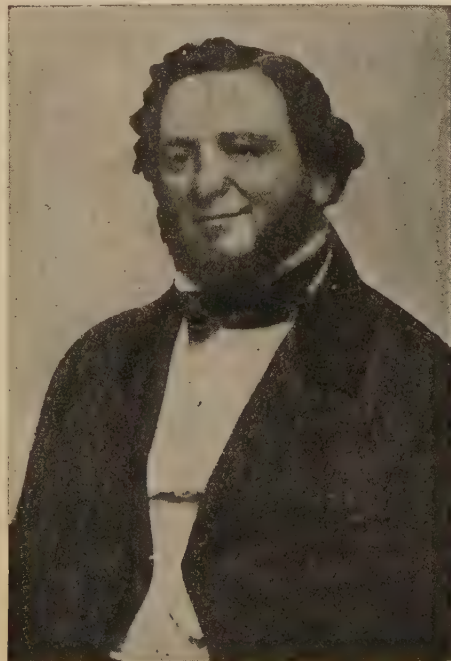
FOUR WORLD-FAMOUS JEWS



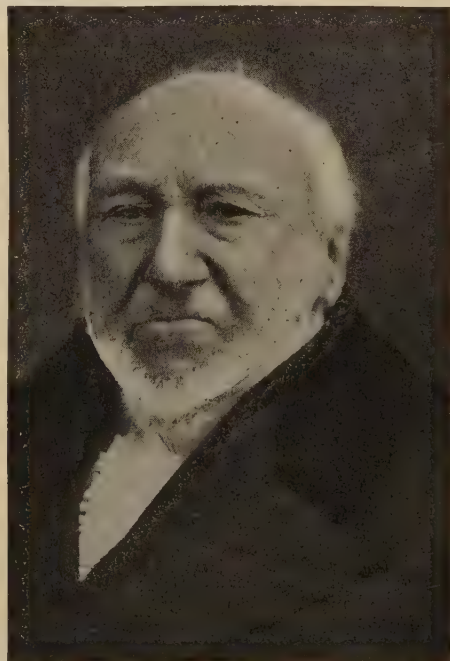
Felix Mendelssohn-Bartholdy was one of the most popular musicians of his time, and his compositions are still much admired. He was a grandson of Moses Mendelssohn, the great reformer.



Benjamin Disraeli was, for a long time, Prime Minister of Great Britain and was raised to the peerage as Lord Beaconsfield. He also wrote many novels and was a brilliant talker.



Judah P. Benjamin, of Louisiana, was a Senator of the United States, and then a member of the Confederate States Cabinet. After the Civil War he went to England and became one of the most successful lawyers in London.



Sir Moses Montefiore was one of the greatest philanthropists the world has ever known. He used much of his great wealth for those less fortunate than himself, but always gave wisely. Evidences of his generous gifts are seen in every country.

tion grew harder, many went to Poland, which was most liberal in its treatment of them though even there they suffered much. Their sufferings, however, only made them cling more closely to the Law, and the explanations of it, comprised in their sacred book called the "Talmud." Many studied nothing else, just as some Christians have said that it is useless to have any knowledge not contained in the Bible, and strict Mohammedans refuse to study any other book than the Koran.

During the Middle Ages the lot of the Jew was very hard, but as men have grown wiser they have recognized the fact that it is both foolish and wrong to persecute a man for his religious beliefs. In the most enlightened countries the laws which were unfair to the Jews have nearly all been repealed. In all English-speaking countries they have equal rights with all other citizens.

HOW SOME COUNTRIES STILL PERSECUTE THE JEWS

In Russia, however, which has included much of the old kingdom of Poland, where there are more Jews than anywhere else, conditions have been very little better than they were in all Europe five hundred years ago. They have not been secure in the possession of their property, right of travel and settlement except in certain localities has been denied them, and only a small number have been allowed to attend the schools. We shall all watch with interest to see what the new governments of Russia will do for the Jews.

It is a general rule that the more backward a country is in civilization, the more harshly it treats the Jews, or, for that matter, the stranger within its territories. Those countries which are free themselves are willing for others to be free. So it is the states of Eastern Europe, which have had tyrannical governments, which show the most harshness.

During the Middle Ages and afterward the Jews were often forced to live in a particular neighborhood and to wear a special dress or, at least, a yellow badge, so that they might be recognized at once. All of this had its effect upon them, and we cannot wonder that their eyes were always turned backward, and that they lived in the past. One great man, Moses Mendelssohn, is given the chief credit of waking his fellows from their slumber. By his writings, his addresses and his

personal influence he started a movement which has made the Jew a citizen of the world.

For a long time all the Jews observed the Law very strictly, though there were some differences among the different sects. After Moses Mendelssohn, however, a party known as the "Reformed" Jews arose. These say that all the different points in the Law do not fit modern life, and so they have omitted many of the ceremonies which the "Orthodox" Jews observe. They cling, however, to the principal things, and have many synagogues in the principal cities of Europe and America. There are also "Conservative" Jews who take a middle course.

WHAT SOME OF THE EUROPEAN JEWS HAVE DONE

To name the great men and women of Jewish blood who have accomplished so much would take a long time and occupy many pages of our book. Therefore we can name only a few, not always the greatest, but some of the most interesting.

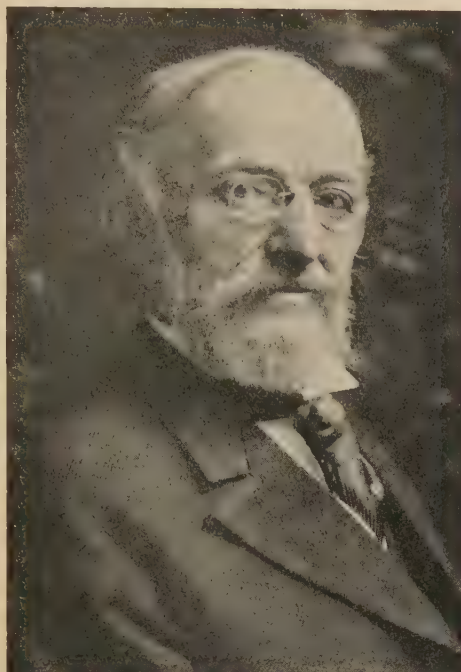
Music is an art in which those of Jewish blood have been prominent. Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, who wrote the "Wedding March" so often played, was the grandson of Moses Mendelssohn, mentioned above. Rubenstein, the great pianist, Meyerbeer and Offenbach, the composers, and Joachim, the violinist, as well as hundreds of other composers, performers and singers, have shown the Jewish talent in this art. Two of the greatest actresses of Europe, Sarah Bernhardt and Rachel, were both born Jews, and many artists are of the same race.

In France and Italy Jews have been ministers of state, but the most interesting of all was Benjamin Disraeli, afterward Lord Beaconsfield, who rose to be Prime Minister of England. Something of his life is told in another place. But though Disraeli was of the Jewish race he did not follow the religion, but became a Christian.

THE MOST POWERFUL BANKERS IN THE WORLD

Lionel Nathan Rothschild, a member of the great family of bankers which has been powerful in several European states for a hundred years, was the first Jew elected to the English Parliament. Though refused at first, the city of London continued to elect him until the law was changed and he was admitted. His son, Nathan Meyer, was made a member

FOUR OTHER FAMOUS JEWS



Oscar S. Straus has been three times Minister to Turkey, Secretary of Commerce and Labor, member of the Court of Arbitration at The Hague, and Chairman of the Public Service Commission of New York.



Earl Reading, who was made Lord Chief Justice of England in 1913, while plain Rufus Isaacs gained great renown at the law. He has also been Solicitor General and Attorney General of England.



Louis D. Brandeis studied law at Harvard and practised in Boston, gaining a wide reputation. He was appointed a Justice of the Supreme Court by President Wilson.



Felix Adler was born in Germany, but came to the United States as a child. He founded the Society for Ethical Culture, and also lectures at Columbia University.

Pictures by Brown Bros.; that of O. S. Straus copyright, 1906.

of the House of Lords in 1885, the first Jew to be created an English peer. Several Jews have been members of the British Cabinet and in 1913, Sir Rufus Isaacs, now Earl Reading, was made Lord Chief Justice of England.

While the Jews in Germany have not held so many governmental positions, they have surpassed those of any other country in scholarship, and in literature. Some of the greatest scientists, the most learned historians, and most noted scholars have been Jews. One of Germany's greatest poets, Heinrich Heine, was born a Jew.

We must not forget Spinoza, the Jewish philosopher of Amsterdam, nor Sir Moses Montefiore, who gave a great fortune to help his unfortunate fellows, nor David Ricardo, whose book on political economy, which is the science of wealth, is studied in every university. The socialist, Karl Marx, was also born of Jewish parents.

These are only a few out of thousands who might be named, but they are enough to show how talent and genius will gain fame in spite of prejudice and harsh laws.

THE JEWS IN NORTH AND SOUTH AMERICA

It is said that some of the members of Columbus' crew were of Jewish blood, and some of the earliest settlers of the Spanish and Portuguese colonies were Jews. They were particularly numerous in Brazil, where they became very wealthy. From Brazil came a little colony to New York, or New Amsterdam, as it was then called. This city is now the greatest Jewish city in the world, as it is estimated that nearly 1,500,000 of them now live in or around New York. Before the Revolution there were a few Jews in nearly all the original thirteen colonies.

The persecutions in Russia, together with the hope of bettering their condition, have brought many thousand poor Jews to the United States. Here they have settled chiefly in a few large cities, where they often work hard for small wages, and are too much crowded for health. Nevertheless their condition is steadily improving, and many are becoming prosperous. The Jews who came from other parts of Europe years ago, and their descendants, are nearly all successful.

The Jews in the United States have taken, and are taking part in every form

of work. Among them are distinguished inventors, lawyers, physicians, writers, actors, scientists, musicians, artists, scholars, and successful business men, as well as mechanics, workmen and traders.

SOME OF THE POSITIONS HELD BY THIS WONDERFUL PEOPLE

Some of the most noted lawyers and judges are Jews; several have served in the United States Senate and about thirty in the House of Representatives; some have been governors of their states; some have served with credit in the army and navy; one, Oscar S. Straus, has sat in the President's cabinet; and another one, Judah P. Benjamin, once United States Senator, was a member of the Confederate cabinet during the Civil War. Justice Louis D. Brandeis, of the Supreme Court of the United States, is a Jew. Some of our most learned college and university professors are of Jewish blood. They write books, edit newspapers, manage theatres, write plays. In short, they have a great share in the intellectual life of the country.

In business they are no less successful. Some of the most important banking houses in the great cities are controlled by Jews. The manufacture of clothing is almost entirely in their hands, and they are also largely engaged in other kinds of manufacturing. Some of the largest department stores in the great cities are owned and managed by Jews.

They are liberal givers to charity and education. They maintain orphanages for homeless children, homes for the aged and afflicted, and some of the best equipped hospitals in the country have been built by Jewish money. They have organized societies to take care of the ignorant immigrant, and to help him when work fails or sickness comes. Many Jews observe the old rule of Moses which declares that a man must give a tenth of his income to religious and charitable purposes.

The desire for the education of his children is one of the most amazing and hopeful features in the life of the Jews in the United States. Coming from countries where education was denied them, they flock to the schools in the United States. While many go no further than the grammar schools, a very large number continue in the high schools, college and universities, and often carry away distinctions from their Christian companions.



THE FIRST APPLE DUMPLING

THE princess was looking up at the apple-tree, when—plop! down fell an apple at her feet!

It was not a common, ordinary apple, or it would not have been growing there, but a golden pippin.

"Oh dear!" said the princess, picking it up. "I hope you haven't hurt yourself."

"They dared me to do it," said the apple—"the other apples, you know. They said I should be afraid to let go my stalk and jump. And I just held my breath and counted one, two, three and jumped. And now I *have* done it, I'm sorry, for someone will want to eat me, and I am not nearly ripe enough!"

"I will hide you," said the princess.

And she ran into the palace to look for a hiding-place. But whenever she opened a box or a cupboard the apple cried, "That won't do. Someone will be sure to find me there!"

The princess went all over the palace, upstairs and down, looking for a safe hiding-place for the apple: and at last, feeling quite exhausted, she came to the kitchen. The chief cook was rolling out paste with a golden rolling-pin to make a roly-poly pudding with golden syrup in it for the princess's dinner.

The princess was still looking about for a hiding-place when one of the silver saucepans boiled over, and the chief cook left off rolling the paste to

CONTINUED FROM 6202

attend to it. The instant his back was turned, the princess took some paste and

wrapped the apple up in it.

"No one will think of looking for you there," she whispered.

Then she saw that the door of an oven, out of which a cook had just taken a tray of tarts, was open, and she popped the apple in, to hide it twice over.

"Dear me, what is this?" asked the king at dinner, as he caught sight of a round brown thing on a dish.

"I don't know, your Majesty," was the answer. "The chief cook said he found it in the oven, but he thought your Majesty would find it very good to eat."

"Give me a knife, and I'll see."

"My dear," said the queen, "pray be careful. Suppose it should go off suddenly and blow us up!"

"Pooh!" said the king boldly. "Who's afraid?" And he cut it in two with a single stroke of the knife.

"Why," he said, "it looks like an apple. And yet it can't be. For how could an apple get inside—"

"Papa," put in the princess, "I think it must be the apple I had. It wasn't ripe and was afraid someone would eat it. But perhaps it won't mind so much now it is cooked."

The next day the king asked the princess to show the cook how to hide some more apples. And that is how apple dumplings were invented.

THE FIRST HOME, SWEET HOME

A TALE OF A HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS AGO

AFTER the wild dog pack swept all the animals from the land around the Thames, Wawa and his tribe had bad living. They were hunters who fed chiefly on meat. They did not know how to till the soil and grow food, and were compelled to live on acorns and wild fruit.

Swar did not like acorns at all.



WAWA SAT THINKING HOW TO KEEP UP THE FIRE

"This is pigs' food," he said, one day, to his father. "Even my dog will not eat it!"

"He'll eat it," said Wawa impatiently, "when he is starving like the rest of us."

But the strange thing was that Swar's little dog never seemed to get hungry. The men were weak and the women sad and the children thin and pale. Wawa sat by the great camp fire on Cornhill, trying to think how he could get meat for the tribe to live on. Like his people,

he was very lean and worn, and he was losing his wonderful strength of arm.

"I am afraid, my little son," he said to Swar, "we must tramp back and see if the terrible dog pack has left any game there. We shall starve if we stay here much longer."

He rose up wearily to examine the trees and make plans for building a huge raft. The Thames in those days was a wide swirl of water resembling the Amazon and the Mississippi. Instead of flowing into the sea, it ran into the Rhine. It was more by chance than by skill that the tribe had crossed the river safely in the summer; and now that it was swollen with autumn rains, it seemed impossible to return.

"Still, we must risk it," said Wawa, speaking round the camp fire that evening to all the tribe. "It is clear that if we stay here we shall perish. The wild dog pack may return and destroy us. Remember how hard we found it to beat them off before, and they will be even more savage this time. Even if we escape that danger, we shall not live through the winter, with nothing growing on the trees, and no game in all the forest."

As he spoke, the little dog came running through the jungle with something in its mouth. Terror, as he was now called, dropped what he carried at Swar's feet, and then looked up in the boy's face, waiting for a sign of approval.

"By all the glory of the sun," shouted Wawa joyfully, "the little Terror has saved us! Look, he has brought good meat!"

"Hunting! Good hunting!" shouted the tribesmen.

Wawa held up a dead rabbit. Being hunters of big game, he and his men had only searched the jungle for the tracks of deer and of wild sheep and oxen. The night raid of the dog pack had killed many rabbits, and those that

remained dared not show themselves in the daylight. Terror had hunted them by scent in the darkness. Having made a good meal, he had killed for his companions, and brought his kill to Swar.

Terror was furious when Wawa seized the rabbit and held it up for the tribe to see. Leaping up with a snarl, he dragged the animal out of the chief's hand, and again laid it at Swar's feet, and then stood by, growling, ready to attack anybody who tried to rob his master of the spoil.

Wawa roared with laughter, and stooped and patted the faithful dog.

"Well done, Terror!" he said. "After all, Swar is your chief, and you owe your life to him. He shall have the rabbit, and we shall all profit by the lesson you have given us. You have managed to keep fat and strong on rabbits, and so may the tribe."

All thought of re-crossing the mighty river was now given up. The young tribesmen were soon busily engaged in searching for rabbits. The older men made a temporary camp in a flint quarry, and chipped some of the smaller flints into small rough stone knives, sharper-edged than the great stone axes they were accustomed to use. Then the women, taking the new knives, with infinite care, cut the skins of their tents into thin strips of leather, and with these made a great number of snares, which were placed over all the rabbit holes found in the forest.

Thus the tribe at last managed to get food as winter was coming on, when fruit of all kinds was becoming rare. Unfortunately, all the tent skins had to be used in making the snares, and when it began to rain heavily, life in the camp became very uncomfortable.

There were days when the great tribal fire was almost put out by the continual downpour, and Wawa became very anxious. In those days there was no one who knew how to kindle a fire. Men had not discovered how to make a flame. It was from rare forest fires and from distant volcanoes that the

tribes obtained the blaze they guarded so carefully.

Wawa had carried his precious fire all the way from France, and had built rafts to carry it over the rivers the tribe crossed on their strange journey into the unexplored jungles of England. Now he sat thinking vainly for hours of some means of preserving the sacred camp fire from being put out by the



"WE WILL FIGHT FOR THE CAVES," SAID WAWA

unceasing torrent of rain. If it were allowed to go out, it would be weeks—even months—before they could get it again.

Wawa was a very wise man—one of the wisest men who ever lived in any period of the history of the world. He was only a savage, ignorant of everything on which our own civilized life is based. No savage in the wildest country at the present day is as wild as he was. He and his people clad themselves in skins which they could not even roughly sew together. Several thousand years had to pass before men learned how to make a rough needle by

boring through a small wing-bone of a bird. Another vast period of time then followed before men discovered how to sow grain and gather it and store it. There are some ants—farmer-ants they are called—that do this. But no man in Wawa's time was as wise as these ants.

And yet, though he lived in that far-off time, Wawa was a man of genius. He could invent new things. It was by the slow and painful efforts of men of his sort that mankind gradually improved its way of living. Wawa first tried to protect his fire from the rain by building over it a rough shelter of leafy boughs. But the shelter was so badly built that the wind blew it down, and, in falling, it almost put out the dying fire.

"So that won't do!" said Wawa angrily.

Not knowing how to sew, he could not make new coverings out of rabbit-skins, and again for some hours he sat

by the flickering fire, puzzling his brains. He did not go to sleep that night.

"Come with me, Swar," he said to his little son, at daybreak, "and bring your dog with you. I want to explore that hill where I found you with the lioness."

Nothing stirred in the jungle, and when they came to the northern height, they found that that too was deserted. The wild dog pack had swept the caves in the hillside free from the huge beasts of prey that used to dwell there.

"The great beasts will come back," said Swar, "won't they, Daddy?"

"Yes my son," said the chief grimly. "They'll come back when the deer and the other game return. But they will find their caves occupied. Then we will fight for the caves, and see who is master, man or the animals!"

That was how, thousands of years ago, man first made a home in a cave.

WHEN THE FIRE WENT OUT

OUTSIDE the largest of the caves on the northern heights of London, a little boy, clad in lion skin, was hammering at a flint with a stone axe. All around stretched the rank, green jungle growth. Over the top of the sycamores and fig-trees the Thames could be seen, a great breadth of shining water, nearly a mile broad in places, with a terribly swift current. The rains had begun, and the river was filling up from all the little streams from the hills. It swept into the Rhine. This was thousands of years ago.

"Look at the fire in the stone!" cried the little boy to his father, as with his stone axe he struck sparks out of the flint. "Oh, look at the fire in the stone!"

A broad-shouldered man, a mane of red hair falling over his back, and a great red beard and moustache almost hiding his face, came out of the cave, laughing. He was Wawa, the chief who had led his tribe across the river which divided France from England.

"So you have found out, little Swar," he said, "that there is fire magic in stones. All the tribe knows that, my little son."

"Then why don't you make a fire with it?" said Swar.

"We can't make fire out of magic,"

said Wawa rather sadly. "Not even the greatest wizard can do that. By the flaming sun, I wish we could get fire from the stone, now that the rains are setting in! The woods are all so wet and we cannot get enough firewood under cover in time."

And he went back slowly into the great cave to see that the tribal fire was burning well and bright. In those distant days man had not yet learned how to make fire. Here and there a tribe had found a forest blazing in a summer drought, and, snatching some flaming branches, had made a fire. In other places, far to the south of Europe, fire had been got from a volcano. It was the thing which the poor ignorant savages valued most. It was the only thing they possessed which the beasts had not.

On the young unmarried girls of the tribe fell the duty of feeding the fire night and day, and keeping it alight. The tribesmen used the fire to harden and sharpen the wooden spears with which they did most of their hunting. After being charred, the ends of the wooden sticks were scraped with sharp flints. It took a week to chip into shape a great stone axe, while with a fire a wooden spear could be made in a minute or two; so these spears only were employed in ordinary hunting where

every tribesman needed several in a day's hunt.

Swar, who had just reached his seventh year, had resolved to attack nothing smaller than a mammoth. There were several of these huge, woolly elephants in the jungle which stretched between Hampstead and the Thames; and two days before, while Swar was squatting by his father's side near where Camden Town now is, he had caught a glimpse of one of the great beasts.

In serious, childlike fashion he went on hammering at the big stone which he wished to make into an axe. Sometimes he hit the stone; sometimes he hit his fingers. There was not enough strength in his little brown hands to strike the least bit off the great flint. Terror, the wild dog which he had found when a puppy, and trained, kept frisking round him, and trying to get him to play. But for some time Swar vainly went on with his work. He had seen two tribesmen making a tremendous stone axe for his father, and naturally he, too, wanted to make one for himself.

Suddenly he was interrupted. A young tribesman came running at full speed up the hill, breathless and wild with excitement.

"Deer!" he shouted. "A great herd of deer down by the river!"

Out of all the caves rushed a crowd of joyous men and women and children. Winter-time was at hand, and the tribe had not seen any big game for months. The rabbits had saved their lives, but rabbit-flesh palls.

"Seven spears for every man!" cried Wawa, in a loud voice. "And down to the water at once! Women and children all follow, and help to bring the meat home!"

Then Bina, his wife, spoke.

"But some one must remain at home to tend the fire," she said.

"Well, let the youngest children do that," exclaimed Wawa. "You know how we had to starve all the summer. It may be worse in the winter if the dog-pack returns and sweeps the jungle again, and it is likely they will scent the deer."

"Yes, yes!" shrieked all the tribesmen, dancing in excitement, and waving their spears above their heads. "We cannot lose a single deer. Leave one of their bodies for a minute, and a wolf

or hyena will get it. The chief is right. All the women must come with us."

Wawa was already running down through the jungle at a hard, steady pace. His men whooped, and then followed him silently and swiftly; and the women and girls and older boys went after the men.

Bina stayed behind for a minute, and talked to her little son.

"Now, Swar," she said very earnestly, "you must be a great chief like your father, and see that all the children keep the fire burning. Make them bring a lot of branches and put them all carefully on the flames."

"Very well, mother," said Swar proudly. "You'll see, I'll make the biggest fire in the whole world."

When his mother went away it began to rain heavily. But this did not daunt Swar. It was the first time he had been set in authority, and he was resolved to astonish the tribe by his magnificent work. He kept the children for hours running out into the jungle, and tearing down wet, dripping branches. When they could not reach the branches themselves they grasped and tore off armfuls of wet leaves. At last a big mass of soaking leaves was built above the fire, and Swar was still keeping the children busily employed, when the tribesmen came tramping back with the spoils of the hunting.

Wawa dropped the two deer he was carrying when he saw what his little boy had done.

"By all the splendor of the sun," he cried, in a wild voice, "what have you children done to the fire?"

He began to tear away the stack of wet leaves. Quickly the men saw what was the matter, and so did the women. Shrieking with fright, they, too, tore at the wet green stuff, and at last pulled it all off the hearth. But it was too late—the rain-water had completely put out the fire. Where it had been, there was now only a pool of dark mud.

In the darkest corner of the cave crouched Swar, sobbing as though his heart would break. His father was too upset to be angry with the little boy. The loss of the fire was the most terrible disaster which could have occurred to a tribe. It left them open to attack from the most cunning and the most savage of all the wild beasts—the huge cave

bear and the huge cave lion, who were certain to return now that the deer were by the Thames. At first Wawa thought it would be safer to camp out in the jungle; but it was still raining heavily, and the tribe now had no skin tents. They had used all their skins in making snares.

"Well," he said, at last, "the women and children must sleep together in this big cave, and the men must take turns in keeping awake at nights and watching over them."

"You sleep, too, chief," said one of his men. "You must be more tired than any of us."

"No, I will help you keep watch," said Wawa wearily. "I cannot sleep. I must think of a way," he added. "Oh, if only there was a tribe from whom we could borrow fire!"

But there was no other tribe within a hundred and fifty or two hundred miles.

Weeks must elapse before a fire messenger could go and return.

"It will be necessary," thought Wawa sadly, "to go back across the river."

As he was considering whether he should wait till the meat was cured, or lead his tribe away at daybreak, a cold wet little figure came and nestled up to him.

"Father," said Swar softly, "couldn't we get some of the magic fire out of the stone?"

Wawa shook his head. He looked down at the ground, thinking of other things, and his eyes idly rested on a heap of dry leaves in a corner. The dawn was just breaking.

"That's it!" cried Swar, following his glance. "Let us set light to the leaves with the fire in the stone."

Sitting among the dry, withered stuff, he began eagerly to strike fire from the flint. It was easy work after making an axe, and being chief of all the children. His father watched him listlessly. Suddenly he started up with a cry of joy, and, taking the stone and the flint axe from his little son, he began to strike them together quickly and lightly and steadily. He had seen a spark burn a tiny hole in a very dry leaf.

Half an hour afterwards the men and women and children were awakened by a wild, shrill, strange song. Wawa was dancing about the cave, singing and holding Swar above his head. In a corner was a little smoking heap of leaves and twigs. Man had made the great discovery—he had found out how to make a fire.

HOW THEY GOT A HOLIDAY

SOME schoolboys, who had failed to obtain a coveted holiday, thought of a plan for getting the schoolmaster out of the way.

"If we could only get him to think he is ill," said the eldest of them, "he would be ill"—which was perfectly true. So they arranged that, as they entered the school the next day, each one should say to the master:

"Good-morning, sir! I am sorry to see you looking so ill."

The schoolmaster replied, "Ill? I'm sure I don't feel ill."

But when others made the same remark, after a little he shut his book, and said he would return home.

So the boys got the wanted holiday. But the next morning they were surprised to find nobody at the school.

"The master must be really ill," said the boys. "We had better inquire."

A deputation started out and on the way they met a man, who told them that the schoolmaster lay in his house tossing on his bed in a fever.

"Follow me," said the eldest boy, "and do as I do."

He led them into the sick-room, and going up to the master, said: "Good-morning, sir! You are looking quite yourself again."

"Am I?" said the schoolmaster. "I was feeling very ill."

"Oh, no," said the boys. "You are nearly well again. You ought to get up and take a walk."

"Perhaps you are right," said the sick man. He got up, and in a few hours had quite recovered his health.



WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

WHAT do we mean by the spirit of a country? Does a country really have a spirit, and if so, what is it? This question is not so hard as it seems, for we do know that the people of a country differ very much in their ideas, and in the way they look upon the world. We say that the people of some countries are slow to change, dependable, and obey the laws; that the people of other nations are restless and unreliable. The story tries to tell how Canadians look upon their country, and the world, and what are the deepest feelings they have. We are told that the Canadians are proud of their own country, and yet are loyal to the British Empire; that they feel that their country is sure to become one of the most important parts of the world.

THE SPIRIT OF CANADA

WHAT is the spirit of a country and where does it lie? At first this seems a puzzling question; but when we think about it a little we find that it can have only one answer: The spirit of a country is the spirit that animates the great mass of the people, and it has its home within their hearts.

You see, therefore, that each child of the nation is born to be a guardian of the spirit of the nation. To each one comes the responsibility of helping to give it strength to soar high in the heavens, with the strength and vision of an eagle, or of letting it creep along the ground, a broken moth, with feeble fluttering wings.

Each person that we meet has one or more striking characteristics, which stand out as a sort of index of his spirit, and we say he is loyal, he is true, and honorable, or he is false, or dishonorable and cruel. Nations are made up of persons, and so they, too, have this index, and it is wise to take stock of our spirit, and hold fast to the good that is in us. As the boys and girls of to-day feel and think, so will the nation of to-morrow be.

Although Canada of to-day is a far different country from Canada of yesterday, to understand the spirit of Canada, we must look back into the

Copyright, 1912, 1918, by The Grolier Society.

CONTINUED FROM 6297



past. When we have done that we may look forward to the Canada of the future, which is destined to become a great and mighty nation.

For a century and a half, the history of Canada was one of conflict, and it was not until after the country came under the British flag that we find the beginning of constitutional government. This was given by the Quebec Act, which, although it did not provide for government by the people, was a constitution, under which the government had to work, and was in a measure a preparation for the responsible government which came later.

We must remember that at the time of the conquest of Canada, the French government was despotic, and the people were not accustomed to self-government and did not ask for it. It was otherwise with the English-speaking settlers in Ontario and the Maritime Provinces. They were of British blood, and had been fighting for liberty for many centuries.

Within twenty years after the conquest, the United States had fought the War of Independence, and had been declared independent. But, as we have read elsewhere, there were thousands of people who had not wished to revolt against Great Britain and wished to keep their allegiance to

the flag under which they were born. Large numbers of these people were loyal to their principles and left the country to make new homes in other places. Many of them came to Ontario and New Brunswick, and the Eastern Provinces of Quebec. These pioneers, as we can imagine, were for the most part strong men and women, whose outstanding characteristic was their loyalty. They had a great influence on the future of the young nation, and loyalty is still one of the distinguishing marks of the Canadian spirit.

These men were not content with the government provided for them under the Quebec Act. They had a strong and determined love for liberty and freedom, and almost before they were settled in the country, they demanded the right to govern themselves. As early as 1784, New Brunswick received her first constitution, and four years later, a new constitution was given to Ontario and Quebec.

This was only the beginning of the struggle for complete self-government to which they were impelled by their love of liberty. It is true that some of the people were inclined to go more slowly than others. Some of the pioneer settlers were steeped in the shadowed memories of a past struggle for king, institutions and country. They were embittered against what seemed to them too democratic tendencies, and prejudiced against the radicals of England, who had assisted in ruining the royal cause in America, as well as against the French of Quebec, who had been so long the traditional enemies of England, and the sincere foes of British supremacy in North America.

It is difficult for the Canadian of to-day to comprehend the situation in those older days. Newspapers were so few as to be of little significance. Books were scarce, high-priced and of a character not intended to throw light upon existing problems. Towns were small and far apart, and the English settlers at first were scattered. Gradually, however, the population increased. Schools were founded, and the intellectual life of the provinces awoke. At first it showed itself chiefly in political activity.

The people of Lower Canada were still wrapped up in the traditions and surroundings of many years before. Under the British flag they were dreaming of

the ideals of Old France in the days of Louis XIV, and of New France in the time of Frontenac. When the parliamentary system of government came to them they accepted it as a part of the new situation, but soon learned to use it to defend their old institutions against change. In Upper Canada, the increasing population had different political ideas, and soon a struggle arose, between those who desired to hold on to what they looked upon as the settled order of things, and the more adventurous spirits who sought for greater progress and freer institutions.

From the struggles in both provinces came the Rebellion of 1837, and later the conflicts which ended in Confederation, in which the Maritime Provinces joined. British Columbia, which already had a constitution, soon became part of the Dominion, and, as the land was settled, the younger provinces came in. With Confederation came responsible government, the most democratic form of government there is, and to-day the rule of the people, by the people, and for the people, is recognized as the only possible form of government for Canada.

The political leaders have greatly changed in character as the country has slowly broadened from a colony into provinces, from provinces into the Dominion, and from the Dominion into a British nation. At first, the idea of Canada as a nation did not exist. For a time the English leaders strove to imitate English manners and customs, while the French continued to dream of the past. But as years advanced, a national feeling awoke. Quebec has lagged behind the other provinces; but in spite of what sometimes has seemed like backward steps on their part, there is an ever growing feeling that, whether French or English, all are Canadians. The people of Quebec see that their future is wrapped up in the future of the Dominion, and the majority realize that they as Canadians are interested in everything that promotes the interest of Canada.

Since Confederation, Canada has been practically independent, and can truly say, "Daughter am I in my mother's house; but mistress in my own." This does not mean that she has any desire to break away from the Motherland. On the contrary, the pride of Canadians in the British Empire has grown with the

passing years. Instead of putting on the cloak of Independence, Canada prefers to develop her resources and to work out her destiny within the empire of which she is a part. Suggestions of a break with the Motherland pass unnoticed, for the people have no interest in them. Nevertheless, though Canadians are proud of their place in the empire, proud of the work that the empire has done in the world, and of the stand that it has taken for justice and right, there is a strong national feeling in Canada. Canadians have a profound love for their native land, that is sometimes hidden, but is always there.

This feeling is closely interwoven with their love for and pride in the empire of which the Dominion is a part. Like the people of all the sister Dominions, Canadians unite democratic institutions with a fervid love for and loyalty to the British Crown; the knot, as it were, that ties the invisible cables that hold them together. They look upon the Motherland as grown children look upon the home of their childhood. It is the place where all have a common right to meet, where all are sure to find a welcome.

That this is no mere sentiment, but a deep, insistent feeling, has been proved on many a hard-fought battle-field. More than once Canadians have gone to the aid of the Motherland, unasked, that they might help her to uphold the standard of loyalty, right and justice. When the empire was hard pressed, Canada held back nothing. Her bravest sons went out to fight, her daughters stayed at home, not to weep, but to work, and she gave unstintingly of her resources to further the cause that she had at heart.

The continuance of these close ties is of great importance to the empire. Canada holds the bridge in territory, and power, and upon her continued loyalty depends the unity of the imperial system.

Canada lies in the great pathway of commerce; her transcontinental lines furnish the shortest routes around the world. Only a small, though increasing, part of the millions of acres of rich agricultural lands are under cultivation. Either wheat or traffic would make Canada a very prosperous nation. The inland water courses are being improved and this development will have a great influence upon transportation. Future generations may witness the unique

spectacle of vessels from European ports loading from the elevators at Winnipeg or cruising for hundreds of miles up the Saskatchewan for cargoes of grain. This is an alluring prospect and one that Canadian pluck and enterprise may bring. The waters of Canada, apart from the soil, are the greatest and most valuable undeveloped resource. More valuable than minerals, because, properly conserved, they will never be exhausted, but, on the contrary, they can be increased. Water power will be the most important factor in Canadian progress and industrial development. Canada possesses all the metals and minerals that mankind uses, but the wealth of her mines has scarcely been touched. Her fisheries, ranking with those of any other country, are yet in their infancy.

Her thousands of square miles of forests under proper care and management will ensure unlimited wealth for the future. All these conditions assure for Canada the foremost rank as a producer of raw materials and as a manufacturer of finished articles.

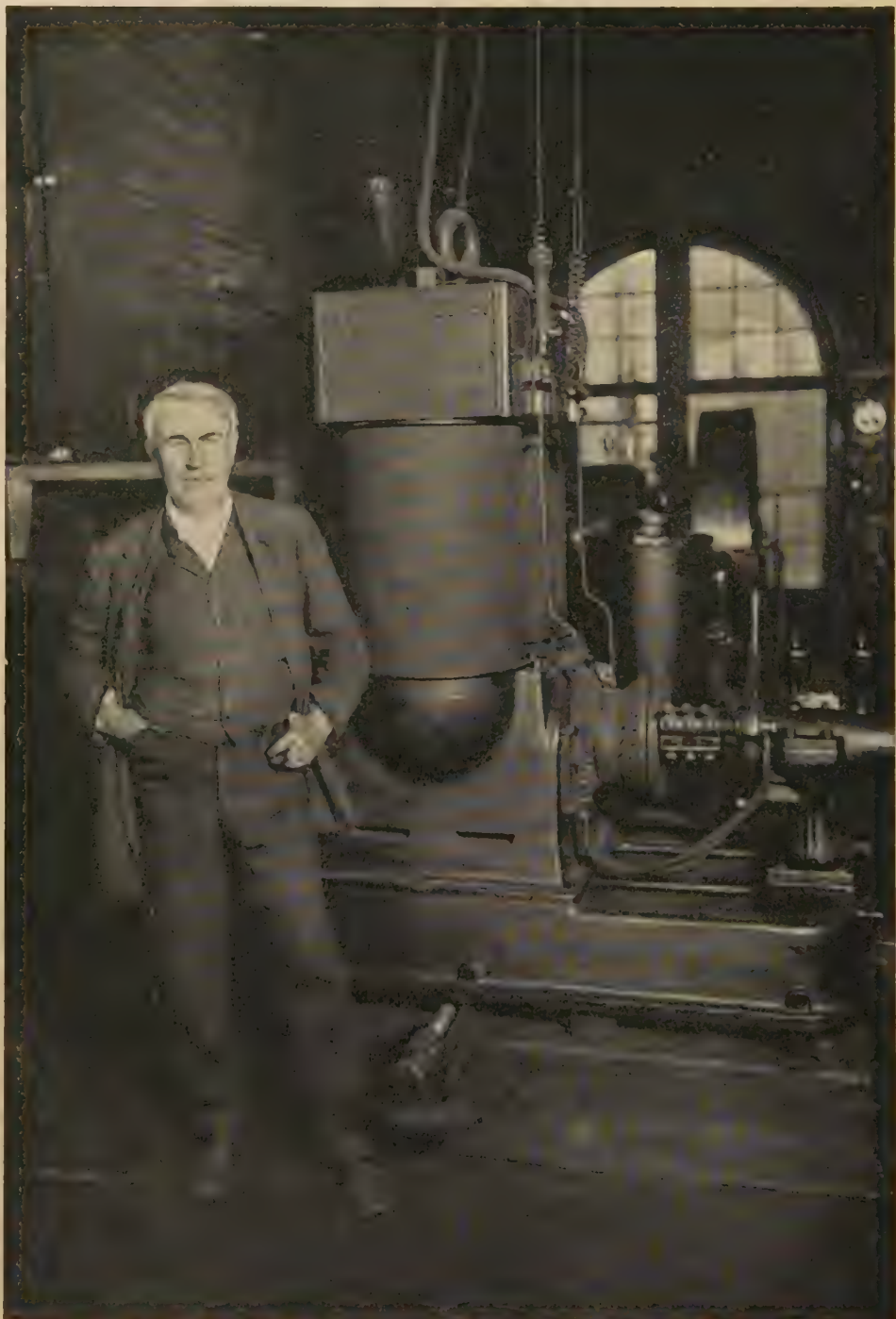
Canada has learned a valuable lesson from the great producing nations of the world. Everywhere else the policy of protection of natural resources was not developed until these resources had been largely exhausted.

In Canada the people have in time realized the importance of protection of the great natural wealth of the country, and much has been done by legislation to protect and help the development of the natural resources. The people know the importance of legislation dealing with the protection and the promotion of material wealth and the comparative unimportance of mere party conflicts.

The four hundred years of Canadian history which has gone into the making of the Dominion are of a nature to stamp its future with every fair prospect of success. The position of the country, the extent, the resources, the unity and the transportation facilities should make the wealth and the commerce of the future as certain as the aspirations of the people are strong.

While the people of Canada keep their loyalty, and hold fast their ideals of truth and justice, their faith in the Empire and the Dominion, and the unity without which no nation is strong, they need have no fear of the destiny of their country.

A MODERN WIZARD



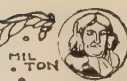
This picture of Thomas Alva Edison, in his vigorous old age, was taken in front of the first motor that he made when he was working out the system of electric lighting by incandescent lights, which have taken the place of arc lights. The little motor is carefully preserved in his power house, amid all the powerful machinery of which it was the forerunner. It is difficult to say which is the most important branch of electricity with which Mr. Edison has been connected.

Photograph copyright, Brown Bros., New York.



SMACKS
PEARE

The Book of MEN & WOMEN



MIL
TON

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THIS is the story of a man who by hard work has gained a place in the admiration of his fellow countrymen which has been seldom surpassed. Few people are able to do such work as Thomas Alva Edison has done. We must remember, however, that if, at any time in his early life, he had been content with the work that he had done, he might have remained all his life a magazine vendor on a train, or a telegraph operator. If he had been content to stand still, not only his country and the world, but he himself, would have been the loser. He did not stand still, for he was discontented with himself, and so he is known the world over. It is probable that he would be well content to be known as a man who has always done his best, and, even though we cannot all make great inventions, that is a title that any one may deserve. We never know what we can do until we try, and so this story of a Modern Wizard who found out, by trying, what he could do, is of great interest and encouragement to us, though we may never accomplish the wonders he has achieved.

A MODERN WIZARD

SUPPOSE you are
a boy or girl liv-

ing on a farm remote from a large town. Nevertheless you may sit on your veranda in the summer evening, reading THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE by electric light, while your mother sits gently swaying in her rocker, her needlework in her hands, listening to the voice of one of the great singers; your father sits, smoking, now and then standing up to change a record in the phonograph from which the sweet sounds come pouring out. Or perhaps it is a winter evening; then you may telephone to a party of young friends to come and dance to the music of a good orchestra, or, gathered round a cosy fire, you may listen to a recital by a great violinist, or if you have been reading in the Book of Men and Women of the music written by the great musicians, you may turn to your phonograph so that your ears may become familiar with the sweet and stirring songs, simple melodies, dances or great sonatas and symphonies that they have written. Or, perhaps, it is Friday evening. Home lessons are laid aside until Saturday; there is a "movie theatre" in the nearest village, or motion pictures are given in the school-house. Then for an hour or two you are taken to places of interest in our own country, or in places far distant;

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

CONTINUED FROM 6247



you laugh heartily
over a comedy, or your

hearts ache over some sad, pathetic story. A great parade was held in one of the cities a week ago, and the men and women march down toward you on the picture screen; you see the launching of a proud ship; the forging of a giant anchor; a carnival held in New Orleans, or in Rome, or perhaps a wedding procession in Bombay.

How all these things are done is told in other parts of the book. Here we are going to read something about the man to whom we owe it that our lives are so much richer than the lives of our grandfathers and grandmothers, or even our fathers and mothers when they were young.

Thomas Alva Edison worked out his inventions by known laws of science. This means that he studied these laws, so that he was able to apply them to make real the visions of his imagination. Yet he had few advantages and little help, and his story is one of those that inspire us to great effort to cultivate the talents that have been given to each one of us.

He was born in February, 1847, in the little village of Milan in Ohio. His parents were poor because his father did not keep to a settled occupation. He had the same kind of mind as his

6349

JULIUS CÆSAR

HERBERT SPENCER

wonder-working son; the kind of mind that is called versatile, that can easily turn from one thing to another. He had not learned, however, that it is necessary for a man with a versatile mind to learn to do one thing thoroughly before he turns to another, and so he was not successful.

Edison was a quiet, thoughtful little boy, but very inquisitive and always wanted to know how things were done. He was not very strong, however, and was not sent to school until he was quite a big child. When he did go, his teacher, who does not seem to have been very wise, thought him stupid because he asked so many questions. So his mother, who had herself been a teacher, took him away from school at the end of two months and taught him at home. With so kind and loving a teacher, he made rapid progress; and above all, he learned to think. His mother had some good books, which he learned to enjoy; and when he was ten years old, he read Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*; Hume's *History of England*, and began to study an encyclopedia. It was probably from the encyclopedia that he first learned to take an interest in chemistry.

By this time, his parents, who had moved with him to Port Huron, Michigan, were able to indulge him in his love for making experiments, so he bought some books, made a little laboratory in the cellar of his home, and there laid the foundation of his knowledge of chemistry.

When he was twelve years old, he decided to start out in life for himself and became a newsboy on the train which ran from Port Huron to Detroit. Such a newsboy had never been seen before. He was given a corner in the baggage car in which to keep his stocks of newspapers, magazines and candy. To this corner, he moved his little laboratory and library of chemical books, and when he was not engaged in his business, went on with his experiments. Still time hung heavy on his hands, and to fill it up, he bought a printing press and type and published on the train a weekly newspaper filled with local news, stories of things that happened on the railway and notes of the markets.

All went well for two or three years. But when he was in his sixteenth year, one day a phosphorus bottle was jarred off one of his shelves and broke on the floor. It set fire to the baggage car, and in his anger at the danger to his train, the

conductor not only put the boy off the train, but soundly boxed his ears. That was the most unfortunate part of the accident, for as a result of the boxing Edison gradually lost his hearing, and became almost totally deaf. His stock was lost, but an act of great bravery on his part brought to his aid a new resource, and opened up a new field for him to work in.

He was standing one day on the platform of the station at Clemons, in Michigan, watching a train come in, when he saw the station agent's little boy on the track right in front of the oncoming engine. Another moment and the child would have been crushed; but Edison sprang to the track, seized the little one in his arms, and rolled with him to one side, just in time to escape the wheels. To show his gratitude the baby's father offered to teach telegraphy to Edison. The offer was gratefully accepted, and now that his career as a train newsboy was closed he turned to his new accomplishment as a means of making a living.

He worked at telegraphy for some years, first in Port Huron, in Michigan, then at Stratford, Canada, and a little later in the Western states, and finally in Boston, while at the same time he spent all his spare moments in the study of chemistry and electricity, and in experimenting on improved telegraph apparatus. It was during these years that he first turned his attention to duplex telegraphy, but through no fault of his own, he was unable to sell his invention, and the matter dropped for a time.

In 1869, when he was in his twenty-second year, he went to New York. He arrived penniless in the city; but he was a good telegraph operator, and was fearless of the future. And now a strange thing happened. He applied to the Gold and Stock Telegraph Company for work, and while he was waiting for a reply, part of the apparatus broke down. No one knew what was the matter, and everything was in confusion, until Edison said he could set the machine at work again. Permission was given him to try, and at the end of two hours, work in the office was going on as if nothing had happened. Edison was asked if he would accept a position at a salary of three hundred dollars a month, and needless to say, he accepted.

His new position gave him money and leisure for new inventions. In a little

over a year, he sold his telegraph inventions for a large sum of money. This enabled him once more to set up in business for himself. He built a factory in Newark, New Jersey, for the manufacture of telegraph apparatus, and since then his chief business has been that of making inventions.

The first great invention was the quadruplex system of telegraphy, about which you have read in the story of the telegraph. About the same time Edison made an improvement in the transmitter of the telephone which made it easier for the voice waves to travel, and improved the usefulness of the telephone very much.

It was just about the same time that he invented the phonograph. The idea of an instrument which would "write sound" and reproduce it, had been thought of before, by scientists, though it is doubtful if Edison knew of their efforts to make such an instrument. At any rate, he was the first to make an instrument which would work, and even he did not know that it would work until he heard it repeat the words that he had shouted into it. He says himself that when he put the reproducer in place and the instrument shouted back to him the words "Mary had a little lamb," he was never so taken aback in his life.

Edison patented his invention, which from the first excited the wonder of the world. Of course, like all first things, it was crude, and the sounds that it gave back were harsh. For the time he had to lay it aside, for other work pressed, but others took it up, and from his parent idea the gramophone, dictaphone and other instruments were invented. Later on, when he had more leisure, he commenced work on it again, and worked out a very perfect instrument which gives back every beautiful vibration from voice or instrument. The dictaphone, as you know, is a little instrument into which busy men and women dictate letters or documents or directions for work. Then the dictaphone operator causes the instrument to send the stored up sound waves into her ear, and from its dictation the letters or instructions can be written.

When electricity was first used for illumination, only large arc lights were used. The lamps sputtered and scattered sparks, and the light was so harsh that it could be used only for street lighting and large buildings such as factories, drill halls and

the like. Such a thing as incandescent lights, which make possible the use of softly shaded lamps, or indirect lighting in our homes or the brilliant illumination of churches, concert halls and theatres, was not even thought of. This was the work for which Edison put aside the work on his phonograph. He believed that a number of lights could be supplied from one distributing wire, and he believed that the light could be improved so that its use would be a common thing, so he invented the incandescent lamp, and the system of circuit lighting of which you may read in the Story of American Inventors. He spent a couple of years over this work, and to perfect his system improved dynamo machines, and invented a whole scheme of distributing electricity so that it might be used for light, heat and power. The result is that you may sit on your veranda and read by a lamp lighted by electricity, the power for which has been generated perhaps at a waterfall miles away, and the same power sends electricity to work and light mills and factories, drive railway trains, and light the streets of villages and towns that would otherwise be dark.

Once his work on the incandescent lamp was on the way to success, Edison turned his attention to another great project, that of driving railway trains by electricity. He was not the first man in this field, but his work aroused interest in it, and his inventions are largely used.

Now we come to the moving pictures, where again Edison took up an idea which others had had before him. From the story of the motion pictures, which is told on page 5135, you may see that while it cannot be said that he invented the moving pictures, the invention on which the moving pictures are based is his.

These inventions are only a small part of the work done by this wonderful man. He has invented a new storage battery, giant rolls to crush rocks, a kiln for use in making Portland cement, and numbers of other things which he needed to help him in the larger work in hand.

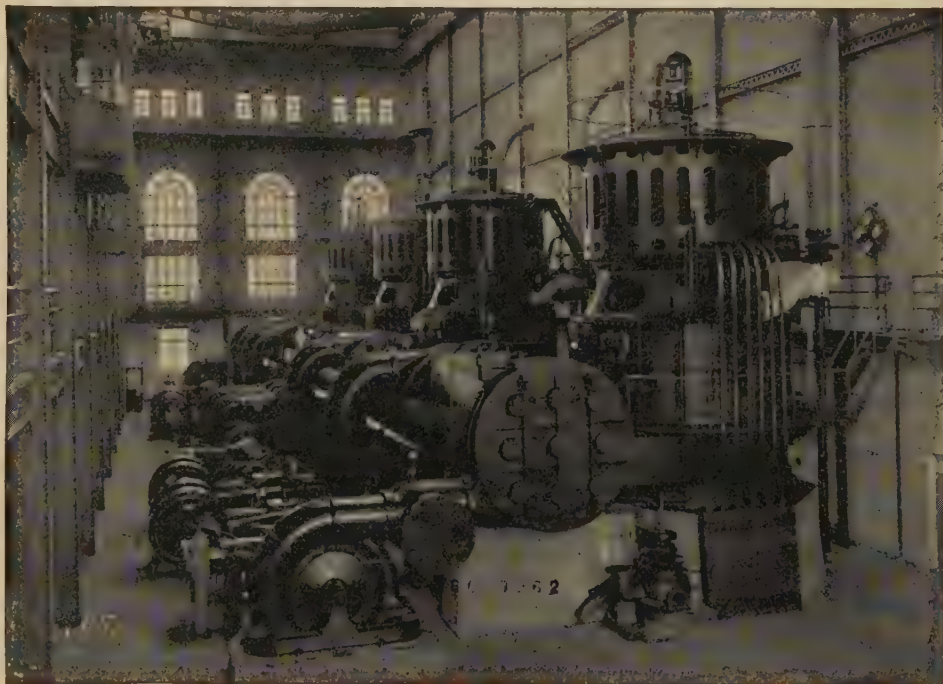
After the Great War commenced he found himself in danger of being cut off from his supply of carbolic acid for his factories at St. Lawrence, New Jersey, so he devised a way of making it for himself, and also for making the benzol from which the carbolic acid is produced.

THE NEXT STORY OF MEN AND WOMEN IS ON PAGE 6363.

WHERE ELECTRIC POWER IS GENERATED

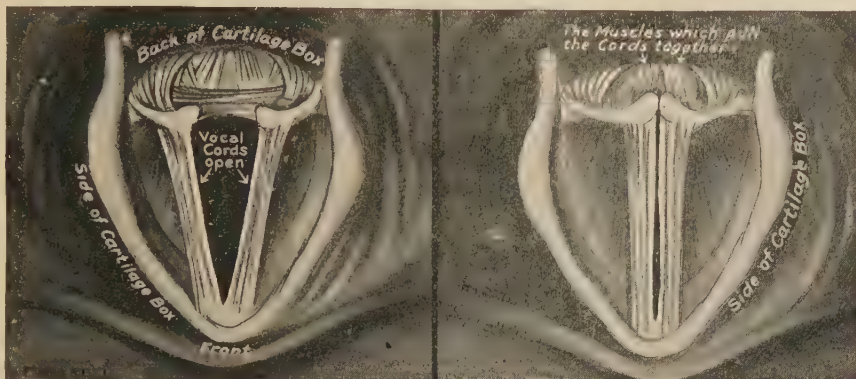


Trains entering and leaving the Grand Central Terminal in New York are hauled by electric locomotives, which we show you in another place. The power is generated miles away in large power houses. This is the Port Morris station on Long Island Sound, so located because coal can be easily and cheaply brought to it, and there is also an abundant supply of water to condense the steam from the many great boilers.



Each of these large turbo-generators can develop about 7,000 horse power. The current is sent by cable to substations, which deliver it to the third rail, which you see beside the tracks. Mr. Edison did some important work on the use of electricity in transportation, but his attention was turned to other things. Pictures by courtesy of the New York Central Lines.

The Book of OUR OWN LIFE



Jack's voice-box, with covering partly removed to show changing of position of vocal cords. First picture shows an opening for breathing, the second the cords forming chink for singing high note.

JACK'S WIRELESS TELEPHONE THE BOX IN WHICH HE KEEPS HIS VOICE

WE remember that, as the air went down to ventilate Jack's house, it had to pass through a very narrow place, which was opened to let it go through. That opening has no use at all, so far as the ingoing air is concerned, though it is true that Jack can make noises, and even speak, by means of his ingoing air; but that is very tiring to Jack, and still more tiring to the people who have to listen to him. The real business of this narrow opening, and the voice-box that holds it, is with the air as it comes back from Jack's bellows. This air, we remember, is warmer, and much moister, than it was when it was taken into the lungs or bellows; it contains less oxygen, more carbon dioxide, and just the same quantity of nitrogen.

Other creatures can make more noise, some of them can make much and more alarming noise, some of them can make sweeter sounds and can keep up their voices for a longer time than Jack can, but no other creature has anything to approach the voice-box of Jack's house for the

CONTINUED FROM 6310



beauty and the variety and the expressiveness and the usefulness of the sounds it can produce. Perhaps, however, if the truth were told, the credit of this goes less to Jack's voice-box than to the wonderful group of head-servants who live in the upper part of his brain.

Now, before we describe this voice-box or larynx, we must understand what it really is, and what it enables Jack to do. We know already that his house, like some great office or hospital, has a magnificent telephone system of its own, by which all its parts can communicate with one another. We already know very well that this wonderful telephone system has millions of little batteries called nerve-cells, and that these nerve-cells communicate with each other, and with every part of Jack's house, by means of a wonderful kind of living wires which are called nerves. These nerves do undoubtedly play exactly the part of wires: messages run through them: they direct the course of the messages and keep the different kinds of messages to them-

selves. The nerves are definitely of two kinds—one carrying messages from Jack's brain only *outwards*, and one carrying messages only *inwards* to the brain. If these nerves are cut, the messages cannot travel.

But an office or a hospital not only needs its own private telephone system, but also requires some arrangement to enable it to communicate with the outside world. It requires a machine for sending messages, and it requires also another kind of machine, called a receiver, for taking in messages. Now, if an office or a hospital requires such arrangements, much more does Jack's house. Any other kind of house may get along by itself, but Jack's house cannot. It was made and meant to be one of many, all living together, and helping one another, and communicating with, and serving one another.

THE TELEPHONE THAT IS ALWAYS MOVING

It follows that the arrangements for sending and receiving messages are of the first importance in Jack's house; and here a difficulty at once arises. Ordinary houses are built to stand still where they are placed, and there is no particular difficulty in setting up machines in them with wires through which the occupants of the houses can speak to each other and be spoken to. But we could hardly have a telephone put into our house if it were constantly walking and running about, and might any day set out without warning to make a journey of a hundred or a thousand miles.

There are, of course, such things as wireless telephones, and people can talk to each other by means of telephones at great distances without wires, just as they can telegraph to each other. What happens is simply that the electric waves, which, in other cases, run along wires, in this case run through the air in an invisible kind of something we call the ether. This we consider exceedingly wonderful, but it is really one of the oldest things, and we all do it every day, although instruments for wireless telephony were invented only a very short while ago.

WHAT JACK'S VOICE-BOX REALLY DOES

Jack has in his throat a marvelous machine for making waves, which need

and have no wire, and with this machine he daily telephones—which means “sound afar” or “speak from a distance”—to the people around him, everyone of whom has the same kind of instrument; and he also possesses a much more wonderful receiver, called the ear, which catches these waves, and then sends an account of them to the brain by means of certain of the wires that go to make up the *inside* telephone system of Jack's house. Now we have some idea of what Jack's voice-box really does, and we can proceed to examine it and see how it does it.

Of course, it is not always in action—if Jack has any sense. Yet when it is not in action it must always be on its good behavior, for as long as Jack lives air must pass through it, whether or not it chooses to make use of the air on its own account.

This wonderful voice-box, or larynx, the message-sender of Jack's wireless telephone, is made up of a number of separate pieces of cartilage, or gristle, a firm, fairly stiff substance which is not bone, and yet is something like it. When Jack's house grows very old, these pieces of gristle are likely to get too much lime in them, and become more like bone than they should; and this is probably the chief reason why the voices of old people change, and become weak and shaky.

WHEN JACK'S BOX GROWS MUCH BIGGER

When these pieces of cartilage are put together they make a kind of box, which we can readily see and feel in the throat, and which is sometimes called Adam's apple, because of the stupid idea that it is the apple that Adam swallowed, which stuck in his throat. It is true, however, that this “apple” is much bigger and more noticeable in men than in women, and that is why men have stronger and deeper voices than women.

When Jack and Jill are children their voice-boxes are very small, but at some time in their teens their voice-boxes, especially Jack's, grow much bigger. This happens so quickly in Jack's case that, for a time, he loses control of his voice-box, and his voice is likely to break, and sound sometimes high and sometimes low without his meaning to make the difference. Also, if he has been a singer, his pure child-like high notes

begin to go, and gradually he gets deeper notes which he never had before.

When the voice-box has grown up, so to say, we can readily feel in our throats the largest of the cartilages, which projects forwards, and beneath it we can feel a regular, strong ring, which is the lowest of the cartilages, and supports the others.

But we can really learn nothing about this voice-box until we look inside it. In the middle of last century an inventive Spaniard, a great teacher of singing, called Manuel Garcia—who lived to be more than a hundred years old—thought he would like to be able to see the inside of his own voice-box, and he actually invented a little mirror which can be passed into the back of Jack's throat, and with which can be seen reflected the inside of the voice-box. Garcia invented this laryngoscope, or larynx-seer, because he wanted to learn about singing; but, somewhat improved, it has become a valuable invention for doctors, enabling them to save many lives and voices and relieve a very large amount of pain.

THE CORDS THAT HELP JACK AND JILL TO SPEAK

What we see with the aid of the laryngoscope is a pair of vocal cords. When these are quite well they are pale white to look at, and they move together, towards or away from each other, quickly and easily and equally; so that the space between them is always exactly in the middle of the larynx, and that means also exactly in the middle of Jack's house. If one cord were moving badly, the other would come across to try to meet it. Also, if Jack has been talking too much, or has been smoking too much—a very common reason—and also in people who drink too much, the cords are not pale white, but slightly reddish, and then the voice is husky, and soon grows tired.

The cords are made of pure elastic fibres, covered by a layer of smooth, flat cells. In front, as the picture shows, they are attached close together behind the front part of the big cartilage which we can see and feel so easily.

But each of the cords is attached behind to a corner of a little separate piece of cartilage, and each of these pieces of cartilage is so posed that it can rotate and twist upon itself. When it

twists in one direction, it carries the end of that vocal cord towards the middle of Jack's throat, to meet the other cord. In health, both cords always move at the same time, and so in this case the cords will almost meet—not quite, but very nearly. Every time Jack speaks or sings, this is the first thing he does; and if he cannot bring his cords close together like this he has lost his voice, and can only whisper.

WHEN JACK SHOUTS AT THE TOP OF HIS VOICE

But when the piece of cartilage that carries the back end of its vocal cord twists on itself in the other direction, it carries the cord away from the middle, and away from its fellow. Both little cartilages do this at the same time, and now what was before a narrow chink becomes a triangular opening that readily lets air through in either direction, without producing any sound.

Our business now is with what happens when Jack puts his vocal cords together as the air is coming out of his chest. In the first place, he does not content himself with letting the air come out by the elastic recoil of his stretched lungs and ribs and muscles, as he usually does. That would not give him enough force for his purpose. On these occasions he makes a "forced expiration." By contracting the muscles of the ribs and calling on the great muscle named the diaphragm for assistance he expels the air with great force through the narrow passage in the voice box. To get enough outgoing breath to do this, Jack and Jill must learn to fill the lower part of their lungs very full of air.

THE WAVES THAT SPREAD IN ALL DIRECTIONS

But to be able to make a loud sound, Jack must do even more than all this. Not only does he bring his vocal cords together, but he also deliberately makes them tight. The cartilages to which their back ends are fixed sit on the top of the ring cartilage, which is shaped at the back exactly like a signet ring, and has a wide space for them to rest on. Now, when Jack thinks fit, he can tilt these little cartilages backwards so as to make his vocal cords tight; and then, if a current of air is pressed hard and suddenly against them, they have no choice but to vibrate, or tremble, like

any tight string you might pluck with your finger.

Thus Jack's wireless telephone produces air-waves — commonly called sound — which leave his house, and may be picked up by any receiver, such as the ear of a man or an animal, or the receiver of a phonograph. These waves, like the waves of other wireless telephony or telegraphy, spread in all directions, and cannot be directed beyond a slight degree, because there is no wire to confine them.

THE TINY THINGS ON WHICH THE BEAUTY OF SPEAKING DEPENDS

The pitch of the sound depends on the number of waves produced in a second, and that depends entirely on the tightness of Jack's cords. It differs in different people, because some have heavier and longer cords, and these will always vibrate more slowly, and make lower-pitched sounds, however tight they may be pulled. But, in any particular case, the higher notes will be produced when Jack tightens his cords, and the lower notes when he relaxes them. He does so all the time, when he is speaking or singing. Listen to anyone speaking, and you will hear how the pitch of his voice rises and falls, differently at different times; so that, for instance, you could tell by the change in pitch that he was asking a question even if he were using a language that you did not understand. Half the beauty and interest and expressiveness of speaking and reading aloud depends on these changes of pitch — which depend on the use of a tiny pair of muscles, and a special pair of nerves. Men who speak in public ought to pay as much attention to the way they use their voices as singers and actors do.

HOW EVERY PART OF THE HOUSE HELPS JACK TO SING

In great singers this power is marvelous. They can control the pitch of the voice within wide limits, at their will. They can maintain the clearness and beauty of the tone equally when they are singing so softly that the note sung is like a far-off whisper of fairy sweetness, and when they are producing a great outburst of sound; and they can alter, also, the quality of the tone in order to express different kinds of feeling.

But it is not to be supposed that the

voice-box itself, without any help, is equal to all this; much less to producing words. On the contrary, every neighboring part of Jack's house is called on for aid. When he speaks or sings deep and loud, he can feel his whole chest vibrating and helping to make the sound what it is. His whole throat is at work, too. Indeed, unless he has been properly taught to sing, he is in danger of using his throat too much, or using it in the wrong way, and in that case he may produce sounds that make us say that he sings "out of tune." His tongue is always at work, either lying low and smooth in the floor of his mouth, or moving about to make the vowels or consonants. His lips are at it, too, as deaf people know, when they learn to read the lips because they cannot hear. His soft palate, at the back of the roof of his mouth, rises and closes the back of his nose, so that he does not produce a nasal tone; and in good singers, when they sing high and loud, if we put our fingers on their nose or cheek-bones, we can feel them all vibrating and helping the sound, just as the chest does with the lower notes.

THE MACHINERY THAT WORKS TO PRODUCE LANGUAGE AND MUSIC

All this complicated machinery works with exquisite ease and skill and harmony whenever we speak or sing properly, and it produces either the universal language called music, which can express things, like joy or sorrow, that all can understand; or else it produces a special set of waves — and interruptions to the waves, which are called consonants, like p and m and t — which form a code or set of signals, called a language, just like the code used in ordinary telegraphy. Our native language seems "natural" to us, because we grew up with it; but really it is a quite artificial code, and we show this when we criticize any code we don't understand — though it is probably just as good as ours — and call it "gibberish." The only exception to this is that a few words in all codes are not really artificial, but are more or less imitations of the natural sounds — such words as whisper, and buzz, and tinkle, and coo, and so on. And we now have some idea of Jack's wireless telephone, its exceedingly great wonder, and the beauty of the way in which it works, although only a very small part of it has been described.

The Book of FAMILIAR THINGS

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

THE complicated lock of the present day is very different from the simple lock of a thousand years ago. The locksmith was an important man in the Middle Ages and made some wonderful locks, though they cannot compare with the locks of the present day. In our times the burglar and the locksmith are waging constant war, and the locksmith is making better and better locks, because the burglars have grown more and more skilful. The best locks of the present day afford almost perfect security, but some intelligent burglar may discover some method of opening them. We show you in the pictures some of the simplest forms of locks and also some of the more complicated. The best lock of these days is an interesting bit of mechanism, and the great vaults look as if they were too strong for any thief.

HOW A LOCK IS MADE

THE lock was probably the first invention of man when he had become sufficiently civilized to desire to keep things. Before that, a hollow tree, a cave, a hut of branches were his dwelling, the skin of an animal protected him when cold; his food supply was drawn from the wild animals and fish in the woods and streams. When supplies ran short he could easily move, for there was nothing to move but his own body. There was nothing worth stealing and so there was no idea of property rights.

But he moved a step upward—he became a herdsman, a shepherd, a farmer, a mechanic in a rude way. He acquired pots, pans, kettles, weapons, tools, and all of them took so long to make that he valued them, and then there came to him the idea that he must invent a way to keep secure these things when he had to be away from his dwelling place, or was asleep at night. *The lock* was the result of his idea.

This was probably not more than 5,000 years ago, for the oldest traces that we have of locks are among the early Egyptians, and the next in order are of Chinese origin. There has been a great improvement in locks during the past hundred years, and to-day, in our country, the catalogues show more

CONTINUED FROM 6317

than sixty-five different kinds, each of these being for a special purpose. Thus we have airlocks, automobile locks, barn door locks, keyless locks, padlocks, car and switch locks, safe deposit locks, combination safe locks and many others.

At first the Romans and Greeks had very simple safeguards. A leather thong tied in curious knots around the handle of the door was the only lock, the knack of unloosing it the sole key. Then bars or bolts were used, and we can find in old writings how the ancients invented devices for controlling them. A leather thong with a loop or a hook on the end was inserted through a hole in the door, and this would move the bolt in the manner required. So the bolt was a rude lock in the same degree that the thong was a rude key. Later in their history they had real locks and keys, for keys and traces of locks have been found in the ruins of their camps and cities.

Some of the locksmiths of the Middle Ages did very beautiful work and made ingenious structures which, however, could not resist master keys, picks or shelter keys in the hands of skilful workmen. Some of these Middle Ages locks for great buildings are monsters in size, with keys two or three feet

long. Some, made with crude hand-made tools, are beautiful miniature locks with keys no more than one-half inch in length.

THE LOCKSMITH AN IMPORTANT FIGURE IN THE MIDDLE AGES

In the sixteenth century, in Germany, Italy, France and England, the locksmith was a very important figure. He was an artist in bronze, iron and copper, his secrets were carefully guarded, his apprentices numerous, and distinguished by a special dress. Only a few of his locks have been preserved to us, but there are fine collections of keys in the museums of Europe, and from these we can grasp the nature of the lock and the beauty of its design. Little figures, escutcheons and armorial bearings, ornaments and piercings transform our little insignificant "opener" into an object of art. The day of factories had not dawned, and every lock and key was hand-made, and called for the devoted skill and patience of the master-locksmith or clever apprentice. Gone were the large sickle-shaped keys of antiquity, born on the shoulder of warden or slave. The lady of the house wore the keys of still-room, linen-chest, and plate closet, suspended from her girdle as an ornament, as well as an essential part of her dress.

Ornamental locks and keys are sometimes used to-day, but they are generally copies of those made in the sixteenth century, and, except for their mechanical difficulty, not superior in any way to these. The medieval locksmith devoted his skill to the ornamenting and elaborating of his locks; he did not make them secure against robbers. With the growth of banks, the increased use of money, the greater accumulation of wealth, due to the invention of machinery, strong need arose for greater means of security.

THE GREATEST OF THE MODERN LOCKSMITHS

In the first half of the nineteenth century was laid the foundations for the wonderful development of the lock-making industry which has taken place in the last fifty years. Perhaps the most widely known name in this trade is Yale. Linus Yale, Sr., started as a lockmaker about 1840. He made a brilliant record as a maker of bank locks, and died in 1857, after making his mark upon the trade. Then came Linus Yale, Jr., who invented the famous pin-tumbler locks,

which are known all over the world. In this lock Yale went back to the ancient Egyptian lock for his principle, and made a small flat key instead of the cumbersome keys previously used. Many other improvements were made by Mr. Yale, who may be called the greatest of modern locksmiths.

No matter how difficult a lock may be, there is always a point of danger in the keyhole. Many devices to hide the keyhole, and even to take the place of a lock proper, have been tried, but the only one in general use is the combination lock. This is a lock in which the arranging of the internal parts in their proper positions is done from the outside by merely using numbers or letters in their right order. These numbers show on a disk which is usually marked up to 100. In this case the only key is a secret, which is to use the right figures in correct order.

These improvements made the combination lock almost unpickable. But still there was a secret, which, if known, would open the lock, and burglars used to force by torture the possessor of this secret to give it up. This was the origin of the famous masked burglars, which resulted in robberies amounting to millions.

THE TIME LOCK WHICH GUARDS THE VAULTS

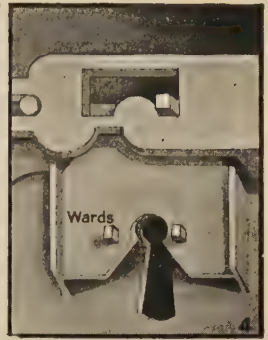
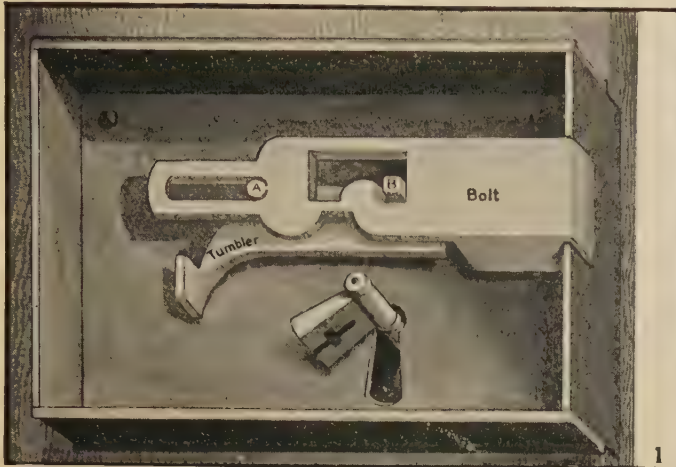
Then the inventors took another step and produced the time lock, which can only be opened at certain hours. Still the burglar found a way of introducing liquid explosives into the space surrounding the lock spindles. Many burglaries were committed in this manner.

The problem was to make the introduction of these explosives impossible, and to do this the spindle-holes had to be done away with. This is done by a motor device working with a time lock. The motor throws the bolts and draws them back according to the setting of the time lock. And the door of the safe is as secure as any other part of it. The only way to overcome it is by such force as will destroy the whole structure.

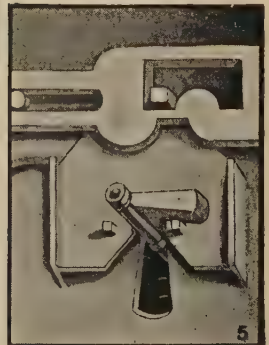
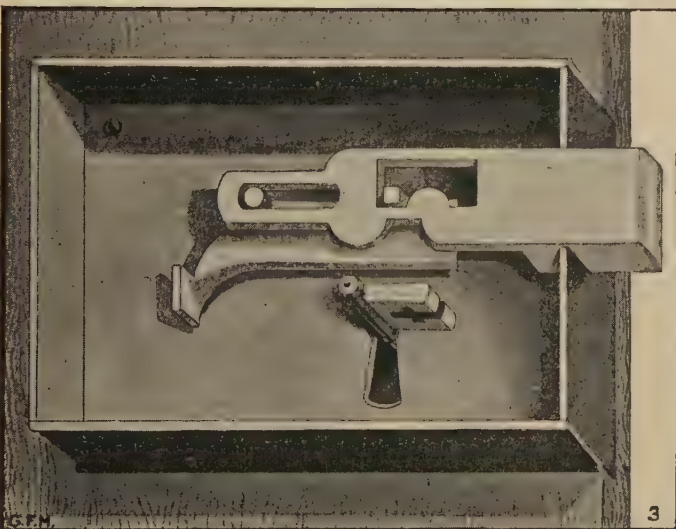
We have to-day locks of many kinds, and it seems that the manufacturers have made our treasures secure. It has come to be a contest between the burglar and the locksmith, each trying to overcome the other. The locksmith seems to be gaining, for his locks are much more difficult to pick than those of former times.

THE NEXT STORY OF FAMILIAR THINGS IS ON PAGE 6377.

HOW THE KEY TURNS THE LOCK

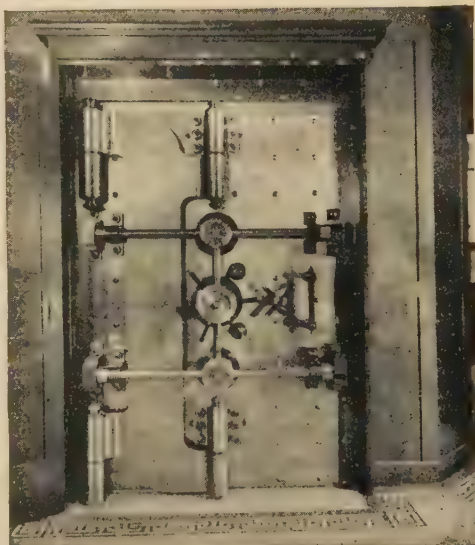


Locks are as old as civilization and were first made of wood. It was in the reign of Alfred the Great that locks were first manufactured in England, but there was little improvement in their construction until the end of the eighteenth century. Since that time there have been marvelous developments, until we have the elaborate and costly locks shown on other pages. Here we see how the common tumbler-lock works. This is the ordinary cheap lock found on cupboards and drawers. As shown in this picture, a metal "tumbler" works on a pivot, A. A stud, B, projects from the tumbler and fits into a notch in the bolt, preventing the bolt from moving either way. But when the key is turned, as seen in picture 2, the "bit," or flat part of the key, lifts the tumbler and enables the bolt to be pushed along as seen in picture 3. As soon as the key is turned right round the tumbler falls, its stud fitting into a second notch in the bolt and holding it firm. Picture 4 shows the wards, or projections, which prevent any key but one specially cut to fit the lock from turning round, and in picture 5 we see how the right key can be turned over the wards.

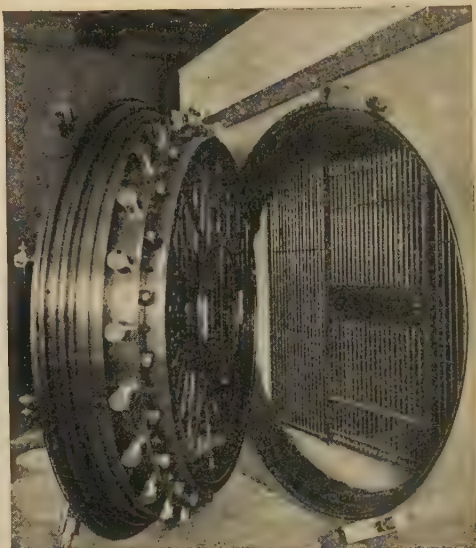


THESE PICTURES SHOW THE INSIDE OF THE LOCK OF AN ORDINARY DOOR

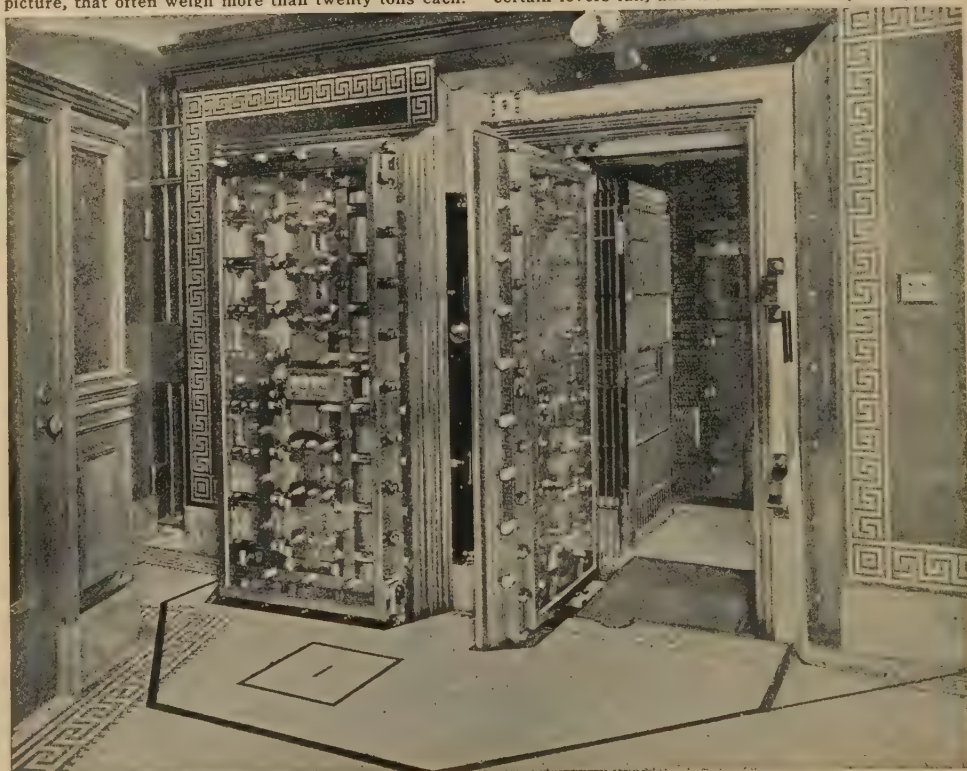
DOORS THAT COST THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS



Our great-grandfathers kept their treasures in a strong box made of wood bound round with iron. To-day a skilled burglar would laugh at such a treasure-store, and we build wonderful burglar-proof and fire-proof steel vaults, with doors like that shown in this picture, that often weigh more than twenty tons each.

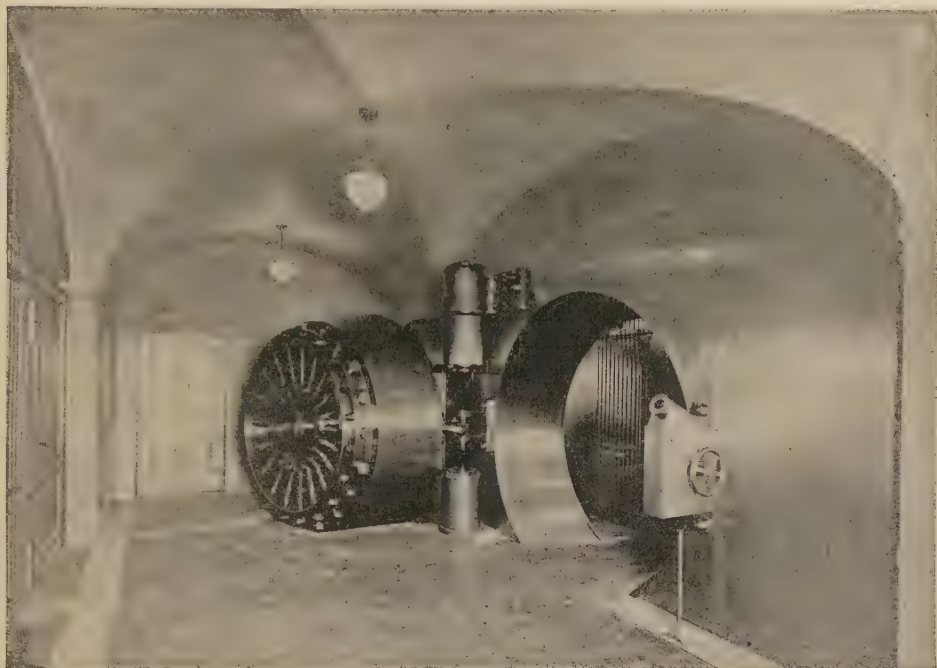


Sometimes the doors are round in shape. They have a marvelous system of bolts and fastenings, and the lock can be set to open at a certain time in the future. If once the door is locked, no human power can unlock it till the fixed time arrives. At the exact hour certain levers fall, and then the door may be opened.



Here is one of the strongest doors ever built. It is a double door—that is, the door seen on the right closes and then the one on the left is shut over it. This door cost more than five thousand dollars. The key has a dial upon it with a number of letters that can be arranged in thousands of ways. Once the door is locked, it cannot be unlocked unless the letters on the key are arranged exactly the same as they were when the door was locked.

WHERE MILLIONS ARE SAFELY KEPT



This is the outer door of one of the largest and safest vaults in the world. The great door weighs forty tons, yet swings easily upon ball bearings. Notice the great bolts around the rim which shoot past the rim. The tube to the right is a telescope through which only the person working the combination can see the dial, which is well-protected. The combination is worked by means of the wheel beside the box.



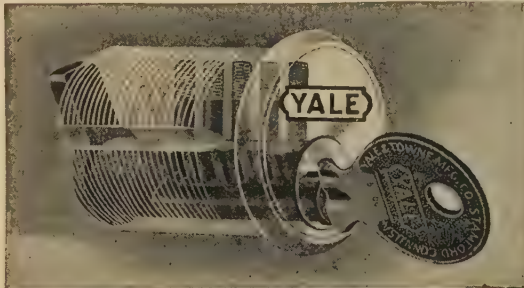
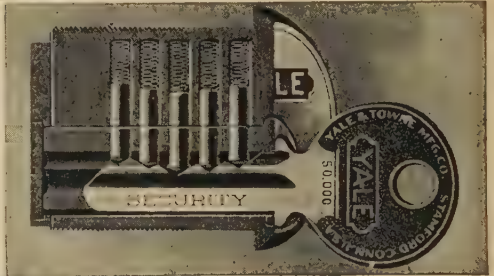
Here is the inside of the underground vault, the door of which we saw above. To the right and left are hundreds of boxes which are rented to those who wish a place in which to keep their papers, jewels and other valuables. Some boxes are opened by combinations and some by keys, as shown on other pages. Pictures by courtesy of the Guaranty Trust Company.

HOW LOCKS WORK IN HOUSE AND BANK



This picture shows a lock cut through the middle. Inside the lock are several little steel pegs of different lengths, called pin-tumblers, made in two or more parts. When the key is out they are pushed toward the bottom by the springs, and as part of each is in the outer cylinder and part in the inner, they will not allow the inner cylinder to turn around. The bolt is attached to the inner cylinder and moves with it. Let us push in a key and see what will happen then. It is easy to find a key which will slide into the key slot even though it was not made for that particular lock. The keys look much alike.

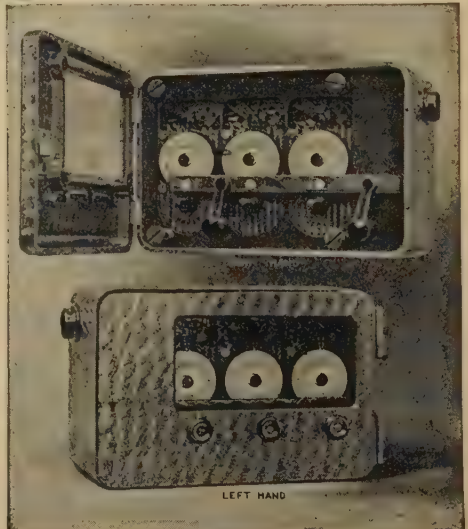
Here we see the proper key pushed all the way in. Notice each one of the little pins has been pushed up toward the top of the lock. Notice, too, that the division in each little pin comes exactly at the lock. You can see that a twist of the key would turn the inner cylinder inside of the larger one. The end of the cylinder away from the key is connected with the bolt and turns it. But if one of the notches in the key were a little deeper or a little shallower, one piece of the pin would be partly in one cylinder and partly in another and would not allow the inner cylinder to turn. A difference of one-fiftieth of an inch in the position of one pin will prevent the cylinder from turning.



This is how the lock would look if it were made of glass. You can see the inner cylinder turning, and can see the end of the pin tumblers as they are being turned inside the outer cylinder. The bolt is moved by the projection at the rear, which you see turning. It is very easy for the manufacturers to make the length of the tumblers or the depth of the notches just a little different. They say that 27,000 locks are made so that no key will unlock more than one. In the next 27,000 locks there is also one which your key will open, and so on. If you were to try every lock you saw you might find one your key would unlock, but it would take a very long time, and you might never find the duplicate.



Many people have a box in a safe deposit vault, such as we saw on another page, in which they keep valuable papers or jewels. The boxes are made of steel, and are easily drawn out when the doors are opened. Some of the doors require two keys, and some have combination locks.



A time lock is placed in the inside of a safe door. It can be set to open any number of hours after, and until that time has come, no one, even if he knows the combination, can open the door. Each of these dials can open the door. There are three for safety, as one might possibly get out of order.



Rockefeller Institute, A Home of Scientists.

SCIENTISTS WHO HAVE SAVED LIVES

IN the olden days students of medicine studied with practising physicians. Often these students were college graduates, but often they were not, and when laws were made declaring that all students of medicine should attend a medical college, too often the teaching in these medical colleges was very narrow. The fact of the matter was that all it was thought necessary that a student of medicine should study was anatomy, the symptoms of diseases, and the medicines needed to overcome the ravages of illness. Most of them, of course, were what we call cultivated men. Many of them were learned in subjects which did not seem to have much reference to the science of medicine; but this was not thought necessary to their usefulness in their profession.

A change from this way of thinking came in the nineteenth century. In our day a student of medicine knows that he must study the laws of every science that has to do with life in any form, no matter how lowly. Moreover, the best doctors have learned to believe that the chief use of medical science is to teach people how to obey the laws of health so that they may keep well. In other words, they believe that it is easier to prevent illness

CONTINUED FROM 6351



than to repair the hurts that it has caused. Before they came to this point, doctors had to learn the cause of illness. The men of whom we have told you in the Story of Great Doctors, learned a great deal about the

anatomy of the human frame, but they did not know much about the causes of illness, and the story of those who learned how to gain this knowledge is the story that we shall tell you here.

LOUIS PASTEUR, WHO LEARNED IMPORTANCE OF MICROBES

Strangely enough, Louis Pasteur, the man who first found the pathway to this new knowledge, was not a doctor of medicine, but a chemist. He was born in a little French town called Dôle, in the valley of the Saône, where his father, who had been a soldier in Napoleon's army, had settled down to his work as a tanner. While Louis was still very young, his father and mother moved to Arbois, where there was a good school, which he attended. Afterward he went to the college of Arbois, where the director advised him to prepare for the great École Normale, or normal school, at Paris, so that he might become a professor in one of the great colleges in France. His father and mother were determined to give him all the advantages they could, and when he was

sixteen, Louis was sent to Paris to prepare for the École Normale, but he was so homesick that he fell ill, and had to go home again. Then he went to the Royal College at Besançon, where he took his bachelor's degree in literature. After he took his degree he was made an assistant teacher in mathematics, and while he taught, he prepared for the examination necessary to admit him to the École Normale. The professor in chemistry at Besançon, who was an enthusiast in his science, roused Pasteur's interest in it. However, when he went up for his examination at the École Normale, he only got a pass on his chemistry examination, and was so little satisfied with this that he refused to accept it. He went to Paris for a year's study, entered for the examination again the next year, and this time his name appeared fourth on the list. During this year of study, the influence of J. B. A. Dumas, whose lectures he attended at the Sorbonne, induced him to devote himself to chemistry. He entered the École Normale in 1844 and three years later took his degree in physical science.

In Paris, where he was appointed assistant in the laboratory at the Sorbonne, he made his first great discovery. A chemist, named J. B. Biot, had made experiments which led to discovery about the effect of light on the crystals of tartaric acid, and Pasteur in his study of the crystals completed the discovery and finished the work that Biot had begun. The discovery was very important, and when the experiment was carried out in his presence, Biot cried out, "My dear child, I have loved science so well throughout my life that this makes my heart beat fast."

As a result of this discovery of what he called left-handed tartrates, Pasteur was made professor of chemistry at Strassburg, and soon afterward he married Mademoiselle Laurent, who made him very happy in the life that they spent together. It was a very busy life, for the young professor constantly lived up to his motto, "Travailler, travailler, toujours"—"Work, always work." A few years after his marriage he was made dean and professor of science at the University of Lille, and though he had much teaching to do, he still went on with his search after the true answers to puzzling questions. One day he paid a

visit to a brewery at Lille, and while he was there he became interested in the question, "Why does beer turn sour?" It was a question which had puzzled many wise men for centuries, but Pasteur answered it. We cannot possibly follow him through all the steps that he took, and the long hours that he spent in his laboratory before he found the answer. It is enough to say that, helped by the experiments he had already made with tartaric acid and fermentation, he found that beer and wine and milk are turned sour by the action of living organisms called microbes, and that these microbes swarm in the air around us. "Keep your air free from microbes or keep the microbes from your vats," he said, "and your milk and wine and beer will not turn sour."

He was now recognized as one of the greatest chemists of his time. He was appointed to an important post in the École Normale and later on he was made professor of chemistry at the Sorbonne. Meantime he found out the nature of the disease among silkworms that had almost destroyed the silk industry in France; and he discovered the microbes which cause cholera, which was exterminating French poultry, and the disease called anthrax, which is fatal to sheep and cattle. Up to this time the disease called rabies in dogs was a cause of terror, for the bite of a dog that is ill with rabies is certain to produce hydrophobia in man. Pasteur became certain that this illness, too, was caused by a microbe, and did not rest until he found the microbe and discovered a way to make a person who had been bitten, proof against the ravages of this deadly little form of life. A campaign against rabies was immediately begun, and the disease has been almost wholly stamped out in some countries.

Pasteur lived to the age of seventy-three, and when he died in 1895 he was buried in the grounds of the Pasteur Institute, which had been founded for the treatment of hydrophobia. There is also a Pasteur Institute in New York, but happily there are now few cases of this dreaded disease for treatment in the United States.

Up to the time that Pasteur discovered the part played by microbes in the fermentation of beer, many had believed that it might have been caused by spontaneous generation, which meant that

life could come suddenly into being without cause. Pasteur's discovery quite upset this theory and set the whole scientific world talking, but only one man, Joseph Lister, saw what it meant to human life.

JOSEPH LISTER, WHO FOUNDED MODERN HOSPITAL TREATMENT

Joseph Lister, whose father improved the microscope, was born in Upton, near London, in 1827, and was five years younger than Pasteur. His family belonged to the Society of Friends and the

this suffering, but except in maintaining greater cleanliness, he had made little progress, when he heard of Pasteur's discovery of the microbes that cause fermentation. That gave him the clue that he wanted. He had already come to the conclusion that hospital gangrene was caused by microbes, and study with his microscope showed him that this was the case. When he went to Glasgow, "hospital gangrene" was raging, and he set himself to stamp it out. Pasteur's discovery taught him that the microbes



LOUIS PASTEUR IN HIS LABORATORY

youth was educated at their schools and at University College, London. He took his degree of B.A. at the University of London, and stayed on at his college until he had taken degrees in both medicine and surgery.

When, as a young house surgeon, he went into a London hospital, he was appalled by the number of deaths that came from "hospital sickness," or gangrene. As we have told you in the story of the Great Doctors, a large percentage of patients died, who had undergone successful operations, and all the surgeons were in despair. Young Lister believed from the first that some means could be found to stop the cause of all

which cause gangrene could not grow in a wound unless they had been carried there. At first he believed that they came from the air, so he searched for an agent which would exclude air from wounds, and for this purpose he at first used carbolic acid to form a crust over the wound. Carbolic acid is a powerful antiseptic. It kills microbes and destroys the poison that they produce. But its action on flesh is very severe, and although by its aid wounds were healed without danger of gangrene, it left ugly scars. Therefore, instead of applying the acid direct to a wound, Lister began to use it as a spray, and through various steps he was led to the belief that the use of carbolic acid

was not necessary. He learned that the microbes in fresh, pure air do no harm to a wound; it was the microbes carried to it from the hands, the clothing, the bandages or the instruments used in an operation that did the mischief.

Thus he laid the foundation for what is called aseptic treatment. That is, antiseptics, or microbe-destroying substances, are not applied direct to the wound. They are sometimes used on dressings, and by their use, and the use of great heat, sponges, bandages and instruments are made sterile.

From Glasgow, Doctor Lister went to Edinburgh University, where he succeeded Professor Syme. He stayed in Edinburgh for about ten years, and was then called to the College of London, where he was professor of surgery for nineteen years. In 1896, when he was an old man, he gave up his professorship, but went on with scientific study to the end of his life. Some time before he retired, he was made Sir Joseph Lister; a short time afterward he was made Lord Lister, and in 1895 he was elected president of the Royal Society, an honor that is shown only to the most distinguished men of science. He died in the year 1912, at the age of eighty-five.

THE MAN WHO FOUND X-RAYS

If you break your leg or your arm, or hurt yourself in some other way in the playing fields or gymnasium, the doctor will probably have an X-Ray picture taken so that he may be able to see what injury has been done to the bone, or if you have an aching tooth, the dentist will probably have an X-Ray picture taken to find out why it aches. These X-Ray pictures are wonderful things, but they have become so familiar to us that we have almost ceased to be curious about them. We are still less curious about the man who discovered the X-Rays. Nevertheless, he was a great scientist, and he has helped the work of doctors so much that he has a place here.

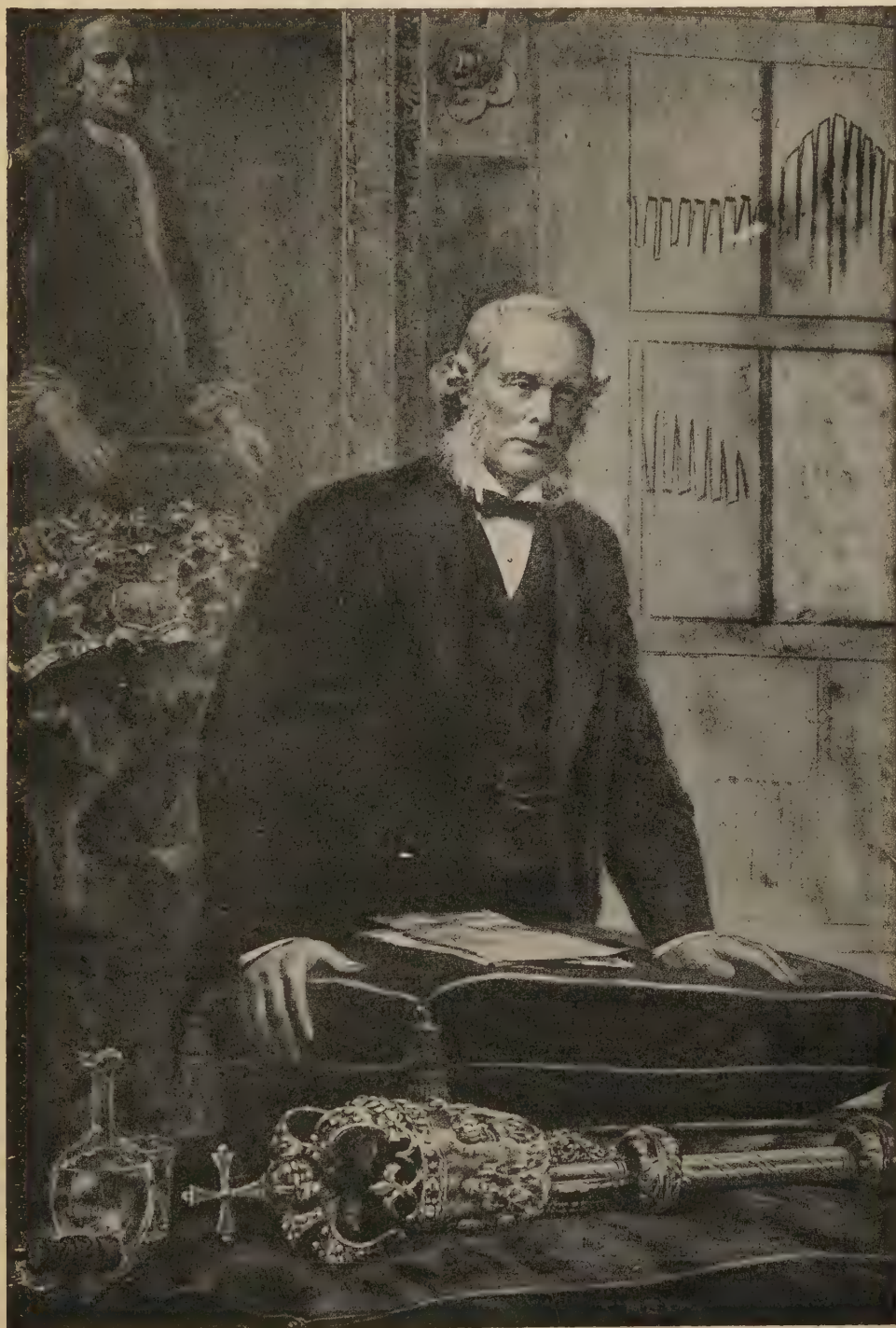
William Rontgen was born in Germany, in the year 1845, but was educated in Holland and at the University of Zurich, where he received his doctor's degree at the age of twenty-two. At the university he had turned his attention chiefly to chemistry, and soon made a name for himself in this branch of science. After he took his degree he taught at

the universities of Wurzburg and Strassburg, and in 1879 was made professor of physics at Wurzburg. It was at this university that he made his great discovery. One day after he had been experimenting with a Crookes tube, he found that he had photographed a key which had been enclosed in a book. This discovery led him on to many more experiments, and the result of his work and study was a knowledge of how to produce the X-Rays that physicians and surgeons rank next in importance to the knowledge of anaesthetics and antiseptics. They are used to treat some kinds of growths on the body which are very like cancer. By their use the doctors can tell whether a badly swollen limb has been broken or has only had a lesser injury. They can find out just how much harm has been done to the lungs by tuberculosis, and by making a patient swallow a particular drug which the rays will not pass through, they can in some way find out whether an illness, such as cancer, has injured the stomach or other parts of the body. The rays will show whether or not a bullet has lodged in a wound, and perhaps no one person can imagine all these mysterious rays have done to lessen the pain of treating the wounds received on the dreadful battle-fields of Europe.

DR. ROBERT KOCH FOLLOWED IN PASTEUR'S STEPS

One of the greatest of the men who followed in Pasteur's footsteps was Dr. Robert Koch, a German scientist, whom we know best in this country perhaps by his efforts to overcome the plague of tuberculosis. Doctor Koch was a native of Hanover, and was born in the town of Klausthal, in 1843. He studied at the University of Gottingen, and some time after he took his degree, he went with the German army to France during the Franco-Prussian War. When the war was over he settled down as a country physician. But as he rode about over the rude country roads to see his patients, his mind was busy with many things. He took up Pasteur's work on anthrax and spent many a long evening over his microscope. Pasteur, as we have read, had discovered the microbe that caused anthrax, and learned how to prevent the disease. Koch learned the whole life history of the microbes, and thus taught scientists how to study all microbes.

THE MAN WHO SAVED MILLIONS OF LIVES



It is probably no exaggeration to say that Lord Lister, the great English surgeon, saved millions of lives, for without his wonderful discoveries many of the operations that are performed in the hospitals of the world would result in death. He showed how the fatal poisoning of wounds, which nearly always followed operations before his time, could be avoided, and the whole world honors him for his splendid work.

He also did many things which it is interesting to us all to know. He discovered the microbe that causes cholera, the microbe that causes tuberculosis, and found out a way of preventing typhoid. After he had been made a professor in the Berlin University, men from all over the world went to study with him, and many of his students are now carrying on his work. One of these, a Japanese named Kitasata, found out the microbe which causes the bubonic plague, from



DR. ALEXIS CARREL

which so many millions of people have died in Eastern Asia, and which was responsible for what is known in European history as the "Black Death" of the Middle Ages. Doctor Koch went to Egypt to study cholera, and to East Africa to find out all he could about sleeping sickness and a cattle disease called rinderpest, of which we have read in another place, and he went to India to study the plague. He died in the year 1910.

DR. THEOBALD SMITH HELPED THE WORK OF PREVENTING DISEASE

He was helped in his work in typhoid and tuberculosis by the patient researches of Dr. Theobald Smith, who has done so many things and given so many ideas to other men that he might be called the

"Scientist's Scientist." Doctor Smith was born in the city of Albany, in New York State, in 1859. He went to Cornell University, and after his graduation there he took his degree in medicine at the medical college in his native city. The next year he received an appointment, from the Federal government, in Washington, and after a while was made a professor in a university there. While he was at Washington, he found out a great deal about cholera in hogs, and the result of his study laid the foundation for all that Koch and other men afterward discovered about the prevention of diseases like typhoid, diphtheria, and meningitis. Men and women who are likely to be in places where they may be infected by these diseases are inoculated with vaccines which make their bodies strong against these diseases, and this treatment, which has been given the long name of anaphylaxis, has saved many thousands of lives. Doctor Smith found out that the cattle tick, of which we read on page 3364, caused Texas fever. This was a great discovery, for it enabled the men of whom we have read elsewhere, to learn that mosquitoes are responsible for yellow fever and malaria, and the tsetse fly for sleeping sickness. He also discovered that tuberculosis in man is not quite the same disease as tuberculosis in cattle. Doctor Koch agreed with him in this and for a time thought that the milk of a cow who was ill with tuberculosis could not give disease to a person who drank the milk, but unfortunately Doctor Koch was probably wrong, and at least it is much wiser to run no risk in such a serious matter. Doctor Smith is now at the great Rockefeller Institute, an institution in New York where a band of students are constantly at work striving to find out all about the human frame, and the enemies that attack it. At the head of it stands Dr. Simon Flexner, also an American, whose work is of particular interest to young people. For years he bent all the powers of his mind toward finding out the cause of infantile paralysis, which has hurt many thousands of children for life, and he found out that it is caused by the tiniest germ that ever has been known.

DR. ALEXIS CARREL, THE GREATEST MEDICAL SCIENTIST OF OUR TIME

One of the best known scientists of our time is Dr. Alexis Carrel, a French-

man, who was born near the city of Lyons, in the south of France, where his father was a silk manufacturer. His school and college days were spent at home, and he graduated from the University of Lyons, where he took his degree in medicine in 1900. Five years later he became a member of the staff of the Rockefeller Institute, and much of his work has been done at that great institution.

It is difficult to tell of the work of this

bones from one part of the body to the other, and to perform many other wonders in surgery that have been done for men wounded in the Great War.

Now Dr. Henry Drysdale Dakin who is not a doctor of medicine, but a doctor in chemistry and biology, had discovered that a solution of hypochlorite of soda will kill the microbes, or bacilli, as they are more often called, no matter how many there are in a wound. Doctor



DOCTOR KOCH, THE DISCOVERER OF THE TUBERCULOSIS GERM, AT WORK IN HIS LABORATORY

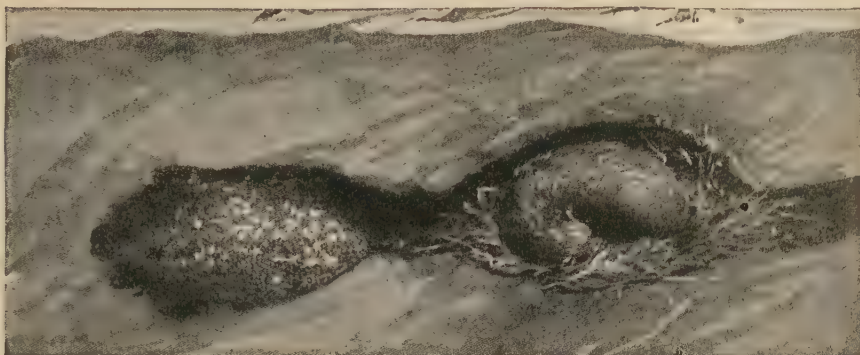
one man, it is so amazingly wonderful. Before his time, the flow of blood from an artery that had been cut could be stopped, but ever afterward the artery would be useless. Doctor Carrel found out a way in which the artery could be joined so that it would be able to carry on its functions as before. He discovered that as long as it can be kept alive, the stuff of which our bodies are built can be made to grow, just as microbes can be made to grow, and this makes it possible to take a vein from a part of the body where it has not much work to do and put it in the place of an important vein that has been destroyed, to transplant

Carrel learned of this treatment from Doctor Dakin, who was working with him among the wounded, and at once began to apply it. To make it successful, however, it is necessary to keep the wound always moist with the solution, and to keep the solution away from the healthy skin, which it would injure. So Doctor Carrel made a clever arrangement of tubes which run down from the jar of solution above the patient's head, and every two hours a nurse goes round the ward and lets the solution run down these tubes into the wound. When all the bacilli have been killed the wound heals up, and the patient quickly recovers.

HOW A NEW POWER DAWNED UPON THE WORLD



This is a picture of Professor William Röntgen at the moment when he discovered that the action of the mysterious X-Rays, produced by electricity in the Crookes tube at the left of the picture, had actually photographed a key through a solid substance. He had laid a book with the key closed in it as a bookmark, on top of a photographic plate. In the course of an experiment the X-Rays were produced, and the key photographed on the plate. This discovery has been of great service in surgery.



A hamster—a rat with cheek-pouches—enjoying its long sleep through the winter.

THE WINTER SLEEP OF ANIMALS

A BUTTERFLY was born one day, and saw a world beautiful with sunshine and flowers and fruit. The air was sweet with perfume, the flowers were heavy with nectar, the world was a paradise for butterflies. And our butterfly danced and floated in the sunlight, and retired in the evening to the shelter of a splendid tree. The butterfly laid its eggs, and died. Its whole life lasted but a few days. To such a butterfly our world is always sunny and warm; always full of flowers and fruit. Now, how many of us realise that there are animals which live far longer than man lives—animals which know nothing but summer?

In a famous zoological garden an animal was shown, a few years ago, which had slept about two hundred years in all. The animal in question was an elephant tortoise, the age of which at the time of his death was over 350 years. Now, he would sleep at least twelve hours out of each twenty-four during the summer. But that did not satisfy him. As soon as the dull days of autumn came, the tortoise put himself to sleep, not for the night, but for the whole winter. And during all his long life—a life as long as the

CONTINUED FROM 6327



lives of six men—he never saw a winter. This tortoise was not different from the rest of his family. Every year he hibernates—that is to say, he passes the winter hidden away, and in sleep.

The long sleep of animals in the winter is one of the wonderful precautions which Nature provides for her children of the wilds. We might say that it is natural for a cold-blooded animal like the tortoise to go to sleep for the winter; that it is so sluggish an animal at the best that to change to a state of complete torpor or sleep is but a little step. But animals much more active than the tortoise go to sleep for the whole of the winter months.

When we read of travelers in the Arctic regions, we know that in the depth of winter they may come across the great Polar bear. Naturally, then, we say to ourselves that Polar bears do not hibernate. We are both right and wrong. Male Polar bears probably do not hibernate. They take their nightly sleep as we take ours, but they are always active in pursuit of food during the day. The mother Polar bear, however, goes to sleep for the winter. She lies down in the snow, and lets the soft, feathery mantle cover her.

Her warm breath keeps open a sort of funnel for her through which she can breathe. Far down in the snow as she may lie, there is always open a way to the upper air from which she can draw supplies of oxygen to keep her blood pure. And there, through all the winter days and nights, she lies. Winter comes and goes, and in due course the spring-time arrives. Then forth from her bed of snow comes the mother bear. And

trunk of a tree, or it may be some snug cave. All hibernating animals must, before settling down for the winter, find some suitable place. It would be of no use for them just to lie down the moment Nature told them that the hour was at hand for them to begin their winter sleep; they would die of cold, like ourselves, if they did not take precautions. They seek the right sort of shelter—some enclosed place, where the cold wind will not



A POLAR BEAR SLEEPING THROUGH THE WINTER

when she does come out, she does not come alone—she brings with her a baby bear, or, it may be, two baby bears, whiter and fatter and jollier than the finest Teddy bear that ever became lord of a nursery.

HOW BEARS PREPARE FOR THEIR WINTER SLEEP

But let us not forget that there are many other bears besides those of the Arctic regions, and many of these also hibernate. They do not bury themselves in the snow, but they find some other refuge. It may be the hollow

blow, and where the temperature will not vary. A mysterious knowledge which they have spurs them to do more than find out this shelter. As the autumn draws near, the bears eat and eat and eat, not because they are desperately hungry, nor because they are greedy. They eat that they may become fat. During the winter months, when they are lying asleep in their retreats, they require some sort of nourishment to retain life in their bodies. That nourishment they find in the masses of fat stored up in their bodies by the process

of heavy feeding which they have undergone in preparation for their long fast in the winter months.

The bear knows that he must be fat at the beginning of autumn when he tucks himself up in his cave or tree, or he will die, and so well does he understand this that, if times have been hard with him, and he has not put on a great mass of fat, he will not risk going off for his winter sleep. Woe to us if we come across him at such a time. We ourselves are bad tempered if we lose our sleep, but we are not as bad as the thin and angry bear which wants to sleep. That is the time when he is to be avoided. Another time is when he wakes up from his winter sleep. Then he is a bad-tempered fellow indeed. All the fat in his body has been absorbed during the winter; he is lean and hungry, and his fur is also matted and unlovely, and he is as much out of temper as any bear can be. But leave him alone, and he will come round. He will find roots, tender shoots of trees, honey, perhaps a few animals, and in a month's time his fur will have become sleek and fine.



A BADGER IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

THE RACCOON THAT SLEEPS IN A HOLLOW TREE

In the cold parts of the country the raccoon goes to sleep quite early in the autumn. He sleeps all through the coldest of the winter months; but very early in the spring he wakes up and leaves his hollow tree, even though the snow may still be deep on the ground.

The badger belongs to a species which, in cold lands, passes a good deal of the winter in sleep. In this it is like the brown bear. Brown bears and badgers partly hibernate—that is to say, they have long spells of winter sleep, without passing all the winter in this way. These animals now and again bestir themselves to go out and get food. Forth they go, get a meal as best they can, then return to their lair and sleep for weeks. Even the common hare

hibernates to some extent. It can lie and snooze for days, or even weeks together, in the snow in the fields, and feel none the worse for the adventure. The scientist would not call this true hibernation, for the hare, like the Polar bear, keeps open a funnel in the snow by means of its warm breath. The scientist insists that an animal, to hibernate, shall be in a state of complete torpor; that it shall be to all appearance dead.

An animal in this state is one of the greatest mysteries in the world. The breathing practically ceases, the heart beats faintly; the temperature, or bodily heat, of the animal sinks to the temperature of the place in which it lies. Great cold numbs us, and makes us fall asleep—to die. But great cold awakens the hibernating animal. The sleeper is recalled to life, as it were, by a sudden fall in temperature, and if it is not able to move about and get food, or in other ways increase the heat of its body, it will die, frozen to death, like the weakest of us. A rise in temperature will

also recall the unconscious animal from its deep slumbers.

THE DEEP WINTER SLEEP OF THE BAT

The bats hibernate in the truest sense. If we were to take a bat when it is awake in the middle of summer and plunge it into water, we could soon drown it. But when a bat has fallen into its winter sleep we can place it in a bucket of water and keep it there for nearly half an hour, and it will know nothing about it, and be none the worse for the drenching. If the European hedgehog is disturbed while it is asleep in summer it will give a little snort or two, wriggle, then coil itself up tighter than ever, being quite awake.

When its winter sleep has started, however, we can do as we like to it without awakening it. It seems scarcely to breathe. When we try to rouse it, it will give one or two snores, then breathe

feebly a few times, and become as quiet as if dead.

It is said that in winter we might handle some deadly snakes without the least risk of danger to ourselves, but others, awakened from their torpor, would be as deadly as in the summer-time. There is plenty of opportunity for studying hibernation if we keep reptiles, for in cold climates they all go to sleep for the whole winter, provided that the conditions in which we keep them resemble the conditions under which these animals live when at large.

Numbers of rattlesnakes are often found in the winter closely coiled together as we see them in the picture in the story of the Great Snake Family. It is believed that they sometimes travel long distances to find a suitable cave in which to sleep. But who would care to handle rattlesnakes, even though they were asleep? Some of the deadliest vipers when aroused in the winter are said to be quite harmless, their "venom" is not poison at this time; but as other poisonous snakes are poisonous winter and summer, we should not care to experiment with the rattlesnake when he is waking up in a bad temper.

WHERE THE FROGS SPEND THE WINTER

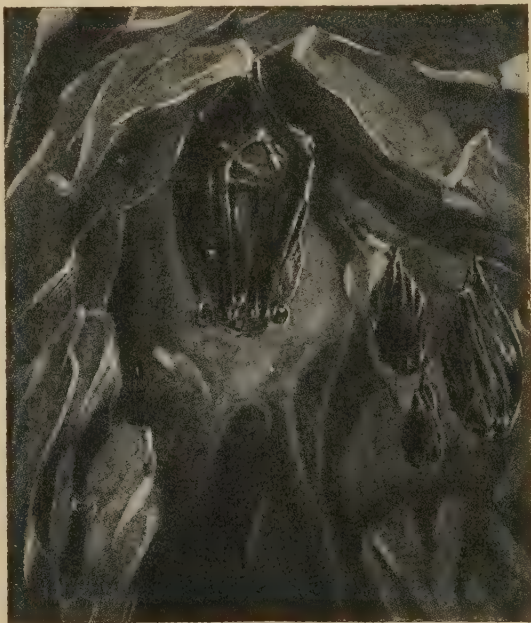
We can get ample evidence as to the ways of hibernating animals from our common neighbors, the frogs. These sleep soundly through the most severe winter, but they are too wise in the

choice of their hiding-places for us to find them easily. When chill autumn comes the frogs betake themselves to their ponds, dive down to the bottom, and bury themselves in the mud. Should we by any chance come upon a hibernating frog, he will swim lazily away, but will soon settle down again to resume the nap which we have disturbed. The fresh-water tortoise buries itself in the mud of its pond. It is easy for any cold-blooded animal thus to pass the time in sleep. A reptile does not have to undergo so violent a change of tempera-



A young bat, life-size, picked up in the Surrey lanes at Ewell, near Epsom.

ture as a warm-blooded animal. A lizard makes itself at home for the winter in various places — under stones, among dead leaves, in holes and trees, and so forth. Land tortoises bury themselves for their winter sleep, and so do the common toad and the wood frog.



BATS DURING THEIR WINTER SLEEP

Lower in the scale of life we find the same habit practised. Slugs go to sleep in holes in the ground, and worms make their winter beds deep enough in the ground to escape the effect of frost, but in some places their sleep is not very profound. Snails, however, go into a very deep sleep, and they take a double precaution to protect

themselves. They have their holes in the ground, but they are skilful enough to make a special protection for themselves. They close up the hole in their shell, but, as they must still have air, they leave open a tiny hole in this covering. It is hard to say how long

they can support life in these conditions. A snail from Egypt, called *Helix desertorum*, lived, gummed to a board, for four years. It then revived, and lived in a museum for two years after awakening. Hence we need not be surprised to learn that fresh-water snails have the power of hiding away and remaining without food all the winter months. Some fishes hide themselves in deep holes or in the mud, and remain in a torpor while winter lasts.

Many insects hibernate. But here we come to a parting of the ways, as it were. Are we to call the life of the chrysalis during the winter a hibernation? Some insects lay two or three lots of eggs in the course of the summer. The earlier lots will all be hatched during the same summer, but the later will remain either as eggs or as chrysalises during the time

at the end of July, when their food is still plentiful. That seems unaccountable to us, but that there is a good reason for it we may be sure from the fact that year after year the bats retire at about the same time. Probably the reason is that they have had all the food necessary to build up their bodily strength; to continue to feed might be useless, perhaps even harmful. Some bats migrate southward, and so escape the colder climate of the north.

WHY THE SQUIRREL MAKES A STORE OF FOOD

Let us glance at the methods of some animals that hibernate on less severe lines. Our pert and handsome friend, the squirrel, is one of them. We already know how he stores up food for the winter, then tucks himself up in bed and goes off to sleep. But warm days

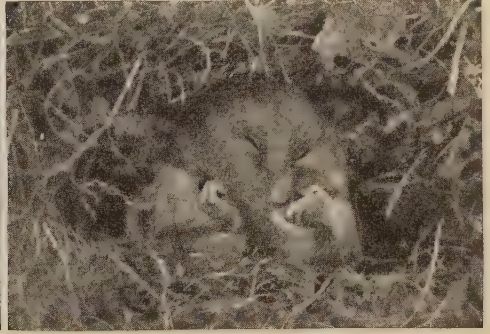


A HEDGEHOG IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

of cold and absence of food. That is true of flies and many moths and butterflies. But we see butterflies on warm days in winter. True, there are some butterflies in temperate climates hardy enough to brave the cold days of winter. During frost and fogs and snow and rain they hide away in warm places, depending for life on the store of nourishment contained in their fragile bodies.

When the sun shines and the wind is warm, out they come, fluttering like winged sunshine in the wintry air. A very little suffices to feed them, and we are all glad, for the sight of a butterfly in winter is cheering.

It has taken the experience of thousands of generations to teach animals that it is necessary for them to go to sleep during the winter. Those animals which hibernate know their business better than we can teach it to them. Certain bats go off to bed for the winter



A DORMOUSE IN ITS WINTER SLEEP

of winter wake him up, or the action of his heart and muscles, which consume the fat stored in his body, does so. He wakes up, pops out to his store of nuts, and makes a good meal, then curls himself up for another long snooze in his delightfully warm little abode.

It is said that some of our marmots actually make hay and store it in summer, so that they may have abundant food during the winter. There are many species of marmots, and we can find something to admire in the wise ways of each. Those whose homes are in Europe and India make but little preparation, for they know that they will be able to leave their underground towns early in spring, and come out for food. Others lay up store for a long stay underground, so that as often as hunger awakens them they may have sufficient food in their little barns without having to go out and face the cruel weather. The woodchuck,

the best known of our marmots, makes no provision for the winter. He comes out of his burrow quite early in the spring time, and an old superstition says that if he sees his shadow, he goes back to sleep for six weeks more, knowing that the warmth will be slow in coming. Of course there is no truth in this old story.

The chipmunk or ground squirrel knows that winter is a hard time, during which he must shut himself up in his subterranean city. How well he provides against that time we may know from what was found in the winter home made by four chipmunks. There was a quarter of a pint of wheat, a quart of nuts, a peck of acorns, two quarts of buckwheat, a lot of corn, and a quantity of grass-seed. And this was to feed four fat chipmunks in the little intervals of wakefulness throughout the winter. Need we wonder at all that when they come out from their long winter sleep the chipmunks are as fat as butter?

WHY THE ANIMALS HIBERNATE

It is from necessity, then, not from choice, that the animals of which we have been talking take these long winter sleeps. Long as it has taken them to learn that they must accustom themselves to such a mode of life, they very soon shake off the attractions of a winter-long sleep if their conditions of life alter. We can keep a frog awake all the winter. We have only to keep him moist and warm and feed him, and he will not want to sleep night and day.

We know that men kept in a temperature equaling that of their own bodies, and doing nothing, can go without food for a long time. It is only at the beginning that hunger and thirst are felt; afterwards there is generally only a desire to sleep. Of course, if a man were moving about, or doing work; he would soon die; but keeping still in a warm place with pure air, a man can live many days without food or water. If a man can do this, we need not be surprised that cold-blooded animals like reptiles and amphibia and fishes can pass a winter without food.

THE BEAR THE ONLY FLESH-EATING ANIMAL THAT HIBERNATES

It is not so easy for an animal which needs occasional meals to hibernate. It is hardest, of course, for the flesh-eating animals. They have never yet learned

to store up food for the winter, except in the case of the Arctic fox, which does hide the bodies of captured animals, to be eaten when he wakes up now and again during the winter. It is wonderful that even a little animal like the Arctic fox should be able to make this provision. Of course, it would be impossible for a great bear to lay aside enough to keep himself fed during a long winter. He knows that, so he goes to sleep entirely, and eats nothing, making himself, by so doing, one of the greatest wonders of animal creation. Hibernation is a fascinating subject, and there is still a great deal to be learned about it.

ANIMALS THAT SLEEP THROUGH THE SUMMER MONTHS

The summer sleep of some animals is not such a simple matter for us to study. We have all noticed that on a hot summer day a heavy, drowsy feeling steals over us, and old people usually go to sleep during the afternoon. Sitting in front of a hot fire on a winter afternoon or evening will also have this effect. Well, the same sort of thing happens to animals, but with them it is a sleep for a season. Reptiles are most commonly affected in this way. The crocodile makes himself a bed deep down in the mud, and lets the sun bake the latter into a hard crust round him, and there he stays until rain comes to swell the river in which he makes his home. Then he breaks out of his muddy cradle, and is alert and hungry.

Snakes hide themselves in the same way, but let us beware of disturbing one. But the sleep during summer is not confined to the reptiles; the mud-fishes make a place for themselves in the mud. The water of the river dries up; the mud hardens until it is like stone, but the fish lies asleep inside, absolutely unharmed. And while it is in that state we can dig it up in its muddy case and bring it over the ocean, and wash it out of its earth into a tank in one of our conservatories, and it will live and flourish.

It is necessary that some animals should go to sleep to avoid the hardships of winter; it is just as necessary that others should sleep during the scorching heat of summer, for the blazing sun of tropical lands burns up the vegetation, and dries up the streams, so there would be nothing for them to eat if awake.

Reproduction (actual size) of Precious, Semi-Precious,
and Gem Stones

belonging to The Morgan-Tiffany Collection of the American Museum of Natural History and to Tiffany and Company, New York. Prepared under the supervision of Dr. George F. Kunz, Research Curator of the Department of Mineralogy of the American Museum of Natural History, Gem Expert of Tiffany and Company.

Key to Stones Shown in Colored Plate with Weight of Each

	Carats		Carats
1. Diamond, Crystal, white..	5.94	28. Zircon, brown, Ceylon ...	18.00
2. Diamond, white, Brilliant Cutting	2.07	29. Kunzite (var. Spodumene), Pala, California	10.90
3. Diamond, pink	1.85	30. Hiddenite (var. Spodumene), North Carolina.	9.29
4. Diamond, green	1.45	31. Peridot, Egypt	10.92
5. Diamond, black	3.50	32. Garnet, precious, East Africa	8.96
6. Sapphire, blue, Fergus County, Montana	3.27	33. Carbuncle (var. Garnet), India	14.63
7. Sapphire, blue, Burma...	5.94	34. Hessonite (cinnamon garnet), Ceylon	10.72
8. Ruby, Burma	1.16	35. Lapis Lazuli, Persia.....	
9. Sapphire, green, Siam	4.40	36. Amazonite, Virginia	4.42
10. Sapphire, yellow, Ceylon, Briolette	12.75	37. Amethyst, Uruguay	10.55
11. Star Sapphire, Ceylon ...	27.33	38. Spanish Topaz (var. Quartz), Spain	7.60
12. Chrysoberyl, Brazil	5.91	39. Precious jade (Jadeite), Burma	6.57
13. Catseye, Ceylon	7.93	40. Chalcedony, scaraboid, Persia	
14. Alexandrite, Ceylon	8.05	41. Sard, scaraboid, Greece...	
15. Spinel, Burma	4.12	42. Sardonyx, India	7.13
16. Emerald, Colombia	2.08	43. Bloodstone, India	5.29
17. Aquamarine, Brazil	12.05	44. Chrysoprase, Silesia	5.19
18. Golden beryl, Connecticut	10.65	45. Carnelian, India	6.37
19. Morganite (pink beryl), Madagascar	14.89	46. Turquoise, New Mexico..	5.79
20. Zircon, green, Ceylon ...	7.74	47. Flame Opal, Mexico.....	17.40
21. Zircon, blue, Ceylon	12.63	48. Black Opal, New South Wales, Australia	7.69
22. Topaz, yellow, Brazil	9.75	49. Fire Opal, Queretaro, Mexico	6.24
23. Topaz, pink, Brazil	10.74	50. Moonstone, blue, Ceylon..	11.99
24. Topaz, white, Briolette, Brazil	20.83	51. Rose quartz, Madagascar.	13.34
25. Tourmaline, green, Paris, Maine	9.35	52. Malachite, Russia	8.47
26. Rubellite (var. Tourmaline), Mesa Grande, Cal.	11.43		
27. Tourmaline, bicolored, Mesa Grande, Cal.	22.17		

PRECIOUS, SEMI-PRECIOUS, AND GEM STONES



The precious, semi-precious and gem stones, fifty-two in number, illustrated in color on this plate, were selected from the finest gems of these sizes in the Morgan-Tiffany collection of the American Museum of Natural History, and from the collection of Messrs. Tiffany & Company. They were assembled and arranged by Dr. George F. Kunz, and include the precious stones of nearly every part of the globe. The weight of each stone is given opposite the name. You can identify the stone by the number and select the text relating to it by the key which appears on the opposite sheet.



The Cullinan Diamond, and the Largest Stones Cut from It.

THE PRECIOUS STONES

CONTINUED FROM 6362

WHAT is your birthstone?

If you were born in January, do you wear a garnet? Do you know the origin of birthstones, and the difference between the various stones? If not, then tuck yourself into a big chair by the fireplace, and read this story. Of course we shall have to start out saying, "Once upon a time," for that is the way stories begin.

Once upon a time, long ago in the first century, a writer, Josephus, told about the virtues of various stones, and described the breast-plate of the high-priest which is mentioned in the Book of Exodus (Exodus 28, 17-19). The stones in this breast-plate were set in four rows, with the names of the children of Israel engraved, one on each stone. The modern names of these stones are generally thought to be the following: carnelian, chrysolite, emerald, ruby, lapis lazuli, onyx, sapphire, agate, amethyst, topaz, beryl and jasper. The breast-plate had not only these twelve magical stones for the twelve tribes, but also the twelve signs of the Zodiac.

Perhaps the custom of wearing birthstones grew out of this, for some of these stones are still used in this way. It is only recently that people have thought about wearing birthstones, and the custom is supposed to have started in Poland among Hebrew gem-

Copyright, 1918, by M. Perry Mills.

traders, though no one knows just who chose the gems for the different months. It is an attractive idea, for the stones are durable, and the sentiments attached to each have been handed down for many years, and by many races and peoples. The lists have differed from time to time and in different places, but the one given below is now generally accepted.

STONES FOR EVERY MONTH IN THE YEAR

There is at least one stone for each month, and each has a special meaning. For March, June, August, October and December, there are two stones. The garnet is for those born in January. Its meaning is constancy. The violet amethyst is for February, and is said to bring contentment to the wearer, and is the stone for sincerity. March is one of the five months which is favored with two stones. For this month we have the bloodstone, which means courage, and the aquamarine as second choice. Those born in April should wear a diamond, which typifies innocence. For May we have the emerald, and the wearers of this stone are supposed to be successful in love. June claims the pearl, which stands for virtue and health; and also the moonstone, which brings good luck.

Those born in July should wear the brilliant ruby as it brings nobility of

mind. August claims both the sardonyx, which prevents misfortune, and the peridot. To those born in September, the sapphire brings success and prevents evil. The opal, once called a bad luck stone, is now supposed to bring happiness and wealth to those whose birthday comes in October. The tourmaline is also a birthstone for this month. November has the yellow topaz, which stands for friendship and success. December is favored with two stones—the turquoise, which is said to prevent accidents, and the lapis lazuli.

HOW STONES ARE CUT INTO THE FORMS WE KNOW

Before going on to describe separately each stone in our list let us learn something of the way stones are prepared for us. Very few stones are set as they are found, because they need to be cut and polished to show their beauty. Otherwise they might seem dull, irregular and opaque. The practice of cutting stones is very old indeed. The Phoenicians may have learned the process from the Assyrians. Stones may be cut in many different forms, as the cabochon, table, step, rose or brilliant. They may be cut in curved surfaces like the star sapphires, or cut in facets (small faces), like the diamonds. Before the fourteenth century they were usually given curved surfaces; later the transparent gems, except the garnet, were cut with facets. When the garnet was cut with curved surface it was called a carbuncle. Many of the opaque and translucent stones are cut “en cabochon,” that is, with smoothly rounded tops, as opals, moonstones, and turquoises.

Diamonds are sometimes cut in rose pattern, that is the facets are triangles of nearly the same size. When cut in this way the diamond is not so beautiful, and has little fire. Therefore, only the less valuable stones are cut after this fashion. The table or Indian pattern is used especially for emeralds, rubies and sapphires. The top and bottom of the stone are ground off, and its sides are so ground that the finished gem resembles two pyramids with the apexes flattened, placed base to base. The flat top is called the table and the bottom the culet. The widest part is called the girdle. Years ago, diamonds were cut in this way.

The cut which gives the greatest brilliancy, is called the brilliant. It has fifty-eight facets, thirty-three above including

the table, and twenty-five below the band or girdle around the stone at its widest point. The setting grasps this girdle and holds the stone in the ring, pin or pendant. The facets are of various forms and sizes, and have different names, as star, skew, and the like. It is said that the art of cutting diamonds into facets was discovered in 1456. If there is a flaw, that is a dull spot, in the rough stone, it may be possible to split or saw it off. The stone is then gradually rounded by rubbing against another diamond, and the fine powder and fragments that result are carefully saved for use in the final polishing.

The next process is that of cutting the facets. This work requires great care and skill. The stones are neatly buried in soft metal, and the parts left uncovered are rubbed against each other. The hands of the workers are protected by leather gloves. First the top or table facet is made, then the culet, or flat bottom facet, is formed. The long facets extending from the table to the edge are next fashioned, and at last the small facets.

Then comes the polishing against an iron wheel with diamond dust and oil. This operation is very slow, and a moment's carelessness may ruin a fine stone. When finished the stones are sometimes boiled in sulphuric acid to remove any bits of dust or oil. Only very skilled workmen can attempt the difficult task of cutting a valuable diamond.

WHAT IS MEANT BY THE WORD CARAT?

Do you think a carat is a vegetable? It is not even related to the carrot, though they sound very much alike. The carat, as a weight, is used for weighing precious stones. The word carat is said to come from the name of a bean, which was once used in the East as a weight. Nowadays jewelers do not use the beans, but the word carat is still kept. A little more than 151 diamond carats make an ounce. There is another kind of carat used in measuring the fineness of gold. It is a twenty-fourth of an ounce. If your ring is marked eighteen carat, it means that eighteen parts are pure gold and six parts are of some other metal.

IMITATION AND ARTIFICIAL STONES OF DIFFERENT KINDS

Perhaps you have seen in cheap shops rings or pins with glittering stones, which

are offered for a low price. Of course, you know that such stones are not real. They are generally made of various kinds of glass and soon grow dull. We know, however, what chemical elements are found in all the real stones, and men have tried to manufacture them. In some cases they have had success. They put the different things of which the stone is made into a furnace and melt them together. If done very carefully, in some cases they get a stone so nearly like that found in nature that only an expert can tell the difference. Excellent rubies can be made in this way. Men have also succeeded in making diamonds, but they are very small and cost more than the natural stones.

A doublet is an imitation stone made up of two parts—the top part consisting of a thin layer of a real stone of little value attached by cement to the base, which is made of nothing but colored glass. A doublet sapphire, for instance, would have the top a real stone, and for the base, a piece of blue glass. The upper part, as it is a real stone, will stand the test for hardness but the base shows its softness.

The triplet has a thin layer of a real stone on the top and on the bottom, too, but a piece of colored glass is inserted between at the girdle, where it is hidden by the setting. This imitation may be discovered by putting the unmounted stone in oil, or in boiling water or alcohol, when the stone will fall to pieces.

Imitation pearls can be made of small hollow glass beads formed by blowing. These blown pearls are coated on the inside with a preparation, called essence de Orient, made from the scales of a certain fish. Some imitation pearls are composed of a solid glass ball coated with a varnish, and they are very beautiful.

THE GARNET, THE STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN JANUARY

The garnet, which is the birthstone for January, is usually a dark-red stone, but it may be yellow, green, brown, or even black. It varies in hardness and in size as well as in color, for some stones are like a grain of sand, while some are much larger; some of them will scratch a piece of quartz, others may be scratched by quartz; some are opaque, and some are transparent. The name comes from the Latin, *granatus*, meaning seed-like, because the stone resembles the seed of the pomegranate.

If you find a piece of rock with little roundish, red grains scattered through it, you may rightly think they are garnets. The little crystals at first sight look round, but if you dig several perfect ones out of the rock you will notice that they have smooth faces. Sometimes they will have twenty-four faces. When rocks decay, the garnets that are contained in them fall out and are washed into the streams. Garnets are as hard as quartz, and can stand being thrown about by the waves. The little red stones you may find are not the precious ones. The clear red garnets come from Bohemia, Ceylon, Peru, Greenland and the Cape of Good Hope. In America, some stones have been found in New Mexico and Arizona.

Garnets are something like the ruby, though cheaper, and were called by the ancients, carbuncles. When they are cut like the half of an egg, they are still called carbuncles. The stones are often so beautiful that they may be cut into gems of two or three carats each.

THE AMETHYST, WITH ITS VIOLET COLOR

The amethyst is a variety of quartz, and varies in color from a light bluish-violet to a clear dark purple, and sometimes is nearly black. The dark reddish-purple is the most highly prized. Amethysts have been found in many parts of the United States, but the best stones come from Brazil and Ceylon. Those found in Yellowstone National Park, in the Amethyst Mountains, Texas, in parts of North Carolina and Georgia are the best in this country. The value of an amethyst depends somewhat upon the fashion, for at times these stones have been considered very valuable.

THE BLOODSTONE, FOR THOSE BORN IN MARCH

If you see in a store window a ring with a queer-looking green stone with dashes of red, you may wonder what it is. Probably it is the bloodstone, a variety of jasper containing red streaks. This stone was used as a talisman by the ancient Egyptians and Babylonians. Now the stone is used especially for signet-rings. The Spaniards used to cut the bloodstone into a heart-shaped amulet, because they believed that it was a remedy for heart trouble.

The bloodstone, or heliotrope, as it is sometimes called, comes from Siberia and also from some parts of the United States,

especially Georgia, Oregon and California. In very ancient times, it was used for the engraving of sacred subjects. The figure was so placed that the red spots were made to represent drops of blood. It is sometimes called St. Stephen's stone.

THE AQUAMARINE, ALSO A STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN MARCH

If you should find a piece of a green glass on the beach, it might be merely a part of a broken green bottle, or it might be a real stone which is called aquamarine because it looks so much like the greenish-blue color of the sea-water. It is really a variety of beryl. Aquamarine is found in many different localities, but most of the best gems have come from India, Russia, South America, Siberia, and Ceylon. Aquamarines of various hues have been found in the United States, especially in California, North Carolina, Massachusetts, Maine and Connecticut. Possibly the largest and finest aquamarine ever seen was found in 1901 by a miner in Brazil. This stone although it shows shades of green and blue is so clear that one may look through it as though it were a piece of glass, and yet it is a big piece of crystal, nineteen inches long, weighing 243 pounds.

THE DIAMOND, THE KING OF PRECIOUS STONES

An uncut diamond is not beautiful; in fact it resembles a rough gray pebble. The diamond is composed of only one element, pure carbon, a very common substance. It is surprising to find that the coal in the grate, and graphite in the lead pencil, are exactly the same thing chemically as the diamond, but the crystals are arranged in a different way. The diamond, the emblem of fearlessness, has been called the "king gem;" the pearl, the emblem of modesty and purity, has been called the "queen gem." In the Sanskrit, the diamond is given names meaning thunderbolt, fire, and the sun. In the Greek, it was called "adamas," unconquerable, from which word comes our word adamant, meaning hard.

The three important sources of supply are India, Brazil and South Africa. Up to the sixteenth century, India was the exclusive home of the diamond. Recently it has been found in the United States, but most come from South Africa. Diamonds are grouped under different names according to their color. The most valuable ones are those said to be of "the

first water." The blue "Hope" Diamond is probably the most celebrated colored diamond, but rose, black, green, mauve and salmon shades are also known.

A file cannot scratch a real diamond, though it will affect an imitation. A diamond will show up very clearly if placed in a glass of water, but an imitation will look dull. If you hold a diamond over a black dot on a piece of white paper, the speck will show clearly. If the dot is blurred or is multiplied, then the stone is not genuine. There are other tests, but the supreme test is its hardness, for the diamond is the hardest stone.

THE BEAUTIFUL GREEN EMERALD FOR MAY

The emerald is a grass-green variety of beryl found especially in Colombia, South America. It is also found in Egypt, Russia, Australia, and some have been mined in North Carolina. In Mexico, the emerald was given the name "quetzalit-zli," meaning the stone of quetzal, because its beautiful green color resembled the golden-green of the Mexican bird, the quetzal, sometimes called the long-tailed paradise-trogon. The plumes of this bird were often worn by the rulers in Mexico and in Central America, and so the emerald came to be regarded as a royal gem. We are glad we have a name for this stone that is not so odd as the Mexican name.

Some people used to think that the emerald was a charm against illness if it was worn as an amulet around the neck. One of the most celebrated rings in history was a large emerald set in gold and worn by Alexander the Great, who had his portrait engraved on the stone. The very finest emerald in Europe now, belonged to the former Emperor of Russia. A perfect emerald is rare, and so is worth as much as a diamond of the same weight.

THE PEARL, THE QUEEN OF GEMS, FOR JUNE BIRTHDAYS

If you are eating oysters on the half-shell and find some day a dainty little silvery pebble, you may have found a real pearl, though it is not likely to be worth much, as the best come from a kind of oyster which is not good for food. Something that does not belong there, perhaps a parasite or a tiny speck of sand, gets inside of the shell. The oyster tries to cover it over. This covering of nacre or pearly substance is the same material

used in lining the shell. Most pearls are white or cream-colored, but some are found having a gray or even a pink shade, and others are rose-colored. You may read about pearl fishing in another volume of our book.

Although the pearl is not a stone, it is classed with the most valuable of precious stones. It is very delicate and loses its beauty if carelessly handled or exposed to great heat. When it is placed in cold storage for safekeeping, it should have a piece of damp sponge near it. If a pearl is cut across the middle and examined under a microscope, it will show a number of layers or rings, and so resembles an onion in structure. Pearls vary greatly in size and shape. Some are shaped like a button, others are pear-shaped, but the best are perfectly round like a ball. Pearls were known to the Greeks and Romans long before the diamond was known. A beautiful white pearl called the "Pelegrina," as large as a pigeon's egg, weighing 134 grains, is now in Moscow. The largest pearl known is in the South Kensington Museum in London and weighs three ounces. A very rich man in this country owns a string of thirty-seven pearls which cost over \$40,000.

The pearl oyster grows in warm waters in many parts of the world. The finest pearls come from the fisheries of Ceylon, but they are found around islands in the Pacific and Indian Oceans, in the Gulf of California and in the Caribbean Sea. Some of the mussels in the streams of the United States yield "fresh water pearls" which are beautiful but not so valuable as the real pearls from salt water.

THE MOONSTONE, THE SECOND STONE FOR JUNE

In India the moonstone is considered a sacred stone, and is supposed to bring good fortune. Whenever it is displayed for sale there, it is placed on a yellow cloth, as yellow is a sacred color. Nearly all the moonstones come from Ceylon. In Colombo, moonstones may be bought for a few pennies each, as they are very common there, but in this country they are valued much more highly.

The moonstone, which is a variety of feldspar, has a milky blue color, and a soft lustre, and is usually cut "en cabochon" with a rounded top, or cut in the shape of a ball. There is an old superstition that says that a moonstone held in

the mouth will help a person to remember things which he had forgotten.

THE RUBY, WHICH GLOWS FOR JULY

The ruby, the birthstone for July, when fine and large, is the most valued of all stones. The very name of the ruby, called in the Greek, "live coal," in the Latin, rubeus, or red, indicates its color, a vivid red, which sometimes has a tinge of purple or a pale rose-red.

Most of the real rubies have come from Upper Burma. A few have come from the gem sands of Ceylon; some are found in Siam; others come from Madras and Mysore, India; and a smaller number from Afghanistan and Australia. Those in the United States have been found in North Carolina and Montana. The oriental ruby is often mentioned in Eastern legends and old romances. Several stones which are not rubies at all have been called by the name. Though so much valued it is the stone which can be made artificially with the greatest success. Most of the artificial stones show tiny bubbles, if they are examined closely.

THE SARDONYX, WHICH BELONGS TO AUGUST

The sardonyx, as its name indicates, is composed of layers of sard and onyx. The layer of sard is of a deep brown or reddish color, while the onyx should have the delicate pink color of the finger-nail. These stones are often used for cameos. One of the most famous stones in the world is a sardonyx cameo upon which Queen Elizabeth had her portrait cut, and which she gave to the Earl of Essex as a pledge of her friendship. When sentenced to die, Essex sent this stone to his cousin to be delivered to Elizabeth. Through some mistake the stone reached the hands of the Countess of Nottingham, an enemy of the Earl, who refused to deliver the ring, and as a result the Earl was beheaded.

THE PERIDOT, THE ALTERNATE STONE FOR AUGUST

The beautiful olive-green peridot is sometimes called "chrysolite," meaning golden stone, or "Job's tears," from its shape, and sometimes it is called "evening emerald," because of its bright green color at night. The stone is usually cut "en cabochon," but a "table step-cut" form is considered more valuable. As the stone is rather soft and easily scratched, it is not so often worn in rings as in pins.

Most of the best stones come from a little island called St. John on the west coast of the Red Sea. A few very fine peridots were found not long ago in the ruins of an old house in Alexandria, where they had probably been buried with the idea that they would bring good fortune to the building. Some light-green stones come from Queensland, and some bits of peridot have been found in the United States.

THE SAPPHIRE, GENERALLY BLUE, BUT SOMETIMES YELLOW OR WHITE

The sapphire, the birthstone for September, is the symbol of truth and virtue. This royal stone, the "gem of gems," as it is called, has always been popular with lovers of precious stones, because of its beautiful blue color. Most sapphires are of a clear blue shade, varying from a pale blue to a deep indigo. We may, however, see some stones which are white, some which are yellow, and even some of a greenish-blue hue. Except in color, the sapphire is like a ruby. Both stones are composed chiefly of a substance called alumina. The stone does not show up very well at night.

Ceylon is famous for sapphires. In the United States they have been found in Montana and Idaho, but the largest number of these stones come from Siam, which supplies more than half of the world's sapphires. In Siam the stones are found in clay which contains gravel, and usually at a depth varying from two to twelve feet. The gravel and sand containing the gems is carried to a stream in large bamboo baskets, with a point at the bottom. The basket is then placed in a current of water, and its contents carefully washed, until the clay has been separated. As the gems are heavier than the common stones, they settle at the bottom of the basket, and are then picked out by hand. Garnets and zircons are often found near the sapphires.

THE OPAL, ONCE THOUGHT TO BRING ILL LUCK

The opal was the favorite stone of Queen Victoria, and she always loved this white fire-flashing stone, the symbol of hope. This gem shows many colors: the green of the emerald, the soft purple of the amethyst, the red of the ruby and the blue glints of the sapphire. The play of colors in this stone is caused by tiny fissures crossing in all directions, and is not due to any coloring matter, as in the

case of nearly all other colored precious gems.

Most of the opals come from Hungary, but some are also found in Australia, Ceylon, Iceland, the Hebrides, Ireland, Mexico and the United States. It is said that when the opal is first taken from the mine, it is colorless and transparent, but after it has been kept in the light for a time, the violet shade appears, followed by the other hues.

One very famous stone was called the "Burning of Troy," on account of the tiny tongues of red flame it showed as if it was on fire. There are some very fine opals from Hungary among the crown jewels of Austria, and the crown jewels of France. Recently some very beautiful black opals were found on Lightning Ridge in a desolate part of Australia, called the "Never-Never Land." No two of these stones are exactly alike. Some show flashes of blue glowing flame, others have intricate patterns of molten green and twinkling red. A stone which appears to have dancing flakes of sapphire blue, when turned to another position in the light will show flashing gleams of yellow and red. As they are rare, the black opals are very expensive.

THE TOURMALINE, WITH ITS MANY COLORS

If you saw a piece of tourmaline in the granite home where it lives, you might think that it was a stick of pink candy. But tourmaline is not always pink, for it sometimes has almost as many colors as the rainbow. Some varieties are brown, some are red, some are blue and some are even black. In the stones found in Brazil, the core is often red, surrounded by white, with a green shade on the outside. Specimens from the mountains of Southern California show a green core, surrounded by white, with red on the exterior, which is just the reverse of the Brazilian stones. Delicate shades of green, violet and brown are sometimes combined in specimens from Ceylon and Pegu. The island of Elba produces a variety of tourmaline whose crystals are black at one end, red at the other, with yellow in the middle.

The tourmaline is found in many parts of this country, especially in Connecticut, Vermont, and New Hampshire. It was first found in Maine by two boys who were interested in minerals. They were coming home from a walk when they

saw something green near the foot of a tree. They picked up a few pieces of this green stone, but as the snow was falling very fast, they returned home, and later came back to the spot, where they found a number of very beautiful crystals. This mine is like an Aladdin's cave, for over forty varieties of this stone have since been found there.

There are several varieties of the tourmaline: the rubellite, a pink or red shade; the indicolite, a blue color; and the achroite, which is colorless. When cut into settings for rings, the red tourmaline looks so much like a ruby that it is often mistaken for one. One of the Saxe Holm stories tells of finding a wonderful tourmaline.

THE TOPAZ, THE STONE FOR THOSE BORN IN NOVEMBER

Yellow is the usual color of the topaz, but not all are that color. In fact, you will have no difficulty in matching a topaz with your dress, for the topaz is found in an almost endless variety of colors. The finest stones are of a bright citron shade, at times showing a clear gold color. Most of the gems come from Brazil, but they are also found in many other parts of the world, as England, Russia, Saxony, Australia, and the United States. Sometimes a large white topaz is mistaken for a diamond, and the crimson topaz has been substituted for a ruby, while the green shade has been called an emerald and the blue shade has been mistaken for a sapphire.

The largest topaz on record was found in Brazil a few years ago, and weighed in the rough state eleven and one half pounds. It took several months to cut this huge stone. The Maxwell-Stuart Topaz is a stone which was first thought to be a piece of quartz, but later proved to be a topaz weighing 308 carats.

THE TURQUOISE, WHICH MEANS THE TURKISH STONE

The turquoise has been praised by many poets. We may remember, in Shakespeare's Merchant of Venice, when Jessica goes away with her father's jewels, old Shylock grieves greatly over the loss of his turquoise, which he would not have lost for "a wilderness of monkeys."

Centuries ago these stones were mined by the Egyptians in the desert of Sinai. They were found in Mexico before the discovery of America. A great many are now cut in America and shipped to

Europe. The best turquoises come from the northeastern part of Persia, where the mines have been worked for thousands of years. The name of the stone indicates that it came from Turkey, as the finest kinds came from Persia by way of Turkey. The beautiful blue turquoise is supposed in Tibet to bring good fortune and to guard against the "evil eye," and is thought to change its color and grow pale in sympathy with the health of the wearer.

The turquoise is similar to the opal. Like the opal, it is found filling up cavities in the interior of rocks. Some beautiful stones of robin's egg blue and some of green, as well as azure, have recently been found in New Mexico, Arizona, California, and Nevada. Now imitations of beautiful blue color have been made and they can hardly be detected without destroying the stone.

THE LAPIS LAZULI, THE SECOND STONE FOR DECEMBER

The lapis lazuli, or azure stone, is a rich blue stone which shows specks of iron-pyrites of golden hue, and is far more intense in color than any other opaque blue stone. For many centuries this stone was considered very valuable and was prized especially for its color, "blue with golden spots." By the Greeks and the Romans, this stone was known as the sapphire. Pliny called it the "blue sky flushed with stars." It is not always a deep blue shade, but varies from a pale blue or greenish to a pure green. The best come from Afghanistan, on the Oxus River in Asia; although some stones are found in Persia and China. To obtain the stone, the rock must be split by fire.

SOME FAMOUS STONES AND THEIR STORIES

In the Museum of Natural History, in New York City, there is a wonderful collection of over 4,000 specimens of gems, and every stone there has a special interest. In the display cases, one may see the most nearly perfect large sapphire known; the largest piece of gem beryl; the finest opal found in Mexico, which is a fire-opal of 17¾ carats; a garnet cameo, which was for centuries in the Vatican; a series of 166 sapphires in many colors, and many other large stones. There is a Persian turquoise engraved with a whole chapter of the Koran, containing over two thousand

words. In another case one may find specimens of the new stone, first found in California, in 1903, which has been called kunzite, for the gem expert, Dr. George F. Kunz.

The first native sapphire ever cut in the United States is also there. A large blue sapphire, weighing 163.93 carats, came all the way from Ceylon to find a place in the exhibit. The largest and most perfect star-sapphire known, showing the six-rayed refraction, may also be seen, and the famous "Star of India" sapphire, weighing 543 carats, has a prominent place. In the topaz section, there is a well cut gem of 615.90 carats from Ceylon. There are several specimens of amethysts from North Carolina and Maine, and a royal purple stone of 142 5-32 carats from the Ural Mountains. In the diamond series, there are several American crystals, one of 15.78 carats from Wisconsin.

In one room, one may see copies of the most famous diamonds of the world. One, the Cullinan, found in the Premier mine in the Transvaal, South Africa, in 1905, is the biggest stone known. The glass model of the Sancy shows the size of this stone, which is 53 carats. Other stones are the blue Hope diamond, which weighs 44½ carats, and the Regent of France, which weighs over 316 carats.

STORIES OF THE FAMOUS DIAMONDS— THE ORLOFF

Large diamonds are very rare. In fact there are only about a hundred stones weighing over thirty carats in the world. Some of these big stones have had strange histories of romance and intrigue. The stone which is known as the Orloff was once an eye in the statue of a god in a Brahman temple in Mysore, but a French soldier, who was stationed as a guardian of the temple, picked out this beautiful eye, and ran away with it. It was stolen from him by another thief, the captain of an English ship, who disposed of it to a Jewish dealer in London. It was finally sold to Prince Orloff, who presented it to Catherine II of Russia. It was in the royal sceptre, and was prized as one of the most beautiful of all the stones in the world. It is about the size of a pigeon's egg, of a yellowish shade, and weighed 194 carats, and was valued at \$1,649,000. Since the Russian Revolution it has been lost to sight, though strange rumors about it have come to us.

THE HOPE DIAMOND, A BEAUTIFUL BLUE DIAMOND

This diamond is interesting as it is the largest blue diamond known. It is called the Hope diamond because it belonged to a famous banker by that name. It was really one of the most valuable diamonds in Europe, though it weighed only about 44 carats. Little is known of its early history, though some people suppose that it was stolen with other stones from the French crown jewels at the time the Regent diamond was taken. It was found again, and later shown among the French jewels at the London Exposition in 1851.

THE EXCELSIOR AND THE REGENT DIAMONDS

Before the discovery of the Cullinan diamond, the Excelsior, weighing 971¾ carats, and measuring two and one-half inches in length, was the largest stone known. The man who picked it up while loading his truck at the mine, was rewarded with \$2,500 and a horse and saddle. From this stone were cut twenty-one brilliants.

A large round stone weighing 410 carats was found in an Indian mine in 1701 by a negro slave, who concealed the discovery and fled with it to the coast, only to meet with a tragic end, for on board the ship he was robbed and then thrown overboard. The captain who committed this double crime sold the diamond, and spent the money recklessly. The stone had a varied history until it was bought from a Parsee merchant by Thomas Pitt, the English governor of Madras, grandfather of the famous William Pitt. He sold it to the Duke of Orleans, Regent of France, for whom the stone was called the Regent. It was stolen in September, 1792, during the French Revolution, and buried with other valuable jewels in a ditch to prevent any one from finding it. Twelve years later, one of the robbers told of its hiding-place near the Champs Elysees, because he was afraid to offer the stone for sale. All the thieves were sent to the scaffold, except the one who told where it was hidden. This treasure, you see, has been the cause of much unhappiness as well as joy. It has been recut so that it weighs only 136 carats, and is now among the French state jewels. Some of our readers may have seen it when they were in Paris.

**THE KOH-I-NUR, SOMETIMES CALLED
"THE MOUNTAIN OF LIGHT"**

The story of the Koh-i-nur begins as far back as the year 1304, when the Mogul emperor captured it, though some people say that the stone can be traced much further back. This stone, which has been called "The Mountain of Light," is the oldest diamond that is known, although it is not the most valuable. For many years the stone passed from one ruler to another, and was the source of endless misfortune to its possessors. It may have been one of the diamonds in the famous Peacock Throne of Shah Jehan, the great Mogul sovereign. This throne of solid gold, valued at \$30,000,000, was so called from the figures of two golden peacocks, whose feathers were set in rubies, emeralds and other gems.

The Koh-i-nur was finally presented to Queen Victoria in 1850. It was badly cut at first, and its weight has been much reduced by recutting. It now weighs 102 $\frac{3}{4}$ carats. It took many days to cut this big stone. Now the stone is kept in Windsor Castle, and a model is shown in the Tower of London.

**THE SANCY, WHICH HAD AN
EXCITING HISTORY**

The history of the Sancy, also called the Sphinx, is bewildering, as several stones have been called by that name. The original Sancy was a beautiful almond-shaped Indian diamond, covered all over with tiny facets, and weighed 54 carats.

It is impossible to follow the journeys of this stone, for it had a habit of hiding away for long periods. It was said to have belonged to Charles the Bold of Burgundy, but it was stolen from him by a soldier, who prized the golden box in which the famous stone was kept. Thinking that the bright box was more valuable than its contents, he tossed the white stone in the road. After a time he began to think that the contents of such a lovely box must be of value, too, so he returned to the place where he had thrown the stone and picked it up. Not wishing to keep it, he sold the stone to a priest for a florin, which is about fifty cents, and the priest later sold it for about seventy-five cents.

For a hundred years the stone was lost to sight. Then it appeared again, and in the possession of Nicolas de Sancy. Queen Elizabeth is said to have owned it,

and then it appears in the possession of Louis XIV. It was stolen in 1792, when the regalia disappeared. The king of Spain owned it, or a similar stone, and then it disappeared, although some claim that it is in India now. The difficulty seems to be that no one is quite sure whether the same stone is meant in all these stories. All of the stories cannot be true of one stone, and yet it does not seem possible that there could be several diamonds so large.

**THE CULLINAN, THE LARGEST
DIAMOND EVER FOUND**

If you saw a stone the size of your fist, you would not call it a diamond, would you? On the contrary, you might think it was merely a piece of ice, or perhaps a lump of quartz. You will not see a stone that size every day, for there has been found only one diamond as large as your hand and as heavy as a pound and a third of sugar. This huge stone, called the Cullinan, was three times as large as any known diamond, and weighed, before cutting, 3,025 $\frac{3}{4}$ carats, and measured four by two and one-half by two inches. It was purchased by the Transvaal government for the sum of one million dollars, in 1907, and was presented to King Edward VII, of England, on his birthday, November 9, 1907. Three years after it was found it was cut in Amsterdam and divided into nine large stones and a number of small brilliants. Two of the stones, by far the largest brilliants in existence, have been placed, the one in the sceptre, and the other in the crown of the British regalia. At the head of this story we show the original stone, and the largest stones cut from it. The larger, known as Cullinan I, weighs over 516 carats, and the smaller, called Cullinan II, weighs over 309 carats. Some people believe that the original Cullinan was only a part of a much larger stone, which may be found some day.

There are many other large diamonds in existence, such as the Star of South Africa, the Stewart, the Porter Rhodes, the Tiffany, and the Jubilee, but none of these has a particularly exciting story. They are simply beautiful stones. One sometimes wonders how much diamonds would be prized if they were as plentiful as quartz. They are beautiful, to be sure, but would men and women wear them so proudly, and struggle so hard for their possession, if any one could get them?

PRESIDENT WILSON AND VICE-PRESIDENT MARSHALL



Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States, was born at Staunton, Va., December 28, 1856, studied at Princeton, the University of Virginia and Johns Hopkins, and taught in Bryn Mawr College, Wesleyan University and Princeton. From 1902 to 1910 he was President of Princeton, was Governor of New Jersey 1910-13, and was inaugurated President of the United States March 4, 1913. He was re-elected in 1916, and again inaugurated on March 4, 1917. He is the second Democrat elected to this office in over a half-century, and the tenth president to be elected twice.

Photographs by Brown Bros.



Thomas Riley Marshall, Vice-President of the United States, was born in North Manchester, Indiana, March 4, 1854. He was graduated from Wabash College, studied law and practised until he became Governor of Indiana in 1909. He was elected Vice-President on the ticket with Mr. Wilson in 1912, and assumed office March 4, 1913. He was again elected in 1916. As Vice-President his chief duty is to preside over the Senate, but if the President should die he would become President of the United States. This has happened five times in the history of the country.

The Book of THE UNITED STATES

WHAT THIS STORY TELLS US

CHILDREN usually do not think much about government. They know that they live in a republic but they seldom know much about it. Because they think so little about government, our schools are generally organized as absolute monarchies, where the teacher makes all the laws. Below we give you the story of a method which gives the pupils a great deal to say about the government of their school. It is called the School Republic, and tells you what has been done in many states of the Union, and in some foreign countries. The plan allows the pupils to make all the common rules and regulations which are necessary for the orderly conduct of a school. Schools, cities or states cannot exist without government of some sort, and the only question is as to who shall do the governing. This interesting story tells what students have done.

THE SCHOOL REPUBLIC

DID you ever hear of a School Republic? Probably not, for they are not very common, and you can hardly guess what the words mean, for your own school is probably not organized in that way. You are sure that republic has something to do with people governing themselves, and in few schools do the pupils have that privilege. You probably think that it is the business of the teacher to govern the school.

School republics are schools where the pupils make the rules of conduct, try any one of their number who has broken one of them, and perhaps punish him. Such school republics are organized in several countries of the world, and more and more people are growing interested in them. Let us see why this is true.

WHY ARE PEOPLE SO MUCH INTERESTED IN GOVERNMENT?

Since the Great War began everybody has been talking more about government than ever before. We have learned that the kind of government people have makes a great deal of difference in the way they behave. If they have a government in which they have no part, they cannot prevent their rulers from doing many evil things if they desire to do so, and the rulers can even compel the people themselves

CONTINUED FROM 6275

to take part in doing such things too.

Our soldiers and sailors are fighting in the war "to make the world safe for democracy." This means, in part, that the people must have the right to govern themselves, and that no one must dare to harm them. Democracy comes from two Greek words which mean the "rule of the people." Now the people may have a great deal of power, even though they have a king, and they may not have any at all. The people of Canada say that they are a part of the British Empire, over which King George V rules, but the people of Canada rule themselves. On the other hand, the people of some kingdoms do not have anything to say about how they shall be governed. So you see what you call the government of a country does not always tell how much the people have to say about that government. Republics generally allow the people more freedom than kingdoms, but this is not always true.

People often say that a country cannot have a republic, or that the people cannot have power because they do not know how to use it. That is what is the matter with Russia, they say. The people of Russia do not know enough to govern themselves, and that is the reason why there is so much confusion in that unhappy country. Peo-

ple sometimes point out the republics of San Domingo and Haiti, and say the same things about them.

HOW CAN SELF-GOVERNMENT BE LEARNED?

Perhaps they are right, but we can ask, how are the people of these countries ever going to learn to govern themselves if they have no practice? One cannot learn to play the piano, or to spin a top, even, without practice. We see grown men taking a great deal of time, and making many bad shots, learning to play golf. One might tell you how to play baseball for years, but if you never had a ball in your hands during that time, you would not learn to play the game. You might know a great deal about it, but that is not the same thing, as you would soon find out on the field.

We do not have good government in all our states and cities, even though the people here have the right to govern themselves. One reason is that many of our grown people either do not know much about their government, or else they do not take the trouble to see that good men are elected to office. We cannot have good government unless the citizens take interest in it, and see that the laws are obeyed.

WHAT GROWN PEOPLE SAY ABOUT CHILDREN

Now grown people often complain of children and say that they do not control themselves. Unfortunately what they say is sometimes true, and children often annoy their elders and do themselves much harm, because they do what they think they would like for the minute, without thinking whether it is the thing which will give them, and those around them, the most happiness in the end. But are the children always to blame?

For one, I am quite sure they are not. Children have very little practice in learning how to govern themselves. They are told to do this, or to do that; they are told not to do this, or not to do that. Sometimes they are told one thing one day and the opposite the next day. They cannot understand the reason, and they sometimes come to think that there is no reason in it. When they disobey or forget, sometimes they are punished, sometimes not. Some parents are foolish enough to punish too little, as well as to punish too much. There is no doubt that wrong-doing should be punished.

THE FORM OF GOVERNMENT IN THE SCHOOL-ROOM

The same thing is true with teachers, for the school-room is generally an absolute monarchy. An absolute monarchy is, you know, a form of government where the ruler has all the power, and the subjects have nothing to say about the government. If the monarch is very strong there is good order, while if he is weak there is a great deal of trouble. The subjects break the laws, and no one is happy.

Now some wise men thought over the fact that we have a republic here in the United States, and that the boys and girls in the school-rooms will help to rule this country in a few years. They have been getting no training for this responsible work. Is it not just as important that they should learn how to be citizens as it is that they should learn how to spell, or to calculate percentages? A citizen must be a citizen all the time, and he is not always spelling or calculating percentages.

AN IDEA WHICH CAME TO A MAN

Then an idea came to one of these men while he was thinking over the question. Why not organize the school-rooms as school cities, or school states, or school republics, and allow the pupils to learn how to govern themselves? Many people thought the man who first suggested the idea had lost his wits. They said that there would be so much disorder that the school could not go on, and that no child would learn anything at all. Some people simply laughed at him. They had the idea that children are naturally bad, and like to do wrong.

The man did not mind their laughter, and would not stop talking about his idea. At last he got the managers of some schools to agree to try the plan. They allowed him to tell the children what he had in his mind, and the pupils were eager to join with him when they heard the explanation. A sort of constitution was drawn up, elections were held, the school cities were organized, and set to work. None of the dreadful things that people had feared came to pass. The children took more interest in their schools than ever before, had better lessons, and behaved much better. The teachers had an easier time, and the children were happier in school than they had been under the old plan.

THE OFFICERS ELECTED IN A SCHOOL CITY

One of these school cities elected only a mayor, a chief of police, a judge, and a health officer. As the school was small, all sat together to make the laws, which are only rules. They talked over the things which ought, or ought not to be done, and voted on them. If a majority voted for them they were written down, and all understood that they were to obey them. In a republic the majority must rule. If any one disobeyed, the chief of police arrested him and brought him before the judge. Witnesses were called and the judge listened to them. Then he decided upon the punishment.

The laws were the simple laws of good conduct which all the children knew, even if they had broken some of them sometimes. They had laws about order in the halls, about marking on the walls, about behavior on the playground. They made laws about neatness of desks, and about neatness of person, and appointed inspectors to see that they were obeyed. Some school cities make laws about cheating, about lateness, and about telling lies. Some cities have made more rules than the teacher had made, and have obeyed them better too.

If a policeman saw a boy about to break any of the laws, it was his duty to go up to the offender and warn him to stop. Usually this was enough, but sometimes the boy or girl would keep on in spite of the warning. The policeman would then order him to appear before the judge at a certain time and would tell the witnesses to be present. The judge would then ask the policeman what he had seen, and would ask the offender what he had to say for himself. After hearing what the policeman, the witnesses and the offender said, the judge would decide whether or not he was guilty.

HOW THE JUDGE PUNISHED THOSE WHO HAD DONE WRONG

Punishments in a school city are of various kinds. Sometimes the judge reprimands the offender before the whole school. No citizen likes that, of course, and often it is enough to make him do better in the future. Sometimes he is shut out of all the games for a certain time. Sometimes he is ordered to apologize in public for his rudeness. If he has destroyed property, he must make good the loss before anything else can be done.

If a boy or girl has done anything very bad, he or she may be deprived of a citizen's rights in the republic. This is one of the most serious punishments. It means, of course, that he no longer has a vote in the affairs of the republic, and can hold no office.

Many school republics were founded after the first ones, and some judges have ordered all the citizens not to speak to some one who had been guilty of a very serious offence and did not seem to be sorry for it. It has been found that this is the most severe punishment that can be inflicted. It is said that no boy has been able to endure being cut off from his fellows for more than one week.

The most interesting thing about the whole matter of punishments is that little punishment has been found to be necessary. When boys and girls feel that they have had a part in making the laws, they also feel that they ought not to break them. Many boys, who had been troublesome to their teachers in many ways, became model citizens after the organization of the school republic. Public sentiment looked upon a law-breaker with disfavor. The citizens felt that one who did not obey was really harming every one of them. This is what every good citizen should feel about breaking the law.

DIFFERENT FORMS OF GOVERNMENT IN SCHOOL REPUBLICS

Such a form of government as this, where every one has a direct voice in making the laws, is called a pure democracy. It works very well while the number of citizens is small, but does not work so well where it is very large. In a very large school it is necessary to organize each room as a ward in the city, and to elect one, two, or three aldermen from each. These aldermen meet together to make the laws for the school city. They represent the pupils, and so we call this a representative democracy. There would be one mayor, and one chief of police for the whole school.

Of course, in a large school city there would be need for more than one judge, and for several policemen, health officers, inspectors and the like. They are sometimes appointed, by the mayor, and sometimes elected by the citizens. Their duties would be the same in either case. In large school cities a district attorney might be necessary. This officer always represents the people in court. It is his

business to state the case for the people when any one is accused of doing wrong.

WHAT POSITION HAS THE TEACHER IN A SCHOOL REPUBLIC?

Some one may inquire if the teacher has anything to do with the government of a school republic. Can he or she have nothing to do with the government of the school? It is always understood that the rights of the teacher are still there. He simply delegates some of them to the pupils. First, he must approve the charter or the constitution under which the school republic works, and sometimes the charter provides that he may veto, that is, forbid, any law, or that a law may not go into effect until he signs it.

Some one made this comparison. The position of the teacher and the school board, or the school trustees, is like that of a state government, while the school republic is like that of a city in the state. A city has a charter giving it some rights of government and the power to do certain things. So long as the city does not abuse these powers, the state government does not interfere. If it does misuse its powers, the state steps in to stop it, and can take the powers away, or change them as it sees fit.

THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN A SCHOOL CITY AND A SCHOOL STATE

In a very large school, or in a small city where there are several schools, a school state is often organized. Here each school keeps the officers it has and makes some laws for itself, but elects representatives to the school legislature to talk over the matters of all the schools, and to make laws which apply to all of them. All the schools have some of the same laws, and the conduct in all the schools may be more nearly the same. A school state must have a governor, of course. In a real state he is chosen by all the citizens. If a school state should be organized we could say that the position of the teacher and school board was similar to that of the president and Congress.

Of course girls as well as boys must be citizens of the school city or the school state. They are quite as important in school as the boys are, and should have equal rights. Women are voters in many states now, and before very long they will be voters in all the states, and it is quite as necessary for girls to learn to rule themselves as it is for the boys. In some

school states girls have been elected mayors or judges and have made good officers.

WHAT BOYS AND GIRLS LEARN FROM THE SCHOOL REPUBLIC

What is the use of all this? In the first place it makes the children happier, and more contented, and that is something. They behave better, they learn how government is carried on, they learn a very important lesson, which is that in a republic the majority must rule; they learn the duties of the different officers in a city or state, and they soon discover whether or not an officer is doing his duty. They learn why laws are made. All of these things are good training for them.

The idea of the school republic has spread to other lands. When General Leonard Wood was governor of Cuba, he appointed Mr. Wilson L. Gill, the author of the school republic idea, to supervise the training for citizenship in the schools of that island. School republics were organized in each of the three thousand, six hundred schools, with excellent results. Though the Republic of Cuba, when it took over its own affairs, did not feel that it could appoint an officer to continue the work, many of the schools in Cuba yet use the plan.

SOME PLACES WHERE THE PLAN HAS BEEN TRIED

In the United States it is in use in some of the Indian schools with excellent results. The Indian boy or girl has not had even as good an opportunity as the white child to learn the duties of citizenship. Indians have not been allowed to become citizens until recently, and so their parents could teach them little on the question. In far-away Alaska there are school republics both in the white schools, and in those where the little Indians and Eskimos are taught. The idea has found favor in Japan. There are school republics in several countries of South America, in Hawaii, in South Africa, and in some of the European states. In fact it is difficult to find a country where there are not a few. Unfortunately many parents and teachers are afraid to introduce the idea. Parents were brought up under the old system, and many have forgotten that they were ever children; and the teachers fear that the plan will not work, because it is so different from the methods they know.

THE END OF THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE.

GENERAL INDEX TO THE BOOK OF KNOWLEDGE

For titles of poems or first lines see Special Poetry Index following the General Index. Authors' names are in both the indexes.

THIS Index, containing about twenty-five thousand entries, will enable you to find very quickly everything contained in *The Book of Knowledge*. It is not arranged exactly like an ordinary index, for *The Book of Knowledge* is not like any other book in the world. The book does not contain all the accumulated knowledge of the ages, but *those things which it is most important to know*, arranged so that they can be quickly and easily understood. Like an ordinary index, it is arranged alphabetically.

Many subjects are indexed twice or even three times. For example, you wish to know something about the Sun: look for the word and you will find dozens of references to the Sun and its work. Under the word *Earth* you will easily find the story of the Sun and the Earth together. You will find Hockey in its place under the letter *H* and also under *Games*. You will have little trouble if you think for a second before you look.

The Special Poetry Index will prove a great help. The names of the authors are in the General Index under their proper letters. They are also found in the Special Index and under each name are the titles of the poems by that author. Suppose you do not know an author's name: the titles of the poems are given in their proper place according to the first important word, and the first lines according to the first letter of the first word.

The book contains nearly ten thousand pictures, and, of course, only the most important could be indexed separately, but you will have little trouble in finding what you want. Almost every article is illustrated, and if you look in the index for the most important word in the subject you are likely to find pictures on or near the pages to which you are directed.

Think of what you want and look under the most important word. If you want a person, look under his name; if you want a country, look under its name. Everything is indexed under the word you are most likely to think of. For Poetry, see the Special Poetry Index.

The black-face figures give the volume number, and the light-face figures give the page number. The stars (★) indicate the long or important articles upon the different subjects.



- A**, what it represents, 3-688
A. B. C., countries of South America, 17-5361
A B C, how to learn, 1-259
A. D., meaning of letters, 1-206
Aachen: see Aix-la-Chapelle
Aah-top, Queen, jewels of, 17-5318
Aar, river in Switzerland, 10-2984, 2986; 18-5843, 5846
Aardvark, an animal, 4-1017-18; 12-3668
Abaca: see Manila hemp
Abana, river of Asia, 19-6105
Abbas, Shah of Persia, 12-3862-63
"Abbé Constantin", by Halévy, 15-4751
Abbey, Edwin A., American painter, 14-4247-48
 pictures of, 14-4247
Abbey Craig, and Wallace, monument, 3-770
Abbeys, in England, 15-4791
 in Switzerland, 10-2986
"Abbot," story of the novel, 5-1496
Abbots, of Great Britain, 15-4791
Abbotsford, home of Scott, 5-1501; 8-2323
Abbott, Sir John, premier of Canada, 4-1281
Abbott, Peter, slept in coronation chair, 15-4688
Abbreviations, meaning of common, 18-5667
Abd-el-Kader, Algerian patriot, 13-4025
Abdomen, of ant, 10-2970
 of the body, 6-1648; 8-2363; 18-5622
Abdul Hamid I, returned manuscripts of the
 Corvina, 18-5656
Abdul Hamid II, Sultan of Turkey, 10-3244
A Becket, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury,
 2-492, 592-93; 15-4796
 tomb of, 13-3938
Abelard, Peter, monk, and Héloïse, 13-4034
Abenakis, Indian tribe, 9-2784
Aberdeen, Earl of, governor of Canada, 4-1281
Abernethy, John, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
Abney, Sir Thomas, sheltered Isaac Watts,
 7-2014
"Abode of Snow", see Himalaya Mountains
Abolitionists, against slavery, 7-2042
Aboukir Bay, naval battle of, 12-3695; 14-4364
 see also Nile, Battle of
Abraham, and Egypt, 15-4848
 and Mesopotamia, 12-3855
 and sacred stone of Mecca, 10-3029
 donkeys of, 19-6066
 flight of, 16-4958, 4962
 Jewish leader, 20-6329
Abraham, Plains (or Heights) of, 1-224; 2-559;
 3-899
Abraham Lincoln, ship, in "Twenty Thousand
 Leagues," 16-5049
Abram: see Abraham
Abruzzi, Duke of the, 17-5457
Abasalom, death of, 20-6330
"Absentee," by Edgeworth, 9-2621
Abu Bekr, a caliph, 12-3858
Abyssinia, history of, 1-298; 14-4297, 4306
Acacia, food of giraffe, 4-1015
 the false; see Locust
Academic Group, at Annapolis, 15-4742
Academus, Greek hero, 18-5770
Academy, origin of name, 18-5770
Academy of Fine Arts, in New York, history,
 13-4218
Academy of Sciences, of Paris, and perpetual
 motion, 11-3590
Acadia, history of, 2-555-59; 3-893, 896, 898;
 17-5386; see also Nova Scotia
 see also Maritime Provinces
Accidents, what to do in, 16-5032
 see also First-Aid, lessons in
Account of Washington's disbursements, 5-1390
Achenes, a type of fruit, 13-4205
Achilles, Greek hero, 1-73, 78; 3-980
 painting of myth, 6-1688
Achroite: see Tourmaline
Acid, acetic; see Vinegar
 carbolic, 2-416; 6-1891; 8-2539; 16-5033; 20-6351
 carbonic, 6-1814, 1817; 9-2654; see also Carbon
 dioxide
 citric, 6-1815; 15-4816
 formic, 3-816; 10-2970
 hydriodic, 6-1813, 1817
 hydrobromic, 6-1813
 hydrochloric, 5-1317; 6-1695, 1813-14, 1817;
 8-2364, 2367; 9-2730
 hydrocyanic; see Acid, prussic
 hydrophoric, 6-1813
 lactic, 7-2080; 9-2831; 18-5638
 malic, 6-1815; 15-4816
 muriatic; see Acid, hydrochloric
 nitric, 5-1317; 6-1814-17; 9-2654; 15-4875
 nitrous, 6-1814
 of ants, 14-4356
 oxalic, poisoning by, 16-5033
 picric, from gas-making, 2-416
 prussic, 4-1021; 5-1432; 6-1793, 1813-17;
 14-4560; 15-4691
 sulphuric, 6-1814-17; 7-2166; 8-2428; 12-3828
 sulphurous, 6-1814
 uric, of the body, 6-1815
Acids, burns from, 16-5032
 ejected by insects, 11-3454
 in fruit, 15-4815
 in mouths, 7-2079
 in sour milk, 3-914
 poisoning by, 16-5033

GENERAL INDEX

- Acids**, to remove stains of, 2-488
what they are, 6-1813
- Aconagua, Mount**, in South America, 12-3922
- Acorns**, as food, 10-3257; 12-3896; 17-5432
cups for boats, 12-3900
planted by blue-jays, 7-2213
- Acrasia**, character of "Faerie Queene," 3-699
- Acre**, and the Crusaders, 5-1554
- Acropolis**, of Athens, 6-1819; 10-3240; 16-5199, 5205
- "Across the Chasm,"** by Magruder, 7-2103
- Acrostics**, 17-5523
- Act**, legislative and supreme court, 5-1437
- Action and reaction**, 11-3430; 15-4812
of piano, 4-1089, 1093-94
poetry of, 4-1153
- Action**, battle of, 18-5790
- Acton Bell**: see Brontë, Anne
- Actors**, and moving pictures, 16-5138
in Shakespeare's time, 18-5582
- Adam**, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5679
- Adam**, Shakespearian character, 2-638
- Adam**, style of furniture, 19-6177
- Adam**, Robert, architect and designer, 19-6173
- Adamant**, meaning of, 10-3230; 20-6380
- Adamas**: see Diamond
- "Adam Bede,"** by Eliot, 9-2626
- Adams, Abigail**, wife of John Adams, 2-399, 400; 6-1690
- Adams, Herbert**, American sculptor, 15-4675; 17-5262
- Adams, John**, administration of, 8-2436; 11-3488-89
and Declaration of Independence, 14-4468
as vice-president, 5-1392
from Massachusetts, 8-2382
incidents in life of, 4-1003; 5-1388
president of U. S., 2-400; 3-782; 5-1396, 1436; 6-1690; 10-3053
- Adams (John C.)**, English astronomer, 8-2394
- Adams, John Q.**, administration of, 8-2439; 11-3488, 3490
from Massachusetts, 8-2382
president of the U. S., 3-785; 6-1838
- Adams, Mrs. John**, or Abigail Smith Adams, 8-2437
- Adams, Samuel**, American patriot, 4-999; 5-1392; 17-5399
- Adams, Sarah Flower**, hymns of, 7-2016
- Adaptation**, what it is, 10-3097
- Adder**, poison fangs, 1-170
various kinds of, 5-1384
see also Craits, Death-adder
- Adder's-Tongue**, a flower, 9-2879, 2881
- Addison, Joseph**, English writer, 15-4723-25
poems: see Poetry Index
- Addresses**, on letters, 11-3410
- "Address to a Mouse,"** by Burns, 19-6032
- "Adelaide,"** a song, 11-3292; 12-3772
- Adelaide**, capital of South Australia, 5-1372, 1374
- Adélie Land**, in the Antarctic, 17-5464
- Adelphi**, part of London, 19-6173
- Aden**, and gulf, 6-1932; 14-4298
- Adenoids**, in nose, 20-6234
- Adige River**, in Italy, 14-4357
- Adirondacks**, sanitarium in, 19-5950
- Adjal**, became Samuel Crowther, 9-2942
- Adjective-letter**, a game, 17-5348
- Adjutant**, bird, 7-1972, 1975-76
- Adler, Felix**, lecturer, 20-6337
- Admiral**, a butterfly, 10-3011, 3013
full dress of English, 11-frontis.
- Admiral**, naval rank, 20-6214
- Admiral Benbow Inn**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
- Admiralty**, in Petrograd, 12-3800
- Admiralty, British**, and Ronald's telegraph, 14-4440
work of, 11-face 3574
- "Adonais,"** by Shelley, 19-6036
- "Adonis,"** Shakespeare's, 6-1688
- Adour River**, 6-1744
- Adrian IV**, pope of Rome, 15-4796
- Adriana**, Shakespearian character, 2-639
- Adrianople**, history of, 10-3190
- Adriatic Sea**, part of the Mediterranean, 4-1167; 10-3073, 3184; 18-5651
- Adventure**, ship in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1337
- "Adventures of Huckleberry Finn,"** by Mark Twain, 5-1608, 1620
- "Adventures of Reynard the Fox,"** 18-5569
- Advertisements**, contest, 4-1303
stamp tax on, 4-995
- Aedes Calopus**: see Stegomyia fasciata
- Æetes**, king of Colchis, 1-204
- Ægean Sea**, of Greece: see Greece, glory that was
- Ægeon**, Shakespearian character, 2-638
- Æmilia**, Shakespearian character, 2-638
- Æneas**, Greek legendary hero, 1-76; 17-5272, 5280, 5308
- "Æneid,"** by Virgil, 1-76; 17-5308-09
- Ænophon**, king of Chios, 11-3373
- Æolians**, Greek tribe, 16-5202
- Æpyornis**, extinct bird, 5-1502, 1504
- Ærators**, for aqueduct, 16-5195
- Ærolite**, the Caille, 8-2546
- Æroplanes**, and submarines, 18-5860
cloth for, 15-4886
development of, 1-173
flight of, 1-179, 180; 11-3589; 18-5871; 20-6296
types of, 1-179, 182
see also Airships, Balloons, Flying-machines
- Æsculapius**, legendary physician, 15-4626
- Æsop**, fables of, 2-503, 580; 3-891; 6-1809; 7-1991, 2179; 8-2317, 2403; 9-2893; 10-2963, 3096, 3166; 11-3370, 3504; 12-3878; 13-4056; 14-4346; 15-4866
in French, 14-4347; 15-4798, 4854; 17-5532
- Æsop**, the fable-writer, 9-2936, 2938; 16-5204
- Ætna, Mt.**, volcano, 15-4694
- Afforestation**, meaning of, 18-5811
- Afghanistan**, bread in, 4-1132
gems from, 20-6381, 6383
history of, 13-3923
map of, 13-3926
state of, 12-3855
- Afghans**, costume of, 13-3931
in India, 5-1636; 6-1714
in Persia, 12-3862
- Africa**, animals in, 1-152, 159-60, 290; 2-410, 412, 414, 625-32; 3-681-82; 4-1210-11, 1213-15; 6-1782; 11-3361, 3364; 18-5801; 19-5999-6000
ants of, 10-2972, 2974
Arabs in, 12-3858
birds of, 4-1013; 5-1504, 1557, 1561, 1563-64; 6-1759, 1763, 1901; 7-1971, 1975-77
★British Empire in, 6-1781
cotton in, 8-2384
deserts and forests, 10-3127-28
★division of, 14-4297
ebony from, 16-5034
★explorers of, 1-297
fishes of, 8-2479-80; 9-2709
flowers of, 17-5237
fruit from, 2-650-51; 16-5072
gold of, 17-5318-25
horse in, 19-6063
insects of, 10-3201-03
Kafir corn in, 19-5968
malaria in, 18-5723
map of, 1-299; 14-4299
marram-grass in, 10-3062
natives of, 6-1890; 13-4080
nuts of, 7-1998
ostrich-farms in, 5-1506
Roosevelt in, 8-2380; 11-3495
rubber grown in, 11-3569; 18-5795-98
serpents of, 5-1381-84
slavery in, 14-4578
statue of, by Theed, 16-5040
unknown tracts in, 8-2352
waterfalls in, 11-3400
see also Carthage, South Africa
- Africanus**: see Scipio Cornelius
- After-images**, on the retina, 10-3046
- Agamemnon**, Greek hero, 1-73
- Agaric**, fairy-ring, poisonous fungus, 15-face 4880
see also Mushrooms
- Agaricus**: see Mushrooms
- Agate**, precious stone, 12-3798; 20-6377
- Agatha, St.**, story of, 4-1029
- Age**, Augustan, 2-536
golden, 14-4536
guessed by cards, 18-5738
of tree, 3-919
old, 9-2909
- Agent**, in India, 5-1638
- Age of Innocence**, painting, by Reynolds, 13-frontispiece
- Ages**, the dark, 13-4172
- Agessander**, Greek sculptor, 13-4178
- Agincourt**, battle of, 3-774
- "Agnes Grey,"** by Brontë, 9-2625
- Agnes, Lady**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
- Agnes**, of the Snow, child-heroine, 11-3295
- Agnes, St.**, statue of, 15-4675
- Agouti**, an animal, 3-679, 682

GENERAL INDEX

- Agra**, city in India, 5-1636
Agramonte, Aristides, and yellow fever, 10-3235-36
Agricola, in England, 1-210; 2-539
Agriculture, colleges for, 14-4570
in Alaska, 13-4058
in Canada, 17-5546; 18-5780
in France, 8-2424
in Spain, 11-3347
of Indians, 1-16
Agriculture, College of, in Canada, 18-5610
Agriculture, U. S. Department of, 5-1437; 6-1692
Agrimony, flowers of, 13-4134
see also Hemp-agrimony
Agrippina, Roman empress, 2-538
Aguecheek, Sir Andrew, Shakespearian character, 2-446
Aguinaldo, Emilio, rebellion of, 7-2152
Ahasuerus, King, thought to be Xerxes, 16-5152
Ahaz, king of Judah, 16-4965
Ahmed, Prince, in "Magic Carpet," 6-1710
Ahmedabad, temples of, 10-3025
Ahriman, bad god of darkness, 10-3030
Ahweah, Eskimo doll, 11-face 3434, 3437
Ai, a sloth, 3-876
Aibek, Mameluke captain, 9-2940
Aibonito, town in Porto Rico, 7-2157
"Aida," by Verdi, 11-3294
Aidan, missionary to England, 2-468; 18-5552
Ailsa Craig, legend of, 8-2403
Ainos, early Japanese, 2-342; 12-3803
Air, action of compressed, 7-2243
acts as blanket, 3-812
and blood, 5-1430
and mirages, 19-6076
and sound-waves, 15-4579, 4870, 4879
as food, 9-2728
as supporting medium, 11-3568
at a height, 18-5814
compressed, 14-4459; 18-5862-64; 19-6200;
20-6209, 6267, 6316
currents of, 13-4231; 18-5874
density of, 3-914, 916; 18-5870
different levels of, 4-1084; 18-5870
disappearance of, 15-4588
dissolved in water, 12-3780
expansion of, 14-4393-94; 19-5989
experiments with, 19-5921
fresh, 6-1803; 15-4627
fresher after rain, 6-1877
gases of, 3-905; 4-1243, 1246
health and, 3-908; 6-1803
hearing and, 13-4021
held about earth, 16-5026; see also Atmosphere
hot before thunder, 6-1653
in Jack's House; see Jack, house of
in seaweed, 16-5020
in the lungs, 6-1650
last man and, 19-5890
lightness of impure, 19-5991
liquid, 2-608; 4-1245; 13-4083, 4086
never used up, 7-2084
none on moon, 7-2208
part of the earth, 1-324; 2-647
particles in, 11-3387
pressure of, 5-1318, 1589; 7-2246; 8-2536;
★13-3977; see also Pressure, atmospheric
purified by forests, 10-3127
rareness of, 10-3229
resistance of, 4-1086; 11-3572; 12-3674
sailing in a sea of, 1-171
seeing the, 4-1160
specific gravity of, 12-3828-29
stops light, 12-3679, 3681
stuff in earth and air changing places, 4-1160
takes up light and heat, 4-1084
temperature of different levels, 7-2082
tides of, 1-43
water in, 8-2537
waves of, 2-517; 3-813, 911-12; 4-1081-85;
11-3389; 12-3774
weight of, 4-1159; 5-1588
what it is, 1-283; 3-851, 955; 4-1161
wonderful river of, 20-6306
Air-bladder, of fish, 8-2602
Air-brake, development of, 9-2716
Air-chambers, of lungs, 20-6306
Air-pressure, in ears, 12-3916
Air-pump, and vacuum, 7-2010, 2162
emptying, 13-4087
Air-room, a submarine, 20-6312
Air-sacs, of birds, 5-1503; 6-1646, 1761
Airship, British, 20-6276
improvement of, 1-171-73
Air-tube, for diver, 20-6314, 6315
Air-vessels; see Air-sacs
Airy, Sir George Biddell, English astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 8-2496
Aix-la-Chapelle, German town, 9-2766; 16-5002
Aix-la-Chapelle, Peace of, and effects, 2-559;
3-895
Akbar, the Great Mogul, 6-1715-16
Akela, a wolf, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
Akiba, a Jewish rabbi, 14-4416
Akkad, Asiatic country, 16-4960
Akkadian, language, 16-4968
Al, Arabic for "the," 7-2250
Alabama, admission of, 6-1836; 11-3490
boll-weevil in, 10-3205
capitol of, 19-5966
cotton manufactures of, 9-2684
Creek rising in, 5-1399
description of, 19-5960
flower of, 18-5815
iron of, 9-2678; 18-5689
secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
Alabama, ship, 7-2049, 2052
Alabaster, what it is, 6-1816
Aladdin, and the Wonderful Lamp, 1-89
Alamac, Creek, defeat on, 4-998
Alarcon, Pedro Antonio de, Spanish writer, 17-5316
Alaric, Gothic leader, 2-635
Alarm-clock, 5-1538
Alaska, and cadets, 15-4736
birds of, 6-1646, 1902
bought, 11-3493
fish in, 13-4060
fisheries of, 9-2703
furs in, 15-4833, 4837; 16-5078
glaciers in, 8-2531
gold in, 9-2678; 17-5319
history of, 7-2147-49; 8-2443; ★13-4057
purchase of, 13-4058
school-republic in, 20-6390
size of, 8-2382
volcanoes in, 1-13
Washington's birthday in, 14-4466
why India is hotter than, 4-1084
Albani, Madame, a singer, 17-5296
Albania, costumes of, 10-3245
history of, 1-132; 10-3247
Albany, Duke of, Shakespearian character, 2-641
Albany, history of, 1-281; 15-4766, 4768
see also Fort Nassau
Albany Regency, political ring, 15-4767
Albatross, a bird, 6-1639-41; 18-5753; 19-6034
Albmarle, Duke of, 2-527, 531
see also Monk, George
Albert, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4435
Albert, emperor of Austria, 9-2898
Albert I, king of the Belgians, 11-3548
Alberta, cattle ranges of, 4-1277
education in, 17-5401
Indians in, 8-2577, 2579
population of, 12-3731
productions of, 19-6092, 6094
province of, 1-230; 4-1280; 6-1918; 12-3732;
18-5612
trees of, 12-3734
university in, 17-5402
woman suffrage in, 5-1454
Albert Harbor, in Arctic, 6-1914
Albertite, kind of coal, 17-5548
Albert Land, in Arctic Canada, 6-1914
Albert Memorial, in London, 16-5040, 5045
Albert Nyanza, Lake, discovered by Baker, 1-302; 14-4306
Albi, cathedral of, 8-2422
Albion, name for England, 5-1588
Albuera, battle of, 14-4366
Albumen, the white of egg, 5-1588; 10-3234;
11-3275; 17-5513
Albumins, are proteids, 8-2366
Alchemists, of old, 7-1960
Alchemy, an unreal science, 7-1960
Alcibiades, Greek statesman, 5-1320
Alcohol, a poison, 6-1889-90; 15-4691
and Marathon runner, 10-3181
chemistry of alcohols, 6-1889
cohesion of, 2-608
effects of, 4-1021; 5-1432, 1461, 1589; 6-1652;
14-4376; 15-4879; 17-5440; 19-6016
★enemy of life, 17-5439
for drying purposes, 4-1194
from sugar, 19-5992
habit of, 17-5291
in milk, 9-2828

GENERAL INDEX

- Alcohol**, in thermometers, 6-1938; 14-4395
made by yeast, 8-821, 909; 10-3233
not a food, 10-3133; 11-3416
smells of alcohols, 15-4636
specific gravity of, 12-3827, 3828
spot on wood, 18-5644
- Acor**, a star, 9-2639, 2645
- Alcott**, Bronson, philosopher, 7-2099
- Alcott**, Louisa M., American writer, 7-2097-98;
15-4670; 16-5169
- Alcunin**, a monk, 7-2068
- Alcyone**, a Pleiade, 11-3374
- Aldebaran**, a star, 7-2250; 9-2642, 2645
- Aldehydes**, chemical substances, 6-1891
- Alder**, a tree, 10-3262; 17-5352
see also Black-alder, Clethra
- Aldermire Copse**, in "Water Babies," 12-3832
- Aldrich**, Thomas Bailey, American author,
5-1621
poems: see Poetry Index
- Alceto**, ship, 8-2489
- Ale-hoof**: see Ground-ivy, 14-4355
- Alemanni**, in Switzerland, 10-2984, 2986
- Alext**, ship, 5-1398; 17-5460; 20-6238
- Aleutian Islands**, end of America, 7-2147
foxes on, 16-5078
- Alexander I**, czar of Russia, 12-3728
- Alexander II**, czar of Russia, reign of, 10-3242;
12-3729, 3805
- Alexander III**, czar of Russia, and Finland,
12-3805
- Alexander**, king of Greece, 10-3247
- Alexander I**, king of Scots, reign of, 10-3134
- Alexander II**, king of Scotland, reign of, 10-3136
- Alexander III**, king of Scotland, reign of, 10-3136
- Alexander VI**, pope of Rome, 16-5100, 5102
- Alexander the Great**, and Alexandria, 18-5785
and Judah, 20-6332
emerald worn by, 20-6380
life of, 5-1823-26; 6-1714; 13-4172; 15-4852;
16-5147, 5149, 5154, 5209
statue of, 17-5539; 18-5565, 5567-68
stories about, 13-3936; 18-5565, 5567-68
- Alexander, Mrs. Cecil Frances**, hymns of, 7-2016
poems: see Poetry Index
- Alexander, J. W.**, American painter, 6-1688;
14-4252, 4256, 4258
- Alexander, Sir William**, and Nova Scotia, 2-558;
17-5543
- Alexander Archipelago**, off North America,
7-2148
- Alexandria**, bishop of: see Athanasius
- Alexandria**, Egyptian seaport, 14-4302, 4304;
15-4852; 16-5039; 18-5785
- Alexandria Bay**, pleasure resort, 19-6123
- Alexandria Canal**, building the, 17-5422
- Alexis**, czar of Russia, died from eating mush-
rooms, 15-4883
- Alfalfa**, a forage plant, 8-2384; 18-5716
- Alfred**, a chief, 2-465
- "Alfred"**, a play, 12-3766
- Alfred**, problem concerning, 2-491
- Alfred**, ship, 10-3004; 17-5492
- Alfred the Great**, king of England, and English
books, 13-3935
and Othhere, 17-5456
heirs of, 10-3133
incidents in reign of, 2-465, 468, 592, 595;
4-1254; 12-3652
- Algeria**, Arabian patriot of, 13-4025
heliographing in, 14-4441
in Africa, 14-4308
- Algiers**, city of Africa, 14-4301, 4307
fort of, 19-6022
French colony, 8-2425-26
in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4643
pirates of, 11-3490
- Algol**, a star, 9-2640, 2643, 2645
- Algonquin Park**, in Ontario, 1-226
- Algonquins**, Indian tribe, 1-21; 2-556; 8-2575;
9-2784
- Alhambra**, palace of, 11-3342, 3348; 18-5849
- Ali**, a caliph, 12-3858
- Ali**, prince in "Magic Carpet," 6-1710
- Ali Baba**, and the Forty Thieves, 1-200
- Alice**, and Lewis Carroll, 5-1477, 1482
- Alice**, heroine of Cooper's novels, 1-197
- "Alice's Adventures in Wonderland"**, 5-1476,
1482; 10-2953, 3089, 3156
- Alien and Sedition Laws**, 5-1396; 11-3489
- Ali Pasha**, character in "Count of Monte
Cristo," 14-4432
- Alishan**, Leon, poems: see Poetry Index
- Alison**, Mrs., domestic in "Old Mortality,"
6-1777
- Alkali**, burns from, 16-5032
free in soap, 7-2251; 10-3226
poisoning by, 16-5033
what it is, 6-1813, 1815
- Alkalies**, or bases, 11-3386
- All**, we want, 11-3509
- Alla**, king of Northumberland, 2-495
- Allah**, Mohammedan God, 5-1549; 10-3030
- Allalonestone**, in "Water Babies," 12-3839
- Allan**, Sir William, his picture of Sir Walter
Scott, 8-2323
- Allan-a-Dale**, and Robin Hood, 9-2631
- Allegheny Mountains**, ants of, 10-2968
- Allegheny River**, Washington crossing, 3-780
- Allegory**, poetic, 3-697
- Allegrì**, Antonio: see Correggio
- Alleluia**: see Wood-sorrel
- Allen**, and piano-frame, 4-1088
- Allen**, Ethan, and Ticonderoga, 4-1000; 6-1832
statue of, 16-5006
- Allenkakat River**, in Alaska, 7-2149
- Allerton**, Ellen P., poems: see Poetry Index
- Alley-Poet**: see Carey, Henry
- All-father**: see Odin
- Alliance**, ship, 10-3006
- Allies**, during Great War, 10-3247
- Alligator**, reptile, 1-12, 57; 4-1213, 1221
skin for gloves, 10-3106
- Alligator-wood**: see Liquidambar
- Allingham**, William, poems: see Poetry Index
- Alliteration**, use of, 2-477
- Allium**, a plant, 6-1738
- Allosaurus**, prehistoric animal, 17-5334
- Alloys**, of metals, 6-1888
- Allston**, Washington, American artist, 13-4218-19
"All's Well that Ends Well," by Shakespeare,
1-328
- Alma**, passage of the, 12-3729
- Almagro**, Diego del, and Peru, 14-4510
- Alma Mater**, statue, by French, 15-4670
- Almanacs**, history of, 6-1675; 7-1960
stamp tax on, 4-995
- Alma redemptoris**, hymn, 2-499
- Alma-Tadema**, Miss Laurence, poems: see
Poetry Index
- Alma-Tadema**, Sir Laurence, his painting of
Cleopatra, 18-5787
- Almond**, a nut, 7-1998, 2004
burnt almonds, 11-3552
in Morocco, 14-4301
- Almonry**, Caxton's press in, 12-3613
- Almos**, Hun leader, 9-2898; 18-5652
- Aloe**, used as a charm, 3-796
- "Alone"**, by Harland, 7-2098
- Alphabet**, curious things about, 11-3433
deaf and dumb, 17-5251
how to learn, 1-259
Morse, 14-4444, 4446
of flags, 12-3783-84
origin of, 3-688; 11-3482
wizard's, 17-5452
- Alphard**, a star, 9-2639
- Alpheus**, river-god, 10-3063
- Alphonso XIII**, king of Spain, 11-3346
- Alpines**, cultivation of, 6-1944
- Alps**, and Italian irrigation, 17-5416
* boring through, 20-6259
flight over, 1-177
forestry in, 10-3129
Hannibal crossed, 17-5275-76
mountains, 18-5841
Napoleon crossing the, 8-2286, 2288; 14-4362
of Scandinavia, 12-3651
passes of, 10-3073
picture, 2-431
snow and ice in, 8-2530-32
the Swiss, 10-2981, 2988
- Alsace**, history of, 8-2290, 2559, 2600
- Alsace-Lorraine**, crown-land of, 8-2600
history of, 9-2768, 2772
- Altai Mountains**, in Asia, 12-3798; 13-3923, 3926
- Altair**, a star, 9-2641
- Altamount**, Colonel, character in "Pendennis,"
11-3520
- "Alton Locke"**, by Kingsley, 8-2328
- Alum**, for Alpine scene, 15-4704-06
from coal-tar, 2-416
- Aluminum**, lightest metal, 14-4459
production of, 9-2680
specific gravity of, 12-3828
spoons of, 15-4805
- Alva**, Duke of, and the Netherlands, 1-134;
11-3544
ruler of Spain, 16-5225

GENERAL INDEX

- Amadas, Philip**, and Raleigh, 20-6271
Amalgams, of mercury, 6-1888
Amanita, poisonous mushroom, 15-4883
 see also Death-cup, Fly-mushroom
Amarylhis-family, of plants, 15-4654; 17-5230
Anasis, king in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Amavia, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Amazon-ants, 10-2972
Amazon River, in South America, 3-867; 14-4511; 15-4606, 4610
Amazons, legendary women, 1-327; 2-497
 queen of, 3-980
 see also Hippolyte
Ambassador, appointment of U. S., 5-1435
 French, and Elizabeth, 3-857
 tried by Supreme Court, 5-1437
Ambassadors, Hall of the, in Alhambra, 11-3342
Amber, and electricity, 3-688; 5-1449; 7-2161; 17-5355
Ambergris, product of whale, 4-1069, 1071
Ambrrose, St., made a bishop, 13-4030-31
 wrote hymns, 7-2013
"Amelia", by Fielding, 6-1750
Amelia Court House, Lee at, 7-2054
Amendments, to the U. S. Constitution, eleventh, 5-1437-38
 twelfth, 5-1437-38
 thirteenth, 5-1438
 fourteenth, 5-1438
 fifteenth, 5-1438
 sixteenth, 5-1437-38
 seventeenth, 5-1437
Amenhotep III., and Egyptian art, 13-4172
Amenophis II., king of Egypt, 19-6189
Amenophis III., Egyptian king, 16-4962
America, and Charles V., 8-2556
 and Great War, 11-3495
 and war of Spanish succession, 8-2560
 animals in, 1-55, 155-59, 162; 2-405-08, 410, 412, 414, 630-32; 3-686, 802, 874, 878; 4-1011, 1016, 1018, 1073-75; 11-3362-64; 18-5576, 5801
 birds of, 6-1755; 7-1972, 1976, 1978, 1980, 2218; 8-2338; see also Birds
 British colonies in, 17-5410
 ★building homes in the new land, 2-521
 butterflies and moths of, 10-3019-21
 coast eaten away, 10-3033
 colonies in, 4-1035; ★20-6271
 discovery of, 1-62
 disease in, 9-2801-02
 early settlements, 1-272; 2-523-25
 explorers and what they found, 1-271
 first legislature of, 2-524
 fish of, 9-2709
 flag of, 6-1661
 fossils of, 12-3667
 fruits in, 2-649
 gems of, 20-6379-83
 Germans in, 9-2771
 gold of, 17-5318-21; see also Alaska, California, etc.
 history of, 13-4077-78
 horse in, 19-6063, 6068
 ice-sheet covered, 1-14; see also Glaciers
 insects of, 11-3301, 3306; see also Insects
 iron in, 18-5688
 Jews in, 20-6338
 ★land before the white men came, 1-9
 map of forests and deserts, 10-3129
 monasteries of, 13-4029
 mussels in, 12-3852
 named, 1-65
 natives of, 1-15
 nuts of, 7-1997
 piano-making in, 4-1088
 ★pioneers of, 20-6249
 plants of, 15-4652
 possessions overseas, 7-2147
 reptiles of, 4-1213-14, 1219-21
 Revolution: see Revolution, American
 rubber grown in, 11-3569
 serpents of, 5-1384-85
 settlers in, 2-531
 shrubs of, 14-4557
 sponges from, 14-4269
 statue of, 16-5040
 ★struggle for the continent, 3-893
 taxation of colonies, 3-950
 time-belts of, 3-688
 trees of, 17-5337, 5429
 undeveloped folk in, 17-5441
 unknown tracts, 8-2352
 war with France, 4-993
 see also Canada, Columbus Day, United States, etc.
"America," by Smith, 10-3053
America, an engine, 2-605
American Fur Company, and the West, 6-1840
American League, and baseball, 17-5247
American Museum of Natural History, in New York, 16-5016
Americans, in Canada, 19-5946
Amerind, American Indians, 1-16
Amethyst, precious stone, 20-6377, 6379
Amethyst Mountains, in Texas, 20-6379
Amherst (Jeffrey) Lord, governor of Quebec, 3-755, 898
Amici, Giovanni Battista, Italian astronomer, 8-2332
Amici, Edmondo de, Italian writer, 16-4992; 17-5315
Amiens, cathedral of, 8-2422; 13-4173
 French city, 8-2422
Amisbühl, Swiss village, 18-5844
Ammon, temple of the god, 15-4840, face 4848
Ammonia, anhydrous, in ice-making, 12-3762-63
 cleanser, 7-2251
 from gas-making, 2-416
 in coking, 18-5689
 salts of, 11-3353
 volatile alkali, 4-1246; 6-1815
Ammunition, source of, 2-416
Amoeba, animal, 4-1020, 1121; 7-2077; 8-2472
"Among my Books," by J. R. Lowell, 5-1618
Amoret, Lady, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697, 701
Amorite, type of, 15-4847
Amory, character in "Pendennis," 11-3518
Amory, Blanche, character in "Pendennis," 11-3518
Amphibians, age of, 3-874
 group of vertebrates, 3-672-74; 4-1215; 8-2464; 12-3666
 origin of, 3-801
Amplitude, of sound, 15-4871; 16-5061
Amsterdam, port of Holland, 8-2604; 11-3538, 3540, 3542, 3546-47, 3548
Amu Daria, river in Asia, 13-3924, 3933
Amulet, stones used as, 20-6379-80
Amundsen, Capt. Roald, Arctic explorer, 8-2352; 17-5457, 5460, 5464
Amur River, in Asia, 12-3729, 3803
Amy, character in "Little Women," 7-2099; 16-5169
Anacharis: see Water-thyme
Anaconda, copper-works at, 9-2685
Anaconda, a serpent, 5-1380-81, 1387
"Anacreon in Heaven," tune of "Star-Spangled Banner," 10-3052
Anaesthetic, that produces sleep, 15-4632-33
 value of, 10-3228
Anaeze, Arab tribe, 19-6097
Anagrams, as a pastime, 16-5037
 from Shakespeare, 17-5452
 solutions of, 16-5133
Analysis, of spectra, 9-2739
 see also Spectrum, analysis
Anamorphoses: see Pictures, distorted
Anaphylaxis, a treatment for disease, 20-6368
"An appeal to Heaven," motto, 17-5492
Anatolius, Saint, hymns written by, 7-2013
Anatomy, comparative, 3-866
 studies of, 15-4630-31
Ancestors, worship of, 1-18
"Ancestress," by Grillparzer, 11-3396
Achises, Trojan hero, 17-5272
Anchor, of a ship, 15-4619-20
 riding at, 15-4619
 ship drags her, 15-4619
"Ancient Mariner," of Coleridge, 13-4112
Ancon, hospital, 18-5598-99
Ancon, ship, 1-84
Andalusia, province of, 11-3339-40
Andermatt, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Andersen, Hans, Danish author, 5-1478; 17-5474
 statue of, 12-3658
Anderson, Alexander, poems: see Poetry Index
Anderson, Major (Robert), defence of Ft. Sumter, 7-2056
Andes Mountains, of South America, 6-1897; 14-4505, 4511; 16-5077
André, Major John, British spy, 12-3920-21
 monument to, 12-3921
Andrea Doria, ship, 10-3004
André (S. A.), balloon expedition of, 17-5460
Andrew, St., apostle, cross of, 4-1043, 1239; 8-2354; 17-5492
 crucifixion of, 8-2354
 in Scythia, 8-2351
 wrote hymn, 7-2013

GENERAL INDEX

- Andrew II**, king of Hungary, 9-2900; 13-5654
Androcles, and the lion, 15-4786
Andromache, wife of Hector, 1-74
Andromeda, a constellation, 9-2643, 2847
Andromeda, legend of, 4-1052; 11-3373
Andros, Sir Edmund, colonial governor, 2-533
Ane, et Jupiter, 17-5532
 et le Cheval, 15-4798
 et le Chien, 15-4798
Anemone, legend of, 10-3210
Anemone, a plant, 9-2880; 17-5228
 see also Rue-anemone, Sea-anemone, Star-flower, Wood-anemone
Aneroid: see Barometer, aneroid
Angel, of the dimples, 7-2177
 with the lute, 5-frontispiece
Angela, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Angelica, the wild, 16-5092
Angelico, Fra, Italian artist, 9-2797; 13-4033, 4035; 16-5100; 19-5933
 use of wood-sorrel, 10-3066
Angel Monument: see Cawnpore, massacre of
Angelo, and Claudio's sister, 2-560
Angelo, Shakespearian character, 2-561
Angel of Death, statue, by French, 15-4670
Anger, and growling, 15-4693
 emotion of, 16-5189
Angle, how to draw angles, 2-481
 measurement of, 3-812
 size of, 9-2734
Angler, and the little fish, 12-3879
Angler-fish, description of, 2-377; 8-2607-08
Angles, children and Pope Gregory, 2-468;
 10-3076; 15-4793
 European people, 2-465; 8-2549-50; 12-3652;
 14-4370
Anglicans, in Canada, 12-3733
Anglo-Saxon, language, 14-4452
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, written, 2-589, 592
Angola, Portuguese colony, 14-4308
Anguish, king of Ireland, and Tristram, 11-3282
Animalcules, skeletons of, 8-2410
Animals, age of, 8-2349
 alphabet of, picture, 1-259
 aquatic, 8-2404 bis, 2405
 arctic, 10-3251
 ★armored, 9-2611
 as Indian signs, 18-5874
 association in, 16-4996
 boring, 9-2615
 born blind? 6-1885
 brains of, 12-3687, 3689, 3691
 carnivorous, 7-2079, 2173
 carry seeds, 12-3813
 ★caught for zoo, 20-6241
 centre of gravity, 12-3884
 changes of, 8-2470
 classification of, 3-671
 cold-blooded, 2-571; 4-1209
 ★dangerous to man, 18-5801
 development of, 12-3668
 domestic, 1-15, 17; ★2-507
 dreams of, 14-4488
 exhibits of, 17-5330
 eyes of vertebrate, 14-4261, 4263
 feeling of, 1-170
 first living, 2-377
 food of, 8-2472; 13-4111
 fought in Coliseum, 2-635
 fur-bearing, 13-4060; 16-5076
 hearing of, 12-3915
 herbivorous, 7-2079
 ★imaginary, 1-215
 in balloon ascent, 18-5810
 in race, 15-4612
 Indian stories of, 4-1105, 1110
 influence of food on, 11-3272
 intelligence of, 15-4587
 invertebrate, 8-2463
 killing for food, 11-3271
 ladder of life, 3-670, 674
 life of, 1-186
 ★living in the sea, 4-1066-67
 ★most like men, 2-625
 of potatoes, 4-1303
 of the sea, 8-2404 bis, 2405
 pain felt by, 15-4692
 partnerships of, 8-2408-10; 9-2612, 2614
 pictures of, as symbols, 11-3479
 prehistoric, 1-13, 15, 206
 preserved in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
 reasoning of, 15-4692
 rocks that look like, 4-1312
 sacredness of, 5-1638
 sacrifices to, 8-2579
Animals, sculptors of, 15-4670
 sensitive to weather, 10-2993
 ★some very strange beasts, 4-1011
 stuffed cloth: see Toy-Zoo
 ★summer and winter sleep of, 20-6371
 talk of, 4-1287; 5-1412; ★17-5505
 temperature of, 3-873
 that change their coats, 11-3444
 ★that feed and clothe us, 2-405
 ★that fly and burrow, 3-801
 ★that lived before man, 1-50
 ★that puzzle us, 3-873
 ★that serve man, 1-287
 ★that work for Nature, 1-151
 that yield furs, 16-5072
 thought of, 5-1412
 ★unknown, 19-5997
 vertebrate, 7-2077; 8-2463
 warm-blooded, 2-377, 571-72
 wear light coats in snowy countries, 6-1792
 ★with wonderful coats, 11-3444-45
 ★young, 18-5638, 5661
Anis, a bird, 8-2343
Anjou, House of, in Italy, 10-3082
Ankle, bones of, 8-2571, 2573-74; 13-4201
 sprain of, 14-4383
Anklet, and the crows, 20-6292
Anna, of Bohemia, married Ferdinand of
 Austria, 9-2898, 2903
Anna, of Bohemia, married Richard II, 9-2902
Annals, of Stow, 17-5484
Annapolis, Md., naval academy at, ★15-4735, 4741,
 4743
Annapolis, Nova Scotia, history of, 17-5386,
 5543
Annapolis Royal, village of, 17-5545
Annapolis Valley, in Nova Scotia, 1-223
Ann Arbor, university at, 14-4571
Anne, czarina of Russia, 12-3726
Anne (of Norway), married James I, of Scot-
 land, 12-3662
Anne, queen of England, and the Duchess of
 Marlborough, 15-4686
 as Mrs. Bull, 8-2352
 character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
 incidents of life, 4-1040, 1043, 1113
 "Anne of Geierstein," story of, 5-1496
Annelids, tube-forming, 8-face 2404
Annexation: see Texas, history of
 "Annie Laurie," song, 12-3769
Annals, flowers, 1-249; 2-617; 3-732; 12-3814;
 13-4014
Annunciation, cathedral of the, 12-3802
Annunzio, Gabriele d', Italian writer, 17-5315
Anode, positive pole, 15-4805
Anopheles, malaria-carrying mosquito,
 10-3201-02
Anselm, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4793
Answers, magic, 7-2143
Antarctic, birds of, 5-1510; 6-1640-41
 explorations in, 8-2352; 17-5459
Antarctic Ocean, animals in, 4-1075
Antares, a constellation, 9-2641
Ant-eater, an animal, 3-874-75; 4-1016-17;
 10-2967; 12-3668
 see also Echidna
Antelope, ship, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1333
Antelopes, animals, 2-411, 412; 9-2834
 capturing, 20-6244
Antennæ, of ants, 10-2970-71
 of centipedes, 11-3355
 of insects, 10-3014; 18-5813
Anthem, British national, 8-2352
Anthems, of flowers, 5-1340; 13-4206
 of orchids, 14-4479
 see also Stamen
Anthicus, walking, 10-3194
Ant-hills, building of, 10-2967
Anthony, Susan B., and woman-suffrage, 10-3121
Anthrax, disease of live-stock, 20-6364
Anticosti, island of, visited, 2-554
Anticyclones, cause of, 8-2536
Antietam, battle of, 7-2048
Antigone, sacrifice of the Thebans, 2-476
Antigonus, king of Macedonia, 16-5209
Antigua, island of, 6-1933
Antimony, a metal, 8-2428; 9-2680; 17-5548
Antioch, and the Crusades, 5-1552
 in "Ben Hur," 17-5959
Antiochus, of Syria, reign of, 1-127; 20-6332
Antipater, Idumæan ruler of Jews, 20-6332
Antipholus, Shakespearian character, 2-638
Antipodes Islands, 5-1486
"Antiquary", by Scott, 5-1497; 6-1663, 1667
Antiseptic, camphor is an, 13-4117

GENERAL INDEX

- Antiseptic**, in hospitals, 20-6365
 meaning of, 7-2080
- Anti-slavery**, movement, 5-1616
- Anti-toxin**, for disease, 20-6308
- Antivari**, port of Montenegro, 10-3244
- Antlers**, of deer, 2-412
- Ant-lion**, an insect, 11-3301, 3305
- Antofagasta**, on the Chilean coast, 15-4606
- Antofagasta**, province of, 17-5366
- Antoinette**, a monoplane, 1-180
- Antonello**, Italian artist, 4-1174
- Antonines**, Roman emperors, 2-541
- Antoninus Pius**, emperor of Rome, 2-541
- Antonio**, of the Bridge, 4-1170
- Antonio**, Shakespearian character, 1-330; 2-446, 639
- Antonius**, Marcus, Roman commander, 2-441, 535
- Antony**, Mark, Roman general, 14-4535; 17-5280, 5308
- "Antonio and Cleopatra"**, by Shakespeare, 15-4853
- Ants**, and boll-weevil, 11-3300
 and colors, 12-3778
 ant and the dove, 17-5288
 ant and the grasshopper, 7-2179
 as pests, 4-1018
 as pets, 13-3962
 communication of, 18-5813
 eggs of, 10-2969-70
 formic acid in, 3-816
 ★life of, 10-2965
 slaves of, 18-5813
 vision of, 14-4262
 see also Termites
- Ants'-nests**, rove-beetle in, 11-3306
- Antwerp**, kind of pigeon, 7-2217
- Antwerp**, port of Belgium, 11-3538, 3540, 3546; 19-6148
 printing in, 12-3611
 Anvil, bone of the ear, 12-3912, 3916
- Anvil**, in "Table Round," 3-881-82
- Anxiety**: see Worry
- "Aorangi"**: see Cook, Mount
- Aorta**, an artery, 5-1597; 13-4201
- Aouda**, character in "Round the World," 16-4913
- Apaches**, Indian tribe, 1-16
- Apelles**, Greek painter, 15-4589, 4626
- Apennines**, mountains in Italy, 10-3074
- Apes**, and young, 18-5663-64
 ape and the wedge, 19-6133
 capture of, 20-6244
 centre of gravity of, 12-3884
 crying of, 17-5397
 language of, 13-4023
 man-like, 9-2830
 teeth of, 7-2078-79
 use of arms, 12-3600
 various, 2-625; 3-671; 6-1782
 see also Monkeys
- Aphides**, eggs of, 10-2971
 killed by other insects, 11-3299-3302
- Aphis**, cow of ants, 10-2969, 2971-73
- Apistus**, a fish, 8-face 2600
- Apollo**, and Cyparissus, 18-5775
 god of the sun, 5-1526
 temple of, near Phigalæa, 13-4171
- Apollodorus**, architect, 16-5041
- Apollon**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128-29, 1181
- Apostate**: see Julian, the Apostate, Wentworth, Thomas
- Apostles**, in England, 8-2351
- Apostle to the Indians**: see Eliot, John
- Apostrophe**, and will, 18-5743
- Apparatus**, simple copying, 4-1302
- Appetite**, as guide for food, 11-3273
 see also Food, real value of
- Appian Way**, of Rome, 4-1030; 19-5926, 5930
- Apple**, Adam's: see Larynx
 and candle trick, 12-5923
 and Justinian's wife, 10-3189
 blossoms of, 12-3815; 13-4134; 18-5815-16
 browns when bitten, 13-5723
 Burbank's varieties of, 11-3564
 cutting without peeling, 17-5445
 drawing or painting an, 1-267
 ducking for, 19-5923
 golden apples, 6-1710; 12-3622; 16-5186
 in America, 2-649
 in "Magic Carpet," 6-1711
 in story of William Tell, 1-130
 in U. S., 3-2386
 insects destructive to, 10-3206
 life history of, pictures, 2-657-58
- Apple**, of Hesperides, 11-3374
 paring, 19-5923
 puzzle about, 1-110
 ripening of, 14-4388
 rosy, 17-5479
 shot at by Tell, 6-1703
 water in, 4-1193
 Western, 18-5714
 where does it come from? 4-1159
 where grown, 2-649
 why it falls, 1-318, 322
 with monogram, 20-6281
- Apple-dumpling**, the first, 20-6339
- Apple-picker**, easily made, 19-6084
- Apple-woman**, figure of, 20-6282
- Appiqué-work**, table-cover in, 16-5030
- Appomattox Court House**, surrender at, 3-787, 789; 7-2054, 2056; 11-3493; 14-4466
- Apprentice**, for fur-traders, 15-4838
 the brave, 14-4449
- Apprentice-boy**, and his master's children, 10-3070
- Apricots**, where grown, 2-649
- April**, birthstone for, 20-6377
 name of, 14-4533
- Apron**, blacksmith's, standard of Persia, 16-5155
- Apteryx**, a bird, 1-54; 5-1504, 1508-09
- Aquamarine**, a gem, 20-6377, 6380
- Aqua regia**, what it is, 5-1317
- Aquarii**, Roman firemen, 18-5756
- Aquarium**, fresh-water, 6-1739
 in New York, 16-5009
 salt water, or marine, 14-4492
- Aqua-vitæ**, old name for alcoholic spirits, 18-5726
- Aqueduct**, for New York water, 16-5194
 of Carthage, 10-3127
- Aquinas**, Thomas, St., Lippi's pictures concern-
 ing, 16-5102
- Aquitania**, ship, 1-83
- Arabia**, and astrology, 7-1960-61
 birds of, 5-1504
 deserts of, 10-3126
 gift of, 18-5788
 history of, 8-2351; 12-3855-57, 3862; 14-4304
 map of, 12-3855
- "Arabian Nights"**: see Harun-al-Raschid
- Arabis**, a plant, 17-5228
- Arabs**, a patriotic Arab, 13-4025
 and astronomy, 6-1676
 and horses, 19-6066
 and Mahomet, 5-1549
 and medicine, 15-4630
 and Rome, 17-5282
 and sugar, 3-703
 and their horses, 1-286
 conquests of, 12-3858
 costumes of, 12-3861
 discovered butter, 4-1132
 in desert, 19-6096-97
 knowledge of, 12-3860-61
 of Africa, 14-4297
 taught Venetians, 4-1168
 see also Saracens
- Aragon**, kingdom of, 11-3340
- Aral Sea**, in Asia, 13-3924, 3933
- Aram**, old name for Syria, 4-1287
- Arany**, Hungarian poet, 18-5656
- Ararat**, mountain, in Asia, 12-3855
- Araucanians**, South American natives, 14-4506, 4512-13; 17-5366
- Arawaks**, Indian tribe, 6-1932-33; 14-4506; 19-6041
- Arbela**, battle of, 5-1323, 1326; 16-5149, 5154
- Arbitration**, and war, 10-3232
 court and conference of, 20-6298
 of Venezuela dispute, 11-3494
- Arbor Day**, celebration of, 14-4462, 4469
- Arbutnot**, John, English writer, 8-2352
- "Arcades"**, a masque, by Milton, 18-5674
- Arcadia**, boar of, 16-5185
 kingdom of, 11-3374
- Arcas**, son of Jupiter, 11-3374
- Arc de Triomphe**, de l'Étoile, 16-5041; 17-5533
 du Carrousel, 16-5041; 17-5536
- Arch**, moved by magnets, 17-5529
 natural, 2-424
 of the foot, 8-2574
 palmar and plantar, 13-4201
 resists breaking, 15-4694
 round or Norman, 2-590
 strength of, 8-2350
 the flattest, 7-2159
 use in buildings, 2-610
 see also Arc de Triomphe, Severus, arch of, etc.

GENERAL INDEX

- Archachon**, oysters at, 12-3853-54
Archægosaurus, 1-50
Archæopteryx, first of birds, 1-53; 3-801
Archangel, a flower, 14-4354
Archangel, Russian port, 3-859; 12-3805
Archangel-Michael, cathedral of, 12-3802
Archer, J. W., drawings of, 18-5630
Archer, a constellation, 9-2641, 2643
Archimago, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-698-99
Archimedes, Greek mathematician, 5-1320; 6-1678; 10-3150
Archipelago, Grecian, in Ægean Sea, 10-3185-86
Architect, of Cologne cathedral, 13-4240
Architecture, Arabian, 12-3860
 Byzantine, 10-3187; see also St. Sophia, mosque
 Gothic, 10-3270
 Norman style of, 2-590
Arctite, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-497
Arc-lamp, description, 3-668
Arc-lights, use of, 20-6351
Arcola, battle of, 14-4365
Arctot, battle of, 4-1114; 6-1718
Arctic, animals of, 1-161, 287; 2-407-08; 18-5576
 birds of, 6-1902
Arctic Circle, midnight sun in the, 12-3661
Arctic Current, supplies food for cod, 20-6294
Arctic Ocean, animals in, 4-1075
 carried Russian trade, 12-3724
 islands in, 6-1920
Arcturus, a star, 9-2639-41
Ardashir: see Artaxerxes
Ardea, Camillus at, 11-3594
Arden, Mary, Shakespeare's mother, 18-5579
Arden, Forest of, 2-637
Ardennes, highlands of, 11-3539
Ardri, king of Ireland, 18-5551-52
Area, Broca's: see Speech, centre of
 of country, measuring, 17-5290
 silent, of the brain, 12-3690
"Areopagitica", by Milton, 18-5676
Areopagus, council for Athens, 18-5676
Ares, field of, 1-204
Arethusa, a nymph, 10-3063
Arethusa, an orchid, 10-3063
Argali, a kind of sheep, 2-408
Argall, Samuel, expedition of, 2-558
Argand, Aimé, invented lamp, 3-669
Argentine Republic, animals of, 3-682
 description, 15-4610
 Germans in, 9-2771
 history of, 14-4514; 17-5361
 soils of, 11-3351
 waterfalls in, 14-4511, 4513
 wheat in, 4-1132; 8-2386
 wool in, 9-2678
Argo, constellation, 9-2845-47
Argo, ship, 1-203
Argol, and cream-of-tartar, 11-3386
Argolis, Hercules in, 16-5185
 see also Mycene
Argon, gaseous element, 3-957; 5-1319, 1447
Argonauts, Cepheus and, 11-3374
Argos, king of, 4-1051
 sculpture in, 13-4172
Argus, Greek hero, 1-203
Argus, dog of Ulysses, 14-4280
Argyll, Duke of, and Helen Walker, 7-2236
 in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
 of Scotland, 5-1456
Argyll, Marquis of, in "Legend of Montrose," 5-1497
Arica, Chilean town, 15-4606
Arica, province of, 17-5366
Aried, a star, 9-2641, 2643
Ariel, a fairy, 1-329
Aristides, the Just, 16-5203
Aristippus, Greek, 5-1320
Aristocrats, of France, 13-4100, 4104
Aristotelians, philosophers, 5-1328
Aristotle, beliefs of, 6-1679; 11-3591
 Greek philosopher, 1-318; 5-1320, 1326-28
Arithmetic, in rhymes, 14-4385
 school-lessons, 1-262; 2-457; 3-742, 988; 4-1236; 5-1467; 6-1726, 1947; 7-2230; 8-2370; 9-2693, 2923; 10-3169; 11-3332, 3378, 3467
Arizona, admission, 11-3495
 birds of, 8-2340, 2342
 cañon of, 3-face 851
 copper in, 9-2678
 desert of, 10-3127, 3129; 12-3625-26; 19-6097, 6099
 flower of, 18-5815
 gems of, 20-6379, 6383
Arizona, history of, 6-1844
 mountains of, 1-12
 moving pictures in, 16-5140
 new state, 19-5962
 purchase of, 11-3492
 water-works in, 17-5416
Arizona, ship, 20-6205
Arizona Canal, for irrigation, 17-5418
Ark, in "David Copperfield," 9-2863
Ark, rested on Mt. Ararat, 12-3855
Arkansas, admission of, 6-1840; 11-3491
 boll-weevil in, 10-3205
 description of, 19-5962
 during Civil War, 7-2050
 flower of, 18-5815
 secession of, 7-2044, 2046; 11-3492; 19-5957
 slavery and, 6-1838
Arkansas River, mouth reached by Marquette, 1-278
Arlandes, Marquis d', ascent in balloon, 18-5810
Arlington, national cemetery at, 6-1692; 19-5959
Armada, and Philip II, 11-3344
 and Sir Walter Raleigh, 17-5411
 and starlight, 7-1961
 destruction of, 3-862-63; 4-1043; 11-3546; 18-5850; 20-6274
 in "Westward Ho!" 12-3713, 3719
Armado, an animal, 1-50; 4-1018; 12-3668
Armenia, butter in, 4-1132
 costume of, 11-3437
 history of, 12-3860, 3862
 plateau of, 12-3856
Arminius: see Hermann
Armor, of Angela, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
 of armadillo, 4-1018
 of fish, 12-3666
 of plants, 16-5211
 of sea-monsters, 4-1074
 why not worn now, 1-167
Armour, Jean, married Burns, 19-6033
Arms, arteries of the, 16-4928
 bones of, 8-2468, 2571, 2573; 13-4201
 broken, 13-3963; 14-4288-89
 during walk, 8-2471
 exercises for, 15-4829
 of cuttlefish, 8-2484
 value of, 3-675; 12-3600
Army, British, 5-1638; see also Birkenhead, ship
 German, 9-2762; 14-4552
 in the Colonies, 4-995
 of Bavaria, 9-2762
 of Prussia, 9-2762
 of Saxony, 9-2762
 of United States, 5-1390, 1435-36
 of Württemberg, 9-2762
Arnold, Benedict, assaulted Quebec, 3-756
 during Revolution, 4-1000, 1002, 1004
 treason of, 4-1008; 12-3920; 15-4735
Arnold, Sir Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
Arnold, Matthew, English poet, 18-5590; 19-6038
 poems: see Poetry Index
Arnold, Samuel J., song writer, 12-3768
Arnold, Thomas, headmaster of Rugby, 13-4137, 4142; 19-6038
Arnolfo di Cambio, Italian artist, 9-2788, 2794
Arno River, in Italy, 10-3074, 3080
 valley of, 9-2787
Arona, statue of Cardinal Borromeo, 4-1208
Arouet, Françoise Marie: see Voltaire
"Around the Campfire", by Roberts, 14-4327
Árpád, Magyar hero, 9-2898; 18-5652
Arragon, Prince of, Shakespearian character, 2-563
Arran Islands, coracles and, 18-5551
Arras, cathedral of, 16-5106
Arrian, and Epictetus, 9-2939
Arrius, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5258
Arnonax, Pierre, character in "Twenty Thou- sand Leagues," 16-5049
Arrondissements, of France, 8-2425
Arrow, Indian, 8-2576
 poisoned arrows, 5-1383, 1386; 16-5185
 rent for Maryland, 2-528
 signal by, 20-6286
 story of Leonidas and Persian, 5-1322
 why it flies, 15-4583
Arrowhead, a plant, 16-4946-48
Arrowheads, Indian, 1-17
 of cave-men, 1-206
Arrow-muzzlet, a marine animal, 8-2404
Arrowrock Dam, in Idaho, 9-2710
Arrowroot, as a food, 10-2950
 for fading ink, 4-1302
Arsenals, United States, capture of, 7-2044; 11-3492

GENERAL INDEX

- Arsenic**, element, 5-1318; 15-4691; 19-6094
- Art**, among red Indians, 9-2782
- in Ireland, 18-5552
 - in Netherlands, 11-3541
 - in Russia, 12-3800
 - in Spain, 11-3344
 - new birth of, 10-3192
 - of Canada, 4-1281
 - of cave-men, 1-208
 - of Venetians, 4-1168
- Artabanus**, Parthian ruler, 16-5155
- Artaxerxes**, or **Ardashir**, king of Persia, 16-5152, 5155
- Artaxerxes II**, war with Cyrus, 16-5114
- Artaxerxes III**, king of Persia and Egypt, 16-5154
- Artagal, Sir**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Artemis**, changed Rhodanthe, 10-3210
- Artemisia**, widow of Mausolus, 16-5207
- Arteries**, bleeding of, 15-4616-17, 4630, 4880
- blood-vessels, 5-1593; 6-1650; 13-4200-01;
 - 18-5623; 19-6109
 - Carrel and, 20-6369
 - injured, 16-4928
 - pulse of, 13-4018; 14-4376
- Arthur**, character in "King John," 18-5587
- Arthur**, king of England and Knight of the Table Round, 3-880-86; 4-1199
- in enchanted cave, 7-1995
 - passing of, 11-3371
 - stories about, 13-3936, 3941
 - subject of Tennyson's "Idylls," 19-6037
- Arthur**, Prince, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-702
- Arthur**, son of Henry VII, 3-856
- Arthur**, **Chester A.**, administration of, 11-3488, 3493
- as President, 8-2378, 2382
- Arthur**, **George**, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," 13-4141
- Arthur's Court**, stories of, 7-1988
- Arthur's Round Table**, 11-3282
- Arthur's Seat**, in Scotland, 8-2322
- Artigas**, José, Brazilian leader, 17-5370
- Artillery Museum**, 12-3800
- Artists**, mind of, 16-4999
- see also Painters, Sculptors, etc.
- "Artless Tales"**, by Burney, 9-2620
- Arts**, **Bridge of the**, in Paris, 17-5535
- Aruba**, island of, 19-6048
- Arum**, a plant, 8-2582; 12-3892; 15-4633
- Arundel**, **Earl of**, portrait by Van Dyck, 15-4591
- Aryan**, a language, 6-1713
- Aryans**, a family of nations, 6-1713; 16-5145
- Asama-yama**, mountain, 2-348
- Asbestos**, called "Salamander's wool," 4-1215
- cloth of, 20-6228
 - in Canada, 19-6094-95; 20-6296
 - why it does not burn, 3-918
- Ascalon**, a sword, 3-978
- Ascension**, church of the, 13-4221
- Ascension Island**, off Africa, 6-1932
- Aschere**, and Beowulf, 11-3502
- Asclepias**: see **Æsculapius**
- Asgard**, realm of the gods, 12-3622, 3652
- Ash**, a tree, 10-3264; 12-3733; 17-5339-40
- Ashantee**, negro tribe, 6-1784
- Ashby-de-la-Zouch**, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
- Ashes**, for fertilizer, 8-2499
- made of what? 8-2538
 - volcanic, 20-6222
 - yield potash, 13-4144
- Asheville, N. C.**, 19-5958
- Ashley**, **Anthony**, Lord, 2-531
- Ashokan Reservoir**, for New York's water-supply, 16-5193, 5195
- Ashton**, **Lucy**, in "Bride of Lammermoor," 5-1497
- Ashtoreth**, a god, 20-6332
- Ashur**, the god, 16-4962, 4966
- Ashur-bani-pal**, king of Assyria, 16-4957, 4966-68
- Ashur-nazir-pal**, king of Assyria, 16-4961, 4964, 4967
- Asia**, animals in, 1-152, 294, 295; 2-407, 410;
- 3-682; 4-1012, 1017-18; 19-6063
 - birds of, 5-1559; 6-1893
 - cotton in, 8-2384
 - deserts of, 10-3126, 3128
 - exploration of, 3-867; 8-2352
 - France in, 8-2426
 - fruit in, 13-3924
 - furs from, 16-5078
 - heart of, ★13-3923, 4118
 - history of, 8-2351; 10-3035
- Asia**, insects of, 10-3200
- map of, 13-3926
 - salt in, 1-238
 - snakes of, 5-1383-84, 1386
 - statue of, by Foley, 16-5040
 - see also Northwest Passage
- Asia Minor**, art in, 13-4172
- history of, 5-1326; 16-5148
 - peninsula of, 12-3855-56, 3862
- Askelon**, and the Crusades, 5-1553
- Askew**, **Anne**, martyrdom of, 16-5094; 19-5935
- Asoka**, ruler of Hindustan, 6-1714
- "Asolando, Fancies and Facts"**, by Browning, 19-6038
- Asp**, Egyptian, 5-1382
- Aspens**, trembling leaves of, 15-4694
- Asphalt**, on Trinidad, 6-1934; 19-6047
- Asphyxia**, death by, 18-5623
- Ass**, and Jupiter, 11-3370
- and the horse, 9-2893
 - dog and the, 9-2893
 - in the lion's skin, 12-3879
 - two loaded asses, 7-2179
- Assam**, tea in, 19-5972, 5974
- Assaye**, battle of, 14-4366
- Assembly**, **Constituent**, of the Third Estate, 13-4101
- Assembly**, **Legislative**, of Canada: see Canada, **Legislative Assembly**
- Assembly**, **National**, of Bohemia: see Bohemia, **history of**
- Assembly**, **National**, of France, 7-2071; 8-2280, 2291, 2425; 13-4100, 4102; 14-4364
- see also States-General
- Assembly of the Three Estates**, in France, 13-4100
- Assembly of Wise Men**, 2-596
- Assembly**, **Revolutionary**, 13-4106
- Assiniboia**, district of, 4-1280
- Assiniboine River**, in Canada, 1-230
- Assiout**, dam at, 17-5420-26
- town on the Nile, 19-6100
- Assisi**, **Little Poor Man of**: see Francis, St.
- Association**, process of, 16-4995
- Association-fibres**, of the brain, 12-3690
- Associations**, **Parents'**, 10-3220
- Assuan**, dam across Nile, 14-4304, 4306;
- 15-4841-44, 4846, 4853; 17-5415, 5417-27;
 - 19-6183-84, 6189
- Assumption**, cathedral of the, 12-3802
- Assyria**, and the Jews, 20-6330, 6332
- history of, 15-4852; ★16-4957; 19-6066
- Assyrian language**, 16-4967
- Assyrians**, and early writing, 12-3909
- and stars, 9-2637
 - dogs of, 20-6319
 - music of, 4-1087
 - pottery of the, 14-4539
 - sculpture of, 13-4171-72
 - writing of, 11-3480
- Asters**, plants, 13-4136; 16-5216, 5219
- Astolat**, **Lily Maid of**: see Elaine
- Astrachan**, a fur, 16-5078
- Astrea**, galley in "Ben Hur," 17-5258
- Astrakhan**, port of Russia, 12-3723, 3802
- Astrologers**, of old, 7-1960
- Astrology**, unreal science, 7-1960
- Astronomers**, prominent, 6-1675
- Astronomers**, royal, of England, 6-1682
- ★**Astronomy**, study of, 6-1675; 7-1959
- Asyages**, King of Medes, 16-5145
- Asulkan Glacier**, in British Columbia, 18-5779
- Asuncion**, founded, 14-4512
- in Paraguay, 14-4513
- "Asylum of the Universe"**: see Chosroes II
- "As You Like It"**, by Shakespeare, 2-637;
- 18-5588-89
- Atacama Desert**, nitrates of, 15-4606
- Atahualpa**, Inca chieftain, 7-2223, 2225; 14-4510
- "Atalanta in Calydon"**, by Swinburne, 19-6040
- Atbara River**, in Africa, 14-4306
- Atchison**, **Topeka and Santa Fé Railway**, engine of, 1-314
- Athabasca**, a district, 4-1280
- fur traders in, 15-4838
- Athabasca River**, in Canada, 16-5073; 18-5778;
- 19-6145
- Athanasius**, bishop of Alexandria, 13-4029-30
- Atheling**: see Edgar, the Atheling
- Athens**, statues of, 16-5206
- Athens Parthenos**, statue and temple of, 16-5205
- Athenum Portrait**, of Washington, 13-4216
- Athene**, Greek goddess, 1-203; 4-1051; 10-3240
- Athenodorus**, Greek sculptor, 13-4178

GENERAL INDEX

- Athens**, Greek city, 10-3186, 3238; 16-5199, 5202, 5204, 5208
 history of, 5-1321, 1324; 6-1819; 16-5148, 5150, 5152
 monuments in, 16-5040, 5043
 national flower of, 18-5816
 navy of, 5-1322
 school for girls in, 10-3120
 women killed man, 16-5001
- Atherton, Gertrude**, American writer, 7-2103
- Athlete of Pythion**, by Leighton, 13-4174
- Atin**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
- Atkinson, Doctor**, on Scott Expedition, 17-5466
- Atlanta**, capital of Georgia, 7-2053; 19-5958, 5964
- Atlantic Cable**, 8-2491, 2493-96; 15-4697
- Atlantic Ocean**, animals in, 4-1075
 bottom of, 15-4703
 fish of the, 9-2703-04
- Atlas**, a Titan, and the Golden Apples, 16-5186
 -and the vault of Heaven, 14-4481
 daughters of, 11-3374
 supported the world, 14-4533-34
- Atlas**, game to play with, 11-3321
- Atlas Mountains**, in Africa, 14-4299
- Atmosphere**, and radiation, 14-4311
 disappearance of, 12-3680
 see also Earth, Moon, etc., Pressure, atmospheric
- Atoms**, breaking up of, 5-1319
 in hæmoglobin, 5-1430
 life of, 15-4696
 light of, 19-5892
 luminous, 16-5166
 motion of, 13-4230; 14-4374; 15-4584, 4880
 of elements, 5-1313, 1418, 1447
 units of matter, 3-956; 4-1020, 1033, 1243
 what they are, 17-5356
 ★world inside an atom, 5-1567
 see also Compounds, making of
- Atossa**, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5952
- Atrium**, of Pompeian house, 20-6227
- Attar-of-roses**, from Bulgaria, 10-3242
- "At the Back of the North Wind,"** authorship of, 5-1483
- "At the Mercy of Tiberius,"** by Evans, 7-2098
- Attica**, division of Greece, 10-3186
 Greek country, 16-5202
 sculpture in, 13-4172
- Attila**, Hunnish chief, 8-2347, 2550; 13-3926
- Attorney-General**, of the United States, 5-1393, 1436
- Attraction**, of earth, etc.: see Gravitation
- Auber, Harriet**, hymns of, 7-2016
- Aubrietia**, flowers, 4-1098
- Auckland**, city of New Zealand, 5-1488, 1490, 1492
- Auckland**, province of New Zealand, 5-1488
- Auditives**, associate by sounds, 16-5000
- Audubon Avenue**, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
- Audubon Societies**, National Association of, protect bird-life, 8-2338, 2341
- Augeas**, king of Elis, 16-5185
- Aughrim**, battle of, 18-5556
- Augsburg**, German town, 9-2769
- August**, birthstone for, 20-6377-78
 name of, 14-4536
- Augusta**, queen of Germany, 8-2598
- Augusta**, city in Georgia, 19-5957, 5958
- Augustina**, the Maid of Saragossa, 6-1953
- Augustine, St.**, Roman missionary, 2-466-67; 15-4790, 4792
- Augustus**, emperor of Rome, and Cleopatra's Needle, 16-5039
 reign of, 2-434, 442, 535; 8-2550; 14-4535; 17-5280, 5308-09; 20-6221
 statues of, 19-5926, 5933
- Auipucamayos**, learned men, 14-4510
- Auk**, egg of, 6-face 1756
 great, 1-54; 5-1502, 1508; 6-1644
 little, 6-1645-46
- "Auld Robin Gray,"** story of, 12-3767, 3770
- Aulnoy (Comtesse M. C. J. de B. d')**, French author, 5-1477
- Aunt**, puzzle, about Tom's, 1-110
- Aunt Sally**, a game, 4-1096
- Aurelius, Marcus**, 2-541-42
- Auricle**, of the heart, 5-1596
- Auricula**, a plant, 7-2039; 17-5229
- "Aurora,"** painting by Guido Reni, 15-4593
- Aurora Borealis**, or Northern Lights, 12-3661, 3882; 17-5293
- "Aurora Leigh,"** by Browning, 19-6038
- Aurora Polaris**, 12-3882
- Aurungzebe**, Mogul emperor, 6-1716
- Ausgleich**, an agreement, 18-5654
- Austen, Jane**, English author, 9-2621
- Austerlitz**, battle of, 8-2288, 2593; 12-3728; 14-4366
- Austin, Alfred**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Austin**, capital of Texas, 14-4572; 19-5962
- Australasia**, birds of, 18-5577, 5752
 British possessions of, 5-1492
- Australia**, animals in, 1-56; 2-414, 508; 3-802, 804, 873-78; 5-1376; 18-5577; 19-6000
 ants of, 10-2972
 barrier-reef of, 8-2408
 baseball in, 17-5247
 birds of, 5-1366, 1376, 1507-08, 1563-64, 1565-66; 6-1759, 1763
 British mint in, 12-3645
 caves of, 17-5472
 character of, 10-3032, 3035
 city-ownership in, 9-2909
 cotton in, 5-1372
 deserts of, 19-6097, 6101
 dogs of, 20-6320
 explorers of, 5-1486
 fishes of, 8-2479-80
 fruit in, 5-1370-72, 1374, 1376
 furs from, 16-5072
 gems from, 20-6380-83
 gold in, 17-5318-22
 ★great South Land, 5-1367
 history of, 2-364; 4-1113, 1115, 1120; 6-1935; 13-4080
 insects of, 10-3197, 3200; 11-3302
 ★men who found, 2-363
 natives, 5-1366, 1367
 parliament of, 5-1374
 plants of, 5-1376; 12-3889, 3895
 reptiles in, 4-1212-13, 1218
 serpents of, 5-1384
 sheep in, 2-408
 shipwreck off, 13-4090
 skull of native, 8-2569
 snow in, 8-2532
 story of Chinaman, 6-1744
 tea in, 19-5980
 unexplored tracts in, 8-2352
 wheat in: see Wheat, in Australia
 winter in, 10-3044
 woman-suffrage in, 10-3120
 wool in, 9-2678
- Australian Alps**, mountains, 5-1370
- Australians**, and the boomerang, 11-3514
- Austria, Duke of**, and Tell, 6-1703
 incident about, 9-2896
 see also Maximilian, Holy Roman Emperor
- Austria, Emperor of**: see Joseph II, of Austria
- Austria**, alcohol and children in, 17-5440
 and Berlin treaty, 10-3242
 and Bosnia and Herzegovina, 10-3244
 and French Revolution, 13-4106
 and German federation, 8-2559-2600
 and Netherlands, 11-3544
 and Poland, 9-2894
 and Prussia, 8-2592, 2596-97
 and Serbia, 9-2906; 10-3242, 3247
 and Switzerland, 6-1703
 and Turks, 8-2559; 18-5652, 5656; see also Turks
 arms of, 6-1658
 crown jewels of, 20-6382
 duchies of, 8-2556
 during Seven Years' War, 14-4555
 flag of, 6-1658
 heir killed, 10-3242, 3247
 history, 1-130, 134, 334; 4-1059; 9-2894; 18-5652
 in Italy, 10-3078, 3080, 3082-86; 16-4992
 losses of, 8-2593
 meaning of, 8-2555
 ministers of, 9-2895, 2906
 peoples of, 9-2895
 provinces of, 9-2895, 2906
 radium in, 2-646
 Reichsrat of, 9-2906
 serfdom in, 8-2561
 states of, 8-2594
 war with France, 8-2289-90, 2561; 13-4102; 14-4360, 4364-65
 war with Prussia, 8-2290; 9-2905
 wars of, 11-3344
- "Austria,"** hymn tune, 11-3288, 3291
- ★Austria-Hungary**, a dual monarchy, 9-2895
 see also Austria
- Austrians**, in Canada, 19-5946
- Austrian Succession, War of the**, history, 14-4554

GENERAL INDEX

Austro-Hungarians, in Canada, 12-3732
★Authors, flowers of British, 15-4653
"Autobiography of a Grizzly", by Seton, 19-6135
"Autocrat at the Breakfast Table", by Holmes, 5-1617
Automobiles, manufacture of, in U. S., 9-2686
Autumn, leaves change color, 4-1164
 stars of, 9-2643
Auvergne, French province, 8-2416
 lace-making in, 17-5525
Avalanches, in Alps, 8-2530; 10-2989; 12-3905;
 20-6263
 in New Zealand, 5-1490
 of snow and ice, 10-3250
Avars, European people, 9-2898
Avebury, Lord, and insects, 10-2966, 2971;
 14-4262
 English naturalist, 3-816; 16-5023
Avenger, ship, in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5053
Avens, the hedge, 12-3895
 meaning of, 16-4951
Averages, law of, 17-5514
Avery Island, birds protected on, 8-2343
Aviation Squad, of police department, 17-5491
Aviators, training of, 1-177
Avignon, city in France, 8-2422
 popes at, 10-3082; 17-5310
Avocat, et les poires, 15-4798
Avocet, a bird, 7-1978-79
Awl, of St. Crispin, 4-7029
Awls, of seeds, 13-4205
Awns, of grass, 5-1340
Axe, how to use, 2-383
 of Indian, 8-2376
Axis, of skeleton, 8-2464
Axle, workshops for, 14-4457
Aye-aye, an animal, 2-631-32
Aymer, Prior, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Azaleas, shrubs, 2-623; 12-3786; 14-4557, 4559
Azazel, a cherub tall, 18-5678
Azores Islands, and division of New World, 1-282; 11-3342
Azote: see Nitrogen
Azotobacter, a microbe, 11-3352
Azov, capture of, 10-3194
Azov, Sea of, in Russia, 12-3721, 3728
Aztecs, Mexican Indians, 1-19, 274
 natives of Mexico, 14-4398
Azures, butterflies, 10-3020

B

B, pronunciation of, 7-2243
B. C., meaning of letters, 1-206
Baal, a god, 20-6332
Babar, founder of Mogul Empire, 6-1714
Babbage, Charles, mathematician, 18-5722
Babcock, Alpheus, piano of, 4-1088
Babel, tower of, 12-3855; 16-4969
Babes in the Wood, story of, 5-1523
Babington, plot of, 10-3142
Babley, Richard, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2866
Baboons, apes, 2-627, 631; 17-5505; 20-6244, 6246
 and young, 18-5664
Babs, in story, 16-5109
Baby, backbone in, 8-2467
 brought up by wolves, 18-5662
 cannot talk, 9-2907
 centre of gravity, 12-3884
 development of, 18-5638
 food for, 9-2828
 killing of babies, 16-5190
 memory of, 8-2473
 of della Robbia, 13-4173
 sight of, 11-3570
 skull of, 8-2570-71
 sleep of, 11-3385
 stretches when born, 3-814
Babylon, and the Jews, 20-6332
 history of, 4-1253; 5-1323; 16-4960-61, 4969, 5146, 5153-64
★Babylonia, and Assyria, history of, 16-4957
 gold in, 17-5318
 language of, 16-5148
Babylonians, and bloodstone, 20-6379
 and the donkey, 19-6066
 writing and the, 11-3479, 3482, 3486; 12-3909
Babyroussa, a variety of pig, 2-413, 414
Baccaria, Italian, 7-2166
Bacchante, a statue, 13-4174; 15-4674
Baccharis, a shrub, 16-5219

Bacchus, a god, 18-5682
 monument to, 16-5040
Bach, John Sebastian, musician, 4-1088; 11-3255, 3289
Bachelor's Button: see Cornflower
Bacilli: see Microbes
Back, sleeping on, 12-3903
Backbone, and centre of gravity, 12-3884
 and height, 8-2471
 and the nervous system, 12-3597
 of serpent, 5-1379
 of vertebrate animals, 3-670-75; 8-2464-68; 13-4200
Back-draft, in fires, 18-5759
Backfield: see Football
Back-to-Back, dance movement: see Dances
"Backwoodsman", by Roberts, 14-4327
Bacon, Sir Francis, English writer, 7-1960; 15-4723; 17-5488
Bacon, Josephine D., American writer, 7-2103
Bacon, Nathaniel, rebellion of, 2-530
Bacon, Roger, scholar-monk, 2-596; 4-1164; 13-4034; 18-5810
Bacon, problem concerning price of, 5-1606
Bacteria, development of, 12-3665
Baden, part of Germany, 9-2768
Baden-Powell, Sir Robert S., and Boy Scouts, 19-6136
Badger, life-history, 1-157, 161; 18-5574
 winter sleep of, 20-6373
Badroulboudour, princess, 1-89
Bæda: see Bede, the Venerable
Baffin (William), English navigator, 17-5458
Baffin's Bay, in Arctic Canada, 6-1914
Bag, for brush and comb, 1-248
 for shoes, 8-2587
 needlework, 18-5643
 noise of bursting, 2-349
Bagasse, sugar-refuse, 3-704
Bagdad, Caliph of: see Haroun Alraschid
 of Sindbad, 3-791
 on the Tigris, 12-3858-60
Baggage, problem concerning, 5-1522
Bagheera, black panther, 17-5468
"Baglers", Norwegian party, 12-3654
Bagot, Sir Charles, governor of Canada, 4-1272
Bagpipes, at the relief of Lucknow, 4-1119
 cause of sound, 10-3149
Bahama Islands, description, 6-1932; 19-6041, 6046
 sponges and, 14-4267
Bahia, port of, 15-4606; 17-5368
Baikal Lake, animals in, 4-1075
 in Asia, 12-3804; 13-3926
Bailey, Edward Hodges, English sculptor, 4-1262
Bailey, Philip James, poems: see Poetry Index
 wrote "Festus," 4-1057
"Baillif's Daughter at Islington", picture by Hatherell, 17-5499
Baillie, George, and Grizel Hume, 18-5626-28
Baillie, Joanna, poems: see Poetry Index
Baillie, Robert, Scottish covenantor, 18-5625
Baily, and early coaches, 19-6052
Baily, and Nelson column, 16-5040
Bainbridge, William, American naval officer, 10-3005-07
Baird, Thomas, made colonial shoes, 10-3102
Baker, Sir Benjamin, bridge-builder, 1-24
Baker, Sir Samuel, African explorer, 1-302; 14-4577
Baker Island, American, 7-2147
Bakery, modern, 4-1140
Baking, ways of, 4-1132
Baking-powder, source of, 11-3386
Baking-soda: see Sodium bi-carbonate
Baku, oil-wells of, 12-3804
 seized by Peter, 12-3726
Balaclava, charge of, 12-3729
Balance, causes of, 12-3675
 centre of, 13-3999
 feats of, 18-5737
 helped by eyes, 6-1654
 loss of, 6-1886
 of nature, 19-5891
 power of, 12-3599
 sense of, 1-179; 13-3998
 swinging arms and, 8-2471
 tricks of, 1-106
 see also Equilibrium
Balance (machine), invented by Galileo, 6-1678
Balaton Lake, of Europe, 18-5651, 5660
Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de, discovered Pacific, 1-272, 275
Balboa, Panama Canal terminal, 1-84

GENERAL INDEX

- Balcarras, Earl of, 12-3770
 "Balcony Stories," by King, 7-2102
 "Balder Dead," by Arnold, 19-6039
 Baldness, cause of, 7-2082
 Baldour, the Beautiful, in story, 17-5284
 Baldwin, of Flanders, as emperor of Constanti-
 nople, 10-3190
 Baldwin (I), king of Jerusalem, 5-1551, 1552
 Baldwin II, king of Jerusalem, 5-1553
 Baldwin III, king of Jerusalem, 5-1553
 Baldwin, Matthias, and locomotive, 2-605
 Balearic Islands, 11-3338
 Baleen: see Whalebone
 Baleen-whale: see Whale
 Baife, Michael W., composer, 11-3294; 12-3771
 Balfour, John, character in "Old Mortality,"
 6-1776
 Balk: see Baseball
 Balkan Mountains, 10-3185
 Balkan Peninsula, costumes, 10-3245
 map, 10-3184
 of Europe, 10-3073, ★3185, 3239, 3247
 Balkans, sandals in, 10-3106
 Turkey and, 10-3239, 3242
 Ball, Dr., and baboon, 2-632
 Ball, Sir Robert, English astronomer, 7-1968
 comments of, 7-2206, 2210; 9-2847
 Ball, Thomas, American sculptor, 15-4668
 Ball, bouncing of, 16-5019
 energy of, 19-5893
 falling, 11-3430, 3591
 for cricket, hockey, etc.: see Cricket, Hockey,
 etc.
 forward motion of, 7-2008
 Haytian rubber, 11-3569; 18-5793
 in the hollow post, 17-5478
 measuring diameter of, 19-6009
 of many colors, 4-1247
 pop-corn, 1-255
 princess's golden, 5-1353
 sound of hitting, 3-813
 that answers questions, 3-734
 Ballads, stories told in, 13-3936, 3940
 what they are, 2-478; 4-1153
 see also Songs, writers of famous
 "Ballads and Other Poems," by Longfellow,
 5-1614
 "Ballad to Shoemakers," by Whittier, 10-3102
 Ball-and-socket, form of joint, 8-2573-74
 Ballarat, in Australia, 17-5322
 Ballast-plants, are fugitives, 14-4352
 Ball-bearings, lessen friction, 15-4695
 Balleny, explorer, 17-5464
 Ball-games, eyes and, 14-4527
 for the garden, 5-1603
 for the open air, 19-6081
 of Indians, 9-2782
 Balliol, John, king of Scotland, 1-128
 Balloon, air in, 14-4393
 air pressure and, 13-3980
 and gravity, 5-1591
 and spinning earth, 10-3226
 Arctic expedition of, 17-5460
 ascent of, 1-171; 2-419-23; 12-3828
 ballooning on horseback, 14-4292
 bird dropped from, 10-3229
 clouds and fog from, 12-3681
 cold in, 3-812
 early experiments, 18-5810
 equilibrium of, 12-3886
 filled with hydrogen, 4-1243
 keeping up of, 3-914
 making a hot-air, 11-3557
 sound waves and, 15-4582
 steerable, 1-172
 use of, 1-173
 Balmaceda, Señor José, president of Chile,
 17-5366
 Baloo, brown bear, 17-5468
 Balsam, yellow: see Touch-me-not
 Balsam Lake, in Canada, 1-228
 Balsas, reed-boats, 15-4610
 Balsora, king of: see Zeneb
 Balthasar, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5259
 Baltic, battle of the, 14-4364
 Baltic Sea, and the Russians, 12-3724, 3728-29
 concerning the, 8-2559; 12-3652, 3661
 saltiness of, 8-2604
 trade of the, 8-2555
 Baltic-seal, imitation seal furs, 16-5072
 Baltimore, (1st) Lord: see Calvert, George
 Baltimore, 2nd Lord, and Maryland, 2-528
 Baltimore, 4th Lord, and Maryland, 2-529
 Baltimore, and gas-lights, 3-667
 Baltimore, bombardment of, 5-1399
 early history, 5-1392
 troops attacked in, 7-2046
 Baltimore and Ohio R. R., engine on, 2-603
 Baltimore-oriole, a bird, 11-3455
 Baluchistan, state of, 12-3855
 Bamboo, a giant grass, 5-1340
 for fire-making, 3-810
 for stakes, 3-732
 in electric lights, 3-668
 silkworm-eggs and, 6-1829
 Ban, king of Gaul, character in "Table Round,"
 3-883
 Ban: see Croatia-Slavonia, province of
 Banana, food plant, 2-650, 653; 7-2151
 in Brazil, 17-5369
 in Costa Rica, 14-4407
 in West Indies, 19-6046
 skin for boat, 12-3900
 Bancroft, George, as Secretary of the Navy,
 15-4737, 4741
 Bancroft Hall, at Annapolis, 15-4741-43
 Band, landing of a brave, 8-2523
 Bandages, for first aid, 13-3963; 14-4288
 see also First Aid to the Injured
 Bandicoot, an animal, 3-878, 879
 Bandits, Mexican, 11-3495
 Baneberries, plants, 9-2883
 Banff, town in Canada, 1-232, 234; 12-3904;
 19-5943
 Bangkok, capital of Siam, 10-3022
 Bank, of the United States, 11-3489-90
 Banks, George, poems: see Poetry Index
 Banks, Sir Joseph, comment on steam engine,
 8-2490
 Banks, General (Nathaniel P.), 7-2048
 Banks of Newfoundland, fishing on, 2-553, 555;
 8-2602; 20-6293.
 see also Cod-fishing, Newfoundland, etc.
 Bank-swallow, a bird, 11-3461
 Banner, of Lathom House, 15-4744, 4746
 worked by Isabella, 11-3341
 Bannockburn, battle of, 10-3138
 Bantams, variety of chickens, 5-1557
 Baptism of Pocahontas, painting, 6-1686
 Baptista, Shakespearean character, 2-643
 Baptistery, of Florence, 9-2786, 2791; 13-4173
 Baptists, branches of, 7-2043
 in Canada, 12-3733
 Bar, cohesion, 2-608
 grasping a, 16-5176
 heat and, 4-1085
 Barbadoes-earth, composition of, 8-2410
 Barbados, island of, 6-1934; 19-6047-48
 "Barbara Frietchie," by Whittier, 5-1616
 Barbarossa: see Frederick I. Barbarossa
 Barbary States, in Africa, 2-410; 14-4306
 pirates of the, 10-3006; 13-4090
 Barbauld, Mrs. Anna Letitia, poems: see Poetry
 Index
 Barbel, a fish, 9-2705-06
 Barbel, of a fish, 9-2709
 "Barber of Seville," by Rossini, 11-3294
 Barberrry, a fruit, 14-4559-60
 Barbers, as surgeons, 15-4631
 Barbican: see Tower of London
 Barcelona, Spanish city, 11-3337-39, 3347
 "Barchester Towers," by Trollope, 8-2328
 Barclay, Captain (Robert H.), during battle of
 Lake Erie, 3-759; 10-3009
 Bardell, Mrs., character in "Pickwick Papers,"
 8-2459
 Bards, ancient singers, 2-477
 of Ireland, 18-5551
 Bareacres, in "Pendennis," 11-3515
 Barents (Willem), Dutch navigator, 17-5458
 Barents' Land, discovered, 17-5458
 Barges, canal, 8-2418; 15-4768, 4770
 ice, 12-3760
 Baring-Gould (Rev. Sabine), hymns of, 7-2018
 poems: see Poetry Index
 Bark, edible, 17-5338, 5345
 gnawed by animals, 3-808
 insects that imitate, 11-3451
 of trees, 3-919; 17-5429
 Barkantine, a ship, 13-3961-62
 Barkis, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2864
 Barlass, Kate, of the Broken Arm, 1-257
 Barley, a cereal, 4-1132; 6-1890; 7-2085; 12-3660
 as food, 10-2947, 2949
 production of, in U. S., 8-2386
 Barley-sugar, making, 11-3552
 Barlowe, Arthur, and Raleigh, 20-6271
 Barn, model dairy, 4-1142
 "Barnaby Rudge," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2777

GENERAL INDEX

- Barnacle-goose**, story of, 5-1563, 1566
Barnard, George G., American sculptor, 13-4174; 15-4672-74
Barnard College, at Columbia, 14-4570
Barnegat, lighthouse, 3-668
Barney, Commodore, and Jerome Bonaparte, 16-4942
Barn-owl, a bird, 6-1901; 8-2342
Barn-swallow, a bird, 7-2216; 11-3461; 18-5751
Barometer, aneroid, 13-3977, 3982
 boy can make, 7-2135
 floral, 13-3968
 foretells weather, 3-812; 8-2536; 10-2993; 13-3979-83
 made at home, 17-5443
 mercury used in, 5-1318
 siphon, 13-3979-82
 weather-instrument, 10-2993
Barons, English, 10-3134, 3138; 15-4797; 18-5554
 see also England, history of
Baroque, in art, 13-4173
Barr, Amelia E., American writer, 7-2095, 2100
Barr, Matthias, poems: see Poetry Index
"Barrack-Room Ballads," by Kipling, 19-6040
Barras (Paul J. F. N.), and Napoleon, 14-4360
Barrel-pens: see Pens
Barrels, for hammocks, 19-6164
 growing things in, 12-3644
Barren-lands, of Canada, 6-1918; 12-3733
Barret, Elizabeth: see Browning, Elizabeth B.
Barrie, J. M., English author, 5-1483
Barrier Reef, of coral, 8-2408
Barriers, of coral, 8-2406
Barrows, prehistoric grave-mound, 1-208
Barry, Sir Charles, English architect, 4-1260
Barry, a dog, 20-6322
Barry Dane: see Logan, John E.
Bartholdi, Frederic A., statue of, 16-5008
Bartholdy, Felix Mendelssohn: see Mendelssohn, musician
Bartholomew, St., apostle, in Asia, 8-2351
 martyrdom of, painted by Dürer, 4-1177
Bartja, Prince, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Bartlett, Paul Wayland, American sculptor, 15-4667, 4672
Bartlett, Capt. Robert, Arctic explorer, 17-5462
Bartolommeo, B. P., Italian artist, 9-2797; 13-4038
Barton, Clara, and the Red Cross, 10-3123
Bartsia, a plant, 16-5214
Basalt, kind of rock, 2-428; 17-5350
Base, in baseball, 17-5247
Baseball, a game, 7-2155; 10-3222-23; 17-5247
 bat and ball, 3-813
 throwing the, 5-1603
Basel, Swiss town, 10-2992
Baseman: see Baseball
Base Pleasure: see Acrasia
Bases: see Alkalies
Basil II, emperor of Rome, 10-3190
Basilica, at Pompeii, 20-6225
 of Trèves, 9-2768
Basilisk, a lizard, 4-1211
Basilisk, imaginary monster, 1-216
Basket, as an elevator, 19-6198
 Egyptian, 15-4848
 for ferns, 18-5643
 from hazel-twigs, 7-1997
 Indian, 1-16; 17-5328
 of raffia-work, 17-5449
 willow, 1-96
Basketball, taught to children, 10-3222-23
Bass (George), explored Australia, 2-366
Bass, a fish, 9-2701, 2709
Bass, sound of notes, 16-5058
Bassano, Shakespearean character, 1-330
Bassano, dam of, 1-232
Bass Clef: see Music
Bass Rock, birds of, 6-1646
Bass Straits, near Australia, 5-1368
Basswood, a tree, 8-2429; 10-3261; see also Linden
 flowers of, 9-2877
Bastille, capture of the, 13-4101, 4103
 in "Tale of Two Cities," 8-2461
 Parisian prison, 7-2076; 8-2282; 17-5538
Basutoland, in Africa, 6-1784
Basutos, negro tribe, 6-1780, 1782
Bat, baseball, 3-813; 14-4294; 17-5248
 mysterious Chinese, 20-6280
Batavia, Dutch town in Java, 11-3546
Batavians, in the Netherlands, 11-3541
Bates, Charley, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
Bates, David, poems: see Poetry Index
Bates, Edward, Attorney-General, 7-2040
Bath, city of, in England, 19-6052
Bathing, in the Ganges, 5-1635
Bathing-suit, a girl can make, 13-3967
Baths, New York's free, 10-3224
 Roman, 17-5270, 5540
Bathurst, Mr., English ambassador, 4-1150
Bathurst-Burr, seed of, 12-3895
Bath, Wife of, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
Baton Rouge, capital of Louisiana, 19-5960
Batoum, port of, 12-3804
Bats, and flying, 11-3568
 flying animals, 1-56, 168; 3-801, 805; 12-3668
 hibernation of, 20-6373-75
 of Mammoth Cave, 4-1305, 1308
Battery, electric, 4-1099; 7-2167; 11-3575; 20-6351
Battery, in baseball, 17-5248
Battery, saved by Captain Peel, 12-3823
Battery Park, in New York, 1-276, 279; 16-5009, 5014
 see also Charleston, S. C.
"Battle above the Clouds:" see Lookout Mountain, battle of
"Battle Cry of Freedom," by Root, 10-3053
Battledore, and shuttlecock, a game, 11-3556
 mending a torn, 14-4294
Battlefields, of France, 8-2416
"Battle-ground," by Glasgow, 7-2101
"Battle Hymn of the Republic," by Howe, 7-2101; 10-3053
Battle Monument, Concord Hymn, 10-3050
"Battle of Agincourt," by Drayton, 17-5488
"Battle of Ivry," by Macaulay, 17-5535
"Battle of the Baltic," by Campbell, 12-3766
"Battle of the Books," by Swift, 6-1748
"Battle of the Kegs," by Hopkinson, 10-3052
Battle-planes, high flight, 18-5871
Battleships, naval, 20-6204
Battue, of pheasants, 5-1559
Bavaria, Elector of: see Charles VII, of Austria, etc.
Bavaria, and Turks, 10-3192
 colors on flag, 6-1658
 kingdom of, 1-132; 8-2594; 9-2769
Baxter, Richard, poems: see Poetry Index
Bay, a humming-bird, 18-5752
Bayard, Pierre du Terrail, Chevalier de, French hero, 1-138
Bayazid, sultan of Turkey, mosque of, 10-3243
Bayberry, a plant, 16-5215-16
Bay Colony: see Massachusetts Bay Colony
Bayeux, famous for tapestry, 2-590
Bayeux, Cathedral of, in France, 13-4173
Bayley, Ada Ellen: see Lyall, Edna
Bayley, Thomas H., song writer, 12-3765-68
"Bay of Biscay," by Cherry, 12-3768
Bay Psalm Book, arrangement of, 19-6115
 printed by Daye, 10-3049
Bayreuth, and Wagner, 11-3293
Bay-rum, of St. Thomas, 7-2158
Bay-tree, of West Indies, 7-2158
Bazaars, of Cairo, 19-6180-81
Bazaine, Marshal, in Mexico City, 14-4396
Beach, games to play on, 16-5121
 Tennyson's comment on, 15-4584
Beach-grass, a grass, 5-1342
Beach-plum, a fruit, 16-5219
Beachy Head, lighthouse at, 3-750-51
Beaconsfield, Lord, comment on Grant, 3-789
 see also Disraeli, Benjamin
Beads, what to do with, 7-2033
Beagle, ship, 3-870
Beak, Captain, character in "Pendennis," 11-3520
Beaks, of birds, 5-1508; 6-1644, 1754, 1760; 7-1983, 2078; 8-2345; 18-5752
Beam, of a ship, 15-4619
Beams, rolling steel, 18-5703-04
Beams, rolls of warp, 15-4892
Beans, Dr., and Key, 17-5494
Beans, Burbank's, 11-3565
 cultivation of, 10-3217; 11-3325; 14-4387
 growth of, 8-2384; 12-3813-14
 jumping, 8-2474
 Lima, 11-3554
 planted by Indians, 1-16
 wild, 9-2884
Bean-setting, a dance, 9-2805; 11-3323
Bean-stalk, Jack and the, 10-3207
Bear, an animal, 1-158, 161; 13-4060; 18-5801
 and the chipmunk, 4-1110
 and the little wolf, 17-5520
 Australian: see Koala
 baste the, 4-1096
 carved in Switzerland, 10-2992

GENERAL INDEX

- Bear**, children saved, 19-6025
 feed on salmon, 9-2703
 fur of, 16-5074
 hibernation of, 20-6372
 how he lost his tail, 4-1105
 in story, 6-1905
 in the well, 16-4990
 on canal-boat, 15-4768
 polar, 1-158, 161; 4-1075; 11-3446; 18-5803
 preys on lemmings, 3-805
 Teddy, in shadow, 17-5353
 three bears, 4-1201
 travelers, and the, 14-4346
 young of polar, 18-5666
- Bearberry**, a plant, 16-5215, 5219
- Beard**, Dan, and boys, 19-6135
- Bear-Hunt**, story of a, 6-1956
- Bear-Tamer**, a statue, 15-4667, 4672
- Bear-weed**: see Skunk-cabbage
- Beast**, Beauty and the, 9-2750
- Beast**, Blatant, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- Beat**, of sound, 16-5062
- Beatrice**, Shakespearian character, 2-563
- Beatrice**, undying love of, 3-982
- Beatriz**, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
- Beaucaire**, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4640
- Beaulerc**, nickname of Henry I, 2-590
- Beauharnais, Joséphine de**: see Joséphine, empress of the French
- Beaujeu, Captain**, defeated Braddock, 3-896
- Beaumont, Francis**, English dramatist, 17-5489
- Beauregard (Pierre G. T.)**, Confederate general, 7-2047
- Beautiful, Princess**, 4-1052
- Beauty**, and the Beast, 9-2749
 of one's self, 17-5395
 sleeping, 6-1708
 spirit of: see Venus, goddess
 what is, 7-2011
- Beaux, Cecilia**, American painter, 14-4252, 4255
- Beaver**, description of, 3-676, 678; 13-4060; 16-5072
 fur-bearing animal, 15-4831; 16-5076
 home of, 18-5573
 skin as unit of trade, 15-4834
 young of, 18-5664
- Beaver Lake**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-583
- Bébé est Malade**, a French play, 4-1300
- Bec**, abbey of, 15-4791
- Bec**, Abbot of, 15-4793
- Bechuanaland**, history, 1-300; 6-1784-86
- Becker, Charlotte**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Beckwith, J. Carroll**, American painter, 14-4252
- Bequerel, Monsieur**, and radium, 2-648
- Bed**, sleeping in damp, 11-3384
- Bed-clothes**, over face, 7-2249
- Beddoes, Thomas Lovell**, poems of: see Poetry Index
- Bede, The Venerable**, English historian, 2-466; 11-3482; 13-3935; 14-4451-52
- Bedesmen**, the king's, 6-1668
- Bedford, Duke of**, in France, 1-130
- Bedford, England**, gaol of Bunyan, 6-1746
- Bedivere**, Sir, of the Round Table, 11-3371
- Bedonehyasyoudid, Mrs.**, character in "Water Babies," 12-3830
- Bedouins**, nomadic tribes, 12-3861; 14-4297; 19-6097
- Bedposts**, Sheraton, 19-6175
- Bedroom**, air in, 6-1804
- Beds**, box, 6-1804
- Bedstraws**, flower of, 13-4016; 15-4660
- Bedwin, Mrs.**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
- Bee-bread**: see Pollen
- Beech**, a tree, 9-2878; 10-3259; 12-3733; 17-5852, 5438
- Beech-drops**, a plant, 10-3068; 13-4015
 false: see Pine-sap
- Beecher, Harriet**: see Stowe, Harriet Beecher
- Beecher, Henry W.**, a divine, 7-2043
- Beecher, Rev. Lyman**, father of Harriet, 7-2096
- Beechwood**, in "John Halifax," 13-3975
- Beech-wood**, flowers in, 13-4015
- Beef**, production in U. S., 9-2677
- Beef-extract**, food value of, 11-3273
- Beefsteak-fungus**, a mushroom, 15-face 4882, 4884
- Beef-tea**, food value of, 10-3183
- Bee-Hive**, a geyser, 2-587
- Bee-jelly**, food for bees, 9-2853-54
- Bee-killer**: see King-bird
- Beelzebub**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1181
- Bee-milk**: see Bee-jelly
- Bee-moth**, destructive to wax, 9-2858
 in hives, 10-3021
- Bee-orchis**, a plant, 14-4478-79
- Beer**, souring of, 20-6364
- Bees**, and flowers, 12-3813-14, 3816; 13-4015
 and honey, 15-4878
 and moths, 10-3021
 and thyme, 15-4655
 ★and wasps, 9-2849
 battle of the, 17-5394
 birth of, 9-2853
 buttercups and, game, 11-3556
 communication of, 18-5813
 death of, 13-4020
 eye of, 8-2337
 get honey from linden, 10-3261
 humming of, 3-911
 intelligence of, 3-672
 leaf-cutting, 9-2857
 sting of, 3-816; 13-4020
 story of, 9-2849
 vision of, 14-4262
- Beet**, cultivation of, 10-3217; 14-4387
 in Germany, 9-2764
 the sugar: see Sugar-beet
- Beethoven (Ludwig van)**, composer, 5-1413; 11-3284, 3290-91; 12-3772; 13-4002
 musical instruments used by, 4-1088
- Beetle**, and rubber, 18-5793
 mimicry of, 11-3449, 3453
 protective devices of, 11-3453-54
 various beetles, 10-3194-95, 3199, 3200
 see also Fire-fly, Glow-worm, Insects, Lady-bird, Scarabæus, Water-beetle
- Begbie, Harold**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Beggar-maid**, Cophetua and the, 3-822
 story of, 3-824
- "Beggars"**, Dutch patriots, 11-3544
- Beggar-ticks**, plants, 16-5092
- Behistun**, Rock of, 11-3484; 16-4958, 5148
- Behrend, John**, built pianos, 4-1088
- Behring Straits**, naming of, 12-3726
- Bel**, temple of, 5-1323; 16-4961
- Belch, Sir Toby**, Shakespearian character, 2-446
- Belcher, Andrew**, and Harvard students, 3-962
- Belcher (Sir Edward)**, British explorer, 17-5457
- Belfort**, French city, 8-2420
- Belge**, natives of Belgium, 11-3541
- Belgard, Castle of**, in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- Belgian Congo**, in Africa, 4-1016; 11-3550; 12-3732; 14-4305
- Belgians**, artificial leather of, 9-2834
 in Canada, 12-3732
- Belgium**, and Great War, 11-3550
 capital of, 11-3549
 fruit in, 2-655
 government, at Havre, 8-2291; 11-3550
 history of, 8-2559; ★11-3539; 18-5850
 in Africa, 1-302; 14-4305, 4308
 map of, 11-3547
 mussels in, 12-3852
 national song of, 12-3772
 Roman church in, 8-2552
 work-dogs in, 2-508
- Belgrade**, capital of Serbia, 9-2900; 10-3238, 3242, 3244; 18-5658
- Belgrano, Manuel**, Argentine general, 17-5361
- Belin**, saved by Eustache, 15-4800
- Belisarius**, Roman soldier, 9-2940; 10-3188-89
- Béltit**, the god, 16-4966
- Belize**, Central American port, 19-6047
- Bell, Alexander G.**, and talking-machine, 18-5602
 and telephone, 2-336; 14-4446
- Bell, Alexander M.**, educator, 14-4446-47
- Bell, Chichester**, and talking-machine, 18-5602
- Bell, Rev. Frank**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
- Bell, Henry**, and steam-navigation, 8-2486-87, 2490
- Bell (John)**, British sculptor, 16-5040
- Bell, John**, candidacy of, 7-2044
- Bell, Laura**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
- Bell**, "Bells," in "The Chimes," 8-2300
 called Big Ben, 5-1545
 called Great Paul, 5-1545
 electric, 8-2585; 10-3229
 for Morris dances, 9-2805
 in otter-hunting, 15-4837
 modeling a, 19-6167
 of Christian churches, 15-4745
 under the sea, 20-6317
- Bella**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4754
- Belladonna**, a medicine, 15-4656
 effect of, 11-3510; 19-6107

GENERAL INDEX

- Belladonna Lily**, a plant, 17-5230
Bellamoure, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
Bellario, Doctor, Shakespearian character, 1-332
Bell-bird, a bird, 6-1757, 1764
Belle Isle, Canada, 1-223
Belle Isle, Straits of, 2-554
Bellenden, Edith, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Bellenden, Lady Margaret, 6-1776
Bellerophon, myth painted, 6-1688
Bellevue Hospital, in New York, 15-4629
Bellflower, family of plants, 13-4136
 see also Campanulas
Bellin, the Ram, 18-5569
Bellini (Vincenzo), Italian composer, 11-3294
Bellini Family (Jacopo, Gentile, Giovanni), Venetian artists, 4-1174, 1176, 1178
Bellows, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
Bell-push, in clay, 19-6004
Bell-Rock, lighthouse on, 3-750
Bell-tower, of Venice: see Campanile of St. Mark's
Bellwort, a flower, 9-2881-82
Belmont, home of Portia, 1-330
Belocochis, costume of, 13-3931
Belphebe, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699, 701-02
Belshazzar, king of Babylon, 16-4970, 5146
Belt, making a beautiful, 4-1298
Belts, Danish waterways, 12-3658
Beluga, 4-1074
Bernerton, garden of Herbert, 7-2015
Benares, king of, 13-4084
"Ben Bolt", by English, 10-3054; 12-3768
Bend, fisherman's, 11-3326
Benedetto, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4484
Benedick, Shakespearian character, 2-563
Benedict, St., story of, 4-1028
Benedictine, nuns, in Paris, 5-1500
Bengal, history of, 13-4079
 Indian province, 3-703; 6-1718
 princess of, 3-974
Ben Hur, Judah, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
"Ben Hur", by Wallace, 17-5256-57
Benjamin, Judah P., Confederate lawyer, 20-6335, 6338
Bennett, William Cox, poems: see Poetry Index
Bennington, Vt., battle of, 4-1004
Benson, F. W., paintings of, 6-1688
Bentham, Jeremy, philosopher, 13-4156
Bentivoglio, Cardinal, portrait, by Lorraine, 16-5108
Benton, Mary, bravery of, 6-1955
Benton, Thomas H., American statesman, 8-2441-42
 story of Jackson, 3-784
Benue River, in Africa, 14-4300
Benvolio, Shakespearian character, 2-447
Benzine, from coal-tar, 2-416; 6-1891
Benzo, Edison and, 20-6351
 from coal-tar, 2-416
Beothuks, natives of Newfoundland, 20-6293
Beowulf, story of, 11-3502; 13-3935
Béranger, Pierre Jean de, poems: see Poetry Index
Berbers, in Morocco, 14-4307
Berengaria, Queen, goodness of, 15-4745
Bergen, Norwegian town, 12-3654, 3662
Bering, Vitus, Danish navigator, 12-3726; 13-4057; 17-5458
Berkeley, Bishop, saying of, 6-1686
Berkeley, Sir William, governor of Virginia, 2-530, 533
Berkeley, university at, 14-4574
Berkshires, breed of hogs, 9-2681
Berlin, built on nummulites, 8-2406
 capital of Prussia, 8-2596; 9-2760
 fire in, 18-5756
 history of, 9-2761
 route to Russia, 12-3798
Berlin Decrees, of Napoleon, 8-2593
Berlin, Treaty of, and peace, 10-3242, 3244
Berlin, University of, and education, 9-2762
Berlioz, Hector, composer, 11-3293
Bermuda, islands of, 1-272; 6-1933-34; 19-6043
Bernadotte (John): see Charles XIV
Bernard, Miss, married Sir John Macdonald, 14-4324
Bernard, St., and the second Crusade, 13-4029, 4032, 4037
 hymns of, 7-2013
 of Clairvaux, 5-1553
Bernard, Thomas, of Jamaica, 14-4324
Berne, capital of Switzerland, 10-2984-86; 18-5841
 convention held in, 3-812
Bernhardt, Sarah, French actress, 16-5138, 5144; 20-6336
Bernini (Giovanni L.), Italian sculptor, 13-4173
Bernstein, Baroness, character in "The Virgilians," 11-3421
Berries, Burbank's varieties of, 11-3564-65
 of Alaska, 13-4060
 sacred of Pe-le, 17-5283
Bertalda, in story, 13-4053
Bertha, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2303
Bertram, Count of Rousillon, 1-328
Bertram, Godfrey, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
Bertram, Harry, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
Bertram, Lucy, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1627
Bertuccio, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4434
Beryl, precious stone, 20-6377, 6380-81, 6383
Bérylune, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5835
Bessemer, Sir Henry, steel process of, 18-5689-90, 5698
Bessemer-converters, in steel-making, 18-5689-90, 5700
Best Friend, a locomotive, 2-605
Betelgeux, a star, 9-2645
Beth, character in "Little Women," 7-2098-99; 16-5169
Beth Geleert, a cairn, 17-5385
Bethlehem, and St. Jerome, 13-4030, 4037
 birthplace of Christ, 17-5280
 church at, 17-5384
 pilgrimages to, 12-3856
"Bethrothed", story of the novel, 5-1495
Betty, lost her way, 19-6132
"Beulah", by Evans, 7-2098
Beulah, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
Bevel, use of, 6-1939
Beverly, shoe-factories at, 10-3103
Bezuquet, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4640
Bhaer, Professor, character in "Little Women," 16-5172
Bhils, in British Empire, 13-4081
Bianca, Shakespearian character, 2-643
Bible, English in, 8-2351
 Gutenberg's, 12-3609
 in Winnipeg, 19-5946
 Luther's, 8-2555
 names of, 3-688
 reading the, 17-5485
 schools for reading, 8-2557
 stars mentioned in, 9-2645
 translations of, 3-773, 856; 8-2555; 13-3941-42; 19-6115
 verse contains all letters, 11-3433
Biceps, a muscle, 9-2648-49
Bichonne, a dog, 16-5181
Bi-concave: see Concave
Bicycle, earliest, 19-6055
 rubber tires for, 18-5794
 spinning of wheels of, 3-693
 to clean, 14-4494
 uprightness of, 9-2910
Biddy, and the tallow-dip, 4-1065
Bideford, in "Westward Ho!" 12-3713
Bienna, Lake, in Switzerland, 10-2982, 2984
Biennial, kind of plant, 12-3814
Bierstadt, Albert, American painter, 13-4220
Big Ben, a bell, 5-1545
Big Ben, a clock, on Westminster, 5-1538, 1544-45
Big Eagle, an Indian, 6-1673
Big-Endians, exiles, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1337
"Big-head": see Malcolm Canmore
Big Lick, Boone at, 20-6253
"Biglow Papers", by Lowell, 5-1619
Bilberries, fruits, 13-4136; 14-4558; 15-4760, 4763
Bile, produced by liver, 8-2365-66; 19-6015
Bilge, of a ship, 15-4618
Bill, the Lizard, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2962, 3163
Billiard-balls, and sound-waves, 15-4870
Billings (William), songs of, 10-3049
Billy, and the rattlesnake, 6-1955
Bina, a savage, 19-6017; 20-6287, 6340
Binder, agricultural machine, 13-4150
Bindweed, a weed, 13-4212-13

GENERAL INDEX

- Bingen, on the Rhine, 9-2765
 Bingo, a game, 8-2590
 Biot, J. B., French chemist, 20-6364
 Biplane, various types of, 1-176, 180, 185
 Birch, a tree, 9-2877; 10-3258; 12-3733; 17-5436, 5438
 why it has rings, 18-5775
 Birch-bark, for paper, 3-961
 Indian use of, 9-2782
 "Birchlegs," Norwegian party, 12-3654
 Bird-girl, with the golden wings, 6-1812
 Birds, and semi-circular canals, 13-3999
 and Walther, 11-3394
 brains of, 12-3687
 brazen-winged birds, 16-5185
 carry seeds, 12-3813, 3890
 cast feathers, 8-2350
 choosing their king, 8-2403
 Christmas-tree for, 7-2263
 cutting claws of, 16-5176
 development of, 3-670-75, 873; 12-3668
 drowned and buried, 9-2917
 eat acorns, 12-3896
 eaten by ants, 10-2974
 eggs of American, 6-1760, face 1756, 1760
 Egyptian hunting, 15-4852
 exhibits of, 17-5330, 5333
 find way, 5-1417
 ★flesh-eating, 6-1893
 flight of, 11-3568, 3589; 12-3887
 forsake nests, 18-5639
 freed by Napoleon, 5-1330
 gizzard of, 8-2363
 golden, 3-888
 haunts of, 14-4565
 heat of, 5-1509
 homes for, 17-5517; ★18-5745
 imaginary, 1-217
 Indian cookery of, 8-2578
 interesting American, 8-2339
 killed for plumage, 8-2340-41; 19-5960
 longest-tailed, 20-6217
 made at dinner-table, 7-2267
 migration of, 2-516, 518; 8-2340
 mites on, 11-3364
 monster, 11-3374
 nests of, 3-917; 6-face 1760
 ★of beauty, 6-1753
 ★of Canada, 10-3152; 11-3455
 of prey, 8-2342
 ★of streets, trees and streams, 7-2212
 ★of the ocean, 6-1639
 oil for sea-birds, 5-1503
 out of drawing, 16-4925
 prehistoric, 1-53
 puzzling, 17-5523
 sacred, 7-1976; see also Ibis
 Saint Francis and, 4-1022-23
 selection of mates, 13-4113
 ★some singing, 7-2104
 song of, 15-4693
 spider that catches, 11-3361, 3363
 talk of, 4-1287; 18-5813
 teeth of, 7-1982, 2078
 that cannot fly, ★5-1502; 10-3229
 ★that serve us, 5-1557
 ★that swim and climb, 7-1971
 tracks of, 6-1854
 various kinds of, 3-677
 vision of, 14-4263
 warm-blooded, 2-571, 573; 3-873
 what wakes, 11-3511
 why do not fall, 3-918
 why not fly alike, 9-2736
 see also Eggs, Feathers, collection of, etc.
 Birdseye: see Germander-speedwell
 Bird's-nest orchid, of Britain, 14-4479
 Birds-of-Paradise, beauty of, 6-face 1752, 1755, 1758
 Birgus latro, a crab, 9-2614
 Birkenhead, troop-ship lost, 6-1818, 1820
 Birmingham, city in Alabama, 19-5960
 Birmingham, English town, 4-1042; 15-4801
 Birnam Wood, advancing on Dunsinane, 4-1299
 Birs Nimroud, and tower of Babel, 16-4969-70
 "Birth of Venus," by Botticelli, 16-5102
 Birthright, meaning of, 12-3781
 Birthstones, for birth months, 20-6377
 Bisce, English navigator, 17-5464
 Biscotin, a child, 16-5181
 Biscotine, a child, 16-5181
 Biscuit, of china, 14-4547
 Bishain, Arab tribe, 19-6099
 Bishop, Sir Henry, music writer, 12-3769
 Bishop, of Great Britain, 15-4791
 Bishop, of the church, 15-4789
 power of the bishops, 11-3542
 St. Ambrose made a, 13-4030
 Bishop, a rock, 4-1311
 Bishop Ridley College, in Canada, 17-5402
 Bishop's-Cap: see Miterwort
 Bismarck, Prince Otto E. L. von, chancellor of Germany, 8-2290, 2595, 2597-2600; 9-2771-72
 statue of, 9-2762
 Bismarck Island, 5-1493
 Bison, American, 1-15; 2-586; 18-5609
 in Yellowstone Park, 2-586
 see also Buffalo
 Bit, of key, 20-6359
 Bites, treatment for, 11-3440; 16-5033
 Bito, a dutiful son, 8-2315
 Biton, a Greek, 5-1321
 Bitter, Karl, American sculptor, 15-4675
 Bitterling, a fish, 9-2706-07
 Bittern, bird, 7-1973-74; 8-2341
 Bitter-root, state flower, 18-5816
 Bittersweet (Celastrus), a shrub, 14-4563-64
 Bittersweet (Solanum), a vine, 14-4353
 Bivalves, armored sea-animals, 9-2616
 Biwa, Lake, in Japan, 2-350
 Bizet (Alexander C. L.), composer, 11-3294
 Bjornson, Bjornstjerne, Norwegian writer, 17-5314
 Black, and heat, 14-4372
 color of black men, 1-48
 how made, 6-1951
 Black alder, a shrub, 14-4565
 Blackamoors, king of, 2-396
 "Blackbeard," a pirate, 2-532
 see also Teach, Edward
 Blackberries, English, 2-660
 fruits, 15-4763; 16-5084
 white, 11-3565
 Blackbird, age of, 8-2350
 character in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
 egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
 of Europe, 7-2109, 2112-13; 8-2345; 10-3156; 18-5746
 redwinged, 11-3459
 Blackcap, a bird, 6-face 1760; 7-2107-08, 2111
 Blackcock, a bird, 5-1559, 1561-62
 "Black Death," an epidemic, 3-772; 4-1042; 12-3654; 20-6368
 Black Dog, in "Treasure Island," 12-3632
 Black Eagles, Cuban organization, 19-6046
 Black-eye, treatment of, 14-4383
 Blackfeet (or Blackfoot), Indian tribe, 8-2577, 2579; 9-2785; 15-4622, 4836; 19-6144
 Black Forest, in Germany, 9-2765, 2768
 Blackfriars Theatre, and Shakespeare, 18-5580
 Black game, 5-1559
 Black George, Serbian patriot, 10-3242
 Black Hawk War, Lincoln in, 3-786
 Black Hole, of Calcutta, 6-1718
 Blacking-box, how to make, 8-2517
 Black Knight, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
 Black Prince, Great Hall of the, 3-774
 see also Edward, the Black Prince
 ★Black Robe, and White Heart, 19-6143
 "Black Rock," by Connor, 14-4327
 Blacks, of Australia, 5-1368, 1486
 Black Sea, in Europe, 10-3185, 3194; 12-3721, 3726, 3728, 3855
 Black Sea Riviera, of Russia, 8-2473; 12-3798
 Black-tail: see Deer
 Blackthorn, a game, 4-1096
 Blackthorn, a plant, 11-3534; 13-4134
 Blackwall-hitch, of a rope, 11-3326
 Blackwell, Elizabeth, first woman doctor, 10-3123
 Bladder-nut, a shrub, 15-4759
 Bladders, for telephone, 1-247
 Bladder-wrack, a sea-weed, 5-1421
 Blair, Frank F., and General Lee, 14-4466
 Blair, Montgomery, Postmaster-General, 7-2040
 Blake, Matthew, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
 Blake, Patsy, 4-1146
 Blake, (Robert), English admiral, 4-1040; 6-1862, 1931; 11-3547
 Blake, William, poems: see Poetry Index
 Blakelock, Ralph A., American painter, 14-4250
 Blanc, Mont, Alpine peak, 8-2416; 10-2981
 Blanchard (François), French aéronaut, 18-5810
 Blanchard, Thomas, machines invented by, 9-2718
 Blanche Nef, ship, 8-2507
 Blanco, Cape, in Africa, 14-4308
 Blanco, Guzman, president of Venezuela, 15-4604
 Blankets, of Indians, 17-5328
 Blashfield, E. H., American painter, 14-4258

GENERAL INDEX

- Blast-furnace**, for iron, 18-5694
see also Furnaces
- Blackland**, explored Australia, 2-365
- Blackberry**: see Bilberry
- Black**, a fish, 9-2707-08
- "**Black House**," by Dickens, 8-2459
- Bleeding**, control of, 5-1596; 13-4201; 15-4616
of arteries and veins, 16-4928
without injury, 15-4880
- Bleeding-Heart**, flower, 2-616
- "**Bleeding-Kansas**," see Kansas, fighting over
- Blefuscu**, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1333, 1337
- Blenheim**, battle of, 2-545; 8-2560
battle of, puzzle-picture, 3-930
- Blenny**, a fish, 5-1421; 8-2600
- Blériot (Louis)**, flight across Channel, 1-176
- "**Blessed Damozel**," by Rossetti, 19-6039
- Blewett, Jean**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Blimber, Dr.**, character in "Dombey and Son," 8-2566
- Blind**, hearing of the, 12-3909
how they learned to read, 7-1995
sensations of, 12-3907
touch of, 17-5516
- Blind-alley**, occupations called, 20-6217
- Blind-man**, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Blind-man's breakfast**, a game, 16-5035
- Blind-man's stab**, a game, 16-5035
- Blindness**, of young animals, 6-1885
- Blind-partners**, 16-5035
- Blinds**, of duck-shooters, 5-1564
- Blind-worm**, a lizard, 4-1211, 1218
- Bliss**, Bower of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Block**, guard the, 12-3642
- Blockade**, of American coast, 5-1398
of English ports, by France, 5-1397
of Southern ports, 7-2047, 2052; 19-5958
- Blockade-runners**, ships, 7-2052
- Block-game**, with dominoes, 13-4044
- Block Houses**, in New York, 16-5014
- Bloemfontein**, African town, 6-1784
- Blots, Charles, Count of**, and Joan of Brittany, 8-2508
- Blomidon, Cape**, in Nova Scotia, 17-5550
- Blondel**, and Richard Cœur de Lion, 19-6194
- Blood**, aliveness of, 19-5891
and digestion, 8-2367; 19-5902
and fainting, 4-1163; 8-2470
carries air, 3-814
causes hunger, 11-3510
cells of the, 4-1122; ★5-1429, ★1459; 13-3980;
18-5622, 5725; 19-5991, 6110; 20-6309
circulation of, 5-1593; 6-1647; 13-4201; 15-4616,
4880; 18-5622; 19-6106, 6108; 20-6309
coldness of, 15-4587
color of, 5-1430-31
convection of heat in, 13-4233
makes us red, 12-3685
of the Saviour, 15-4682
of tired animal, 6-1879
specific gravity of, 12-3828-29
studies on circulation of, 15-4631
temperature of, 3-873
see also Harvey, William
- Bloodhounds**, and cassowary, 5-1508
used for trailing men, 2-509
- Blood-mouth**, November, 14-4537
- Blood-plates**, cells of the blood, 5-1461-62
- Blood-root**, flowers of, 9-2879, 2881
- Bloods**, Indian tribe, 19-6144
- Bloodstone**, a gem, 20-6377, 6379
- Blood-vessels**, in lungs, 20-6308
nerves that control, 12-3599
of body, 5-1593
see also Arteries, etc.
- Bloom**, of grape, 19-5893
- Bloomers**, for doll, 3-848
- Blossoms**, picture, by Albert Moore, 16-frontis.
- Blotter**, how to make, 14-4291
- Blotting-paper**, absorbs ink, 7-2082
- Blow**, in gas-making, 2-418
- Blow-fly**: see Blue-bottle
- Blow-gun**, use of, 16-5077
- Blubber**, as food, 9-2732; 10-3231
of sea-animals, 4-1070, 1076
- Blücher, Gebhard L. von**, Prussian general, 8-2289, 2594; 14-4365, 4368
- Blue, Captain**, and Miss Dollie, 16-5109
- Blue**, cause of color, 11-3387
color of hands, 19-5889
color of veins, 10-3144
combinations of, 6-1951
dye of wood, 13-4132
eyes of, 14-4330
- Blue**, in fire-flame, 19-5892
in flag, 17-5397, 5491
of sky, 17-5398
primary color, 1-166; 9-2696; 14-4524
Prussian, 16-5177
waves of, 6-1796
- "**Blue-Beard**," authorship of, 5-1477
- Bluebells**, arrangement of, 2-623
of England, 15-4658; 17-5230
of Scotland, 15-4655, 4658
various, 15-4658
- Blueberries**, fruit, 2-651, 655; 14-4558
- Bluebird**, a thrush, 11-3464
egg of, 6-face 1756
nest of, 18-5751
- "**Blue Bird**," by Maeterlinck, 5-1483; 17-5314
story of, 18-5835, 5837
- Blue Birds**, organization of girls, 12-3752
- Blue-blindness**, what it is, 14-4525
- Bluebonnet**, state flower, 18-5816
- Bluebottle**, an injurious insect, 10-3201, 3204;
12-3816
- Bluebottle**, plant: see Cornflower
- Blue Boy**, a picture, 4-frontispiece; 15-4591
- "**Blue-Coat Boys**," costume of, 3-859; 15-4731
- Bluecoat School**, founded by Edward VI, 3-859
- Blue Dragon Inn**, in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 3-2673
- Blue-eyed-grass**, a flower, 10-3064
- Blue-eyed-stranger**, a dance, 9-2805
- Blue-Gowns**: see King's Bedesmen
- Blue-grass**, grown for hay, 8-2384
- Blueing**, stains of, 18-5644
- Blue-jay**, a bird, 6-1762; 7-2213; 8-2344; 11-3459
see also Jays, birds
- Blue Lick**, and Boone, 20-6250
- Blue M. Freighters**, ships, 17-5377
- Blue Mountains**, of Australia, 5-1368
- Blue Nile River**, in Africa, 1-299; 14-4306
see also Nile River
- Blue-stocking**, derisive term, 10-3120
- Blue-tit**, a bird, 6-face 1752; 18-5745
- Blue-weed**: see Viper's bugloss
- Bluff King Hal**, a dance, 9-2805
- Blumenfeld**, on Boy Scouts, 19-6140
- Blunderbore**, a monster, 6-1810
- Blush**, cause of, 5-1598; 19-6109
- Boa-constrictor**, a serpent, 5-1378, 1380, 1387
see also Water-boas
- Boadicea**, queen of England, 1-210, 211; 2-478
- Boar**, and Hercules, 16-5185
fox and the, 12-3878
of Erymanthus, 11-3374
variety of pig, 2-413, 414
- Board**, and air-pressure, 18-5738
- Boatbill**, bird, 7-1973, 1975
- Boat-dwellers**, of the Mississippi, 19-6072
- Boatmen**, of Thames, 8-2492; 19-6051
- Boats**, bridge of: see Bridge of Boats
centre of gravity of, 12-3882, 3885
driven by camphor, 18-5642
fleet of little, 12-3900
flying: see Flying-boats
made of paper, 6-1941
modeling a, 19-6167
of the Nile, 15-4844, 4848, 4850
on the Mississippi, 5-1391; 19-6073
taxed by Spain, 6-1836
torpedo: see Torpedo-boats
- "**Bobbies**," London police, 17-5397
- Bobbins**, for cotton, 15-4888-89, 4891
- Bobolink**, in the rice-fields, 8-2345
- Bobs**, coasting on, 16-5221
- Bobwhite**: see Quail
- Boccaccio, Giovanni**, Italian writer, 17-5307, 5310
- Bodies**, effect of air-pressure on, 13-3983
falling, 6-1674, 1679, 1681; see also Gravitation
hollowness of, 7-2245
motion of, 12-3674
perpetual motion of, 11-3590
- Bodkin, Mr.**, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
- Body**, bones and arteries of, 13-4200
changes in, 19-5895
division of labor in, 17-5305
heat of, 3-692; 7-2088; 13-4110
★how built up, 8-2463
★making of the, 3-671
★master of the, 15-4747
power of human, 2-648
upright attitude of, 12-3884
- Boerhaave, Hermann**, Dutch doctor, 15-4631
- Boers**, of South Africa, 6-1780, 1785-86
- Boer War**, in Africa, 4-1120; ★6-1786
- Bœotia**, Greek state, 16-5202, 5208

GENERAL INDEX

- Boethius**, Roman philosopher, 13-3941
Boffins, characters in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
Bogan, Mrs.: see Nairne, Lady
Bog-bean: see Buck-bean
Boges, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5953
Bog-mosses: see Sphagnum
Bog-myrtle, a plant, 16-5091
Bogota, capital of Colombia, 15-4604
Bogs, flowers of, 16-5085
Bohemia, declared independence, 9-2906
 formed republic of Czecho-Slovakia, 9-2906
 gems from, 20-6379
 history of, 8-2558, 2594; 11-3482; 12-3772
 king of, at Cressy, 3-772
 see also Austria-Hungary
"Bohemian Girl," opera by Balfe, 11-3294; 12-3771
Bohemund, of Tarentum, 5-1551
Boiler, of locomotive, 1-304-05
Boiling, effects of, 17-5513
Boiling-point, of water, 2-519
Bois, Sir Rowland de, Shakespearian character, 2-637
Bois de Boulogne, in Paris, 17-5538
Boisé River, dam across, 9-2710; 17-5418
Bois-Guilbert, Sir Brian de, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Boker, George Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Bokhara, costume of, 13-3931
Bolan Pass, between India and Afghanistan, 5-1630; 13-3925-26
Boleslav I., king of Poland, 9-2902, 2904
Boletus, edible, 15-face 4882
 poisonous mushroom, 15-face 4880
Boleyn, Anne, queen of England, 3-858
Bolingbroke, Henry: see Henry IV, of England
Bollivar, Simon, president of Colombia, 14-4514; 15-4603, 4606, 4608
Bolivia, history of, 17-5362, 5364
 Indians of, 14-4509
 Republic of, 15-4606
 rubber in, 18-5793
Boll, of cotton, 15-4885
Boll-weevil, destroyed by other insects, 11-3300
 injurious to cotton, 10-3203-04
Bologna, Giovanni, Italian sculptor, 13-4173
Bologna, Italian city, 10-3080, 3082; 12-3610
Bologna, University of, medical school, 15-4630
Bolt, form of protection, 20-6357
 of a lock, 20-6359, 6362
Bolting-cloths, for flour, 4-1139
Bolton, Fanny, character in "Pendennis," 11-3519
Boma, town in Africa, 14-4306
Bomb, for depths, 18-5860
Bombardier-beetle, an insect, 11-3454
Bombay, gift to Charles II, 6-1716; 13-4078
 port of India, 5-1634
Bombs, dropped by aviators, 1-174, 179
Bombyx Mori, the silkworm moth, 6-1826
Bonaparte, Hon. Charles, grandson of Jerome Bonaparte, 16-4945
Bonaparte, Francis Joseph Charles: see Rome, king of
Bonaparte, Jerome, and the Water-Seller, 3-764
 king of Westphalia, wife of, 16-4942
Bonaparte, Jerome Napoleon, life of, 16-4944-45
Bonaparte, Joseph, king of Spain, 6-1953; 11-3341, 3346; 14-4366, 4368
Bonaparte, Napoleon: see Napoleon I, of France
Bonar, Dr. Horatius, poems: see Poetry Index
Bonavista, town in Newfoundland, 20-6296
Bonds, issued by Congress, 5-1435
 what they are, 19-5998
Bone, for china, 14-4540-51
 for cutlery, 15-4805
 for fertilizer, 3-868; 9-2686; 13-4144
 for fuel, 13-4045
 for pins, 16-5001
 funny-bone, 8-2573
 growth of, 8-2463
 how to treat, 14-4288
 inner ear and, 13-3997
 keel-like, 5-1510
 lasts long, 1-187
 of body, 13-4200; 18-5622
 of cuttlefish, 8-2484
 petrous, 8-2570; 12-3916
 pictures on, 11-3479-80
 treatment of broken, 11-3440
 uses for, 2-406; 5-1430; 11-3572
Bones, Bill, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
Boneset, a plant, 16-5086-87
 climbing, 16-5092
Bonheur, Marie Rosa, animal painter, 14-frontis.
Bon Homme Richard, ship, 10-3004
Boniface, St., in Germany, 13-4031-32
Bonn, German university town, 9-2768
Bonner, Robert, and Mrs. Southworth, 7-2095
Bonnet, Daniel, escape of, 6-1744
Bonnet, for baby-doll, 13-4199
Bonneville, Captain, and explorations of, 6-1840
"Bonnie Blue Flag," Confederate song, 10-3054
Bonnie Prince Charlie: see Stuart, Charles Edward
"Bonnie Prince Charlie," song, 12-3770
Boobies, birds, 8-2340
Book-binding, process of, 3-953
Bookcase, of boxes, 9-2723
Book of Common Prayer, history, 3-859; 13-3942
"Book of Songs," by Heine, 11-3399
Book of the Dead, 15-4846, 4848, 4850
Books, chained, 12-3607; 13-3935
 easier than lesson-book, 3-815
 Egyptian, 15-4846
 evolution of, 10-3106
 first famous, 1-73
 first of America, 10-3049
 first printed in England, 12-3612-13
 how to draw, 8-2375
 in early U. S., 5-1394
 mending worn, 14-4294
 of Asia, 16-4960, 4965
 people who first wrote, 12-3909
 printing, 12-3615
 problem concerning, 4-1104
 royal, 3-860
 to cover, 18-5647
 trick with book, 4-1097
 ★wonder of, 3-943
 written in Latin, 10-3231
 see also Cylinders, Exercise-book, Papyri, Tablets, etc.
Bookshelves, making set of, 20-6279
Books, Story of Famous: see Tables of Contents
"Boola-Boola," a college song, 10-3054
Boom, of ship, 13-3959; 15-4620
Boomerang, Australian weapon, 2-364
 comes back, 11-3514
Booms, for logs, 13-4131
Boone, Daniel, pioneer, 6-1832; 20-6248-49
Boone, Jemima, capture of, 20-6253
Boone, Squire, brother of Daniel, 20-6253
Boone, Squire, father of Daniel, 20-6250
Boone Creek, tree on, 20-6252
Boonesborough, fort at, 20-6251; 6253
Booth, Edwin, statue of, 15-4668
Booth, John Wilkes, assassinated Lincoln, 3-787; 7-2054; 11-3493
Boots, lead in divers', 12-3778
 pair of new, 20-6291
Borage, family of plants, 13-4136; 14-4352
Borax, production of, 9-2682
Bordeaux, French government of, 8-2290
Bordeaux, French port, 3-774; 8-2423
Borden, Robert L., premier of Canada, 4-1281; 5-1455; 14-4326
"Border Minstrelsy," by Scott, 8-2322
Border of White Man's Land, a statue, 15-4674
Boreas, god of the North Wind, 9-2638
Borers, of locust, 14-4562
Borglum, Gutzon, American sculptor, 15-4664, 4674
Borglum, Solon, American sculptor, 15-4674
Boris, czar of Russia, 12-3724
Borneo, animals of, 2-627-30; 4-1213; 10-3033
 serpents of, 5-1382
Borromeo, Cardinal Carlo, and the plague, 4-1207
Bors, king of Gaul, character in "Table Round," 3-883
Borzoi, Russian wolf-hound, 20-6326
Boscawen, Admiral (Edward), in command of English navy, 3-890
Bosnia, and Herzegovina, 10-3242-43
 death of Archduke in, 10-3242
 history of, 9-2895, 2906; 10-3192
 settlement of, 10-3186
Bosnians, costumes of, 10-3245
Bosphorus, Straits of, between Europe and Asia, 5-1552; 10-3185-86, 3241, 3244; 12-3856, 3858
Boston, as fish market, 12-3842
 at the bottom of the sea, 9-2920
 early history, 5-1392
 evacuated, 4-1000
 fire in, 18-5757
 history of, 17-5399

GENERAL INDEX

- Boston**, port closed, 4-998
 shoe-factories at, 10-3103
Boston Common, meeting-place, 17-5399
Boston Massacre, account of, 17-5399
 engraved by Paul Revere, 4-996, 998
Boston Public Library, pictures in, 14-4248, 4250
Boston Tea-party, story of, 4-998
Bostwick, Helen B., poems, see Poetry Index
Boswell, James, and Johnson, 15-4727, 4729
 and Rousseau, 13-4154
Bosworth Field, battle of, 3-776, 855
Botanical Gardens, in New York, 16-5012
Botanists, study plants, 12-3892
Botany, founded by Linnaeus, 3-866
Botany Bay, history of, 2-365; 5-1368
Bot-flies, injurious insects, 11-3299, 3304
 see also Sheep-bot, Warble-fly
Botha, General Louis, 4-1120
Bothnia, Gulf of, 12-3652, 3660
Bothwell, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Bothwell, Earl of, married Mary, Queen of Scots, 10-1342
Botocudo Indians, of South America, 14-4509
Botta (Paul E.), explorer, 16-4964
Botteler, and Hanchen, 10-3000
Böttger (Johann F.), and porcelain, 14-4540
Botticelli (Sandro), Italian painter, 15-4590, 4593; 16-5097, 5102
Bottle, and Pascal's law, 13-3984
 for musical instrument, 17-5444
 lavender, 6-1941
 machine for blowing, 4-1269
 measures specific gravity, 12-3827
 of hot water, 11-3506
 of skin, 19-6102, 6183
 puzzle about, 1-110
 siphon: see Siphons
 sound of liquid coming from, 12-3774
 to clean, 14-4494
 tricks with, 1-106
 used for making butter, 4-1132
Bottom, a weaver, 1-327
Boucaniers, or meat-drivers, 19-6044
Bouch, Sir Thomas, bridge-builder, 1-24
Boucicault (Dion), actor, music by, 12-3771
Bougainville, Louis A. de, French navigator, 7-2156
Boughton, G. H., pictures painted by, 2-525; 11-3545; 18-5672, 5675
Boukabar, in story, 5-1525
Boulogne, Napoleon at, 8-2288; 14-4366; 17-5534
Boulton, Matthew, partner of J. Watt, 2-600; 3-665; 8-2490
Bounce, of a ball, 16-5019
Bounce-about, a game, 4-1096
Boundary, dispute of Maine and Canada, 8-2442
 in Asia, 16-4962
 mountain pass, 18-5778
Boundary questions, settlement of, 11-3491
 South American, 15-4603
Boundary-stones, in Asia, 16-4962
Boundary-tug, a game, 16-5122
Boulderby, Josiah, character in "Hard Times," 8-2460
Bounding Elk: see Uncas
Bourdillon, Francis William, poems: see Poetry Index
Bourges, cathedral of, 13-4173
Bourville, death rate in, 9-2909
Bourseul, Charles, and speech by electricity, 2-336
Bow, and musical instruments, 4-1087; 16-5058
 for fire-making, 3-810
 made from yew, 17-5430
 of ribbon, 3-962; 13-4199
Bow Bells, and Whittington, 2-396
Bowdoin College, history of, 14-4568
Bowell, Sir Mackenzie, premier of Canada, 4-1281
Bowels, work of, 8-2365; 19-5902
Bower, the Virgin's: see Clematis
Bower-bird, arbor of, 3-677; 6-1758, 1760; 18-5752
Bowers, Lieut., on Scott expedition, 17-5466
Bowfin: see Mudfish
Bowhead-whale: see Whale
Bowl, early specimens, 4-1263
 flowers in, 2-623
 of folded paper, 15-4825
Bowles, Miss, portrait of, 15-4596
Bowles, William Lisle, poems: see Poetry Index
Bowley, Joseph, character in "The Chimes," 8-2300
Bowley, Lady, character in "The Chimes," 8-2300
Bowley Court, in "The Chimes," 8-2301
Bowline: see Knots
Bowling, game of, 3-965
Bowling Green, George II's statue on, 4-1002
 park in New York, 3-965; 16-5008
Bowls, game of, 3-862-63; 4-1096; 8-2523
Bowring, Sir John, hymns of, 7-2017-18
Bow River, in Canada, 1-232; 18-5782
Bowsprit, of ship, 13-3959; 15-4619
Box, a shrub, 3-931; 17-5352
Box, candle, and weight, 18-5871
 drawing a, 6-1729; 10-1373; 19-6162
 for bird's nest, 17-5517
 for flashing messages, 17-5518
 for matches, 8-2432
 magic, 16-5116
 musical, 10-2992
 of good luck, 8-2318
 paper, 1-250
 that draws voice-pictures, 17-5254
 that makes smoke-rings, 15-4713
 that makes a whirlwind, 4-1304
Boxer, dog in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
Boxer, ship, 10-3008
Boxers, Chinese rebels, 1-122
Box-furniture, of Miss Brigham, 7-2035; 8-2359, 2516; 9-2721
Box-kite, and aeroplane, 1-176
Boy, at the Giant's Castle, 3-726
 boys and the frogs, 8-2317
 breaking voice of, 15-4879
 dead boy who sang a hymn, 2-499
 games for boys, 13-3966; 16-5122
 life of Indian, 1-18
 on the burning deck, 12-3695
 painting of poet's boys, 6-1688
 remarkable swim of boy, 13-4090
 stronger than girls, 8-2472
 who cried Wolf, 11-3370
 who had no paper, 17-5478
 who kept himself awake, 17-5478
 who saved a crew, 12-3694
 who saved his family, 6-1744
 who took a man's place, 13-4026
 who would not fight against freedom, 1-334
 whom France forgot, 2-360
 with a goose, statue, 17-5539
 see also Blue Boy
Boys, Russian nobles, 12-3724
Boyle, Robert, British scientist, 7-2161-62; 13-3984
 law of, 13-3984
Boyne, battle of the, 4-1041, 1043; 12-3766; 18-5556
 "Boyne Water," song, 12-3766
 "Boy of Winander," Wordsworth's, 6-1688
Boy Pioneers of America, boys' society, 19-6135
Boys' Corn Club, crop of, 8-2384
***Boy-Scouts**, of America, 19-6136
 "Boz": see Dickens, Charles
Bozzaris, Marcos, Greek patriot, 10-3239
Brabant, duchy of, 11-3544
Brabant, Duke of, in "Lohengrin," 18-5561
Brabant, dukes of, 11-3542
Brabantio, Shakespearean character, 2-443
Bracco, Roberto, Italian writer, 17-5315
Bracelet, bead, for doll, 7-2033
 used to crown Henry VI, 3-774
Bracket, making a fretwork, 17-5253
 of paper, 15-4825
Bracteoles, of flowers, 14-4353
Bracts, of a flower, 14-4560
Bracy, Maurice de, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
Braddock, General (Edward), character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
 failure of, 2-559; 3-896; 20-6252
Bradford, Sir Edward, and tiger, 18-5802
Bradford, William, and Christmas day, 3-964
 governor of Plymouth, 2-526
Bradley, James, English astronomer, 6-1675, 1682
Bradshaw (John), regicide, 4-1040; 6-1866; 15-4686
Bradwardine, Baron of, in "Waverley," 5-1498
Bradwardine, Rose, in "Waverley," 5-1498, 1500
Brady, Nicholas, Psalm, version of, 7-2015
Bragg, General (Braxton), during Civil War, 7-2050
Braggadocchio, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Bragi, god of poetry, 12-3622
Braham (John), a tenor, 12-3768
Brahe, Tycho, Danish astronomer, 6-1675, 1677
Brahman, and the goat, 19-6133
 and the pots, 19-6133
Brahmanism, religion, 10-3023

GENERAL INDEX

- Brahmaputra River**, in Asia, 13-3930
Brahmas, kind of fowl, 5-1557; 15-4712
Brahmins, Indian caste, 5-1638; 6-1713; 13-4081
 see also Brahmins
Brahms (Johannes), musician, 11-3288, 3294
Brain, 12-3597-98
 and alcohol, 14-4376; 17-5440
 and eye, 13-4021; 14-4263, 4427, 4523
 and the skull, 8-2569
 cells of, 15-4690
 centres of, 12-3689-92
 controls heart, 5-1597
 controls sight, 11-3570
 controls yawning, stretching, etc., 3-814
 development of, 15-4690
 during sleep, 11-3385-86
 food for, 4-1163; 9-2830
 growth of, 18-5722
 influence on digestion, 10-3179
 lacking in backboneless animals, 3-671
 memory and the, 15-4856
 ★mystery of the, 12-3687
 nerves of, 13-4117
 not affected by fish, 11-3275
 one-half lags behind, 18-5811
 ★parts of the, 12-3817
 poisoning the, 4-1162
 shape of, 14-4488
 site of, 8-2464, 2467-68
 size of, 15-4690
 sleep of the, 9-2733
 studies of, 15-4630
 swallowing-centre in, 7-2174
 tea and coffee, stimulants of, 11-3414
 thinking powers of, 5-1411, 1464
 work of, 18-5623
Brake, for electric elevator, 19-6199-6200
Bramante, Donato (d'A.), Italian architect, 4-1170; 16-5097, 5102
Bramble, and the fire-tree, 14-4346
 flower and fruit of, 13-4133-34
Bramble-bush, the heron and the cat, 9-2758
Brambling, a bird, 7-2112
Bran, husks of wheat, 4-1131; 10-2948
Branches, messages with, 7-2268
 sideways growth of, 12-3907
Brandeis, Louis D., Justice of Supreme Court, 20-6337-38
Brandenburg, elector of, 8-2558, 2560
 great elector, and Berlin, 9-2762.
Brandenburg, Mark of, 8-2560
Brandenburg, province of, 8-2596
Brandenburg Gate, in Berlin, 9-2761-62
Brandon, Canadian city, 18-5610
 experimental farms near, 7-2275
Brands, with hot iron, 5-1438
Brandt, Margaret, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4070
Brandt, Peter, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4070
Brandy-bottle, a flower, 16-4946
Brandywine Creek, battle of, 4-1004
Bras d'Or, in Cape Breton, 17-5544
 see also Canada, railways and canals
Bras d'Or Lake, 17-5547
Brass, Sally, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2774
Brass, Samson, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2774
Brass, alloy of copper and zinc, 6-1888; 9-2680
 for pens, 11-3484
 in ocean cables, 15-4698
 manufacture of, 9-2686
 utensils, etc., of, 5-1633
 why warm when rubbed, 8-2540
Braun, Ferdinand, and wireless, 14-4448
Braida, Major, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4442
Brazil, and Vespucci, 1-272
 animals of, 3-681, 683; 4-1075; see also America, South America
 birds of, 6-1757, 1764; 7-1976-78
 claimed by Portugal, 1-282
 gems from, 17-5370; 20-6379-80, 6382-83
 German settlements in, 9-2771
 history of, 11-3342, 3346; 15-4603, 4606, 4610; 17-5368, 5370
 Indians of, 14-4509
 insects of, 11-3447, 3453
 Jews in, 20-6338
 nuts of, 7-1998-99
 rosewood from, 16-5034
 rubber in, 13-5795
Brazil-nuts, growth of, 7-1998-99
Ercaad, aerated, 6-1890
 and salt, 12-3727
 as food, 9-2727; 18-5726
 ★by which we live, 10-2947
 called staff of life, 7-2085; 18-5726; 19-5991
 Canadian, 17-5300
 changing price of, 16-5178
 character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
 crumb of, 8-2330
 how yeast raises, 10-3233
 made by machine, 4-1140-41
 of Sweden, 12-3657
 water in, 4-1193-94
 what raises, 3-909
 ★world's, 4-1131
Bread-winner, saving the, 19-6027
Breaker, of coal-mines, 3-838
Breakspear, Nicholas: see Adrian IV
Break-spectacles: see Cornflower
Bream, a fish, 9-2707
Breastbone, broken, 14-4383
 of man, 8-2468
Breast-plate, of high-priest, 20-6377
Breath, a deep, 3-814
 disposal of, 14-4486
 of all life, 3-914
 seeing our, 1-164
 why do I get out of? 4-1162
 why rises in air, 7-2248
Breathing, and the brain-bulb, 12-3689
 exercises in, 15-4829
 nerves that control, 12-3599
 process of, 5-1463; 6-1647, 1803; 19-5892; 20-6229-32, 6309
Breathing-centre, of brain, 6-1652; 15-4691
Breccia, a rock, 17-5350
Breckinridge, John C., lawyer, 7-2044
Breed's Hill, site of battle of Bunker Hill, 4-1000; 17-5399
Brehm (Alfred E.), German naturalist, 17-5505
Brehon Laws, of Ireland, 18-5551, 5554
Brehons, judges, of Ireland, 18-5551
Bremen, a free town, 8-2561, 2596; 9-2764, 2772
Bremen, ship, 18-5760
Bremerhaven, port of Bremen, 9-2772
Brennan, Louis, and gyroscope, 1-97
Brennus, attacked Rome, 11-3594
Brer Fox, in "Uncle Remus," 5-1483
Brer Rabbit, character in "Uncle Remus," 5-1483, 1621
Brescia, defence of, 1-138
Breslau, German port, 9-2766
Brest, naval port, 8-2423
Brethren, the Exclusive, 12-3732
Brethren of the Coast: see Boucaniers
Bretigny, Treaty of, 9-2816
Breton, Jules A., French painter, 10-frontis.
Breton, Cape, history of, 2-559
Brett, Jacob, and cable, 8-2494; 15-4697
Brett, John Watkins, cable of, 8-2494; 15-4697
Brewer, Ebenezer Cobham, poems: see Poetry Index
Brewster, Sir David, 8-2332; 19-6082
Brian Borohme, or Boru, king of Ireland, 18-5552
Brian, Prince, in Christmas Charade, 7-2265
Bribery, proposed by France, 5-1396
Bricklebrit, in story, 6-1911
Brickmaking, in Asia, 16-4962
Bride, of the Forest, 4-1109
Bride, of the Wandering Prince, 4-1205
"Bride of Lammermoor", story of the novel, 5-1497
Bridge, arched, 8-2350
 at Cologne, 9-2763
 at Waldi Tora, 1-36
 bascule, over Chicago River, 18-5829
 bridges that led to Rome, 5-1402
 ★building of bridges, 1-23
 expansion of, 9-2653
 foot-bridges, 1-37
 Iwakimi, 1-37
 marble at Pekin, 1-36
 natural bridges, 12-3627
 of a ship, 15-4618
 of boats, 5-1631; 9-2763; 12-3859; 16-5148, 5150, 5153
 of concrete, 13-4244
 of musical instruments, 4-1089, 1092
 of New York City, 1-25
 of Siberian Railway, 12-3804
 of spools and bricks, 14-4386
 of the brain, 12-3687
 over Hawkesbury River, 1-33
 over St. Lawrence, 1-33

GENERAL INDEX

- Bridge**, over Zambesi, 1-24, 29
 swaying of, 15-4812
 to Asgard, 12-3652
 see also under names of individual bridges, as
 London Bridge, etc.
- Bridge-board**, a game, 8-2590
- Brigdenorth, Major**, in "Peveril of the Peak,"
 5-1497
- Bridge of Nations**, Isthmus of Suez, 15-4848,
 4850
- Bridge of Sighs**, in Venice, 4-1166, 1170
- Bridge, Sapper's**, in Ottawa, 7-2272
- Bridgetown**, on Barbadoes, 6-1934
- Brienne**, Napoleon at, 14-4359
- Brienze Lake**, in Switzerland, 10-2982; 18-5844
- Brig**, a ship, 13-3960-61
- Brigantine**, a ship, 13-3960-61
- Brigham**, Louise, box-furniture of, 7-2035
- Bright, Sir Charles T.**, and telegraph-cable,
 8-2487, 2494; 14-4445
- "Brighter Britain:"** see New Zealand
- Brightness**, of stars, 14-4482
- Brigne**, and Simpon tunnel, 20-6260, 6270
- Brill**, a fish, 8-2606; 12-3847-48
- Brimblecombe, Jack**, character in "Westward
 Ho!" 12-3716
- Brimblecombe, Sir Vindex**, character in "West-
 ward Ho!" 12-3714
- Brimstone**, is sulphur, 7-2244
- Brindley**, and Papin's engine, 8-2488
- Brine**, collecting salt from, pictures, 1-239, 240
- Brisbane**, Queensland city, 5-1372
- Brisquet**, children of, 16-5181
- Brisquette**, a mother, 16-5181
- Bristles**, of grass: see Awns, of grass
 of seeds, 13-4205
 same structure as hair, 1-166
- Britain**, dogs from, 20-6319
- Britannia**, figure on British, 12-3649
- Britannia Bridge**, 1-23
- Brithwood, Lady Caroline**, character in "John
 Halifax," 13-3971
- Brithwood, Squire**, character in "John Halifax,"
 13-3971
- British Columbia**, education in, 17-5401
 forest of, 12-3733-34, 3737
 fox-farms in, 16-5078
 history of, 4-1280; 6-1842, 1918; 15-4834
 population of, 12-3731; 19-5942
 productions of, 19-6092, 6094
 province of, 1-232
 salmon fisheries of, 1-229, 233; 9-2703
 scenery of, 18-5777, 5783
 university in, 17-5402
 woman-suffrage in, 5-1454
 see also Canada, railways and canals
- British East Africa**, colony of, 14-4306
- "British Grenadiers,"** a song, 12-3768
- British Guiana**, belongs to British West Indies,
 19-6047
 boundary dispute, 11-3494
 colony of, 6-1933-34; 15-4603
- British Honduras**, belongs to British West
 Indies, 6-1933-34; 19-6047
- British Isles**: see Great Britain
- British Museum**, building of, 4-1255, 1258
- Brick**, and spools, 14-4386
 blowing it over, 14-4495
 how to see through, 13-4046
 or pellet, made by ants, 10-2968
 puzzle about, 1-110
 use of, 2-607, 610
 writing on, 12-3909
- British North America Act**, and Canada, 4-1270,
 1276; 5-1451, 1454; 14-4324
- British Somaliland**, in Africa, 14-4308
- British Welcome League**, of Toronto, 19-5942
- Britomart, Princess**, character in "Faerie
 Queene," 3-696, 700
- Britons**, costume for, 17-5346
 driven into Wales, 6-1713
 dyed blue, 13-4132
 in Wales, 3-769
 settled in France, 8-2424
 story of, 1-203
- Britany, Duke of**, 8-2508
- Brittany**, history of, 2-592; 8-2508; 9-2816
 province of France, 8-2419, 2423
 religious procession in, 10-frontis.
 settlement of, 8-2424
 woman of, 8-2419
- Brittleness**, cause of, 19-5891
- Brittles**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
- Brittle-star**, a marine animal, 8-2412
 development of, 12-3665
- "Broadhorn,"** a boat, 6-1835
- Broadtail**, a fur, 16-5078
- Broadway**, street in New York, 16-5010
- Broadway Bridge**, over Willamette, 8-2383
- Brobbingnag**, country in "Gulliver's Travels,"
 5-1338
- Broca**, discoveries of, 12-3821
- Broccoli**, cultivation of, 11-3442
- Brock, Sir Isaac**, as governor of Canada, 4-1281
 Canadian commander, 5-1399; 19-6123
 during War of 1812, 3-759
- Brockton**, shoe factories at, 10-3103
- Brockville**, Canadian town, 19-6123
- Broke, Sir Philip B. V.**, commander of the
 Shannon, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Broken Hill**, in Australia, 5-1374
- "Broken Jug,"** by Kleist, 11-3396
- Brome**, a grass, 5-1344, 1345-46
- Bromine**, liquid element, 5-1314; 10-3147
- Bronchi**, of the lungs, 6-1650
- Bronchitis**, a disease, 6-1650
- Bronck**, Dutch settler, 16-5007
- Bronte, Anne**, English author, 9-2621, 2625
- Bronte, Charlotte**, English author, 9-2621, 2624
- Bronte, Emily**, English author, 9-2621, 2625
- Brontosaurus**, prehistoric animal, 1-14, 50, 54;
 19-5999, 6002
- Bronx**, borough of New York, 16-5007
- Bronx Park**, in New York, 16-5012
- Bronx Park Zoological Gardens**, rocking stone
 in, 1-14
- Bronze**, alloy of tin and copper, 6-1888
 for coins, 12-3646
 for cutlery, 15-4805
 for pins, 16-5001
 tools of, 1-16; 7-2067
 writing on, 11-3484
- Bronze, Age of**, in the world, 5-1316; 16-5001
- Brooke, Lieutenant J. M.**, device for sea-sound-
 ing, 16-5175
- Brooke, John**, character in "Little Women,"
 16-5171
- Brooke, Old**, character in "Tom Brown's School-
 days," 13-4140
- Brooke, Sir William O'S.**, and telegraph-wire,
 8-2494
- Brooklime**, a plant, 12-3893; 16-4954
- Brooklyn**, city of, 16-5007
 water-supply of, 16-5198
- Brooklyn Bridge**, 1-25, 30, 31
- Brooks, Thomas**, pictures of Shakespeare,
 18-5583, 5586
- Brook-trout**, game fish, 9-2701
- Broom**, a plant, 13-4135; 15-4659
- Broom**, and the English navy, 4-1041
 maidservants and the, 7-2065
 of De Ruyter, 11-3548
- Broom-corn**, market for, 18-5713
- Broom-rapes**, plants, 12-3892
- Broomstick**, of witch, 3-795
- Brotherly-Love**, a statue, 15-4674
- Brothers**, the Black, in story, 5-1534
- Brougham, Lord**, and Gibbon, 15-4730
- Browdie, John**, character in "Nicholas
 Nickleby," 9-2673
- Brown**, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1627
- Brown, Alice**, American writer, 7-2101
- Brown, F. C.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Brown, Ford Madox**, paintings of, 6-1360;
 13-3934; 19-6039
- Brown, George**, Canadian orator, 4-1270; 14-4323
- Brown, Henry Kirke**, American sculptor, 15-4670
- Brown, Jacob**, during War of 1812, 3-759;
 5-1399
- Brown, John**, at Harper's Ferry, 7-2044; 11-3492
 song about, 10-3053
 Thoreau's defence of, 5-1618
- Brown, Dr. John**, comment of, 12-3822
- Brown, Madam**, character in "Tom Brown's
 Schooldays," 13-4137
- Brown, Squire**, character in "Tom Brown's
 Schooldays," 13-4137
- Brown, Tom**, character in "Tom Brown's
 Schooldays," 13-4137
- Brown, color**, 9-2696
 eyes of, 14-4330
 of bitten apple, 18-5723
- Browne, Francis**, Irish author, 4-1045; 5-1481
- Browne, George**, father of Mrs. Hemans, 19-5938
- Brownie**, and Olaf, 19-5909
 and the Farmer, 13-4238
 of Snaefell, 8-2403
- Browning, Elizabeth B.**, English poet, 19-6038
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Browning, John M.**, machine-gun of, 9-2712-13

GENERAL INDEX

- Browning, Robert**, English poet, 3-923; 15-4690;
16-4944; 19-6038
poems: see Poetry Index
- Brownlow, Charles**, in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
- Brownlow, E. B.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Brown-tail Moth**, and a scarab, 11-3307
- Brown University**, in America, 14-4568
- Bruce, James**, explored Abyssinia, 1-298
- Bruce, Robert**: see Robert I
- Bruges**, city in Belgium, 11-3539
- Bruse**, treatment for, 14-4383; 11-3440
- Bruschi, fresco** of, 6-1686
- Brunel, Isambard K.**, bridge and tunnel-builder,
1-80; 2-605; 8-2487, 2492
- Brunel (Sir Marc Isambard)**, tunnel-builder,
1-57
- Brunelleschi, Filippo**, 9-2787, 2794
- Bruno, Giordano**, Italian astronomer, 6-1680;
7-1963; 9-2637; 16-5079
- Brush, George De Forest**, American painter,
14-4252
- Brush-turkey**, of Australia, 5-1366, 1563-64;
18-5752
- Brussels**, capital of Belgium, 8-2291; 11-3538,
3544, 3549
- Brussels-sprouts**, cultivation of, 10-2995; 11-3325
- Brutus**, Roman noble, 2-435, 437
- Brutus, Marcus**, killed Cæsar, 2-442
- Bryan, Rebecca**, married Boone, 20-6252
- Bryan, William J.**, candidate for presidency,
8-2378; 11-3494
- Bryant, William C.**, American writer, 5-1609
memorial to, 17-5262
poems: see Poetry Index
statue of, 15-4675
- Bryn Mawr**, college for women, 14-4570
- Bryony**, black, 15-4659
- Buade, Louis de**, governor of New France, 2-558
- Bubbles**, and divers, 20-6311
bursting of gas, 10-3149
- Buccaneers**, of the Spanish Main, 14-4514
see also Boucaniers
- Buchanan, George**, and Montaigne, 17-5311
- Buchanan, James**, administration of, 11-3488,
3492
as president, 7-2043-44; 8-2382
- Bucharest**, capital of Rumania, 10-3240
- Buck-bean**, flowers of, 9-2884; 13-4136; 16-5084,
5086
- Bucket**, bung the, 4-1096
for fire, 18-5760
- Buckingham, George Villiers, First Duke of**,
friend of Charles I, 6-1857
- Buckland, Dean**, and toads, 4-1216
- Buckland, Frank**, English naturalist, 5-1380;
6-1896
- Buckland, William**, English scientist, 3-868
- Buckwheel**, production of, in U. S., 8-2386
- Bud**, color of unopened, 14-4486
in bark, 16-5177
of palmetto, 17-5432
opening of flower, 13-4015
- Budapest**, capital of Hungary, 8-2594; 9-2896,
2899; 10-3244; 18-5651, 5654
- Buddeo**, and Mowell, 17-5470
- Buddha**, fables of, 14-4285
founder of a religion, 2-348, 349; 6-1714;
10-3022-24
- Buddhism**, a religion, 1-118, 124; 2-342, 349;
6-1714, 1936; 10-3024; 13-3930
- Buddhists**, in British Empire, 13-4081
- Buen Aire**, island of, 19-6048
- Buena Vista**, battle of, 6-1844-45
- Buenos Ayres**, capital of Argentina, 14-4512-13;
15-4609; 17-5361-63
revolution in, 17-5361
university of, in South America, 17-5362
- Buñ**, blindman's, 8-2589
with a wand, 16-5035
- Buffalo, N. Y.**, exposition at, 15-4675
- Buffalo**, American, 1-276; 18-5609, 5801; 19-6144
as draft-animal, 1-287, 295
attacks on man, 18-5807
hunting the, 6-1841
prehistoric, 1-14
skin for leather, 9-2834
skins for camouflage, 11-3509
see also Bison, Carabao
- Buffers**, for elevator, 19-6200
- Buffon (George L. L.)**, French naturalist, 2-376
- Buff-tip**, an insect, 10-3011
- Bug**, that resembles a hornet, 11-3453
- Bugle**, a plant, 14-4350
- Bugle**: see Beads
- Bugloss**, a plant, 13-4136; 14-4348
- Building**, what holds it up, 2-607
- Bulb**, of brain, 12-3599, 3686, 3689, 3817; 18-5623;
19-6107
of hair, 7-1982
of nerve, 12-3686
- Bulbs (of plants)**, cultivation of, 2-617; 5-1602;
6-1738, 1852
flowers from, 17-5230
grown in Holland, 11-3540, 3546, 3548
- Bulbuls**, birds, 7-2113
- Bulfinch, Charles**, architect, 17-5399
- Bulgaria**, costumes of, 10-3245
fruit in, 10-3242
history of, 10-3190, 3240, 3242, 3247
- Bulgarians**, in Canada, 12-3732
- Bulgars**, settled in the Balkans, 10-3186
- Bulkheads**, of a ship, 15-4620
- Bull, John**, doctor of music, 8-2352
- Bull, John**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Bull, Mrs.**, 8-2352
- Bull, Peg**, nickname for Scotland, 8-2352
- Bull**, a constellation, 9-2643, 2645
and the Pleiades, 11-3374
- Bull**, and red, 9-2802
brazen-footed, 1-204
escape from, 18-5709
frogs and the bulls, 15-4866
Isabella and the, 8-2445
lion and the four bulls, 11-3504
of Crete, 11-3374; 16-5186
winged, 16-4958-59, 4961, 4964-65
- Bull**, of Pope: see Golden Bull; Pope, bull of,
- Bulbat**: see Whip-poor-will
- Bullen, Frank**, describes battle of whale and
squid, 8-2484
- Buller, Charles**, secretary of Lord Durham,
4-1272
- Bullet**, in liquid air, 13-4085
- Bull-fight**, sport of Spain, 11-3345, 3348
Queen Isabella and the, 8-2445
- Bullfinch**, a bird, 6-face 1760; 7-2104, 2112
- Bull-head**, a fish, 9-2707, 2709
- Bullock, William**, and printing-press, 12-3615
- Bull Run**, battle of, 7-2047
second battle of, 7-2048
- Bull-trout**, a fish, 9-2704
- Bully**, in hockey, 16-5027-28
- Bulrush**, seeds of, 12-3895
see also Cat's-tail
- Bulwarks**, of a ship, 15-4618
- Bulwer-Lytton**: see Lytton, Edward G. E. L.
Bulwer
- Bumble**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2563
- Bumble-bee**, an insect, 9-2850; 10-3194
- "Bummers"**, of Sherman's army, 7-2055
- Bump**, bumps and the head, 8-2571; 12-3688;
14-4488
formation of, 18-5724
- Bumpo, Nathaniel**, a scout, 1-195
- Bunbury, Mr.**, character in "The Virginians,"
11-3424
- Bunch-berry**, a plant, 10-3064, 3067
- Bundesrat**, German Upper House, 8-2600
see Germany, Bundesrat
- Bundy, Edgar**, his picture of an English sailor,
12-3712
- Bungalows**, African, 17-5322
- Bunker**, in golf-links, 10-3211
- Bunker Hill**, battle of, 4-1000; 17-5492
- Bunker Hill Monument**, in Boston, 17-5399;
19-5894
- Bunsby, John**, character in "Round the World,"
16-4915
- Bunt**: see Baseball
- Buntings**, birds, 6-face 1760; 7-2104, 2111; 8-2345
see also Cow-bunting, Reed-bunting, etc.
- Bunyan, John**, English author, 4-1042, 1125;
6-1745; 12-3598
poems: see Poetry Index
- Buonaparte**: see Bonaparte
- Buoy**, acorn-cup as, 12-3900
- *Burbank, Luther**, wonder-worker, 11-3560-61
- Burdock**, a weed, 13-4208-09
- Burgh**, meaning of, 2-466
- Burghley, Lord**, grew first English tobacco,
17-5411
- Burgh-upon-Sands**, and Edward I, 3-771
- Burglars**, and locks, 20-6353
their finger-marks, 6-1882
- Burg Niedeck**, giant of, 17-5473
- Burgomaster**, and the inspector, 18-5743
- Burgos**, capital of Spain, 11-3345
- Burgoyne, General (John)**, expedition of, 4-1001,
1004-06
- Burgundians**, people of Burgundy, 8-2550

GENERAL INDEX

- Burgundy, Duchess of, and Charles V, 9-2898**
Burgundy, duke of, 18-5850
Burgundy, Duke of, controlled Netherlands, 11-3542
 see also Charles the Bold
Burial, of Indians, 1-18
Burke, explored Australia, 2-368
Burke, Edmund, English philosopher, 9-2619; 13-4155, 4158-60; 15-4727, 4734
Burleigh (William Cecil), adviser of Queen Elizabeth, 3-860
Burley, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Burlington Beach, on Lake Ontario, 19-6122
Burma-burialash, and Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 16-4970
Burma, animals of, 4-1012
 empire of, 6-1930, 1936
 gems from, 20-6381
Burnap, made clocks, 5-1540
Burne-Jones, Sir Edward, English painter, his picture of King Arthur resting, 3-880; 19-6040
Burners, for gas-lights, 3-666-67
Burnett, Frances H., American writer, 7-2100
Burney, Dr. Charles, 9-2619; 13-4157
Burney, Fanny, English author, 9-2619, 2621
Burning, of dead, 5-1636
Burning-glass, use of, 12-3679; 13-4229, 4231
"Burning of Rome," picture, by Raphael, 16-5104
Burning of Troy: see Opal
Burns, James D., hymns of, 7-2018
 poems: see Poetry Index
Burns, Robert, poems: see Poetry Index
 portrait bust of, 15-4672
 Scottish poet, 4-1055; 5-1616; 19-6029, 6032
 silhouette of, 18-5641
Burns, clothing and, 13-3964
 dressing, 16-5032
Burnside, his fresco of Washington, etc., 6-1686
Burnside, General (Ambrose E.), during Civil War, 7-2050
Burnt-Cape, in Canada, 19-6124
Burr, Aaron, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
 and Hamilton, 8-2436, 2439
 as candidate, 11-3490
 character in "Man Without a Country," 18-5615
 vice-president, 5-1397
Burrard Inlet, near Vancouver, 18-5782
Bur-reed, an aquatic plant, 16-4949
Burroughs, Roman captain, 2-538
Burroughs, John, comments of, 4-1308-09; 9-2880
 extracts from, 10-3063
Burrow-duck: see Sheldrake
Burrowjack, a gnome, 7-2181; 12-3708
Burrs, of weeds, 13-4208
Burton, Decimus, arch of, 16-5040
Burton Port, the Doctor of, 2-476
Burying-beetle, work of, 11-3303, 3306-07
Busby, Doctor, headmaster, 19-6029
Bush, the, of Australia, 5-1375
Bushman, of South Africa, 6-1784
Bushnell, David, and battle of the kegs, 10-3052
Bushnell, David, and submarine, 18-5857
Buskin, Venus': see Lady's slipper
Busoni, Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4431
Bussell, Grace, rescued on horse-back, 13-4089
Bust, what it is, 13-4171
Butcher-bird: see Shrike, a bird
Butcher's broom, a plant, 15-4654, 4657
Butkus, a scorpion, 11-3361
Butler, Reuben, minister in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
Butler, cord acts as, 12-3598
Butter, as a food, 9-2829
 Canova's lion of, 17-5383
 Dutch, 11-3546, 3548
 in Hungary, 10-3242
 in United States, 9-2678
 made by machine, 4-1143
 microbes that help make, 3-821, 906
 of Denmark, 12-3658
 source of, 4-1142
 world's, 4-1131-32, 1142-43
Butter-and-eggs: see Toad-flax
Buttercup family, 14-4353; 15-4758; 17-5228
Buttercups, flowers, 12-3815-16; 13-4134, 4210-11
Buttercups, and bees, a game, 11-3556
Butterfly, and flowers, 12-3814, 3816; 13-4015; 16-4956
 an invertebrate, 8-2463
 in clay, 19-6004
Butterfly, life of, 20-6371, 6375
 mimicry of, 10-3020; see also Leaf-butterflies
 needle-book shaped like, 16-5034
 shadow-picture, 17-5353
 tongue of, 8-2337
 ★various kinds of, 10-3011
Butter-fly orchis, of Britain, 14-4477-79
Butternut, tree of America, 7-1997; 17-5342-44
Butternut-brown, a dye, 17-5342
Butterscotch, recipe for, 1-255
Buttertongue, a wood-witch, 8-2398
Butterwort, a plant, 16-5084
Butti, E. A., Italian writer, 17-5315
Button, a game, 3-966
Button, made from shoe-lace, 17-5351
 to sew on, 3-730
Buttonholes, to make, 18-5647
Button-hole-stitch, how to do, 2-621; 3-730
Buttonwood, a tree, 17-5432, 5437
 see also Plane-tree
Buz, a game, 1-253
Buzfuz, Sergeant, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Buzzards, flesh-eating birds, 6-1893, 1898-99
By, meaning of, 2-470
Bypath-Meadow, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Byron, George G., Lord, and the Greeks, 10-3240
 comments of, 10-2980; 11-3524; 19-5928
 English poet, 4-1055; 10-2980; 19-6035
 poems: see Poetry Index
Byron, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Byssus, a shell-fish, 9-2616
Byzantium, art of, 15-4589
 capital of Roman, or Eastern Empire, 2-542; 9-2940; 10-3074, 3186
 see also Constantinople
Byzantine Empire, Holy Land part of, 5-1549, 1551, 1554

C

- Cabbage, a plant, 10-2995; 11-3325; 12-3903; 13-4132, 4134**
 see also London Pride
Cabbage-butterflies, 10-3016, 3020-21
Cabbage-family of plants, 15-4762
Cabbage-palmetto, used for food, 17-5432-33
Cabinet, of Canada, Great Britain, etc.; see Canada, Cabinet, etc.
Cabinets, Egyptian dressing, 15-4844, 4850
 made from cigar-boxes, 16-4924
Cabins, of boat, 15-4618
Cable, George W., American author, 5-1621
Cable, finding flaw in, 15-4588
 for suspension bridge, 1-25
 in Pacific, 5-1492
 submarine, 6-1934; 11-3577; 14-4445-46; 15-4697, 4698
 telephone, 2-340
Cable-operators, on Midway Island, 7-2156
Cable-ship, 15-4700
Cabot, John, English explorer, 3-854; 20-6293
 reached America, 1-272, 279, 282; 2-553, 557
Cabot, Sebastian, and New World, 2-553
 English explorer, 3-854
Cabot, ship, 10-3004
Cabral, Pedro Alvarez, Portuguese navigator, 1-282; 17-5368
Cabs, the first, 19-6051
 see also Hansom-cab
Cacao, in Peru, 14-4510
 in West Indies, 19-6045-47
 raised in Philippines, 7-2154
 see also Cocoa, Chocolate
Cacao-tree, chocolate from, 7-2253
Cachalot, a whale, 4-1069, 1071-72
Caciques, of the Chibchas, 14-4506
Cackle of hens, 20-6216
Cactus, designs suggested by, 13-4012
 plant, 11-3564; 12-3625; 13-4013; 18-5815-16
Cacus, a giant, 16-5186; 18-5775
Caddis-fly, an insect, 11-3301, 3305
Caderousse, Gaspard, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316, 4431
Cadets, of West Point, 15-4735, 4738-40
Cadiz, Spanish sea-port, 11-3343, 3348; 14-4514; 16-5200
Cadoudal, Georges, and Napoleon, 14-4284
Cady, Daniel, father of Elizabeth C. Stanton, 10-3121
Cady, Elizabeth: see Stanton, Elizabeth Cady
Cædmon, English poet, 2-468, 477
Caedwalla, Welsh leader, 18-5816
Caen, supplied stone, 2-590

GENERAL INDEX

- Cæsalpinus (Andreas)**, Italian doctor, 15-4631
Cæsar, Caius Julius, and Cleopatra, 18-5786
 and England, 1-210; 6-1713
 and Florence, 9-2787
 and London, 4-1254
 and Paris, 17-5534
 and the Jews, 20-6332
 at Verulam, 19-5913
 history of Gaul, 7-2067
 July named for, 14-4534-35
 Roman general, 2-434, 440; 8-2550; 17-5278
 statue of, 19-5925-26
Cæsars, palace of, 19-5924-28
Caffeine, a drug, 11-3414
Cage, in coal mine, 3-833-34, 838
 of cardboard and pins, 8-2522
 spinning picture of, 17-5447
Cagliari: see Veronese, Paul
Cagnetta, Cesarina, translator, 16-4992
Caar Lundun: see London, name of
Cairo, Egyptian capital, 14-4301-03; 19-6179
 museum at, 15-4849
Cairo, town in Illinois, 19-6072
Caisson, for lighthouse, 3-749
 used in bridgebuilding, 1-26, 27
Caius, John, founded college, 15-4630
Caius College, at Cambridge, 15-4630
Cajamarca, Inca's town, 14-4512
Cakes, for tea, 11-3328
 story of, 4-1131
 story of King Alfred and, 2-468
Calabria, Italian province, 10-3074
Calah, Assyrian city, 16-4961, 4964
Calais, and Queen Mary, 18-5850
 and Queen Philippa, 7-2072
 history of, 3-772, 860; 7-2072; 17-5533
 see also "Citizens of Calais," by Rodin
Calceolarias, cultivation of, 5-1363; 6-1853
Calcium, compounds of, 6-1697
 in eggs, 11-3275
 in milk, 9-2828
 in quicklime, 14-4371
 in spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2741
 in stars, 7-1969
 in sun, 7-2094; 16-5025
 salts of, 5-1588; 9-2730, 2732
Calcium bicarbonate, and chalk, 17-5292
 in hard water, 5-1583
Calcium carbonate, as chalk or marble, 6-1814, 1816; 9-2651
 in marine animals, 8-2406
Calcium chloride, in Dead Sea, 18-5815
Calcium sulphate, what it is, 6-1816
Calculating-machine, work of, 18-5722
Calcutta, Black Hole of, 6-1718
 factories at, 6-1716; 13-4078-79
 Jain temple in, 7-2242
 port of India, 5-1634
Calderon, Frank, his picture of warriors and horses, 19-6060
Calderon (de la Barca, Pedro), play about Prince Fernando, 13-4027
Calèche, a carriage, 1-224
Calendar, reformed by Cæsar, 14-4535
Calf, the golden, 15-4850
 skin for shoes, 10-3105
Calgardup, district, caves of, 17-5472
Calgary, Canadian town, 1-232; 7-2278; 18-5608, 5612-13; 19-5940
Calhoun, John C., American statesman, 8-2438, 2440
 and California, 11-3492
 and Nullification, 11-3491
 as Senator, 8-2434
 portrait bust of, 15-4668
Callari: see Veronese, Paul
Caliban, Shakespearian character, 1-329
Calicut, and Vasco da Gama, 1-65
Calidore, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697, 702
California, admission of, 6-1846; 7-2042; 8-2440; 11-3492
 almonds of, 7-1997, 2004
 birds of, 8-2340, 2343-44
 climate of, 1-10; 8-2384
 flowers of, 17-5235
 fruit in, 2-649, 651-52; 8-2386; 9-2687; 11-3302; 12-3901; 18-5714
 gems from, 20-6380-83
 gold in, 6-1846; 9-2678; 17-5318, 5320; see also Gold
 heliographing in, 14-4441
 hemp in, 13-4003
 history, 6-1842, 1844, 1846
 California, irrigation in, 17-5418
 Mariposa grove, 3-915
 mercury in, 9-2680
 moving pictures in, 16-5140
 ostrich-farms in, 5-1506
 petroleum in, 9-2680; 13-4166
 state flower of, 18-5815
 trees of, 17-5432-33
 view in, 18-5710
 volcanoes in, 1-13
California Kindergarten Training School, organization of, 7-2102
Californian, ship, 11-3578
California, University of, in Berkeley, 14-4574
Caligula, emperor of Rome, 2-537; 16-5098
 floating palace of, 18-5789
Caliphs, successors of Mohammed, 12-3858; 14-4302
 tombs of the, 19-6179
Calisto, and Juno, 11-3374
Callao, port of Lima, 15-4603
"Caller Herrin", song, 12-3770
Calloway, Colonel, and Indians, 20-6253
Calloway, Fanny and Betsey, and Indians, 20-6253
Calmar, Union of, and Scandinavia, 12-3654, 3658
Calopogon, an orchid, 10-3063
Calorie, unit of heat, 14-4502; 19-5996
Calorimeter, measures heat, 14-4501, 4502
Calvert, George, and America, 2-527-28
Calves, lessons of, 18-5665
Calvin, John, French reformer, 5-1593; 8-2556
 teachings of, 11-3544
Calvinists, a sect, 8-2556
Calypto borealis, an orchid, 9-2885
Calyx, development of, 13-4205
 of flowers, 4-1249; 13-4134
Camberwell, part of London, 16-4944
Cambium, layers of bark, 19-5896
Cambridge, England, college at, 3-776, 855; 15-4630
 press at, 12-3612
Cambridge, Mass., settlement of, 2-532
 Washington at, 4-1000
Cambridge Chimes, Handel's, 5-1538
Cambyse, king of Persia, reign of, 16-5146
 character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Camden, William, and Jonson, 17-5489
Camel, age of, 8-2350
 foot of, 12-3668
 in Egypt, 19-6183
 in India, 5-1631
 of the deserts, 1-287, 291; 19-6098, 6101, 6104-05
 prehistoric, 1-13
 shadow picture of, 17-5353
 use of, 1-294; 12-3858, 3861
 young of, 18-5665
Cameos, and sardonyx, 20-6381
Camera, for moving pictures, 16-5136, 5138
 photography without, 9-2719
 takes pictures, 1-45, 47
 used out-of-doors, 14-4287
Camillo, Shakespearian character, 2-562
Camillus, Marcus Furius, Roman commander, 2-436; 11-3594
Camouflage, what it is, 11-3508
Campania, Italian province, 10-3074
Campanile, of St. Mark's, 4-1167, 1169-70
 see also Tower, Giotto's
Campanulas, or bell-flowers, 7-2039; 15-4658
Campbell, Sir Colin, in Indian mutiny, 6-1720
Campbell, Rob Roy McGregor, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
Campbell, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
 song writer, 12-3765-66
Campbell, Vice-Admiral, and press-gang, 13-4026
Campbell, Willie, in Alaska, 7-2149
★Camp-Fire Girls, an organization, 12-3751
Camphor, and moths, 13-4117
 for fireship, 12-3901
 in celluloid, 15-4875
 in water, 18-5741
Campion, Edmund, gave life for religion, 16-5093
Campion, a plant, 13-4013-14, 4135; 15-4758
Camp Lazear, for mosquito research, 10-3236
Canaanites, Asiatic people, 16-4960
Canada, and Great War, 4-1281
 and John Q. Adams, 6-1838
 animals in, 1-160, 232; 2-412, 510; 3-676, 678, 680, 683; 6-1918
 ★as an English colony, 3-755

GENERAL INDEX

- ★**Canada**, as a nation, 4-1271
- birds of, 6-1640, 1646, 1918; ★10-3151; ★11-3455
- boundary of, 11-3491
- branch of British mint in, 12-3645
- British flag in, 2-557
- cabinets of, 5-1452, 1457
- canals in, 4-1272, 1280; 7-2273, 2278
- ★census of, 12-3731
- climate of, 18-5607
- councillors of, 5-1452, 1457
- councils of, 3-755, 758-59; 5-1452, 1454, 1457
- days celebrated by, 14-4463
- dominion of, 4-1270, 1276
- during American Revolution, 4-1000
- during War of 1812, 5-1398
- emblem of, 8-2499; 17-5337
- explorers of, 1-275-76
- fisheries of, 12-3841; ★13-3953
- fishermen from, 8-2602
- ★flowers of, 9-2877; 10-3063
- forests and their wealth, 12-3733
- ★French in, 2-553; 17-5295
- fruit in, 2-649
- furs from, 4-994; ★15-4831, 4833; 16-5072
- government of, 4-1272, 1274, 1276, 1280
- governor-general of, 1-226; 4-1281; 5-1452, 1456
- ★Great Lakes and St. Lawrence, 19-6119
- history of, 4-1113-14, 1278; 13-4079
- House of Commons of, 5-1452
- ★how it is governed, 5-1451
- ★immigration into, 19-5941
- in summer and winter, 1-227
- Indians of, 1-21; ★8-2575; ★9-2781
- ★labor unions, 13-4127
- land rising in, 1-13
- laws in, 3-756, 758
- legislative assemblies of, 3-759; 5-1454, 1457
- lieutenant-governor, 5-1457
- lost by France, 7-2076
- Maritime Provinces, 17-5543
- meaning of name, 2-554
- ★mineral resources of, 19-6091
- mounted police of, 15-4621
- Newfoundland, 20-6293
- ★New West of, 18-5607
- ocean wealth of, 13-3953
- Parliament of, 3-758; 4-1276, 1280; 5-1452
- population of, 12-3732
- prime-minister of, 5-1452
- provincial governments, 5-1454, 1457
- provincial legislatures, 5-1454
- railways of, 1-34; 4-1272, 1280; 7-2273
- rebellions of, 3-759; 4-1278
- ★Rockies and beyond, 13-5777
- schools and schoolmen of, 17-5401
- Senate of, 5-1452
- settlers in, 3-756, 758
- seventy-two resolutions of, 4-1270, 1276
- ★spirit of, 20-6345
- sports of, 16-5221-22
- taxes, 3-755
- territorial commissioners, 5-1457
- tories in, 5-1390
- united province of, 4-1272
- ★unknown, 6-1915
- wheat in, 4-1132-33; 8-2386; 10-2947; 18-5608
- winter sports of, ★16-5224; 17-5406
- ★wonderland of, 1-223
- see also Canadians, Rebellion, Riel, War of 1812, etc.
- Canada, Book of**: see Tables of Contents
- "Canada for the Canadians," slogan of, 4-1280; 14-4324
- Canada-jay**: see Jays, Birds, and Whiskey-Jack
- Canadian Northern Pacific Railway**, in Canada, 7-2276
- Canadian Northern Railway**, in Canada, 7-2276-77
- Canadian Pacific Railway**, in Canada, 1-34, 226, 231; 4-1280; 7-2276-77; 15-4624; 18-5608
- ★**Canadians**, well-known, 14-4323
- "Canadians of Old," by Roberts, 14-4327
- Canal-boats**, traveling on, 15-4764
- Canals**, Darius' Canal, 16-5148
- Duke of Bridgewater's Canal, 4-1116
- in Germany, 9-2762
- Julian's Canal, 16-5155
- of Babylon, 16-4963
- of France, 8-2418
- of Low Countries, 11-3539-40
- of Mars, 8-2388, 2392; 11-3512
- of the ear, 6-1886; 12-3912, 3915, 3917
- semi-circular, 13-3998, 4000
- Canals**, use of, 9-2688
- see also Arizona Canal, Panama Canal, Suez Canal, etc.
- Canal Zone**, on Isthmus of Panama, 7-2147, 2159-60; 14-4406; 18-5594
- Canaries**, birds, 7-2104, 2106, 2112; 8-2350; 13-4213
- puzzle of, 1-110
- Canary Islands**, fruits in, 2-656
- Cancale**, oyster farms at, 12-3853-54
- Cancelling-machine**: see Post-office, work of
- Cancer-root**: see Beech-drops
- Candies**, how to make, 1-255
- Candle**, and mirror, 18-5724
- and weight of box, 18-5871
- apple and, 19-5923
- bay-berry, 16-5219
- blowing out, 12-3681; 19-5919
- burning of, 3-852, 917
- early use of, 3-662-65, 668
- for telling time, 5-1537, 1541
- grease for ice-bergs, 15-4705-06
- problem concerning, 3-736
- spermaceti, 4-1069, 1071
- used in ceremony, 2-596
- see also Tallow-dip
- Candle-race**, for swimmers, 9-2726
- Candlestick**, from glass of water, 19-6168
- of paper, 15-4825
- Candle-wicks**, of cotton, 4-1042
- Candy**, chocolate, 7-2257
- how to make, 4-1251; 7-2256-58; 11-3552, 3558
- Candytuft**, a plant, 4-1098
- Cane**, for weaving, 7-2138
- sugar: see Sugar-cane
- Canines**, kind of teeth, 7-2078-79
- Canmore**, Malcolm, 10-3133
- Cannae**, battle of, 17-5276
- Cannibals**, of Oceania, 5-1491
- Canning**, Sir Samuel, laid Atlantic cable, 8-2496
- Canning-industry**, in Canada, 13-3954
- Cannon**, at battle of Cressy, 3-772
- leather, 9-2833
- toy, 12-3902
- Cannon-ball**, bouncing on water, 19-5896
- irresistible, 8-2354
- Jules Verne's story of, 4-1056
- kept from falling, 16-5173
- shot to the moon, 13-4115
- Canoe**, Indian, 1-20; 4-1107; 13-4057; 17-5328, 5340
- Canoe-race**, for hand paddlers, 9-2726
- Canopus**, a star, 14-4482
- Canossa**, and penance of Henry IV of Germany 15-4795-96
- Canova**, Antonio, Italian sculptor, 13-4174
- 16-5097, 5108; 17-5381
- tomb of, 16-5043
- Cans**, flower-pots made from, 6-1736
- Canso**, strait of, in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
- Cant**, meaning of, 13-4094
- Cantabrian Mountains**, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338, 3340
- Cantaloupes**: see Melons, Musk
- Canterbury**, pilgrimages to, 2-466, 492-93, 592; 13-3938
- see also Cathedral, Canterbury
- Canterbury**, province of New Zealand, 5-1490
- Canterbury, Archbishop of**, execution of, 16-5094
- of England, 15-4791-92, 4796-97
- see also Laud, William
- Canterbury-bells**, cultivation of, 3-732; 6-1738; 11-3325; 13-4136
- Canterbury Cathedral**, in England, 2-592; 3-773; 15-4796
- Canterbury, Monastery of**, history, 15-4792
- Canterbury Plain**, in New Zealand, 5-1486, 1490
- "**Canterbury Tales**," by Chaucer, 2-493; 13-3934, 3937
- Cantharellus**: see Chantarelle
- Cantilever**, a type of bridge, 1-25, 33
- see also Bridges, building of
- Canto**, meaning of, 13-4094
- Canton**, John, a schoolmaster, 7-2161, 2166
- Canton**, Chinese port, 1-124
- Cantons**, of Switzerland, 1-130; 10-2986
- Canute**, king of England, 2-472, 590
- Canute**, mighty king of Denmark, 12-3654
- Canvas**, picture on, 18-5648
- Canvas-backs**, a duck, 5-1564
- Caoutchouc**, a kind of rubber, 18-5792
- Cap**, ducal, and Tell, 6-1703
- of Liberty, 13-4106
- polar caps, of Mars, 11-3338

GENERAL INDEX

- Cap, that the fairies wear, 7-2231
- Cape Breton**, canals of, 7-2278
 history of, 2-553
 wireless station at, 11-3584
- Cape Breton Island**, history, 1-224, 272; 3-895, 898
 in Nova Scotia, 17-5543
 scenery of, 17-5547
- Cape Colony**, gems from, 20-6379
 history of, 1-302; 4-1115, 1120; 5-1368; 6-1781, 1784; see also South Africa
 observatory in, 9-2640
 reptile bones found in, 12-3663
- Capella**, a star, 9-2639, 2643, 2645, 2911
- Cape Fear River**, settlement on, 2-531
- Cape of Good Hope**: see Cape Colony
- Cape Otway Mountains**, 5-1376
- Cape-petrel**: see Cape-pigeon
- Cape-pigeon**, a bird, 6-1640-41
- Capercailzie**, a grouse, 5-1559, 1562
- Capet, House of**, French dynasty, 7-2070
- Capet, Hugh**: see Hugh Capet
- Capet, Louis**: see Louis XVI, of France
- Capetown**, African city, 6-1783-84
- Cape Verde Islands**: see Line of Demarcation
- Capillaries**, blood-vessels, 5-1593-98; 13-4201; 15-4616, 4631, 4880; 19-6109
 of the lungs, 6-1650
- Capillarity**, and fluids, 15-4877
- Capitals**, letters, 9-2922; 10-3168
- Capitol**, at Washington, 6-1685, 1692; 8-2435; 15-4582
 burned, 5-1399
 picture of, 6-1687
 whisper in dome of, 13-4021
- Capitol**, of Rome, 17-5271-74
- Capitol**, the Pennsylvania, 13-4174
- Capitoline Hill**, in Rome, 11-3594; 17-5272, 5274
- Capitoline Museum**, portraits in, 19-5926
- Capri**, and chalcid fly, 11-3302
- Capstan**, of a ship, 15-4620
- Capstule**, a fruit, 13-4212; 14-4352
- Captain**, a brave ferry, 6-1821
- "Captains Courageous"**, by Kipling, 17-5373
- Captives**, Indian torture of, 1-21
- Capulet Family**, Shakespearian characters, 2-447
- Capybara**, a rodent, 3-679, 681
- Car**, of Juggernaut, 5-1636
 on Capitol clock, 6-1686
- Carabao**, buffalo of Philippines, 7-2153
- Carabas, Marquis of**, 4-1145
- Carabus ulens**, an insect, 10-3194
- Caracalla**, baths of, 17-5270
- Caracaras**, South American hawks, 6-1900-01
- Caracas**, capital of Venezuela, 15-4609
- Caractacus**, British chief, 1-210, 211
- Caracul**, a fur, 16-5078
- Caramels**, vanilla, 11-3552
- Carat**, a unit of weight, 20-6378
- Caravans**, and desert traffic, 12-3858, 3862; 14-4300, 4308; 19-6101, 6105
- Caraway**, a flowering plant, 13-4136
- Carbohydrates**, compounds, 6-1890; 9-2730
 digestion of, 8-2365
 for foods, 9-2730
- Carbolic acid**, as antiseptic, 20-6365
- Carbon**, and breathing, 1-244, 283
 and diamond, 20-6380
 and gas-making, 2-418
 and oxygen, 16-5025
 burned, 3-918; 12-3776
 charcoal is, 7-2244
 chemistry of, compounds, 6-1887-88
 coal is, 8-2538; 11-3569; 15-4874
 color of glowing, 19-5892
 consumed by body, 9-2727
 element, 3-853; 5-1313
 forms of, 15-4814
 graphite is, 11-3484; 13-4024
 in alcohol, 19-5992
 in blood, 5-1430; 20-6309
 in celluloid, 15-4875
 in comets and meteors, 8-2545
 in electric light, 3-668
 in food, 10-3099
 in iron, 18-5697-99
 in kerosene, 13-4110
 in living creatures, 12-3908
 in marsh-gas, 11-3569
 in oils, 11-3384
 in protoplasm, 4-1197
 in smoke, 14-4369
 in stars, 7-1969; 9-2741
- Carbon**, in steel, 5-1316; 12-3685; 18-5690, 5697-99
 in sugar, 3-704; 11-3387; 19-5991
 in sun, 16-5025
 volatilized, 10-3147
- Carbonates**, for soils, 11-3353
 salts of carbonic acid, 6-1814
- Carbon-dioxide**, a compound, 11-3384
 a gas, 3-706, 918; 5-1313-14, 1584
 and carbonates of lime, 17-5292
 and flame, 7-2248
 and marsh-gas, 6-1889
 as plant-food, 9-2799; 10-3127; 11-3350; 15-4815
 diffusion of, 10-3144
 effects of, 9-2654, 2918
 effervesces, 6-1817
 food for plants, 6-1789; 9-2909; 11-3514; 12-3906; 13-4111
 formed by yeast, 10-3233
 given out by fish, 12-3781
 heaviness of, 19-5991
 in air, 4-1246; 7-2084; 15-4588; 19-5890
 in blood, 5-1462; 6-1647, 1652, 1817
 in brains, 15-4813
 in bread-making, 3-706; 4-1131; 6-1890; 19-5992
 in breath, 4-1161; 6-1803; 7-2248-49; 14-4486; 16-5020; 19-5892; 20-6306, 6308, 6310
 in cave, 6-1803
 in sea-weed, 16-5020
 in smoke, 10-3234; 14-4369
 produced by burning, 13-4110; 16-5025
 solid, 13-4086
 taste of, 6-1813
 see also Carbonic-acid Gas
- Carbonear**, town in Newfoundland, 20-6296
- Carbonic-acid gas**, 1-244, 283; see also Carbon-dioxide
 in blood, 13-4201
 in gunpowder, 7-2244
- Carbon-monoxide**, color of flame of, 19-5892
 in gas-making, 2-418
 see also Gas, illuminating
- Carbon-oil**: see Petroleum
- Carbuncles**, or garnets, 20-6379
- Carburetter**, in gas-making, 2-418
- Caroassone**, French city, 8-2422; 12-3772
- Carden**, **Captain**, commander of Macedonian, 10-3007
- Cardif Castle**, Duke Robert in, 5-1551
- Cardinal**, Canadian town, 19-6123
- Cardinal**, a bird, 7-2109, 2114; 8-2345; 13-5746
- Cardinal-flower**, a plant, 10-3068; 16-5092
- Carding-machine**, for cotton, 15-4888
 for ropes, 13-4009
- Cards**, geometrical drawing card, 17-5446
 identifying selected, 14-4293
 problem of horseshoe, 15-4707, 4830
 puzzling, 8-2583
 stamp-tax on, 4-995
 that tell number, 18-5738
 thought-reading by, 7-2270
 tricks with, 1-254; 9-2806
- Carex**: see Sedges
- Carey, Lady Elizabeth**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Carey, Henry**, poems: see Poetry Index
 song-writer, 12-3765, 3769, 3771
- Cargo**, problem concerning a, 3-941
- Caribbean Sea**, salt on shore, 1-238
- Caribou**, a deer, 2-412; 6-1915
- Caribou Bridge**, over Fraser River, 18-5781
- Caribou Mountains**, in Canada, 18-5778
- Caribs**, in West Indies, 6-1930-33; 14-4506; 19-6041-43
- Carinthia**, and Austria, 9-2896
- Carisbrooke Castle**, prison of Charles I, 4-1039; 6-1859
- Carker, James**, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2567
- Carleton, Sir Guy**, governor of Quebec, 3-755
- Carlina**, a flower, 5-1519
- Carlisle Castle**, in "Waverley," 5-1500
- Carlotta**, Empress of Mexico, madness of, 14-4402
- Carlstrom**, Victor, flight of, 1-182
- Carlton House**, portico of, 4-1262
- Carlyle, Thomas**, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
 and Emerson, 5-1613
 comments of, 9-2914; 12-3765
 picture by Whistler, 14-4248
 Scotch author, 13-4154-55, 4162; 15-4734; 17-5313
- Carman, Bliss**, Canadian author, 17-5407

GENERAL INDEX

- "Carmen," by Bizet, 11-3294
 Carmencita, Spanish dancer, 14-4253
 Carnac, monument of, 7-2067
 Carnarvon Castle, in, 3-770
 Carnatic, district in India, 5-1632; 6-1718-20
 Carnatic, ship in "Round the World," 16-4915
 Carnation, a plant, 4-1249; 12-3903; 13-4135;
 17-5228, 5232; 18-5815-16
 Carnegie, Andrew, built Palace of Peace, 20-6298
 Carniola, and Austria, 9-2896
 Carnival, in New Orleans, 19-5960
 Carnot (Lazare H.), and French Revolution,
 13-4099; 14-4360
 Carolana, province of: see Carolina
 Carolina, early history of province, 2-531
 grant to, 3-895
 settlers in, 6-1832
 Carolina-wren, song of, 8-2346
 Caroline, good deed of, 4-1065
 Caroline, queen of England, in "Heart of Mid-
 lothian," 6-1773
 Caroline, queen of England, was refused corona-
 tion, 15-4688
 Caroline Islands, German possessions, 9-2771
 Carp, fish, 9-2700, 2705-06
 see also Gold-fish
 Carpiaccio, Vittore, Italian artist, 4-1176;
 5-frontispiece
 Carpathia, ship, 11-3578
 Carpathians, mountains of Europe, 18-5651, 5657
 Carpels, of flower or fruit, 13-4134
 Carpenter, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
 Carpenter-bee, an insect, 9-2850
 Carpenter-moth: see Goat-moth
 Carpentry, rustic, 14-4381
 Carpet, Asiatic trade in carpets, 13-3927-28
 faded by sun, 15-4586
 how the ladies cut, 4-1299; 5-1364
 of life in sea, 2-376
 stains on, 18-5644
 the magic, 6-1710
 woven in India, 5-1633
 "Carpetbaggers," of the Reconstruction Period,
 7-2057
 Carpet-moth, destructive, 10-3020
 Carpopapsa pomonella: see Codlin-moth
 Carranza, General Venustiano, president of
 Mexico, 14-4404
 Carrara, marble of, 10-3085
 Carrel, Dr. Alexis, scientist, 20-6369
 Carriages, manufacture, in U. S., 9-2686
 of railway, 2-598
 that measured roads, 12-3800
 Carrick-bend: see Knots
 Carriers, pigeons, 7-2219
 Carrington, Yates, picture, dogs and collie,
 17-5511
 Carrion-crow, as scavenger, 6-face 1760, 1901-02;
 8-2342
 Carroll, Dr. James, and yellow fever, 10-3235-36
 Carroll, Lewis, poems: see Poetry Index
 wrote "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2953
 see also Dodgson, Charles
 Carrot, a food-plant, 10-2995, 3217; 13-4136;
 14-4387
 flower of wild, 12-3816; 13-4016, 4204, 4210
 Carrot family, 14-4353
 Carrousel, Place du, in Paris, 17-5536
 Carry, for drowning persons, 5-1362
 Carstone, Richard, character in "Bleak House,"
 8-2460
 Cartagena, Spanish city, 11-3343
 Carter family, education of, 3-962
 Carteret, Sir George, proprietor of New Jersey,
 2-529
 Carthage, aqueducts of, 10-3127
 legendary history, 1-78
 story of, 2-436; 16-5200; 17-5272, 5274-76;
 18-5707
 Cartier, Sir George E., Canadian lawyer, 14-4323
 Cartier, Jacques, comment on Indians, 9-2782
 exploration of, 1-223, 275; 2-553, 557
 Cartilage, in sharks, 8-2478
 is gristle, 8-2465; 13-4001
 of body, 20-6354
 of skeleton, 8-2465
 of spines, 8-2471
 Carton, Sydney, character in "Tale of Two
 Cities," 8-2461
 Cartoons, of Raphael, 3-762
 Cartouche, of Egyptian kings, 15-4846
 Carts, of Sicily, 10-3085
 Cartwright, Dr. Edmund, and machines, 13-4008
 Carver, Governor John, 2-526
 Cary, Alice, American writer, 7-2095-06
 Cary, Jennie, sang "Maryland," 10-3054
 Cary, Phoebe, American writer, 7-2095-06
 poems: see Poetry Index
 Cary, Will, character in "Westward Ho!"
 12-3716
 Cary Sisters, poets, 10-3054
 "Casabianca," by Hemans, 19-5939
 Cacabianca, Giacomo J., story of, 12-3695
 Cascade Range: see also Coast Range
 Cascades, rapids, 19-6123
 Case, for gloves and handkerchiefs, 4-1250
 for night-dress, 17-5255
 for silks, 19-6166
 see also Caddis-fly
 Case, of words, 7-2228
 Cashaw: see Mesquite
 Cashmere, king who came to, 9-2759
 Casia, respected by Justinian, 10-3189
 Cask, and the woman, 12-3879
 Caspian Sea, animals in, 4-1075
 between Europe and Asia, 10-3032; 12-3721,
 3726, 3855, 3882; 13-3924
 level of, 10-3126, 3128
 origin of, 13-3933
 Cassatt, Mary, American painter, 14-4252, 4255
 Cassava, a plant, 14-4506
 Cassim, a Persian, 1-201
 Cassine: see Yaupon
 Cassio, Shakespearian character, 2-443
 Cassiopeia, a constellation, 9-2640-41, 2643, 2645
 Cassiopeia, legend of, 11-3373
 Cassites, Asiatic people, 16-4960, 4962
 Cassowary, a bird, 5-1504, 1506-08
 Caste, among Hindoos, 5-1636
 Castigni, fresco of, 6-1686
 Castile, history of, 9-2816; 11-3340
 Castile, New, province of, 11-3339
 Castile, Old, province of Spain, 11-3339
 Castile, brazen, 3-697-98
 doubting, 4-1184, 1186
 enchanted, 2-579; 6-1709
 in the air, 4-1148
 in sand, 13-4039-41; 16-5121
 Lords of the Grey and White Castles, 6-1903
 Princess of the Ivory, 7-2062
 "Castle by the Sea," by Uhland, 11-3396
 "Castle Dangerous," story of, 5-1496
 Castle Geyser, in Yellowstone Park, 2-585-86
 Castle Joyous, in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
 "Castle Rackrent," by Edgeworth, 9-2621
 Castlewood, in Thackeray's novels, 11-3309, 3419
 Castlewood, Lady, character in "Henry
 Esmond," 11-3309
 Castlewood, Viscount, character in "Henry
 Esmond," 11-3309
 Castlewood House, in "The Virginians," 11-3420
 Castor, a star, 9-2642, 2645
 Castra, Roman fire-house, 18-5755
 Castriot, Georges, Albanian patriot, 1-132
 Casts, of fossils, 9-2918
 of Pompeian bodies, 20-6222
 Caswallon, British chief, 19-5913
 Cat, affected by high pitch, 15-4872
 age of, 8-2350
 and bad weather, 7-2034
 and lion, 19-6133
 and mice, 14-4346
 and valerian, 16-4951
 arch of back, 19-5889
 as fur-animal, 16-5074
 belling the, 2-504
 character in "Blue Bird," 18-5336
 communications of, 17-5507
 Dick Whittington's, 2-396
 drawing with coins, 11-3554
 enemy to other animals, 3-804
 falls on its feet, 5-1587
 family of, 1-156
 heron and the bramble bush, 9-2758
 how to make rag, 2-620
 King of the Cats, 9-2758
 purring of, 4-1161
 sees in the dark, 1-163
 skull of, 8-2572
 tears of, 17-5397
 the eagle and the sow, 15-4867
 various kinds of, 2-510, 512-13
 see also Tibert, Sir, White Cat, etc.
 Catacombs, in "Ben Hur," 17-5261
 under Rome, 2-634; 19-5928, 5931
 Catalogues, anagram from, 16-5037, 5123
 Catalonia, province of Spain, 11-3339
 Catalpa, a tree, 17-5437-38
 Cataract, of the eye, 14-4334

GENERAL INDEX

- Catbird**, a kind of wren, 8-2346; 11-3459, 3462
Catch-ball, a game, 5-1603
Catchfly, a plant, 13-4135
Cateran, in "Waverley," 5-1499
Caterpillars, Blue Caterpillar, 10-2962, 3089
destroyed by oriole, 11-3455
fungus growing, 12-3894
injuriously, 10-3203
killed by insect-larvæ, 11-3299-3300
of butterfly and moth, 10-3011-21
of silk-worm moth, 6-1823
protective devices, 11-3449, 3451, 3453-54
turn into butterflies, 14-4277
Catesby, friend of Guy Fawkes, 6-1807
Catfish, as food, 9-2709
Catgut, made from sheep, 2-410
Catharina, heroic Countess of Schwarzburg, 17-5239
Catharine, Princess of Württemberg, married Jerome Bonaparte, 16-4944
Cathcart, Earl, governor of Canada, 4-1274
"Cathedral", group of trees, 1-235
Cathedrals, building the, 13-4173
Cathedral Square, in Florence, 9-2795
Catherine, St., story of, 4-1026-27
Catherine, a fishing-boat, 17-5372
Catherine, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
Catherine, queen of England, 18-5591
Catherine I, czarina of Russia, 12-3726
Catherine II, the Great, empress of Russia, built Hermitage, 12-3800
reign of, 12-3766
Catherine, of Aragon, history of, 3-856, 858, 860; 11-3342
Catherine, of Braganza, and Bombay, 5-1634
Catherine, of Medicis, builder of Louvre, 17-5535
Catherine, of Siena, 19-5933
Catherine the Great: see **Catherine II**
Catherine-wheel, name of, 4-1026
Catholic Emancipation Bill, in "John Halifax," 13-3977
Catkins, of trees, etc., 9-2877; 10-3258, 3262-63, 3267-69
Cato, Marcus P., Roman philosopher, 2-438; 17-5278
Catseye: see **Germander-Speedwell**
Catheads, of ships, 15-4619
Catskill Mountains, and Rip Van Winkle, 15-4780
water from, 16-5193
Catspaw, in a rope, 11-3326
Catstail, a grass, 10-3061
Catstail, a plant, 16-4950, 4952, 5092
Cattaro, Austrian port, 9-2901; 10-3244
Cattaro, Gulf of, in Europe, 9-2901
Cattle, as money, 14-4374
disease in, 20-6364, 6366, 6368
Egyptian, 15-4853
fossil, 9-2919
in Africa, 14-4306
in America, 1-15
in Argentina, 17-5365
in Australia, 13-4081
in Canada, 4-1277
in Holland, 11-3546, 3548
in Queensland, 5-1367, 1372
in Russia, 12-3797, 3803-04
in Switzerland, 10-2992
in Tibet, 13-3930
molasses fed to, 3-704
of Bedouins, 19-6098
of Geryon, 16-5186
of Hungary, 18-5658
seaweed as food for, 16-4921
skins for leather, 9-2686; 10-3105
various kinds of, 2-404, 408
wild, in India, 5-1631
see also **Bison**, **Buffalo**, **Carabao**, **Stockyards**, etc.
Cattle-food, and microbes, 3-906
Cattlemen, catch condors with noose, 6-1897
Cattle-ranches, in United States, 9-2877
Cattle-tick, damage of, 11-3364; 20-6368
Caucasus, hero of the, 10-3001
Caucasus Mountains, in Russia, 12-3728, 3802, 3856
Cauliflowers, sowing, 10-2995
Causation, meaning of, 17-5290
Caustic Soda: see **Potash**
Cavaicanti, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4435
Cavaliers, in America, 2-533
in Civil War, 6-1858, 1864-65
in "Peveril of the Peak," 5-1497
Cavalry, drill, at West Point, 15-4739
Cave (Edward), a publisher, 15-4726
Cave-bear, fossil, 9-2919
Cave canem, origin of phrase, 20-6222
Cave-dwellers, homes of, 2-610; 12-3627
Cavelier, Robert: see **La Salle**
Cavemen, of Africa, 19-6000
prehistoric, 1-206; 17-5330
Cavendish, Henry, English scientist, 7-2166
Cavendish, Victor C. W.: see **Devonshire**, Duke of
Caves, enchanted, 7-1995
first homes, 20-6342
from Virginia, 17-5332
near Mentone, 9-2735
of Australia, 5-1377; 17-5471
painting in, 11-3480; 17-5330
stone-icicles in, 2-432
see also **Bats**, **Dobsina**, cave of, **Dragon's Cave**, **Fish**, **Mammoth Cave**, etc.
Caviare, sturgeon-roe, 8-2601, 2603
Cavour, Count di, Italian statesman, 10-3086; 17-5416
Cavy: see **Guinea-pig**
Cawnpore, massacre of, 4-1119; 6-1720
Caxton (William), English printer, 3-776, 855, 881; 12-3610, 3613; 13-3938, 3940-41
Cayenne: see **French Guiana**
Cayugas, Indian tribe, 1-21
"Cease Firing", by Johnston, 7-2101
Cecil (Robert), English statesman, 6-1808
Cecilia, St., story of, 4-1030
Cedar, a tree, 12-3733-35; 17-5429, 5436
frost on, 16-4939-40
of Lebanon, 12-3749
use of wood, 17-5352
Cedar-bird, or waxwing, 11-3462
Cedric, of Rotherwood, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Ceiling, colors on the, 8-2588
of the Sistine Chapel, 16-5101, 5103-04
Celæno, a Pleiade, 11-3374
Celandine, a plant, 9-2884; 13-4134
Celery, cultivation of, 10-3217; 12-3786; 13-4136; 14-4387
Celestine V, story of, 2-502
Celia, Shakespearian character, 2-637
Cellar-beetle, value of, 11-3303
Cellini, Benvenuto, and the salamander, 4-1215
Italian artist, 13-4173; 16-5097, 5099, 5106; 18-5853
Cellini, Giovanni, father of Benvenuto, 18-5853
Cells, and growth, 8-2470
as lenses, 14-4260
electric, 4-1100
living, 3-818-19; 4-1020, 1195
of bones, 8-2465
of honey-comb, 9-2852, 2855, 2857
of lung, 6-1650; 20-6307
of skin, 6-1923, 7-1981
Voltaic, 7-2167
see also **Blood**, **cells of**, **Nerves**
Celluloid, catches fire, 15-4875
for film, 16-5136
for handles, 15-4805
Cellulose, and celluloid, 15-4875
what it is, 4-1020, 1195
Cell-wall: see **Cells**
Celts, and Franks, 8-2550
in Great Britain, 2-477
in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
in Ireland, 18-5551
of Switzerland, 10-2984
Cement, of rubber, 18-5795
Portland, 13-4241; 20-6351
Genis, Mont, tunnel under, 8-2416
Censitaire, French term, 17-5301
Censor, office of press, 12-3614
Censor, Roman official, 2-438
see **Cato**, **Marcus P.**
Censorship, of the press, 12-3614
Census, of Augustus, 19-5933
of Canada: see **Canada**, **census of**
reports of, 9-2686
Census, U. S. Department, in charge of, 5-1437
Centaur, Chiron, 1-203
Centaury, a plant, 13-4136; 14-4475, 4480
Centennial Exposition, at Philadelphia, 11-3493; 13-4221
Centigrade, meaning of, 6-1937
see also **Scale**, **Centigrade**
Centimetre, unit of length, 12-3673
Centipedes, value of, 11-3355, 3357
Central, of telephone, 2-336, 339

GENERAL INDEX

Central America, and the Monroe Doctrine,

- 11-3491
- animals in, 2-414; 4-1211; 14-4406
- archaeology of, 17-5327
- birds of, 6-1757, 1898; 7-1978
- ★countries of, 14-4397
- fruit in, 2-650; 14-4406
- history of, 3-900
- insects of, 11-3298
- mahogany from, 16-5034
- map of, 14-4399
- prairies of, 9-2615
- rubber in, 18-5795
- Central America, Republic of the U. S. of,**
- dissolution of, 14-4406
- Central Park, in New York, 16-5012, 5014, 5018**
- statues of, 11-3308
- Central Powers, during the Great War, 10-3247**
- Centre:** see Football
- Centres:** see Brain, Gravity, etc.
- Centrifugal, used in salt-making, 1-238**
- "Century of Dishonor," by Jackson, 7-2100**
- Cepheus, legend of, 11-3373**
- Cerberus, dog of Hell, 11-3374; 16-5186**
- Cerdic, Saxon chief of Wessex, 13-4077**
- Cereals, are grasses, 7-2085**
- as food, 10-2948
- cooking of, 8-2578
- Cerebellum, little brain, 12-3599, 3686-87**
- Cerebrum, new brain, 12-3686-87**
- Ceres, a little planet, 8-2392**
- Cerf se mirant dans l'eau, 15-4854**
- Cerocoma Schaefferi, 10-3194**
- Cerro de Pasco, market at, 15-4605, 4611**
- Cerro Gordo, battle of, 6-1844**
- Cervantes (Saavedra, Miguel de), Spanish**
- author, 3-901; 11-3344; 17-5307, 5311
- Cervera (y Topete, Pascual), Spanish admiral,**
- 7-2154
- Ceryneian Mountain, stag of, 16-5185**
- Cetosauros, extinct reptile, 1-54**
- Cetewayo, Zulu chief, 6-1786**
- Cette, French city, 8-2423**
- Cettinje, capital of Montenegro, 10-3238, 3244**
- Centa, history of, 13-4027; 14-4308**
- Cevennes, mountains, 8-2416**
- Ceylon, animals in, 1-292; 3-802**
- birds of, 5-1557
- butterflies in, 10-3020
- coil-rope in, 13-4005
- fish of, 9-2708
- gems from, 20-6379-81
- history, 6-1936; 19-6047
- insects of, 11-3298, 3447-50
- rubber grown in, 11-3569; 18-5792, 5795, 5798-99
- tea in, 19-5971, 5974, 5979
- Chad, Lake, in Africa, 14-4308**
- Chadwick, John White, poems: see Poetry Index**
- Charonea, battle of, 16-5209**
- Chafer-beetles: see Cockchafer, Rose-chafer, etc.**
- Chaffinch, a bird, 7-2104, 2111; 18-5746**
- Chagres River, and Panama Canal, 18-5594**
- Chagres Valley, dam across, 18-5592**
- Chain, dance-figure: see Dances**
- Chain, stiffened by motion, 11-3436**
- Chain-viper, poisonous serpent, 5-1386**
- Chair, coronation, 3-770; 9-2766**
- rustic, 14-4381
- seventeenth and eighteenth century, 19-6176
- that comes to you, 8-2515
- see also Sedan-chairs
- Chaise, a vehicle, 19-6056**
- Chalcis-fies, value of, 11-3300-02**
- Chaldæa, part of Mesopotamia, 16-4960**
- Chaldeans, and astronomy, 6-1675; 9-2637**
- Châlet, toy, 15-4704-05**
- Chaleurs, Bay of, in Canada, 1-224; 2-554; 17-5546**
- Chalgrove Field, battle of, 6-1864**
- Chalk, a kind of rock, 2-429; 9-2918-19; 10-3033; 17-5292, 5349; 19-5888**
- composed of shells, 8-2405
- is calcium carbonate, 6-1814, 1816
- making of, 9-2651
- oxygen in, 7-2244
- turned into soil, 11-3349
- use of, 1-267
- see also Calcium
- Châlons, battle of, 8-2347, 2550; 13-3926**
- Chaluz, siege of Castle of, 7-2019**
- Chamber, the golden, 6-1709**
- Chamber of Commerce, in New York, 16-5010**

- Chameleon, a lizard, 4-1211, 1213, 1219**
- changes color, 8-2473
- Chamois, an antelope, 2-411, 412**
- shadow-picture, 17-5353
- skins for leather, 9-2834
- Chamomile, drug-plant, 14-4472-73**
- Chamounix, glacier at, 8-2531**
- Champagne, La, district of France, 8-2420**
- Champions, Olympic, statues to, 13-4172**
- Champlain, Samuel de, and Five Nations, 3-894**
- and the Green Mountains, 6-1831
- explored America, 1-275-76; 2-555-56
- founded Quebec, 1-278; 3-892
- statue of, 1-222
- surrenders Canada, 2-557
- Champlain, Lake, battles of, 3-896**
- discovery of, 1-278; 2-556
- Champollion, Jean François, and hieroglyphics,**
- 11-3482
- Champs Elysées, in Paris, 17-5538**
- Chancas, Indian tribe, 14-4508**
- Chancel, invented first match, 3-811**
- Chancellor (Richard), traded with Russia,**
- 3-859; 17-5456
- Chancellorsville, battle of, 7-2045, 2050**
- Chancery, Court of, in "Bleak House," 8-2459**
- Chandelier, of Frederick Barbarossa, 9-2766**
- Chandernagore, French at, 6-1716**
- Chandi, Indian doll, 11-face 3434, 3439**
- Chang, character in Chinese story, 2-359**
- Change, constancy of, 10-3047**
- ★**Changes, always going on, 6-1887**
- see also Color, Cycles, of Nature
- Channing, children, 7-2099**
- Chant, Gregorian, 15-4790**
- meaning of, 13-4094
- Chantarelle, a mushroom, 15-face 4882**
- Chanticleer, a cock, 2-494**
- Chantrey (Sir Francis L.), English sculptor,**
- 13-4174
- Chanute, Octave, used gliders, 1-174**
- "Chapel," by Uhland, 11-3396**
- Chapel, decorated with mosaics, 10-3083**
- Norman, in Tower, 2-590
- the Spanish, 9-2793
- see also Henry VII, Chapel of, Sistine Chapel
- Chapel Hill, university at, 14-4568; 19-5958**
- Chapels of the Seven Tongues, in cathedral,**
- 16-5016
- Chapin, Deacon: see Puritan, statue**
- Chapin, James F., American naturalist, 4-1016**
- Chapman, Frank, on seed-eating birds, 8-2345**
- Chapultepec, battle of, 6-1844**
- Mexico, history of, 14-4402
- palace of, 14-4403
- Character Game, to play, 14-4384**
- answers to, 14-4500
- Characters, Cuneiform: see Writing, cuneiform**
- Charades, Christmas, 7-2265**
- game of, 14-4385; 17-5451, 5523
- Charcoal, for iron-industry, 18-5688**
- from alder, 10-3262
- from hazel, 7-1997
- in gunpowder, 7-2244
- in iron-making, 18-5687
- used in electric lighting, 3-667
- what it is, 5-1313
- Charing Cross, in London, 3-770**
- Chariot, knives on, 16-5147**
- of spoils, 14-4386
- ruts of Roman, 8-2475
- Chariot, Arthur's: see Great Bear**
- Chariot-race, in days of Ben Hur, 17-5256**
- Charity, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-698**
- character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2673
- character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129
- Charity School, costume for girl, 17-5346**
- Charlecote, Shakespeare and, 18-5580**
- Charlemagne, and Aix-la-Chapelle, 9-2766**
- and church of Rome, 8-2552
- and Hungary, 9-2898
- and Moors, 11-3340
- and Netherlands, 11-3542
- and Northmen, 12-3652
- emperor of Holy Roman Empire, 7-2068, 2071; 10-2986, 3076, 3078, 3082
- established East Mark, 9-2896
- founded Hamburg, 9-2760
- statue of, 17-5378, 5534
- stories about, 13-3936
- treaty with Harun al Raschid, 12-3860
- Charles, and balloon, 18-5810**
- Charles I., emperor of Austria, 9-2895, 2904, 2906; 18-5652, 5654**

GENERAL INDEX

- Charles IV**, Holy Roman Emperor, 9-2902
Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, and Catharina the Heroic, 17-5239
 and Mexico, 14-4398-99
 and Netherlands, 11-3544; 18-5850
 and pirates, 14-4307
 and Pizarro, 7-2222
 and Rome, 10-3082
 and Titian, 3-762; 4-1175
 forks for, 15-4801
 gave Austria to Ferdinand, 9-2898
 physician to, 15-4630
 reign of, 2-554; 8-2555-56; 18-5849
Charles VI, Holy Roman Emperor, and Pragmatic Sanction, 9-2904
 death of, 14-4553
Charles VII, Holy Roman Emperor, chosen, 14-4554
Charles X, king of Denmark, 12-3660
Charles I, king of England, and cabs, 19-6052
 and covenant, 18-5625
 and Great Rebellion, 6-1857-66
 and Ireland, 18-5556
 and New World, 2-528, 531, 556
 and Oliver Cromwell, 2-523
 and Van Dyck, 15-4591
 children of, 6-1856
 incidents of reign, 4-1034, 1036
 in Scott's stories, 5-1497
 letters of, 12-3880
 Milton, on execution of, 18-5676
 monuments to, 16-5047
 portrait by Van Dyke, 3-764
 puzzle-picture, 3-930
 statue of, 4-1039
Charles II, king of England, and American colonies, 2-529, 531
 and Bombay, 5-1634; 6-1716; 13-4078
 and cabs, 19-6052
 and Covenanters, 18-5625, 5628
 and Dutch Wars, 11-3547
 and Episcopacy, 6-1773
 and fur-trade, 15-4832
 and Marvell, 15-4599
 and Milton, 18-5678
 and Quakers, 19-5934
 and religious persecution, 6-1747
 as little boy, 6-1856
 in "Woodstock," 5-1497
 incidents in reign of, 4-1038-39, 1041, 1258
 revenge on Cromwell's body, 15-4686-87
 theatre in time of, 19-6029
Charles III, the Simple, king of France, 7-2068
Charles V, king of France, 9-2816
Charles VII, king of France, 7-2072
Charles IX, king of France, 7-2072
Charles X, king of France, 8-2289; 13-4106
Charles, king of Rumania, 10-3240
Charles I, king of Spain: see Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor
Charles IX, king of Sweden, 12-3660
Charles XI, king of Sweden, 12-3656
Charles XII, king of Sweden, 12-3656, 3660, 3724
Charles XIV, king of Sweden, 12-3656-57
Charles Martel, duke of Austrasia, 7-2068; 11-3339
Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy, 10-2988; 11-3544
Charles the Great: see Charlemagne
Charles Doggett, ship, 17-5494
"Charles O'Malley", by Lever, 10-2975
Charles River, a boundary, 2-526
Charleston, S. C., college in, 14-4570
 during Civil War, 7-2052
 during Revolution, 4-998, 1008; 5-1389
 early history, 5-1392
 fire in, 13-5757
 forts of, 17-5432
 naval battle of, 4-1002
 prison-vessels of, 3-784
 sea-port of South Carolina, 19-5958, 5963
 settlement at, 2-531
Charlie, problems concerning, 3-736
Charles, a weed, 13-4211-12
Charlots, Countess of, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4070
Charlotte, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2564
Charlotte, city in North Carolina, 19-5958
Charlotte Amalie, town of, 7-2146, 2157-58; 19-6048
Charlottesville, in Virginia, 14-4569; 19-5957
Charlottetown, capital of Prince Edward Island, 17-5546
Charming, King, in story, 11-3280
Charter, the Great: see Magna Carta
Charters, forged, 15-4681
Chartley, wild cattle at, 2-405
Chartres, cathedral of, 13-4173
Charybdis, a whirlpool, 15-4811
 story of, 1-76
Chase (Salmon P.), Secretary of the Treasury, 7-2040
Chase, William M., American painter, 14-4253
 portrait by Sargent, 14-4252, 4255
Chassis, frame of a motor-car, 14-4460-61
Château Clique, in Lower Canada, 3-759
Château d'If, in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4317
Château Frontenac, a hotel, 1-222; 4-1273
Chateaugay, defeat of, 3-759
Château Laurier, hotel in Ottawa, 7-2272
Chattanooga, battle of, 3-789; 7-2050
 city in Tennessee, 19-5962, 5969
Chatte, et le Perroquet, 16-4972
Chatterers, birds, 6-1763-64
Chaucer, Geoffrey, English poet, 1-102; 2-477, 493; 3-773; 7-2237; 13-3934, 3936, 3940-42
Chaudière River, in Canada, 19-6124
Chauliac, Guy de, Papal physician, 15-4630
Chavez, flight of, 1-177
Chebec, a bird, 11-3457
Checkerberry: see Wintergreen
Checkers, how to play, 14-4497
Check-rein, cruelly used, 1-169
Cheek-pouches, of monkeys, 7-2173
Cheeryble, Frank, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2672
Cheeryble Brothers, characters in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
"Cheer, boys, cheer, Sebastopol is taken," song, 12-3768
Cheese, and fools of Gotham, 13-4126
 in Holland, 11-3546, 3548
 in Hungary, 10-3242
 in Switzerland, 10-2992
 in the United States, 9-2678
 microbes that make, 3-821, 906
 nutritious, 9-2829
 sold by France, 4-1132
Cheesebox, table made from, 15-4707
"Cheesebox on a raft": see Monitor, ship
Cheestah, for hunting, 1-156, 160; 20-6242
Cheilinus, a fish, 8-face 2600
Chelifer, a false scorpion, 11-3361
Chelly, Cañon de, Pueblo village in, 1-19
Chelsea, Eng., history of, 3-858
 More's house at, 5-1330
Chelsea Hospital, in London, 4-1258
Chemise, doll's, 2-621
Chemistry, building up life, 13-4116
 meaning of, 6-1693
 ★of all life, 6-1887
 of soils, 11-3353
 of stars, 9-2740
 science of, 3-853, 868; 7-1960
 see also Carbon compounds, Compounds, making of
Chemists, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
Chemulpo, Korean port, 2-346
Chenab Canal, in India, 17-5416
Chemps: see Khu-fu
Chepman, Walter, a printer, 12-3612
Cherbourg, French port, 8-2423
 mussels used for breakwater, 9-2616
Cherokees, tribe of Indians, 1-21
Cherry, Andrew, song-writer, 12-3768
Cherry, wild, 11-3527; 14-4560-61
 flower of, 13-4133-34
 in story, 4-1204
 stolen by blackbirds, 7-2113
 stones of, and birds, 14-4376
 where grown, 2-649, 660
 see also Charity
Cherry-bird: see Cedar-bird
Cherry-gall, cause of, 8-2475
"Cherry Ripe", song, 12-3771
Cherry-tree, and Japanese, 18-5775
Chernubs, painted by Sir Joshua Reynolds, 6-frontis.
Chesapeake, ship, 1-223; 5-1398; 10-3008
Cheshire Cat, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3090
Chessmen, made of Tangrams, 13-4193
Chest, of the body, 5-1594; 13-4200; 18-5622; 20-6310
Chest, woman hidden in, 12-3767-69
Chester, Edward, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
Chester, John, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778

GENERAL INDEX

- Chester, Eng.**, houses at, 18-5630
Chesterfield, Lord, and Johnson, 15-4729
Chestnut, a tree, 9-2878; 17-5341, 5345
 Burbank's, 11-3565
 European or Spanish, 12-3744
 uses of, 7-1998, 2002
Chest-protector, in base-ball, 17-5249
Chetodon, a fish, 8-face 2600
Cheval, et l'âne, 15-4798
Cheviots, hills in Great Britain, 2-472, 592
Chevrs, Paul, his statue of Champlain, 1-222
Chèvre, et le Renard, 17-5532
Chevreaux, el le loup, 15-4854
Chew, rescued miners, 18-5708
Chewing, necessity for, 7-2172
Chewing-gum, from crude oil, 13-4169
Cheyennes, Indian tribe, 1-21
Cheyne, Harvey, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5373
Chibcha country, of Colombia, 15-4604
Chibchas, Indian tribe, 14-4506, 4512
Chicago, exposition in, 8-2378; 15-4675
 fire in, 18-5757
 history of, ★18-5825; 19-6113
 population of, 8-2384
 scenes in, 18-5828-29
 site of, 2-553
 stock-yards, 9-2679, 2684
 world's fair in, 8-2378; 9-2803; 11-3494; 18-5826
Chicago Drainage Canal, 18-5826
Chicago, Milwaukee and St. Paul Railway, and electric power, 1-314-15
Chicago River, and Drainage Canal, 18-5826
 explored, 1-278
Chicago, University of, in Illinois, 14-4570; 18-5850
Chichimacs, natives of Mexico, 14-4400
Chick, wing of, 3-675
Chickadees, birds, 7-2220; 8-2346; 10-3155; 18-5751
Chickamauga, battle of, 7-2050-51
Chickasaws, Indian tribe, 1-21
Chicken-hawks: see Hawks, Canadian
Chickens, in America, 1-15
 Mother Carey's: see Mother Carey's Chickens, Petrels
 Pharaoh's, 6-1896
 young, 5-1556
Chickenstalker, Mrs. Anne, character in "The Chimes," 8-2301
Chickering, James, piano of, 4-1088
Chickweed, a plant, 12-3890; 13-4135, 4212-13
Chicory, a plant, 13-4016, 4132, 4136, 4206-07
 problem concerning, 2-491
Chiefs, Indian, 1-17
Chieftains, of a vanishing race, 18-frontis.
Chien, et l'âne, 15-4798
Chilblains, cause of, 7-2083
Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria, poems: see Poetry Index
Child, of long ago, 1-frontis.
Child Charity, story, 4-1045
"Child Harold's Pilgrimage", by Byron, 19-6035
Childeric, captured Paris, 8-2348
Childhood, and poets, 3-923
Children, adopted by Indians, 8-2576
 and alcohol, 17-5440
 and government, 20-6388
 and John Pounds, 12-3824
 cure of, 15-4627
 education for, 12-3692; 15-4748; 17-5306
 foods for, 11-3274, 3413
 friend of: see Mann, Horace
 Holy Child, 14-4536
 immigrants to Canada, 19-5946
 in Natural History Museum, 17-5331
 instincts of, 16-5188
 liable to chilblains, 7-2083
 life in Colonial days, 3-959
 life of German, 9-2767
 massacre of: see Cawnpore, massacre of
 ★New York's care of, 10-3219
 of Holland, 11-3543
 of Indians, 8-2578; 12-3628
 poet of, 19-5938
 rate of breathing, 6-1651
 saved the town, 3-982
 spirit of the child, in "The Chimes," 8-2301
 things not good for, 15-4879
 thinking of, 5-1412
 voice of, 13-4095
 waiting to be born, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5840
Children, waking of a child, 13-4021
 will rule, 9-2907
Children-of-the-Sky: see Forget-me-not
"Children's Album", by Schumann, 11-3292
Children's Friend: see Shaftesbury, Lord
Child Roland, legend of, 16-5119
"Child's First Grief", by Hemans, 19-5939
"Child's Garden of Verses", by Stevenson, 8-2329
Child-singers, sculpture of, 13-frontis.
Child-Welfare Exhibit, box furniture at, 7-2036
Chile, Germans in, 9-2771
 history of, 11-3342; 14-4514; 17-5364
 natives of, 14-4513
 navy of, 17-5367
 rain in, 18-5874
 Republic of, 15-4606, 4608
Chillingham Castle, wild cattle at, 2-405
Chillon, Castle of, 10-2980
Chilodactyle, a fish, 8-face 2600
Chimera, a fish, 8-2479-80
Chimera, imaginary monster, 1-218; 8-2479-80
"Chimes", by Dickens, 8-2298, 2459
Chimneys, and fires, 18-5762
 fires in, 10-3113
 for lamp, 3-669; 17-5292
 open for ventilation, 6-1804
 use of tall, 10-3234
 wind sings down the, 17-5474
Chimney-sweep, the porcelain, 15-4679
Chimney-swift, a bird, 11-3461
Chimpanzee, an ape, 2-625-28; 10-3130; 20-6244
China, Emperor of, character in story, 18-5772
China (country), and astronomy, 6-1675
 and mushrooms, 15-4882
 and paper, 11-3484
 and Russia, 12-3729
 animals of, 3-806
 binding feet in, 13-4020
 birds of, 5-1559-60, 1566; 7-2215-16
 bird's-nests eaten in, 7-2215-16
 bowls in, 4-1263
 Chinese Republic, 1-113
 coal in, 9-2680
 costume of Empress, 1-face 112
 cotton in, 15-4885
 fishes of, 9-2706-09
 flowers of, 17-5237
 fruits in, 2-650
 Germany in, 9-2771
 girls in, 3-923
 glass of, 4-1263
 Great Wall of, 1-113, 116, 118, 125
 history of, 1-60, 113-25; 13-3928
 Kafir corn in, 19-5968
 killing babies in, 16-5190
 lapis-lazuli, 20-6383
 map of, 1-115
 marine animals food of, 8-2412
 milk not used in, 2-406
 plague in, 9-2801
 possessions of, 13-3924
 pottery of, 14-4540
 religions of, 10-3026
 reptiles of, 4-1213
 shoes of, 10-3112
 silkworm eggs stolen from, 6-1829
 tea in, 19-5971-72, 5974, 5979
 war with England, 7-2018
China (ware), making of, 8-2420; ★14-4539
 mending, 14-4294
 see also Dresden china
China-aster, a plant, 17-5238
Chinaman, who saved his mistress, 6-1744
Chinch-bug, destroys grain, 10-3205
Chinchilla, fur-bearing animal, 3-682-83; 16-5072-77
Chinese, and astrology, 7-1960
 and gunpowder, 4-1164
 and Philippines, 7-2152
 and silk, 6-1823
 and sugar, 3-703
 and tea, 11-3414; 15-4585
 eat shark-fins, 8-2480
 in Africa, 6-1784
 in Canada, 19-5942, 5946
 in Hawaii, 7-2150
 oyster farms of, 9-2618
 stories from, 17-5478; 19-6028
 writing of, 11-3484
Chingachgook, Indian sagamore, 1-195
Chinook, a fish, 9-2703
Chinook-winds, of Canada, 18-5608
Chinquapin, a nut, 7-1998

GENERAL INDEX

- Chipmunk**, and cherries, 14-4560
stripes of, 4-1110
winter sleep of, 20-6376
- Chippendale (Thomas)**, cabinet-maker, 19-6171, 6177
- Chippewa**, a warrior, 4-1107
- Chippewa**, battle of, 3-759; 5-1399
- Chippewa Bay**, of the St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Chippewas**, Indian tribe, 9-2785
- Chippy**, a bird, 11-3460
- Chiron**, a centaur, 1-203
- Chisel**, how to use, 2-384
- Chivalry**, Order of, in "Table Round," 3-884
see also Arthur, Prince
- Chlorine**, compounds of, 6-1813, 1889
for water, 7-2116
gaseous element, 1-237; 5-1314; 13-4017
in milk, 9-2828
- Chloris**, spirit of the flowers, 10-3210
- Chloroform**, an anæsthetic, 15-4633, 4691
and sleep, 10-3228
effects of, 4-1021
making, 6-1889
- Chlorophyll**, changes of, 17-5292
in plants, 13-4114
in insects, 11-3450
in sea-vegetation, 15-4876
makes proteids, 9-2731
utilizes carbon dioxide, 9-2909
- Chocolate**, eggs of, 11-3324
food-value of, 11-3416
how to remove, 2-488
manufacture of, 7-2256, 2258; 10-2992
★stick of, 7-2253
- Chocolate-creams**, making, 11-3552
- Choctaws**, Indian tribe, 1-21
- Chokeberry**, a plant, 16-5088, 5090
- Choke-cherry**, a fruit, 14-4560; 17-5342
- Choking**, cause of, 20-6307
how to remedy, 6-1649
- Cholera**, microbes of, 3-821
of poultry, 20-6364
temple to, 5-1382
- Cholos**, mixed race, 15-4611
- Chomedey, Paul de**: see Maisonneuve, Sieur de
- Chopin, Frederic**, musical composer, 11-3285, 3292
- Chopsticks**, use of, 1-119; 2-345; 15-4801
- Chord**, in music, 9-2652; 16-4905; 18-5872
- Choregos**, prize winner, 16-5040
- Chosroes**, Sassanian king, 16-5155
- Chosroes II**, king of Persia, 12-3858
- Christ**, and his disciples: see "Tribute Money"
and Nicodemus, painting by La Farge, 13-4221
and St. Christopher, 4-1025
and the banner of the Resurrection, by Fra Angelico, 13-4036
birth of, 2-535-36
First Church of, 10-3122
period of, 20-6332
- Christabel**, by Coleridge, 19-6034
- Christ-child**, and chrysanthemums, 6-1705
- Christchurch**, city in New Zealand, 5-1490
- Christchurch Cathedral**, in Montreal, 6-1770
- Christian**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125, 1126, 1183
- Christian IV**, king of Denmark and Norway, 8-2558; 12-3655-56; 3658, 3660, 3662, 3772
- Christian IX**, king of Denmark, 12-3658
- Christian X**, king of Denmark, 12-3660
- Christiania**, capital of Norway, 12-3655-56, 3662
- Christianity**, anagram of, 16-5037, 5133
and the Jews, 20-6334
early days of, 15-4789
in Austria-Hungary, 9-2900; 11-3482
in Denmark, 12-3654, 3656
in England, 2-467-68
in France, 7-2067
of Armenians, 12-3862
St. George and, 1-219
spread of, 2-534, 541; 8-2550; 12-3856
see also George, St., Great Britain, Protestants, Rome, etc.
- Christians**, and Constantine, 17-5384
and Plato, 5-1328
early, 10-3186-87
in Africa, 14-4302, 4306
in India, 5-1638
in Rome, 17-5282; 19-5928-30
martyrdom of, 16-5098; 17-5277
wars with Mohammedans, 12-3860
see also Saints, stories of
- Christiansand**, port of Norway, 12-3656
- Christian Science**, development of, 10-3122
- Christina**, daughter of Gustavus Adolphus, 8-2558
- Christina**, queen of Sweden, and America, 2-529
- Christmas**, presents for, 16-4926
- "Christmas Carol"**, by Dickens, 7-2197; 8-2459
- Christmas Day**, a holiday, 3-964; 14-4470
- Christmas Eve**, tale of, 7-2180
- Christmas-rose**, a flower, 14-4348; 17-5228
- Christmas-tree**, for the birds, 7-2263
how to trim, 19-5920
- Christofori**, pianoforte of, 4-1088
- Christopher, St.**, story of, 4-1024-25
- Christopher**, the Friar, 9-2632
- Chromids**, family of fishes, 9-2709
- Chromium**, alloys of, 6-1888
in steel, 18-5690
- Chronicle**, Hall's, 17-5484
Hollinshed's, 17-5484
- Chronometer**, the first, 6-1682
- Chrysalis**, of insects, 1-49; 10-2966, 2969-70, 3011-21; 20-6375
of silkworm, 6-1826-28
see also Insects
- Chrysanthemums**, flowers, 2-617; 3-870; 5-1519; 12-face 3809; 13-4136
legend of, 6-1705
paper, 13-4198
- Chrysler's Farm**, battle of, 3-759
- Chrysochroa**, an insect, 10-3194
- Chrysolite**, a precious stone, 20-6377, 6381
- Chub**, a fish, 9-2705
- Chucks, Mr.**, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
- Chuck-will's-widow**, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343
- Chufu**: see Khufu
- Church, F. E.**, American painter, 13-4220; 14-4249
- Church**, American, in Paris, 17-5538
and Copernicus, 6-1677, 1680
as John Bull's Mother, 8-2352
decorations of Russian, 12-3880
★early leaders of, 15-4789
Eastern: see Church, Greek
for Modeltown, 3-933
Greek, 10-3186, 3194; 12-3722, 3726, 3798, 3802
in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
in the Colonies, 3-964
of England, 2-524; 6-1746, 1859, 1863; 16-5096
of Rome, 10-3056, 3076; 16-5097, 5225; see also Roman Catholic
of spools, 14-4386
power of, 1-282
Western: see Rome, church of
- Churchill, Lord Randolph**, and lions, 18-5802
- Churchyard**, in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
- Churning**, effect of, 4-1132, 1142
- Churubusco**, battle of, 6-1844
- Chuzzlewit, Jonas**, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2674
- Chuzzlewit, Martin**, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2673
- Chyle-food**: see Bee-jelly
- Cibber, Colley**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Cicadas**, injurious insects, 10-3196-97
- Cicero**, Roman orator, 2-441-42; 13-4901; 17-5278
- Cid, El**, feats of, 11-3340, 3344
- Cigar-boxes**, cabinet of, 16-4924
- Cigar-making**, in Brazil, 17-5369
- Cigogne, et le Fermier**, 15-4854
loup et la, 14-4347
- Cilia**: see Hairs, in nose, lungs, etc.
- Cilicia**, gift of, 18-5788
- Cimabue, Giovanni**, Italian artist, 4-1178; 9-2787-88, 2791; 15-4589
- Cimbri**, and Rome, 17-5278
- Cinchona**, discovery of its virtues, 18-5775
- Cincinnati**, College of, 14-4570
settlement of, 6-1834
- Cincinnatus**, story of, 17-5273
- Cinderella**, costume for, 17-5346
story of, 3-798; 5-1477-78, 1480
- Cinder-heaps**, of Romans, 18-5688
- Cineraria**, cultivation of, 11-3554
- Cinnabar**, in Canada, 19-6094
- Cinquefoil**, flowers of, 13-4134
the marsh, 16-5089, 5092
- Clon**, 19-5896
- Cipango**, name for Japan, 2-344
- Circe**, Greek witch, 1-76
- Circle**, a shape, 9-2927
making, 11-3470
owl and frog made from, 5-1607
why things move in, 12-3676
- Circuit**, electrical, 11-3575
- Circus**, of Rome, 16-5098, 5100; 17-5278
- Circus Maximus**, in Rome, 17-5272

GENERAL INDEX

- Cirro-cumulus**, clouds, 12-3682
Cirrus, clouds, 12-3682
Cisco, a fish, 9-2704
Citadel, of Cairo, 19-6179-80
Cities, buried in sand, 13-4118, 4121
 free, 8-2554
 value of, 9-2908
"Citizens of Calais," statue by Rodin, 13-4181
Citrine, a color, 9-2696
City, Celestial, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128, 1181, 1185-86
City Hall Park, in New York, 16-5006
City of Magnificent Distances: see Washington, D. C.
City-republics, in Germany, 8-2600
Ciudad, Rodrigo, character in "Charles O'Malley," 9-2795
Civet, life-history, 1-157, 160
Civil War, American, 4-1276; ★7-2041, 2274
 Lincoln during, 3-787
 navy in American, 10-3010
 West Pointers in, 15-4736
 see also Decoration Day, Memorial Day
Civil War, of England, 4-1034, 1038; 12-3693; 15-4746
Cladodes, leaf-like twigs, 15-4654
Clælia, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4073
Clam, a bivalve, 3-672; 9-2616
Clamp, for vegetables, 14-4387
Clan-name, Hopi, 12-3628
Clans, Indian, 1-17
Clapa, chief, 2-465
Clapperton, Hugh, explored Africa, 1-300
Clare, Ada, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
Clare, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Clare, Richard, Earl of Pembroke, and Dermot, 18-5554
Clarendon, Earl of, and Charles I, 2-527, 531; 6-1858
"Clari," an opera, 2-478; 10-3050
Claribel, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
"Clarissa," by Richardson, 6-1749
Clark, Isabella, married Sir John Macdonald, 14-4324
Clark, Miss, married Copley, 13-4216
Clark, William, explorer, 5-1397
Clarke, James Freeman, and Julia W. Howe, 10-3053
Classes, open air, 9-2767
Claude Lorraine, French artist, 16-5097, 5106
Claudio, Shakespearian character, 2-561, 563
Claudius, emperor of Rome, reign of, 2-537
Claudius, Shakespearian character, 2-449
Claus, story of Little and Big, 2-393, 395
Clavaria rugosa: see Coral fungus
Claverhouse, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1778
Claverhouse's Life Guards, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Clavering, Sir Francis, character in "Pendennis," 11-3518
Clavering Park, in "Pendennis," 11-3515
Clavichord, a musical instrument, 4-1087-88
Clavicle, or collar-bone, 13-4200
Claws, cutting, 16-5176
 of ant-eater, 4-1017-18
 of armadillo, 4-1018
 of cat, 7-2006
 of seeds, 12-3813
 on bird's wings, 5-1504, 1509-10
Clay, Henry, addressing U. S. Senate, 8-2434
 American statesman, 8-2438, 2441
 and compromise of 1850, 7-2042; 11-3492
 and nullification, 11-3491
Clay, articles made of, 7-2269
 for bird's nest, 18-5746
 for china-making, 8-2420; 14-4539, 4546
 for writing upon, 11-3480-81; 12-3909; 16-4958, 4960
 how made, 2-429
 in Canada, 19-6094
 London, 9-2919
 modeling in, 19-6004
 shapes for seeds, 8-2581
 see also Kaolin
Claypole, Noah, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2564
Clayton, Dr., and coal-gas, 3-665
Clayton, town of, 19-6122
Claytonia: see Spring-beauty
Clearing House, in New York, 16-5010
Clear Lake, in Canada, 1-228
Cleats, for box, 5-1360
Cleek, golf-club, 10-3211, 3213
Clef, bass and treble: see Music, lessons
Clematis, a plant, 17-5227
 cultivation of, 7-2039
 varieties of, 17-5228, 5234
Clemens, Samuel L., American author, 5-1608, 1620; 7-2097
Clement, of Rome, 8-2351
Clement VII, pope of Rome, and Cellini, 16-5099, 5106; 18-5853
Clement, Brother, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4074
Clenham, Arthur, character in "Little Dorrit," 8-2461
Cleobis, a dutiful son, 8-2315
Cleobis, a Greek, 5-1321
Cleopatra, queen of Egypt, life of, 2-442; 18-5784, 5785, 5787
 reign of, 15-4853
 statue of, 15-4666
Cleopatra's needles, 11-3481; 15-4848; 16-5039
Clergy, of France, 13-4099-4100
Clerk, ancient meaning of, 2-493
 rock: see Parson and his Clerk, rocks
 tale told by, 2-493
Clerk-Maxwell (James), and light, 6-1791; 16-5164, 5166
Clermont, council of, 5-1550
Clermont, ship, 1-80; 5-1397; 9-2712
Clethra, a shrub, 15-4756, 4763
Cleveland, Esther, born in White House, 2-403
Cleveland, Francis Folsom, of the White House, 2-399, 403
Cleveland, Grover, administrations of, 11-3488, 3494
 as president, 2-403; 8-2378, 2382
Clifden, wireless station at, 11-face 3574
Cliff-dwellers, homes of, 12-3627
Cliff House, on San Francisco Bay, 18-5720
Cliff-swallow, nests of, 6-1762
 see also Bave-swallow
Clifton, disaster at, 5-1500
Clifton, suspension bridge of, 1-24, 31
Climate, of earth, 10-3044, 3232
 of France, 8-2416
 insular and continental, 6-1878
 studied by Weather Bureau, 5-1437
 various kinds of, 14-4313
Clinton (De Witt), and Emma Willard, 10-3120
 and Erie Canal, 5-1388; 6-1838; 15-4766
Clinton, Governor, and St. Paul's Church, 16-5014
Clinton, Sir Henry, during American Revolution, 4-997, 1002, 1008; 12-3920
Clintonia borealis, a plant, 9-2884
Clisthenes, and Hippocles, 8-2315
Clitocybe, velvety, 15-face 4882
Clive (Robert), and India, 4-1114, 1118; 6-1718
Cloak, of Hungary, 18-5659
 of the Cynic, 20-6217
 Raleigh's, 17-5408, 5410
 sun and wind and, 12-3879
Clobes, Knecht, 7-2184
Clock, and pendulum, 12-3671
 case for a, 15-4824
 Colgate, 5-1536
 floral, 13-4015
 how to tell time by, 5-1546
 in America, 5-1540
 in Metropolitan tower, 5-1543
 in the Capitol, 6-1686
 manufacture of, 9-2686
 problems concerning, 1-256; 3-941
 Sheraton, 19-6175
 ★story of the, 5-1537
Clock-Tower, at Westminster, 5-1544
Clodion, French sculptor, 13-4174
Clogs, worn in Lancashire, 8-2423
"Cloister and the Hearth," by Reade, 8-2327; 13-4069
Clontarf, battle of, 18-5554
Closet, for shirt-waists, 9-2722
Clot-bur, a plant, 16-5214, 5216
Cloth, and Mencius' mother, 17-5479
 and weaver, puzzle of, 7-2271; 8-2356
 fireproof, 19-6095
 for shoes, 10-3106
 ice kept cold by cloths, 3-692
 made in Amiens, 4-994; 8-2422
 of cotton, 15-4886, 4893
 woven by Indians, 1-16
Clothes, and microbes, 3-906
 cleaning, 14-4494
 color of clothing, 14-4372
 Emperor's, 12-3705
 for football, 20-6277
 harm of tight, 6-1651

GENERAL INDEX

- Clothes**, of Indians, 1-17
 removed from injured, 13-3964
 renewing old, 11-3556
 seeds carried in, 12-3890
 should be loose, 7-2082
 to put out fire in, 10-3113
 warmth of, 3-692
- Clothes-moth**, destructive insect, 10-3020
- Clothes-pegs**, fighting, 3-938
- Clothes-pin race**, for children, 4-1303
- Clothes-pins**, dolls from, 14-4495
- Clothing-industry**, in New York, 9-2686
- Clots**, of milk, 9-2823
- Cloud-burst**, cause of, 19-5991
- Clouds**, above the, 12-3681, 3683
 and rain, 14-4370
 and sunlight, 5-1587; 7-2007; 11-3391; 15-4587
 disappearance of, 15-4878
 formation of, 2-428; 3-919; 16-5024
 forms of the, 12-3682
 part of earth, 15-4585
 shadows of, 6-1881
 silver lining of, 6-1790
 thunder in, 5-1589; 11-3389
- Clough (Arthur H.)**, death of poet, 19-6039
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Clout, Collin**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- Clove**: see Carnation
- Clove-hitch**, of a rope, 11-3326
- Clove-pink**, a flower, 16-5226
- Clover**, plant, 8-2384; 13-4135; 14-4352
 state flower, 18-5816
- Cloves**, from Zanzibar, 14-4308
- Clovis I**, king of France, 7-2068-69; 8-2348
- Clovis II**, king of France, 7-2069
- Clown**, made a dinner-table, 7-2267
- Clubin**, character in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4224
- Clubs**, for golf, 10-3211
 of police, 12-3747
- Clumps**, a game, 7-2143
- Cluny Museum**, in Paris, 17-5538, 5540
- Clutch**, a shepherd, 4-1048
- Clyde**, steamship-building on, 8-2492
- Clydesdale**, a horse, 19-6068
- Clytocybe**, deceiving, 15-face 4880
- Coaches**, of early travelers, 19-6051
 travel by, 1-207
- Coagulation**, of proteins, 17-5514
- Coaita**, a monkey, 2-629
- Coal**, and coal-gas, 3-665-66
 buried, 9-2801
 burning of, 3-917-18; 8-2538; 14-4369; 15-4874
 consists of ferns, 1-188
 discovery of, 14-4484
 elements in, 19-5892
 energy of, 14-4391
 for Alpine scene, 15-4704-06
 for fuel, 12-3775
 formation of, 9-2919
 gas in, 8-2538
 hydrogen in, 4-1189
 in Alaska, 13-4058
 in Asia, 13-3924
 in Australia and Tasmania, 5-1372, 1374
 in Belgium, 11-3550
 in Bulgaria, 10-3242
 in Canada, 6-1918; 17-5544; 18-5612, 5780; 19-6092
 in Chile, 17-5366
 in France, 8-2420
 in Germany, 9-2766
 in Holland, 11-3548
 in iron-making, 18-5688
 in Newfoundland, 20-6296
 in Rumania, 10-3240
 in Russia, 12-3798
 in Spain, 11-3347
 in United States, 1-13
 machine for cutting, 3-834-35
 plants that formed, 3-frontis.
 price of, 15-4814
 problem concerning, 5-1522
 production of, 9-2680
 ★story of a piece of, 3-829
 tax on, 4-1258
 trees in, 11-3569
 used for heating, 4-1042
 used in engines, 6-1840
- Coal-box**, making a, 8-2516
- Coal-dust**, is carbon, 3-853
- Coal-fields**: see Coal
- Coal-gas**, and gravity, 19-5893
 hydrogen in, 4-1189
- Coal-gas**, manufactured, 2-415, 420, 600, 603
 see also Gas-lights
- Coaling-stations**, American, 7-2156
- Coal-measures**, discovery of, 14-4484
- Coal-mine**, air in, 14-4375
 description of, 3-832, 837
 heat in, 2-647; 3-812
 lights in, 14-4309
 safety-lamp in, 3-664; see also Safety lamp
- Coal-tar**, in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
 loss of, 18-5689
 use of, 8-2538
 value of, 9-2686
- Coamings**, of a boat, 15-4619
- Coastal Plain**, of the United States, 1-10
- Coast-Indians**, a tribe near Vancouver, 9-2783
- Coasting**, in Canada, 16-5221
- Coast-patrol**, Boy Scouts on, 19-6142
- Coast-Range**, in North America, 1-10; 18-5778
- Coat**, of bowel, 8-2366
 of stomach, 8-2363
- Coat**, of St. Stephen: see St. Stephen, coat and sword
 warmth of, 3-692
- Cobalt**, a mining district, 19-6092, 6094
- Cobalt**, a color, 9-2696
- Cobalt (element)**, chloride of, 13-3968
 in Ontario, 1-228
 scarcer than gold, 17-5319
- Cobbler**, in his shop, 10-3101
 The Merry Cobbler and his Coat, 8-2398
- Cobbler-fish**, picture of, 8-face 2600
- "Cobbler Keezar's Vision"**, by Whittier, 10-3102
- Cobequid Bay**, in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
- Coblentz**, American Army of Occupation at, 9-2763
 bridge at, 1-36
- Cobnuts**, of Europe, 7-1997, 2001
- Cobra**, in India, 5-1631
 poisonous serpent, 5-1380-82, 1386
- Cobweb**, drawing a, 3-746
- Coca**, a drug-plant, 14-4510
- Cocaine**, an anæsthetic, 15-4633
- Cochins**, kind of fowl, 5-1557
- Cochrane, Sir John**, rescue of, 9-2813
- Cochrane, Lord**, invaded Peru, 15-4608
- Cock**, crowing of, 13-4113
 in balloon, 18-5810
 long-tailed, 20-6217
 stuffed, for toy zoo, 3-937
- Cockade**, tricolored, 8-2282
- Cockburn, Admiral**, and Fort MacHenry, 10-3052
- Cockchafer**, an insect, 10-3194; 11-3303
- Cock-fighting**, a sport, 5-1558; 7-2155
- Cock-of-the-rock**, a bird, 6-1757, 1764
- Cock-of-the-woods**, a woodpecker, 10-3155
- Cockpit**, of Europe, 10-3184
 see also Cock-fighting
- Cockroaches**, injurious insects, 10-3198, 3204
- Cocoa**, as a drink, 11-3413, 3415
 food value of, 10-3183
 from Brazil, 17-5370
 in West Indies, 19-6048
 manufacture of, 7-2256
 plantations of, 15-4605
 see also Cacao
- Cocoa-beans**, source of chocolate, 7-2253
- Cocoanut**, candies made of, 11-3552, 3558
 carried by sea, 12-3890
 crabs and, 9-2614
 in New Guinea, 5-1492
 in Philippines, 7-2152-53
 milk of, 7-2009
 of Samoa, 7-2156
 on coral islands, 3-921
 palm that bears, 7-1998-99, 2152-53
 rope from fibre of, 13-4005
 shell for boat, 12-3900
 value of, 7-1998-99
 where it grows, 8-2362
- Cocoa-pods**, growing, 7-2252
- Cocoons**, of bee, 9-2854
 of insects, 10-3018-19, 3021; see also Insects
 of silkworms, 6-1823-28
- Cod, Cape**, and moraine, 1-14
 cranberries on, 2-651
 fisheries of, 12-3849
 landing of Pilgrims, 2-526
 visited, 2-555
- Cod**, eggs of, 8-2601
 fishing for, 2-553, 557; 12-3842, 3847; 13-3953, 3954, 4060; 17-5373; 20-6293
 trade in, 7-2074
- Code**: see Laws

GENERAL INDEX

- Codes**, telegraphic, 11-3578
 see also Morse Code
- Codfish**, uses of, 8-2602-03
- Codlin-moth**, injurious insect, 10-3204, 3206
- Cody, Col. (William)**, aeroplane of, 1-180
- Cœur-de-Lion**, see Richard I, King of England
- Coffee**, adulterated with chicory, 13-4207
 ★as a drink, 11-3413
 from Brazil, 17-5370
 from East Indies, 11-3548
 in Arabia, 12-3858; 19-6102
 in Costa Rica, 14-4407
 in New Guinea, 5-1492
 in Philippines, 7-2154
 in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 in Samoa, 7-2156
 in West Indies, 19-6045-48
 leaves preferred by ants, 10-2970
 not a food, 10-3183
 problem concerning, 2-491
 where grown, 2-650
- Coffee-pot**, of polished metal, 19-5996
- Coffer-fish**, poisonous, 8-2609-10
- Coffin, Lucretia**: see Mott, Lucretia
- Coffin**, and Father Lacombe, 19-6144
 giant's, 4-1309
- "Coffin-ships"**, too heavily laden, 5-1588
- Cohesion**, a force, 2-607; 3-694; 18-5873; 19-5894
- Coho**, a fish, 9-2703; 12-3954
- Cohosh**, the black, 16-5086
- Coil**, electric, 11-3575
 of the ear, 12-3912, 3917
- Coin**, and the handkerchief, 13-4047
 for making designs, 13-3965
 leather, 9-2833
 made of gold, 14-4374
 making, 10-3045
 metals for, 5-1317
 milled edges of, 10-3045
 of Great Britain, 12-3645
 of nickel, 19-6092
 of Parthians, 16-5154
 of Persia, 16-5148, 5155
 problem concerning, 2-624
 tricks with, 1-106; 4-1248; 5-1361; 14-4493
 used to draw cat, 11-3554
 wandering, 6-1942
- Coir**, from cocoanut-husks, 13-4005
- Coke**, in iron-making, 18-5688-89
 in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
 nearly pure carbon, 2-416; 8-2528
- Colchester**, King of, 19-5913
- Colchester**, battle of, 19-5913
- Colchis**, and the Golden Fleece, 1-204; 17-5318
- Cold**, absolute, 13-4085
 and microbes, 13-4088
 and numbness, 14-4375
 causes blueness, 19-5889
 effects of, 14-4434
 feeling of, 15-4587
 liquid-air produces, 13-4086
 rate of travel, 6-1790
 shivering from, 7-2247
- Cold** (ailment), cause of a, 8-2540
 effects of a, 10-3232; 14-4484; 20-6233-34
 hoarseness during a, 8-2471
- Cold-frame**, management of, 7-2140
- Cold Harbor**, battle of, 7-2053
- Cold-in-the-Head**, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
- Cole, Thomas**, American painter, 13-4220, 4222
- Coleman, Mr.**, and Payne, 10-3050
- Coleridge, Samuel**, English poet, 15-4731; 19-6034
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Cole-tits**, birds, 7-2212
- Colic**, cause of, 8-2366
- Collar**, embroidered, 18-5645
- Collar and cuffs**, manufacture of, 9-2686
- Collar-bone**, fracture of, 14-4382-83
 of body, 8-2468, 2572
 see also Clavicle
- Colleen Bawn**, a rock, 18-5553
"Colleen Bawn", song, 12-3771
- College of the City of New York**, description, 14-4571
- College of New Jersey**: see Princeton University
- College of Society of Friends**, 18-5937
- Colleges**, in Canada, 17-5402
 what they are, 14-4567
- College-songs**, writing of, 10-3054
- Collegiate Institute**, of Saskatoon, 4-1277
- Colleoni, Bartolommeo**, monument to, 4-1172, 1174; 13-4173, 4177
- Collie**, a shepherd-dog, 2-510; 20-6321
 taken to hospital, 17-5511-12
- Colliers**, naval, 20-6204
- Collingwood**, Canadian town, 19-6120
- Colly-wobbles**, cause of, 8-2366
- Cologne**, German city, 9-2763; 12-3610
- Cologne Cathedral**, building of, 9-2766
 unknown architect of, 9-2769; 13-4235, 4240
- Colombia**, and Panama Canal, 18-5593
 gems from, 20-6380
 history of, 3-867; 14-4406, 4514; 15-4603-04, 4608
- Colombo**, port of Ceylon, 6-1936
- Colon**, city of, 7-2158; 18-5594
- Colonial Dames of America**, and Flag-raising Day, 14-4467
- Colonies**, colleges and universities in, 14-4568
 of America, Great Britain, etc.: see America, colonies, etc.
 utility to mother country, 4-993
- Colonna, Brother**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4073
- Colonna, Vittoria**, and Michael Angelo, 16-5099
- Colonna Madonna**, picture by Raphael, 15-4590
- Color**, and bees, 14-4262
 and heat, 11-3387; 12-3685
 and size, 11-3388
 and sound, 15-4875
 chameleon, changes of, 4-1213, 1219; 8-2473
 difference in, 14-4371
 effect of, 9-2802
 for Easter eggs, 11-3324
 human, changes of, 19-5993
 in fire, 19-5892
 in the dark, 13-4022
 in voice, 13-4094
 iron and, 5-1431; 11-3572
 is pitch of light, 17-5242
 loss of, in face, 10-3228
 of autumn leaves, 4-1164
 of bad water, 7-2011
 of birds' eggs, 6-1796
 of blood, 15-4616
 of eyes, 14-4330; 19-5889
 of flag, 17-5397, 5491
 of flat fish, 8-2606
 of flowers, 10-3143; 13-4114; 19-5894
 of gas-flame, 6-1878
 of glass, 4-1264
 of hills, 11-3387
 of meat, 11-3273
 of plants and buds, 14-4486
 of rose, 19-5891
 of skin, 19-5889
 of soap, 12-3776
 of stars, 9-2737
 on the ceiling, 8-2588
 produced by reflection, 17-5246
 protective, 6-1792; 10-3018; 11-3444-45
 seeing, 10-3046; ★14-4428-29, ★1523
 that cannot be seen, 12-3778
 what fades, 10-3227
 what it is, 1-166
 see also Spectrum
- Colorado**, admitted, 11-3493
 cliff-dwellers of, 12-3627
 coal in, 9-2680
 gold in, 9-2678
 history of, 6-1844
 irrigation in, 17-5418
 lead in, 9-2680
 marble in, 17-5349
 mountains in, 1-10
 purchase of, 11-3492
 state flower of, 18-5815
- Colorado-beetle**, injures potatoes, 10-3195
- Colorado Desert**, salt in, 1-237
- Colorado River**, Grand Cañon of the: see Grand Cañon of the Colorado
- Color-blindness**, cause of, 1-166; 14-4525
- Color-guard**, at West Point, 17-5494
- Color-printing**, on presses, 12-3615
- Colors** (for painting), mixing, 6-1951
 use of, 9-2696
- Colosseum**, of Rome, 2-634; 17-5277, 5282; 19-5928-29
- Colossus**, of Rhodes, 3-910
- Colt, Samuel**, and pistols, 9-2712
- Coltsfoot**, a plant, 9-2879; 13-4016, 4136; 15-4652, 4658
- Columbia, St.**, missionary to Gt. Britain, 2-468; 15-4788, 4790; 18-5552
- Columba**, a dove, 15-4763
- Columbia**, burning of, 7-2054
 capital of South Carolina, 19-5958

GENERAL INDEX

- Columbia River**, as boundary, 6-1842
in America, 5-1397; 13-3953; 18-5778
salmon in, 9-2703; 12-3850
valley of, 2-649
- Columbia River Highway**, route of, 18-5719
- Columbia University**, history of, 4-1002; 14-4568
- Columbine**, a plant, 9-2883; 12-3816; 13-4134;
15-4763; 17-5228
a state flower, 18-5815
- Columbus, Christopher**, and Queen Isabella,
8-2445; 11-3342
born at Genoa, 10-3078, 3087
bronze doors bearing scenes of life, 6-1685
burial of, 19-6049
centennial of, 11-3494
discoveries of, 1-9, 272; 2-344; 3-856; 6-1930-32;
7-2156; 13-4077; 14-4464; 19-6041
monument to, 11-3348
named Indians, 8-2575
paintings of, 1-58; 6-1686; 16-5106
poem about, 2-547
statues of, 6-1685; 15-4672
see also Landing of Columbus
- Columbus, ship**, 10-3004
- Columbus Circle**, in New York, 16-5012
- Columbus Day**, celebration of, 14-4464
- Columna**, columns of Rome, 19-5928
of Pompeii, 20-6225
spinal: see Backbone
see also Backbone, Nelson, column of, Trajan,
column of, Vertebrae, etc.
- Colza-oil**, for lamps, 3-669
- Coman, Charlotte B.**, American painter, 14-4258
- Combination Lock**: see Locks
- Combs**, of bees, 9-2853, 2855
- Combs**, of the Northmen, 12-3654
- Combustion**, form of chemical union, 6-1695
- "Comedy of Errors"**, by Shakespeare, 2-637;
18-5584
- "Come if you dare," motto**, 17-5492
- "Come o'er the Stream, Charlie," song**, 12-3770
- Comet**, a steamboat, 8-2486, 2492
- Comet**, and meteorites, 6-1882
★and meteors, 8-2541
and planets, 10-3149
description of, 8-2541
early students of, 6-1677
Halley's comet, 8-2541, 2543
Jupiter's effect upon, 8-2393
movements of, 7-1966, 1968
path of, 7-1968
story of, 1-143, 148
tail of, 7-2094
- Comfrey**, a plant, 13-4136; 16-4956
- Cominius, Pontius**, fetched Camillus, 11-3594
- Comma-butterfly**, mimicry of, 11-3450
- Commander**, naval rank, 20-6214
- Commander-in-chief**, of U. S. Army and of
Navy, 5-1436
- Commandments**, and Book of the Dead, 15-4850
- Commas**, amusement with, 18-5743
- "Commentaries on the Gallic War,"** by Julius
Cesar, 17-5280
- Commerce**, between colonies and mother coun-
tries, 4-993
U. S. department in charge of, 5-1437
- Commerce and Labor**, U. S. department of,
5-1437
- Commissary Department**, of Canal Zone, 18-5598
- Commission, Electoral**, special court, 8-2378
- Commissioners**, Territorial, of Canada: see
Canada, Territorial Commissioners
- Commodus**, emperor of Rome, 2-541
- Commons**, of England (land), 2-465; 3-859
- Commons**, of France, 13-4100
- "Common Sense in the Household,"** by Harland,
7-2098
- Commons, House of**, in Canada: see Canada,
House of Commons
- Commons, House of**, in Great Britain, 3-665, 667;
4-1038; 6-1858, 1864; 7-2071
see also Parliament, Houses of
- Commonwealth**, of England, 4-1039-41
- Commune**, in Paris, 8-2290; 17-5535
- Communes**: see France, Netherlands
- Como, Lake**, in Italy, 10-3074
- Companion**, of a boat, 15-4619
- Companion-hood**, of a boat, 15-4619
- Companion-ladder**, of a boat, 15-4619
- Companion-way**, of a boat, 15-4619
- Company**, meaning of word, 1-246
- Compass**, iridium in, 19-5875
magnetic, or mariner's, 7-1962; 14-4482;
17-5252, 5355, 5527
needle of, 7-2167
- Compass**, watch as a, 15-4826
- Compasses**, drawing instruments, 2-379; 9-2696;
11-3470
- Complexion**, colors of, 1-48, 167
- ★**Composers**, great, 11-3285
wrote for clavichord and harpsichord, 4-1088
- Composite**, family of plants, 13-4132, 4136, 4205
- Compound** (an enclosure), African, 6-1780;
17-5323
- Compounds**, chemical, ★6-1693; 13-4116
none in sun, 7-2094
★three kinds of, 6-1813
what they are, 3-956; 4-1032; 5-1447
- Compromise**, of Hungary, 9-2905
- Compromise of 1850**, history of, 6-1846; 8-2434,
2442; 11-3492
see also Missouri Compromise
- Comrades**, man who thought of, 16-4974
- Comte, Auguste**, French philosopher, 17-5291
- "Comus," Milton's**, 6-1688; 18-5674
- Conan**, British chief, 19-5912
- Concave**, what this means, 5-1430
- Concentrate**, copper, 9-2685
- Concept**, process of thought, 16-5080
- Concord**, Mass., battle monument at, 10-3050
history of, 4-999; 15-4669
- Concord Bridge**, battle of, 4-999
- Concorde, Place de la**, in Paris, 8-2284, 2415;
17-5536, 5538
- Concord Hymn**, by Emerson, 10-3050
- Concrete**, for ships, 13-4243
making, 13-4241
- Concrete-mixers**, machines, 13-4244
- Condé, Prince de**, leader of the Huguenots,
1-334; 12-3695
- Condenser**, for magic-lantern, 9-2807
in gas-making, 2-416
of radio-apparatus, 11-3582
- Condiments**, no food-value, 11-3413
- Condor**, a bird, 6-1895, 1897
- Conduction**, of heat, 4-1085; 13-4233; 14-4310
- Conductor**, of electricity, 19-5889
- Cones**, of evergreens, 12-3748-50; 17-5430, 5433
- Cones**, of the retina, 9-2911; 14-4425, 4427, 4523
- Coney**, a fur, 16-5074
see also Hyrax
- Confectioner**, in Cairo, 19-6181
- Confederacy**, states of the, 19-5957, 5966
war-song of the, 10-3051
- Confederate States of America**, organization of
7-2044
- Confederation**, the German, 8-2598
- Confederation, Articles of**, 5-1390-91
- Confederation, Fathers of**, in Canada, 4-1276
- "Confessions of an English Opium-eater,"** by
De Quincey, 15-4732-33
- Confessor**, The: see Edward the Confessor
- Confetti**, in bird's nest, 18-5746
- Confluents**: see Coblenz
- Confucius**, teacher, 1-116; 10-3023-24, 3026
- Conger-eel**, a fish, 8-2481, 2482; 9-2706
- Conglomerate**, kind of rock, 17-5349
- Congo**, children of the, 14-4305
forests of, 10-3127, 3130
French possessions in, 8-2426
monkeys in, 18-5813
- Congo Free State**, rubber in, 18-5796-97
see also Africa, rubber in
- Congo River**, in Africa, 1-302; 10-3127; 14-4300,
4305, 4308
- Congo State**, in Africa, 14-4308
- Congress**, ship, 7-2048-49
- Congress Colors**, American flag, 17-5492
- Congress, Continental**, 4-998; 5-1390
second, 4-1000
- Congress, Dominion**, of Trade and Labor,
13-4128
- Congressional Library**, in Washington, 6-1686;
15-4675
- Congress Pool**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-584
- Congress, United States**, legislative power of,
3-765; 5-1434
rights of, 5-1390
West Point and Annapolis and, 15-4742
- Conjurer**, joke of boy, 3-940
see also Medicine-man
- Connaught, Duke of**, and Sir Richard Owen,
3-869
governor of Canada, 4-1281; 5-1456
- Connaught**, division of Ireland, 18-5551
- Connecticut**, and Northwest Territory, 6-1834
approved constitution, 5-1392
brownstone in, 17-5349
cutlery in, 15-4803
flag of, 17-5492

GENERAL INDEX

- Connecticut**, flower of, 18-5815
 gems from, 20-6380, 6382
 grant to, 3-895
 iron in, 18-5688
 manufactures of, 9-2686
 settlements in, 2-532
 state university, 14-4570
- Connecticut River**, picture of, 13-4222
- Connecticut Valley**, settlement of, 2-532
- Connection**, in electricity, 7-2171
- Conning-tower**, of submarine, 18-5857, 5859, 5864
- Connor, Ralph**: see Gordon, Charles W.
- Conor, Prince**, and St. Ursula, 4-1024
- Conquers**, a game, 4-1096
- "Conquest of Peru,"** by Prescott, 7-2223
- Conrad**, emperor of Germany, 5-1553
- Conrad**, of Montserrat, 5-1553
- Consell**, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5050
- Consequences**, a game, 7-2143
- Conservation**: see Energy, Law of Conservation of
- Conservation**, policy of, 17-5418
- "Consolations,"** by Boethius, translated, 13-3941
- Consolidated Exchange**, in Wall Street, 16-5010
- Consonants**, sound of, 13-4097
 what are, 20-6356
- Constable (John)**, English artist, 15-4591, 4597
- Constance**, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
- Constance**, Council of, 9-2903
- Constance, Lake**, and Switzerland, 10-2982
 Rhine and, 11-3539
- Constant, Prince**: see Fernando, Prince of Portugal
- Constant-Billy**, a dance, 9-2805
- Constantine**, arch of, 16-5048; 19-5928
- Constantine III**, Byzantine emperor, 16-5155
- Constantine XI**, Byzantine emperor, 10-3192
- Constantine XIII**, Byzantine emperor, 12-3723
- Constantine**, king of Greece, 10-3247
- Constantine, the Great**, emperor of Rome, and Christianity, 17-5281, 5383
 and Venetian horses, 10-3080
 reign of, 2-534, 542; 10-3186
- Constantinople**, and Allies' defeat, 10-3247
 built by Constantine, 2-534
 capital of Turkey, 9-2940-41; 10-3074, 3241, 3244; 12-3856, 3858, 3862; 14-4302; 17-5282;
 see also Byzantium
 fire in, 18-5756
 glass-makers, 4-1263
 history of, 12-3722-23, 3728-29
 mosques of, 10-3243
 see also Balkan Peninsula
- Constantinus Chlorus**, married St. Helena, 17-5383-84
- Constellation**, ship, 10-3006; 15-4665
- Constellations**, chief, 9-2637
 legends of, 11-3373
 what constellation is, 8-2539
 see also under individual names
- Constitution**: see individual countries
- Constitution**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3005-08
- Constitution Hill**, London, 16-5040
- Constitution Island**, in Hudson, 7-2099; 15-4738
- Consul**, appointment of United States, 5-1436
 of France, 8-2286; 14-4364; see also Napoleon I of Rome, 2-436
- Consumption**, in cows: see Tuberculosis
- Consumptives**, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
- Contact**, in electrical instruments, 10-3229
- Conti, Prince de**, and Molière, 17-5312
- Continents**, masses of land, 10-3032
- Contract labor**, in Canada, 19-5946
- Contreras**, battle of, 6-1844
- Conundrums**, 17-5524
- Convection**, of heat, 4-1085; 13-4231
- Convent**, Celestianin, in Aquila, 2-502
- Convention**, anti-slavery, in London, 10-3121
 in South Carolina, 7-2044
 of France, 8-2284
 to change Articles of Confederation, 5-1391
 Woman's Rights, in Seneca Falls, 10-3121
- Converter**, for steel, 18-5698
- Convicts**, settlement at Botany Bay, 5-1368
- Convolutions**, of brain, 12-3686-87
- Convolvulus**, a climbing plant, 1-249; 12-3894
 see also Bindweed
- Cook, Eliza**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Cook, Captain James**, English navigator, 2-362, 364; 5-1368, 1484, 1488; 6-1935; 7-2150;
 17-5457-58, 5464
- Cooke, Robert I.**, and yellow fever, 10-3237
- Cooke, Sir William Fothergill**, and telegraphic instrument, 14-4443-44
- Cookery**, measures for, 1-111
 of Indians, 1-17; 8-2578; 20-6273
 value of, 10-3100
- Cook Island**, 5-1492
- Cook, Mount**, in New Zealand, 5-1490
- Cookstown**, Queensland, 5-1492
- Cook Strait**, divides New Zealand, 5-1486
- Coolgardie**, gold of, 17-5319
- Coolies**, in West Indies, 19-6046
- Coon**: see Raccoon
- Cooper, George**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Cooper, James F.**, American writer, 1-195;
 5-1609-10
 home of, 5-1611
- Cooper, Peter**, built engine, 2-603, 605
 philanthropist, 16-5015
 statue of, 16-5015, 5017
- Cooper Union**, in New York, 16-5015
 school of, 16-5017
- Coot**, bird, 6-face 1756; 7-1970, 1972; 8-2341;
 18-5746-47
- Copenhagen**, battle of, 12-3766
 capital of Denmark, 12-3655, 3656, 3658;
 18-5756
 museum of, 12-3651
- Copernicanism**, system of astronomy, 6-1680
- Copernicus**, astronomer, 6-1675-76; 7-1962-63;
 8-2389
 crater named for, 7-2209
 wrote in Latin, 10-3231
- Cophtua, King**, and the beggar-maid, 3-822
- Copley, John Singleton**, American painter, 13-4215-17
- Copper**, alloys with, 6-1888; 19-5879
 and electricity, 7-2166
 at Anaconda, 9-2685
 in Alaska, 13-4058
 in Australia, 5-1372, 1374
 in Brazil, 17-5371
 in bronze, 12-3646
 in Canada, 1-230; 17-5544, 5548; 18-5780;
 19-6092, 6120; 20-6296
 in Chile, 17-5366
 in Mexico, 14-4400
 in Peru, 15-4611
 in Philippines, 7-2152
 in Russia, 12-3798
 in South America, 15-4610
 in Spain, 11-3347
 in Sweden, 12-3660
 in the United States, 9-2678
 in West Indies, 19-6045
 metallic element, 5-1318
 see also Verdigris
- Copperfield, Mrs.**, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2861
- Copperhead**, venomous snake, 5-1383
- Copper Island**, haunt of fur seals, 9-2838
- Coppers**, butterflies, 10-3011, 3020
- "Coppers,"** English pennies, 12-3646
- Copra**, dried cocoanut, 7-2154
- Cops**, spoils, 15-4890
- Copts**, Egyptian Christians, 14-4302
- Corra**, a Cooper heroine, 1-197
- Coracles**, of Celts, 18-5551
- Coral**, development of, 12-3665
 from coral animals, 3-921
 made by marine animals, 8-face 2404, 2406,
 2411, 2413
- Coral-fungus**, a mushroom, 15-face 4882
- Coral-snake**, poisonous serpent, 5-1383-84
- Corbant**, the Rook, 18-5570
- Corcoran, W. W.**, and body of Payne, 10-3051
- Corday, Charlotte**, killed Marat, 8-2286;
 13-4107-08
- Cordelia**, Shakespearian character, 2-641; 18-5590
 voice of, 13-4096
- Cordelier**, rope-making machine, 13-4008
- Cordilleran Highland**, in the United States, 1-10
- Cordite**, smokeless powder, 19-6149
- Cordova**, Spanish city, 11-3338, 3347
- Cords**, knotted, 14-4510
 spinal cord, 8-2464, 2467-68; 12-3597
 vocal cords, 4-1161; 6-1648-50; 8-2471-72;
 13-3997, 4001, 4095-96; 15-4879; 16-5060;
 20-6208, 6353, 6355
- Corelli, Marie**, English writer, 12-3768
- Coridon**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- Corinth**, and Rhodante, 10-3210
 battle of, 7-2050
- Corinth, Canal of**, 10-3248
- Corinth, Isthmus of**, in Greece, 5-1322; 10-3186,
 3248
- "Corinth of the South:"** see Auckland, N. Z.
- Coriolanus**, of Rome, 17-5273

GENERAL INDEX

- Cork**, city of, 18-5555
Cork, balanced, 18-5737
 Dutch family made of, 2-486
 forced into bottle, 13-3984
 game with corks, 19-6163
 puzzle about, 1-110
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
 waterproof, 3-693
Corkscrew, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1309
Cormon, Ferdinand, picture of returning Greeks, 16-5203
Cormoran, a giant, 6-1810
Cormorant, a bird, 6-1640; 8-2340
 egg of, 6-face 1760
 trained, 5-1566; 7-1971;
Corns, of plants, 17-5230
Corn, food plant, 1-15-17, 278; 4-1132; 8-2578;
 10-3217; 19-6090
 husking and shelling, 9-2714
 in Egypt, 14-4306
 in Louisiana, 19-5960
 in Philippines, 7-2154
 in West Indies, 14-4506; 19-6048
 Italian trade in, 10-3086
 name for grain or Indian corn, 19-6090
 of the English, 14-4356
 production of, in United States, 8-2384
 squirrel and the, 17-5452
 tassel on ear of, 18-5874
Corncockle, a plant, 13-4135, 4212-13
Corncrake, a bird, 7-1973
Cornea, of the eye, 10-3046; 14-4329, 4425
Cornelia, mother of the Gracchi, 2-438, 439;
 9-2688; 17-5278
Cornelis, character in "Cloister and the
 Hearth," 13-4069
Cornell, Ezra, and cable, 8-2494
Cornell University, founding of, 8-2494; 14-4570
Corner, dwarf in, 6-1905
 in hockey, 16-5029
Corner-dance: see Laudnum bunches
Corners, dance-figure: see Dances
Cornflower, a plant, 5-1363; 14-4348, 4356
 and Queen Louise, 6-1705; 18-5816
 for designs, 11-3381
Corn-law Rhymers: see Elliott, Ebenezer
Corn-laws, of England, 4-1153
Corns, cause of, 13-4019
Cornstarch, as a food, 10-2950
Cornwall, Barry, poems: see Poetry Index
Cornwall, Duke of, Shakespearian character,
 2-641
Cornwall, on the St. Lawrence, 19-6123
Cornwall, radium in, 2-646
Cornwallis, General (Charles), during Revolution,
 4-1008
 surrender of, 3-782; 4-1009; 5-1389; 17-5537
Corn-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
Corolla, of flower, 13-4134
Corona, of the sun, 7-2090-94; 16-5025
Corona Borealis, a constellation, 9-2638, 2641
Coronado (Francisco Vasquez de), expedition of,
 1-276
Coronation-chair, of England, 4-1035; 15-4688
 see also Chair, coronation
Coronillas, care of, 12-3786
Coronium, element, 7-2094; 16-5025
Corophium, a sea-animal, 9-2615
Corporal, and George Washington, 17-5383
Corpuscles, negative, 17-5396
 white, of blood, 19-5902
Correggio, Antonio A. da, Italian painter,
 3-760-63
Corsairs: see Pirates, Barbary
Corsica, Island of, in Mediterranean, 8-2422;
 14-4359; 17-5276
Corso, avenue of Rome, 19-5933
Cort, Henry, and iron industry, 18-5689
Cortereal, Gaspar, explored New World, 1-282;
 2-553
Cortes, Hernando, and Mexico, 1-19, 274-75;
 14-4396, 4398
Corundum, in Canada, 19-6094
Corunna, battle of, 3-715
 Moore's retreat to, 11-3346
Corvina, a library, 18-5656
Cory, William, poems: see Poetry Index
Cos, costume of, 10-3245
Cosmos, the universe, 8-2547
Cossacks, of Russia, 12-3724, 3727-28
Costa Rica, fruit from, 2-650
 history of, 14-4406-07
Costecalde, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon,"
 15-4639
Coster, Lourens Janszoon, type-maker, 12-3608
Costigan, Captain, character in "Pendennis,"
 11-3516
Costumes, of Arabia, 12-3861
 of Balkans, 10-3245
 of Cairo, 14-4303
 of Central Asia, 13-3931
 of China, 1-117
 of colonials, 3-961
 of diver, 20-6313
 of dolls, 11-3434
 of England, 3-773
 of Holland, 11-3543, 3545
 of Hungary, 18-5659
 of Indians, 8-2576
 of Laplanders, 17-5461
 of Persia, 12-3861
 of Russia, 12-3799
 of Siberia, 12-3803
 of Sweden, 12-3660
 see also Fancy-dress
Coteau Rapids, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
Cotentin Peninsula, 8-2423
Cotillon, in gymkhana, 7-2264
Cotinga, a bird, 6-1757
Cottage-industries, for manufactures, 15-4803
Cottages, for Modeltown, 2-483
"Cottier's Saturday Night", by Burns, 19-6032
Cotton, Rev. John, colonial minister, 10-3119
Cotton, and the Civil War, 6-1837; 7-2046-47,
 2052
 destroyed by insects, 10-3203
 early use of, 4-1042
 ★how it becomes cloth, 15-4885
 in Asia, 13-3924
 in Egypt, 14-4304, 4306
 in electric lamp, 3-668
 in France, 8-2420
 in Germany, 9-2766
 in Italy, 10-3086
 in Lancashire, 8-2350
 in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
 in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 in Queensland, 5-1372
 in Samoa, 7-2156
 in Southern states, 19-5958, 5961
 in Switzerland, 10-2992
 in the South, 19-6074
 in West Indies, 19-6045, 6047
 piece of, 8-2336
 power-loom for, 13-4008
 production of, 8-2384
 United States manufactures of, 9-2684
Cotton-boll-weevil, destructive, 10-3205
Cotton-boll worm, destructive, 10-3203
Cotton-gin, invention of, 6-1837; 9-2712; 11-3489;
 15-4885, 4887
Cotton-grass, a plant, 16-5091
Cotton-seed, value of, 8-2384
Cotton-seed-meal, as fertilizer, 9-2686
Cotton-thistle, a plant, 17-5229
Couch-grass, a plant, 5-1340
Cougar, a cat, 18-5808
 and Bob Fraser, 19-6131
 see also Puma
Cough, cause of, 20-6308
 value of, 6-1649-51
Council, of the animals, 4-1110
 of the Eastern Church, 12-3802
 see also Canada, councils in
Council Fire: see Camp-Fire Girls
Councillors, of Canada: see Canada, council-
 lers of
Counterfeits, of coins, 5-1435, 1437; 10-3045
Countess of Scarborough, ship, 10-3004
Counting-out, twenty ways of, 5-1604
"Count of Monte Cristo", by Dumas, 14-4315,
 4431
Countries, Slavonic, 12-3722
Countries, Book of All: see Tables of Contents
Count Robert of Paris, story of, 5-1495
Country, healthful, 9-2908
 how to hide in the open, 4-1299
 measuring area of, 17-5290
"Country Byways", by Jewett, 7-2101
Country-dances, in colonies, 3-965
Country Gardens, a dance, 9-2805
"Country Neighbors", by Brown, 7-2101
"Country of the Pointed Firs", by Jewett,
 7-2101
Couple, of forces, 12-3883-84
Courelles, Madame de, tutor of Frederick the
 Great, 14-4549
Coueurs des Bois, French trappers, etc., 15-4831
"Course of Empire", painting by Cole, 13-4220
Courtesy: see Calidore, St.

GENERAL INDEX

- Courting**, among birds: see *Birds of beauty*
- Courts**, of Church, 15-4791-96
of Justice, 7-2066, 2070; 19-6105
of the U. S., 5-1437; see also *Supreme Court*
Senate sits as court, 5-1435
state, 5-1437
- Courtyard**, adventure of, in "Don Quixote," 3-903
- Cousin (Jean)**, French sculptor, 13-4174
- Couture (Thomas)**, and Hunt, 13-4221
- Covenant**, of Great Britain, 6-1858; 18-5625
- Covenanters**, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
of Scotland, 6-1773
persecution of, 18-5625
story about, 5-1497
- Coventry**, acting-festivals at, 18-5580
Lady Godiva and, 16-5226
- Coverdale, Miles**, translator, 13-3942
- Cow**, a mammal, 3-672; 8-2350
and Chicago fire, 18-5825
as foster mother, 20-6244
food affects milk, 9-2828
milk of, 5-1587
of ants: see *Aphis*
rising of, 13-3945
sacred to Hindoos, 5-1638
way to draw, 18-5741
white, 9-2758
see also *Cattle*
- Cowbane**, poisonous plant, 13-4136; 16-4956
- Cowbird**, egg of, 6-face 1756, 1762; 7-1980
- Cowboy**, costume for, 17-5347
- Cow-catcher**, story of, 2-405
- Cowpens**, battle of, 4-1007-08
- Cowper, William**, English poet, 19-6031
hymns of, 7-2017-18
poems: see *Poetry Index*
- Cowries**, used as money, 5-1427
- Cowslip**, a plant, 13-4136; 15-4652, 4658; 17-5235
see also *Marsh-marigold*
- Cow-vetch**: see *Vetch*
- Cow-wheat**, a plant, 12-3892
- Cox, Kenyon**, American painter, 14-4258
- Coxe, Bishop A. C.**, 10-3054
- Coyote**, life-history, 1-161
- Coyun**, an animal, 3-676, 680; 16-5072
- Crab**, a constellation, 9-2643, 2645
- Crab**, and her mother, 10-3096
crane and the, 14-4286
crustacean, 5-1421, 1426; 8-2350; 9-2611;
14-4492
fishing for, 12-3843
see also *Hermit-crab*, *Land-crab*
- Crab-apple**, European wild, 11-3529
- Crackit, Toby**, character in "Oliver Twist,"
8-2565
- Cracow**, taken by Poland, 9-2905
- Craddock, Charles Egbert**: see *Murfree*, *Mary N.*
- Cradle**, for gold-washing, 17-5320
for mowing, 9-2714
Indian, 1-18
- Craig, Frank**, his picture, "The Meeting House,"
19-5934
- Craik, Dinah M. Mulock**, English author, 9-2621,
2627; 13-3969
- Craits**, poisonous serpents, 5-1384
- Tramps**, of muscles, 14-4484
use of, 6-1940
what causes, 13-4018
- Cranberry**, a fruit, 2-651; 13-4136; 16-5092
- Crane**, a bird, 7-1974, 1977-78; 8-2350
and the wise cat, 14-4286
wolf and the, 2-580
- Crane (machinery)**, for big guns, 19-6152
- "Cranford"**, by Gaskell, 9-2623
- Cranmer (Thomas)**, archbishop of Canterbury,
3-859; 16-5094-96
- Crassus**, Roman consul, 17-5278, 5280
- Crassus**, Roman noble, 2-440
- Cratchit, Bob**, character in "Christmas Carol,"
7-2197
- Cratchit Family**, characters in "Christmas
Carol," 7-2202
- Crater**, central hole of volcano, 7-2083; 10-3251
of moon, 7-2207; 20-6215
- Crawford, F. Marion**, American writer, 15-4666
- Crawford, Mrs.**, song-writer, 12-3771
- Crawford, Thomas**, American sculptor, 15-4666
- Crawford Notch**, in White Mountains, 2-520
- Crayfish**, armored water-animals, 9-2611,
2613-14; 18-5663
eyeless, of caves, 4-1305
- Creakle, Miss**, character in "David Copperfield,"
9-2862
- Creakle, Mr.**, character in "David Copperfield,"
9-2862
- Creakle, Mrs.**, character in "David Copperfield,"
9-2862
- Cream**, as food, 9-2731, 2829
formation of, 14-4372
in the stomach, 8-2365
microbes and, 3-821, 906
- Creameries**, in Canada, 18-5780
- Cream-fondants**, making, 11-3552
- Cream-of-tartar**, source of, 11-3386
- Creation**, and Babylonian, 16-4967
comment on, 12-3664
- "Creation"**, oratorio of Haydn, 11-3287, 3290
- Creations**, work for all, 18-5640
- Crécy**: see *Cressy*
- Creek Indian War**, Jackson during, 3-785
- Creeks**, Indian tribe, 1-21; 4-1107; 5-1399
- Creels**, frames, 15-4891
- Creeper**, brown, 10-3156
- Creeper**, method of climbing, 1-169
- Creeping-Jenny**, a plant, 13-4136
- Crees**, Indian tribe, 1-21; 8-2577; 9-2785; 15-4622;
19-6144
- Creoles**, of the South, 5-1621
origin of, 14-4514
- Creon**, king of Thebes, 2-476
- Creon**, tyrant, 2-497
- Cresote**, a shrub, 12-3625
- Cresote**, for preserving wood, 7-2008
- Crescent**, badge of Mohammedans, 5-1549
on Ottoman banner, 10-3191-92
- Crescent City**: see *New Orleans*
- Cress**, cultivation of, 1-250; 3-936; 8-2582;
10-2995; 11-3325; 13-4132, 4134
family of plants, 9-2884
- Cressy**, battle of, 3-772; 7-2072; 8-2594
guns used at, 4-1164
- Crete**, bull of, 11-3374
island of, 15-4626; 16-5200, 5202
see also *Minos*
- Cretans**, pottery of, 14-4539
- Crevasse**, crossing, 18-5843
- Crevise**, crossing an Alpine, 10-2992
- Crew**, saved by boy, 12-3694
- Crewel-stitch**, in applique, 16-5030-31
- Cribbing**, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays,"
13-4142
- Cricket**, injurious insect, 10-3197-98
of Mammoth Cave, 4-1305
- "Cricket on the Hearth"**, by Dickens, 8-2302
- Cricket-wicket**, problem concerning, 5-1606
- Crilley, Frank**, a diver, 20-6312
- Crimea**, history of the, 12-3728-29, 3769
- Crimea, War of the**, history, 2-569; 4-1118;
8-2290; 12-3823
- Criminals**, in Canada, 19-5942
trials of, 5-1437-38
- Crimmer**, a sheep, 16-5078
- Crinkle-root**: see *Toothwort*
- Crispin, St.**, story of, 4-1029
- Cristobal**, ship, 1-84
- Croatia-Slavonia**, province of Hungary, 9-2906
- Croatoan**, message of Roanoke, 20-6275
- Crochet**, in music: see *Music*
- Crochet-work**, how to do, 5-1364
purse of, 13-4042
- Crocodile**, a reptile, 4-1209, 1213, 1217, 1221;
5-1631; 18-5808; 20-6376
age of, 8-2349-50
anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
creation of, 12-3666
fossil, 9-2919
in "Peter Pan," 9-2890
leather from, 9-2833-34
- Crocus**, plants, 17-5230
treatment of, 2-617; 5-1602; 6-1738
- Croesus**, gold-legends about, 17-5318
king of Lydia, 5-1321; 9-2938; 16-5146;
18-5567; 19-5951
- Crofts, Ernest**, his picture of Napoleon, 11-3501
- Croker, Thomas Crofton**, Irish author, 5-1481
- Crollis, Edwin A.**, swam for help, 9-2815
- Cromarty, Sir Francis**, character in "Round the
World," 16-4911
- Cromwell, Oliver**, and American colonies, 2-523
and Great Rebellion, 6-1856-57
and the Irish, 18-5556
English Protector, 2-523; 3-832; 4-1034, 1037-
42; 6-1858-62, 1865-66, 1931; 15-4599, 4686-87
granddaughter of, 14-4452
puzzle-picture, 3-930
restored Maryland, 2-529
statue by Thornycroft, 13-4180
visits Mr. John Milton, picture of, 18-5679
watch of, 16-5173
- Cromwell, Richard**, son of Oliver, 4-1040; 6-1802

GENERAL INDEX

- Cromwell, Thomas**, favorite of Henry VIII, 3-858-59
- Crookes, Sir William**, and wheat, 10-2947
- Crop**, use of bird's, 8-2363
- Crops**, rotation of, 3-905
- Croquet**, English game, 14-4489-91
- Crosby, Frances Jane**, hymns of, 7-2016
- Cross**, and St. Bartholomew's Day, 7-2075
- and wandering Jew, 8-800
- crosses for Eleanor, 3-770
- double, 18-5656
- drawing crosses, 4-1239
- emblem of Christianity, 10-3191
- erected by Cartier, 2-554
- nails of the, 10-3078
- on flag of the, Denmark, England, etc.: see Denmark, flag of, etc.
- on Union Jack: see England, flag of
- red, of Switzerland: see Red Cross
- relics of the Lord's, and evil eye, 13-4240
- sculptured stone crosses, 2-466
- the true, 10-3188; 12-3858; 17-5384
- visions of the, 2-542; 17-5384
- wood of the, 12-3750
- see also Crusades, Victoria-cross
- Cross-ball**, a game, 5-1603
- Cross-bearer**, family of plants, 13-4212; 17-5228
- see also Cabbage-family
- Cross-bills**, and pine-cones, 17-5430
- Cross-fertilization**, of flowers: see Flowers, cross-fertilization of
- Crossfish**, marine animal, 8-2412
- Cross-fox**: see Fox, furs from, 16-5078
- Crossing-over**, dance-figure: see Dances
- Crossroads**, adventure at the, 3-904
- Cross-stitch**, for canvas, 18-5648
- Cross-trees**, of mast, 15-4619-20
- Croton-water-bug**, a cockroach, 10-3200
- Crouch, Mr. F. N.**, music by, 12-3771
- Crow**, a bird, 6-1901-02; 8-2344, 2350; 10-3156
- and the anklet, 20-6292
- and the fox, 2-504
- and the pitcher, 11-3504
- egg of, 6-face 1756
- see also Carrion-crow, Fish-crow
- Crow**, constellation of the, 9-2639
- Crowbar**, action of, 12-3675
- Crow-blackbirds**: see Grackles
- Crowe, Eyre**, his picture of Jeremiah Horrocks, 6-1681
- Crowfoot**, Indian chief, 15-4622
- Crowfoot**: see Water-crowfoot
- Crowfoot-family**, of plants, 13-4210
- Crown**, Archimedes and the golden, 10-3150
- Crown**, Egyptian double, 15-4846
- for Olympic games, 16-5201, 5205
- Goldlocks and the golden, 16-5113
- iron, 8-2288; 10-3078
- myrtle, 6-1819
- Northern: see Corona borealis
- oaken, in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- of England, 4-1254
- of Llewellyn, 3-770
- of Scotland, 10-3135
- of St. Stephen, 9-2896-97; 18-5654, 5658
- of the head, 13-4200
- of the sun: see Corona of the sun
- on a bush, 3-855
- Crown-Colonies**, of England, 6-1936
- Crown-imperial**, a plant, 4-1249; 6-1738
- Crown-jewels**, of Russia, 12-3800
- Crown Point**, taken, 4-1000
- Crown-Prince**, of Turkey, 10-3190
- Crow's-nest**, Norwegian fisherman's, 12-3657
- Crow's Nest Pass**, railway in, 7-2276
- Crowther, Samuel**, negro bishop, 9-2942
- Croya**, seizure of, 1-132
- Croyles Island**, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Crucible**, a melting-pot, 12-3647
- Crucible-steel**: see Steel, making
- Crucifixion**, caricature of, 19-5926
- Cruelty, Mr.**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Cruisers**, naval, 20-6204
- "Cruisken Lawn," song, 12-3771
- Crummles, Vincent**, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
- Crusaders**, in Spain, 11-3340
- in "The Talisman," 5-1496
- travels of, 3-856
- Crusades**, and Venice, 4-1167
- children's, 5-1554
- fifth, 5-1554
- first, 5-1495
- fourth, 5-1554; 10-3190
- Crusades**, France in the, 7-2070
- history of, 2-594; 3-769; 10-3190-91; 12-3860; 19-6041, 6045
- in Switzerland, 10-2986
- Jerusalem and, 20-6334
- ★men of the, 5-1549
- second, 5-1553; 13-4032, 4037
- third, 5-1553
- Crushers**, for sugar, 3-709
- Crust**, of bread, 10-2949
- of earth: see Earth
- Crustaceans**, development of, 9-2611; 12-3665
- see also Wood-lice
- Crying**, of animals, 17-5397
- value of, 15-4814
- when hurt, 2-390
- Crystallizer**, for sugar, 3-706
- Crystals**, and polarized light, 17-5241, 5246
- laws of, 15-4877
- of snow: see Snow, crystals of
- what they are, 5-1317
- Csorba Lake**, in Hungary, 18-5660
- Ctesiphon**, and Romans, 16-5155
- Cuba**, and School Republic, 20-6390
- and United States, 7-2147, 2154; 8-2380
- and yellow fever, 10-3202, 3235, 3237
- animals of, 4-1213
- De Soto, governor of, 1-274
- discovered, 1-64
- explored, 3-867
- fruit in, 2-650
- history of, 3-900; 11-3346
- island of, 14-4396-97
- sugar in, 3-708-09; 8-2386
- United States government of, 11-3495
- war in, 11-3494
- Cubes**, mysterious, 19-6170
- Cubs**, a geyser, 2-587
- Cucaracha slide**, from Culebra Mountain, 18-5596
- Cuckoo**, a bird, 6-face 1756; 7-1978, 1980, 2106; 11-3453-56
- and fools of Gotham, 13-4126
- cobblers and the, 8-2311, 2398
- see also Mangrove-cuckoo
- Cuckoo-bread**: see Wood-sorrel
- Cuckoo-clocks**, in Germany, 9-2768
- Cuckoo-flower**, a plant, 15-4652, 4658
- Cuckoo-meat**: see Wood-sorrel
- Cuckoo-pint**, a flower, 15-4652-53
- Cuckoo's-nest**, a dance, 9-2805
- Cuckoo-spit**, an injurious insect, 10-3195
- Cucumber**, king of the cucumbers, 5-1358
- squirting, 12-3813
- water in, 4-1191-93
- Cucumber-root**, a plant, 10-3068
- Cuddle**, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1777
- Cudgel**, a game, 12-3642
- Cuff**, embroidered, 18-5645
- Culebra Cut**, and Panama Canal, 14-4405; 18-5594
- Culebra Mountain**, slides from, 18-5596
- "Cullet," in glass-making, 4-1264
- Culloden**, battle of, 12-3770
- Cultivator**, a machine, 13-4147
- Culver**, wireless station at, 11-face 3573, 3574
- Cumberland**, history of, 2-592
- Cumberland**, ship, 7-2048-49
- Cummins, Judge David C.**, father of Maria, 7-2098
- Cummins, Maria Susanna**, American writer, 7-2098
- Cumnor Hall**, story of, 12-3880
- Cumulo-nimbus**, clouds, 12-3682
- Cumulo-stratus**, clouds, 12-3682
- Cumulus clouds**, 12-3682
- Cunæus**, a monk, 7-2163
- Cunaxa**, battle of, 16-5114, 5152
- Cunningham**, explored Australia, 2-366
- Cunningham, Allan**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Cunny Rabbit**, and the lion, 2-502
- "Cuore," Italian book, 16-4992
- Cup**, horn-cup: see Fairy-horn
- making a paper, 17-5526
- of poisonous mushroom, 15-4883
- wetness on outside of, 10-3150
- Cup-and-ball**, home-made, 19-6170
- Cup and saucer**, china, 14-4539
- Cupid**, and Psyche, 6-1909
- see also Garden of the Loves
- Curaca**, Peruvian judge, 14-4508
- Curacao**, a liqueur, 19-6048
- Curacao**, island of, 19-6048
- Curchod, Suzanne**, and Gibbon, 15-4728
- Curculio**, injurious insect, 10-3204

GENERAL INDEX

- Curd**, fat of salmon, 9-2700
of milk, 9-2828; 15-4585
- Curie (Pierre)**, found radium, 2-648
- Curiosity**, instinct of, 16-5188
- Curius Dentatus**, refused bribe, 7-2020
- Curlews**, birds, 7-1978-79; 8-2341
- Curling**, a sport, 16-5222
- Currants**, fruit, 2-660; 13-4136
trade of Greece, 10-3240
Zante, 2-650
- Currency-laws**, revised, 11-3495
- Currents**, caused by heat, 13-4231
of air, 4-1082-83; see also Wind
of electricity, 12-3678; 17-5355
problem concerning, 2-624
what they mean, 5-1449
- Currer Bell**: see Brontë, Charlotte
- Curtain**, for model stage, 15-4823
for window, 17-5351
- Curtis, Dr. M. A.**, studied mushrooms, 15-4882
- Curtiss, Glenn H.**, air-craft and flights of, 1-176, 181
- Curtiss, Lake**, origin of, 8-2315
- Curve**, of baseball, 17-5250
- Curves**, of a boomerang, 11-3514
of human backbone, 8-2467
railway, 13-4019
- Curzon, Lord**, and tiger, 1-159
- Cuscus**, an animal, 3-876, 878
- Cushion-cover**, made of plaited ribbons, 11-3441
- Cushions**, Egyptian elbow, 15-4844
- Custi**: see Pachacuti
- Custer, General George A.**, massacre of, 11-3493
- Custis, Martha**, married George Washington, 3-780
- Custom House**, in New York, 16-5006, 5008
in Venice: see Dogana
- Customs-union**, in Europe, 8-2597
- Cüstrin**, Frederick the Great at, 14-4551
- Cute, Alderman**, character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
- Cuthbert**, scholar of Bede, 14-4452
- Cutlery**, manufacture of, 15-4801-03
- Cutter**, a boat, 13-3960
- Cutter**, a machine, 12-3647
- Cuttings**, rooting of, 5-1363
- Cuttle, Captain**, character in "Dombey and Son," 8-2566
- Cuttlefish**, development of, 12-3665
fight with, in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4225
food of narwhal, 4-1074
mistaken for kraken, 1-220
sea-molluscs, 8-2481, 2483-85; 9-2611
- Cuvier, Georges**: see Cuvier, L. C. F. D.
- Cuvier, Leopold C. F. D.**, French naturalist and paleontologist, 3-865-66, 869, 872
- Cuxhaven**, German port, 9-2764
- Cuzco**, Inca capital, 14-4508-09, 4512; 15-4608-09
- Cyane**, ship, 10-3006
- Cyaxares**, king of Medes, 16-5145
- Cycle**, of Nature, 8-2293
of solar system, 8-2293
of sunspots, 7-2092
problem concerning, 3-736
- Cyclones**, cause of, 8-2536; 19-5990
see also Whirlwinds
- Cyclops**, race of giants, 1-75; 16-5040
- Cydnus River**, in Asia Minor, 18-5788
- Cylinders**, clay, 11-3479; 16-4959-60, 4965
writing on, 11-3479; 12-3909
- Cylinders**, for postage, 11-3411
for talking-machines and dictaphones, 18-5602, 5605
in locks, 20-6362
of elevator, 19-6199
of locomotive, 1-304
- Cymant**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
- "Cymbeline"**, by Shakespeare, 18-5588
- Cymochles**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Cymric**, Celtic language, 2-477
- Cynic**, what is, 20-6217
- Cyparissus**, the stag of, 18-5775
- Cypress**, a tree, 8-2387; 11-3524; 19-5960
use of, 17-5352
why a symbol of mourning, 18-5775
- Cypripedium**: see Lady's slipper
- Cyprus**, island of, 6-1932; 10-3198; 16-5200, 5202
- Cyril, St.**, Greek monk, 9-2902; 11-3482
- Cyrus, the Great**, and Cræsus, 18-5567
Persian ruler, 16-5145, 5153; 20-6332
tomb of, 16-5154
- Cyrus, the Younger**, and Greeks, 16-5114, 5152
- Czar**, and Moscow, 12-3802
- Czar**, character in "Land of Youth," 7-2061
driven from throne, 5-1434
meaning of, 12-3723
- Czardas**, Hungarian dance, 18-5660
- Czechs**, of Bohemia, 9-2895, 2900

D

- Dacia**, Roman province, 2-540
- Dacians**, European people, 17-5282
- Dacres, Captain**, commander Guerrière, 10-3007
- Daffodil**, a plant, 1-249; 2-617; 5-1602; 6-1738; 13-4199; 15-4654; 17-5230
family of the, 13-4136
of paper, 13-4199
- Daffydownilly**: see Daffodil
- Dagger**, and Burke, 13-4159
- Dagger-moth**, mimicry of, 11-3451
- Daguerre, Louis J. M.**, and camera, 16-5135
- Dagyr, John A.**, shoemaker, 10-3102
- Dahlgren Hall**, at Annapolis, 15-4742-43
- Dahlia**, a plant, 3-844; 5-1519; 6-1853; 12-3786; 13-4136
- Dahomey**, in Africa, 14-4308
- Daingerfield, Elliott**, American painter, 14-4258
- Dairy-barn**, view of, 4-1142
- Dairy-farming**, European, 12-3658, 3660
in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
- Dairyman**, prosecution of, 12-3829
- Daisy, Solomon**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2777
- Daisy**, as badge, 3-855
drawing and painting, 9-2926
flower of, 13-4016, 4132, 4136
foretells husbands, 13-4208
Land of the Red Daisies, 3-721
Michaelmas: see Michaelmas-daisies
ox-eye, 13-4204
sleep of daisies, 4-1283
state flower, 18-5816
- "Daisy-chain"**, by Yonge, 9-2627
- Dakin, Dr. Henry D.**, treatment of wounds, 20-6369
- Dakotas**, family of Indians, 6-1841
- Dalai Lama**, high priest, 13-3927, 3932
- Dale, Sir Thomas**, at Jamestown, 2-522
- Dalecarlia**, in Sweden, 12-3660
- Dalgetty, Sir Dugald**, in "Legend of Montrose," 5-1497
- Dalhousie, Lord**, governor-general of Canada, 3-759
- Dallas**, city in Texas, 19-5962, 5968
- Dallenwil**, Swiss town, 18-5847
- Dalmatia**, and Austria, 9-2896
- Dalou (Jules)**, French sculptor, 13-4174
- Dalton, John**, English chemist, 5-1418, 1447; 6-1694
- Dalton**, fox farms of, 16-5078
- Dam**, across Mississippi, 19-6070
built by glaciers, 1-14
for irrigation, 17-5415
for water-reservoirs, 7-2119
of beaver, 3-676; 18-5574
of the Erie Canal, 15-4770
see also Assuan Dam, Sweetwater, etc.
- Damascus**, Arab named, 17-5415
Syrian city, 12-3858, 3860
waters of, 19-6105
- Dame Dreary**, in story of Merrymind, 14-4414
- Dame Pertelot**, a hen, 2-494
- Dame-school**: see Schools, in colonies
- Dame's-Violet**, a flower, 17-5238
- Damian, Sir**, in "The Betrothed," 5-1496
- Damien (de Veuster), Father (Joseph)**, and lepers, 1-71; 7-2150
- "Damnation of Faust"**, by Berlioz, 11-3293
- Damon and Pythias**, friendship of, 2-634
- Dampier, William**, pirate, visited Australia, 2-364; 5-1367
- Dampier Land**, in Australia, 5-1367
- Dampness**, and sea-weed, 16-5174
danger of, 11-3384
effects of, 12-3911; 15-4689
- Dana, Richard H.**, "Before the Mast," 20-6235
- Danaë**, mother of Perseus, 4-1051
- Danby, Lord Treasurer**, and Marvell, 15-4599
- Dances**, bean-setting dance, 11-3323
in colonies, 3-965
of Indians, 20-6274
taught children, 10-3224
warning to dancers, 8-2315
see also Morris-dances
- Dancing Bear**, a rock, 4-1312

GENERAL INDEX

- Dancing Girl, a statue, 15-4666
Dandelion, a plant, 13-4016, 4132, 4136, 4206-07
seeds of, 12-3813, 3891
Dandenong Mountains, 5-1375
Danelaw, part of England, 2-470; 15-4791
Danes, and sugar, 3-707
Dane and cup of cold water, 2-476
defeated by Britain, 14-4364
in Canada, 19-5946
in England, 2-464-65, 468; 3-856; 4-1253;
12-3652
in Ireland, 18-5552
king of; see Heardred, Hrothgar
name of, 12-3652, 3654
"Danesbury House," by Wood, 9-2624
Dane's Island, in arctic, 17-5460
Danforth, character in "Man Without a Coun-
try," 18-5619
Dangerous, Castle, heroine of, 6-1673
Danglars, character in "Count of Monte
Cristo," 14-4315, 4431
Daniel, prophet, 20-6332
story of, 16-4969-70, 5148
Danish West India Company, organization of,
19-6048
Dannie, character in "Partners," 1-139
Dan Russel, a fox, 2-495
Dante Alighieri, Botticelli's illustrations for
work of, 16-5102
Italian poet, 10-3080; 17-5307-08
portrait by Giotto, 9-2788
Dantes, Edmond, character in "Count of
Monte Cristo," 14-4315, 4431
Danton, and Fabre, 12-3772
Danton (Georges Jacques), and French Revolu-
tion, 4-1188; 13-4099, 4108
Danube River, in Europe, 8-2594; 9-2769;
10-3240; 18-5652, 5658
nations along, 8-2555
plain of the Lower, 10-3185
settlements on, 10-3076
the importance of, 9-2896
see also Balkan Peninsula
Danzig, German port, 9-2764
Dapple, in "Don Quixote," 3-904, 967
Dardanelles, straits of the, 10-3190
see also Hellespont
Dardanus, son of Electra, 11-3374
Dare, Ananias, father of Virginia, 20-6274
Dare, Eleanor W., mother of Virginia,
20-6274
Dare, Virginia, born in America, 3-959; 20-6274
Daria, meaning of, 13-3924
Darial Pass, military road over, 12-3802
Darien, Isthmus of, history, 1-274; 14-4464
see also Panama
Darius, the Mede, 6-1819
Darius I, the Great, king of Persia, 6-1714;
16-5145-47
Darius II, king of Persia and Egypt, 16-5149,
5152
Darius III, king of Persia, 5-1323, 1326; 16-5147,
5151
Darjeeling, Indian town, 12-3683
Dark (complexion), why are some people,
1-167; see also Black
"Dark and Bloody Ground;" see Kentucky
Dark Continent; see Africa
Darkness, before dawn, 14-4277
fear of the, 9-2736
hat of, 4-1052
seeing in the, 1-163
sleep in the, 4-1284
why it is, 2-612
Darley (Felix O. C.), drawing of "March to the
Sea," 7-2055
Darling, Grace, cause of death, 6-1804
heroism of, 6-1742
Darling, John Napoleon, character in "Peter
Pan," 9-2887
Darling, Michael Nicholas, character in "Peter
Pan," 9-2887
Darling, Mister, character in "Peter Pan,"
9-2887
Darling, Wendy Moira Angela, character in
"Peter Pan," 9-2887
Darling River, discovered, 2-366
Darnay, Charles, character in "Tale of Two
Cities," 8-2461
Darning, lessons in, 11-3555
Darnley, Lord, married Mary, Queen of Scots,
3-860, 862; 10-3132, 3142
Darters, birds, 7-1970-71; 8-2340
Dartmouth College, history of, 14-4568
Darwin, Charles, and partridge, 7-2214
and seeds carried by birds, 12-3890
and the flower, 14-4527
as a thinker, 16-5083
comments of, 9-2915; 10-3250; 13-4093, 4115
English scientist, 3-864-65, 867, 869-70, 921
studies of earthworms, 11-3297, 3299
Darwin, Francis, and root-growth, 12-3906
Darwin, Sir George, comments of, 7-2211;
15-4874
English astronomer, 8-2294; 14-4374
Dash, a dog, 20-6326
Dashwood, Sir George, character in "Charles
O'Malley," 10-2975
Dashwood, Lucy, character in "Charles
O'Malley," 10-2975
Daskam, Josephine Dodge; see Bacon, Jose-
phine D.
Dasyure, an animal, 3-876-79
Date-palms, in Egypt, 19-6185
many uses of, 2-651, 656; 19-6102
marriage of, 19-6102
sugar from, 3-face 702
Dates, for eggs, 11-3324
of Arabia, etc., 12-3858; 19-6102
stuffed, 4-1251
where grown, 2-650-51, 656
with fondant, 4-1251
Date-stones, games with, 19-6102
Daturas, plants, 14-4565
Daudet, Alphonse, French writer, 15-4639;
17-5316
Daughter, Earl's, 5-1356
Dauphin, French; see Charles VII
David, St., day of, 18-5816
David (king of Israel), and Hiram, 16-5202
and Rizpah, 19-5915
statues of, 13-4173; 16-5104
story of, 20-6284, 6330
David I, king of Scots, 10-3134
David II, king of Scots, 10-3138
"David Copperfield," by Dickens, 8-2326, 2459;
9-2361
Da Vinci, Leonardo, Italian painter, 15-4590,
4593
Davis, Jefferson, as president of the Confed-
eracy, 7-2044-45, 2054; 14-4461
house of, 19-5959
Davis, John, voyage of, 1-281; 17-5457
Davis' Birthday, celebration of, 14-4463, 4467
Davison, and Queen Elizabeth, 9-frontis.
Davits, of a ship, 15-4620
Davy, Sir Humphrey, and electric-flame, 7-2167
and nitrous oxide, 15-4632
and telegraph, 14-4441-42
befriended Faraday, 7-2167
inventor, 3-664, 667
safety-lamp of, 4-1246; 6-1889; 14-4309;
18-5809
Dawkins, John, character in "Oliver Twist,"
8-2564
Dawlish, legend of, 7-1995
Dawn, darkest before, 14-4277
Dawson, ran steamer, 8-2492
Dawson, Sally, in story, 16-5180
Dawson City, in Yukon Territory, 6-1916
police post, 15-4621-22
Day-camp, for children, 10-3222
Daye, Stephen, and Bay Psalm Book, 10-3049
Day-fly; see May-fly
Day-lily, various kinds of, 17-5230
Days, are there two at once, 3-637
beginning of, 3-687
length of, 1-39, 43; 8-2295
names of, 1-91; 2-466
of planets, 12-3780
units of time, 12-3672
★we celebrate, 14-4463
what they are, 1-86
see also Hundred Days
Dead, Egyptian, 15-4846
feast of the, 2-352
Indian customs relating to, 8-2578-79
land of the, 6-1908
queen of the, 6-1908
Dead Letter Office, for letters, 11-3410
"Dead Man Restored to Life," a picture,
13-4218
Dead-nettle, plant, 12-3893; 14-4354-56
Dead Sea, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1309
in Palestine, 7-2011; 10-3126; 12-3856;
18-5814-15
"Dead Selves," by Magruder, 7-2103
Deaf-and-dumb, education of, 14-4447
talking to, 17-5251

GENERAL INDEX

- Deafness**, and ear-trumpet, 12-3910
caused by noise, 8-2473
- Deák, Francis**, Hungarian statesman, 18-5656
- Dean, Forest of**, in Gloucestershire, 18-5687
- Deans, Effie**, character in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1772-73
- Deans, Jeanie**, character in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1772-73; 7-2236
- Dearborn, General (Henry)**, during War of 1812, 3-759
- "Dear Little Shamrock of Ireland,"** song, 12-3768
- Death**, and Buddhism, 10-3024
cause of, 9-2654
fear of, 15-4813
insects that feign, 11-3454
men who went to kill, 2-496
race with, 16-4974
river of, 6-1908
see also Dead
- Death-adder**, poisonous serpent, 5-1384
- "Death of Nelson,"** by Arnold, 12-3768
- Death-song**, of Indians, 1-21
- Death-tick**: see Death-watch
- Death-watch**, an insect, 10-3200, 3204
- "Debit and Credit,"** by Freytag, 11-3399
- Debreczin**, Hungarian town, 18-5658
- Debt**, debts due British merchants, 5-1390
national, 9-2653
- Debtors**, settled Georgia, 2-532
- Decatur, Stephen**, in command at Tripoli, 10-3005-07
- Decay, Whirlpool of**, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Decan**, part of India, 5-1632; 6-1714, 1716
- December**, birthstone for, 20-6377-78
name of, 14-4537
- Decimal-system**, adopted, 11-3489
- Décimètre**, unit of length, 12-3673
- Deck**, of a ship, 15-4620
- Declaration of Independence**, Dutch, 11-3546
of American colonies, 3-782; 4-1002-03;
5-1391; 8-2436, 2439; 14-4468
- "Decline and Fall of Ancient Rome,"** by Gibbon, 15-4725, 4728; 19-5926
- Decomposition**, double, 6-1695
meaning of word, 4-1244
- Decoration**, Christmas, 14-4565
mural, 14-4258
of pottery, 14-4542, 4548
- Decoration Day**, in the South, 14-4465, 4469
- Decoys**, for duck-shooting, 5-1564
- Dee**, sands of, 2-478
- Deeds, Book of Golden**: see Tables of Contents
- "Deephaven,"** by Jewett, 7-2101
- Deer**, an animal, 2-411; 12-3896; 20-6244
attacked, 6-1642, 1894
hunted by wolves, 17-5507
skin for leather, 9-2834; 10-3105
- Deerfield**, massacre of, 3-894
- Deer-forests**, in Great Britain, 2-412
- Deer Park**, of Stockholm, 12-3660
- "Deerslayer,"** by Cooper, 5-1612
- Defence**, Pinckney's speech on, 11-3489
- Defoe (Daniel)**, writer, 6-1745-46, 1749
- Degrees**, of angles, 2-482
of latitude and longitude, 6-1766
what they are, 14-4567
- Del Manes**, of the Romans, 9-2666
- Dekker, Thomas**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Del Cano**, Sebastian, voyage, 1-66
- De La Fontaine**, and Madeline, 6-1672
- De La Monnerie**, and Madeline of the fort, 6-1673
- Deland, Mrs. Margaret**, American writer, 7-2102
- De La Perade**, married heroine of Castle Dangerous, 6-1673
- De Larnac, M.**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
- De La Trémouille**, Claude, and Lady Derby, 15-4744
- De Lavardens, Paul**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
- Delaware**, approved Constitution, 5-1392
during Civil War, 7-2044, 2046
flower of, 18-5815
furs from, 16-5072
history of, 2-531; 19-5957
name of, 2-522
State College of, 14-4570
- Delaware and Lackawanna R. R.**, bridge of, 1-310
- Delaware Bay**, lighthouse in, 3-749
- Delaware River**, a boundary, 1-282; 2-528
bridge over, 1-310
crossing the, 4-1004-05
settlements on, 2-529
- Delawares**, Indian tribe, 1-21, 197; 9-2785
- De la Warr (Thomas West), Lord**, (Baron), at Jamestown, 2-522
- Delectable Mountains**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129, 1185
- Delegates**, of states, 5-1390
- Delegations**: see Austria, Delegations of,
- De Lesseps**, canal-builder, 1-84
- Delhi**, city in India, 5-1634; 6-1714, 1720
slave dynasty of, 9-2942
telegraph clerk of, 15-4799
- Delight, Lady of**, character in Faerie Queene, 3-701
- Delivery**, rural free, 11-3412
- Delphi**, oracle of, 2-435, 562
- Delta**, of a river, 15-4878
of Mississippi: see Mississippi River
of the Nile, 14-4300; 16-4966
- Demas**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Demavend, Mt.**, in Persia, 12-3863
- Demeter**, goddess of agriculture, 16-5204
- Demetrius**, lover of Hermia, 1-327
- Demijohn**, making a, 4-1266
- Democracy**, form of government, 5-1434
meaning of, 20-6387
- Democrats**: see Party, Democratic
- Democritus**, Greek philosopher, 5-1320
- Demon**: see Wolf, Mother
- Demosthenes**, Greek orator, 5-1324, 1326; 16-5209
statue of, 19-5933
- Denbigh, Baron of**: see Leicester, Earl of
- Dendera**, temple at, 15-4849, 4851
- Denmark**, king of: see "Hamlet"
- Denmark**, prince of: see "Hamlet"
- Denmark**, queen of: see "Hamlet"
- Denmark**, and the Virgin Islands, 7-2158
butter in, 4-1132
flag of, 6-1658
history of, 8-2596; ★12-3651
map of, 12-3662
national song of, 12-3772
states in, 7-1975
wheat in, 4-1132
- Dennis, Ned**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2779
- Dennison, Aaron**, clock-factory of, 5-1540
- Denny, William**, built steamships, 8-2492
- Density**, of various things, 2-566; 3-695, 914
- Densmore, James**, and typewriter, 9-2718
- Dent, Julia**, married U. S. Grant, 3-788
- Denver**, mint at, 12-3645
- Denys**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4072
- Departments**, of France, 8-2423, 2425
- Deptford**, English town, 4-1043; 12-3724-25
- Depth**, for diving, 20-6311
- Depth-bomb**, for submarines, 18-5860; 20-6204
- Deputies**, Chamber of: see French Chamber of Deputies, Hungary, Parliament of
- De Quincey, Thomas**, English writer, 15-4723, 4732-33
- Derby, Charlotte, Lady**, defence of, 15-4744, 4746
- Derbyshire**, English county, 2-466, 633; 3-832; 5-1497
- Derrick**, of a ship, 15-4620; 20-6207
- Deruchette**, character in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4223
- De Ruyter**, Dutch admiral, 11-3548
- Dervish**, and the trail, 6-1854
costume of, 13-3931
- Desdemona**, character in "Othello," 2-443; 18-5585
- Desert**, Arabian, 12-3855
★blossoming of the, 17-5415
★forests and, 10-3125
in United States, 8-2384; ★12-3625
irrigation of, 8-2379
mirages of, 10-3144; 19-6076
of Africa, 16-4957
of Asia, 13-3923-24; 16-4957
of Australia, 2-366; 5-1372-73
★Painted, 12-3624
part of earth, 2-430
★people of, 19-6096-97
sand in the, 13-4118
Syrian, 12-3855
"Deserted Village," by Goldsmith, 6-1752

GENERAL INDEX

- Deserters**, from English navy, 3-758; 10-3006
Designs, card that helps make, 17-5446
 formed by growing plants, 13-4012
 formed by voice, 13-4092
 simple way of making, 13-3965
Desman, an animal, 3-685-86; 18-5573
De Smet, Father, missionary to Indians, 19-6145
Desmodus, a bat, 3-802
Desmond, Micky, 4-1147
Despair, Cave of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
Des Plaines River, and drainage canal, 18-5826
Despond, Slough of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1126
Dessalines, General, president of Haiti, 19-6044
Destouy, Auguste, needle of, 10-3105
Destroyers, of navy, 18-5860; 20-6204
Destroyers, Adolphe, story of Moustapha, 15-4865
Destruction, City of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125, 1181, 1186
Detector, in radio-telegraphy, 11-3583
Detroit, capture of, 3-759; 5-1398; 10-3008
Detroit, ship, 10-3009
Detroit River, in America, 19-6120
Deutschland, submarine, 18-5861
Deutzias, care of, 12-3786
Devil, in Rhine legends, 13-4240
 see also Tasmanian Devil
Devil-fish, squids, 8-2484
Devil's bit, a plant, 14-4473
Devil's coach-horse: see Rove-beetle
Devil's-eye: see Henbane
Devonshire, Duke of, governor-general of Canada, 4-1281; 5-1451, 1455
Dew, cause of, 8-2537
Dewar, Sir James, British chemist, 4-1244; 13-4086-87
Dewberries, fruit, 15-4763
Dewdrop, what it is, 1-318
Dewey, Commodore, and Manila Bay, 7-2152, 2154
Dewey Basin, Annapolis, 15-4743
Dewey Dock: see Dry-dock, journeys of
Dewing, Thomas W., American painter, 14-4252
 pictures of, 14-4257
DeWitt Clinton, The, an engine, 2-605
Deys, rulers of Algiers, 14-4301
Dial, of Colgate Clock, 5-1536
Dialects, of France, 8-2424
Diameter, of ball, 19-6009
Diamond, a gem, 20-6377-78, 6380
 cuts glass, 10-3230
 for cutting, 19-5881
 from Brazil, 17-5370
 in Africa, 6-1784
 in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
 is carbon, 3-852
 King Arthur's, 4-1199; see also Jewel, King Arthur's
 of the rich Jew, 16-4990
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
 value of, 5-1584; *15-4814
 what it is, 5-1313
 why worn, 5-1584
Diamond, a horse, 12-3620
Diamond-breaker, for coal, 3-839
Diamond Cape, in Canada, 19-6124
Diamond-cutting, in Amsterdam, 11-3547
Diamonds, Valley of, 3-790-91
Diana, Goddess of the Moon, 1-92; 10-3063; 11-3373; 16-5185
 statues of, 13-4174; 15-4672, 4674
Diana, Shakespearian character, 1-329
Dianthus, cultivation of, 7-2039
Diaphragm, of talking-machine, 18-5601
 of the body, 6-1647-48, 1651; 9-2854; 20-6310, 6355
Diatoms, fresh-water animals, 8-2410
Diaz, Bartholomew, and Africa, 6-1784
Diaz, Felix, revolution of, 14-4404
Diaz, General Porfirio, Mexican dictator, 14-4402
Dibbing, dance figure: see Dances
Dibden, Thomas J., poems: see Poetry Index
Dibdin, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
 song-writer, 12-3765-66
Dice, Indian, 9-2782
Dickens, Charles, anagram of name, 16-5037
 English author, 7-2197; 8-2320-21, 2326, 2457; 9-2861; 15-4621
 Poems: see Poetry Index
 writings of, 8-2299, 2302, 2563, 2566; 9-2669, 2673, 2773, 2777, 2861; 12-3768
Dickinson, Charles, shot by Jackson, 3-784
Dickinson, Mary Lowe, poems: see Poetry Index
Dicky-show-a-light, a game, 4-1096
Dictaphone, invention of, 18-5605; 20-6351
Dictionary, Dr. Johnson's, 15-4727, 4729
Diderot, Denis, and French Revolution, 13-4099-4100
 on voice, 13-4093
Dido, Queen of Carthage, 1-78
Diego, in story, 4-1148-49
Dielmann, Frederick, American painter, 14-4258
Diervilla, a plant, 15-4763
Diesel, Rudolf, engine of, 8-2498
Diet (Legislature), Imperial, of Austro-Hungary, 9-2906
 Swedish, 12-3726
Diet, carnivorous, herbivorous, etc., 10-3098
 for human beings, 9-2732
Dietrichstein, Count, and King of Rome, 2-360
Difference, between one and two, 6-1721
Difficulty, Kill of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128
Diffidence, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1184
Digby Gut, a waterway, 17-5386
Digestion, and happiness, 15-4814
 process of, 7-2172; 8-2363; 10-3179
Diggers, in Australia, 5-1370
Digger-wasp, an insect, 9-2860
Digitalis, a medicine, 15-4660
"Dignity and Impudence", picture by Landseer, 20-6327
Dimes, how to make, 5-1518
Dimples, angel of the, 7-2177
 cause of, 9-2735
Dinah, cat in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2954
Dinaric Alps, mountains of Balkans, 10-3242
Diner, reply of, 17-5523
Dingan, Zulu king, 6-1785
Dingan's Day, Boer victory, 6-1785
Dingoes, wild dogs, 2-508; 20-6320
Dining-car, on railways, 1-313
Dining-room, French names of things in, 17-5392
Dinner, at the Inn, 16-5184
 problem of the traveler's, 13-4202; 14-4295
Dinner-table, things made at, 7-2267
Dioceras, 1-50
Dinorinus, an extinct bird, 3-869
Dinosaurs, prehistoric animals, 1-54
Dinosaurus, duck-billed, 17-5334
Binwiddle, Governor (Robert), of Virginia, 3-780, 896
Diocles: see Diocletian
Diocletian, emperor of Rome, 2-534, 541
Diogenes, Greek, 5-1320
Diomedes, mares of, 11-3374; 16-5186
Diomedes, pirate, 18-5565
Dionysius: see Bacchus
Dionysius, tyrant of Syracuse, 2-634; 18-5567
Dipha, a star, 9-2643
Diphtheria, a disease, 6-1650; 20-6308
Dipper, constellation, 1-144, 149; 8-2539; 9-2639
 see also Great Bear, Little Bear
Direction, sense of, 1-179; 2-516
Director, of moving picture, 16-5138, 5141
Directors, of France, 8-2286
Directory, French, 13-4108; 14-4360
Dirigibles: see Balloons, steerable
Disbudding, what it means, 3-931
Disc, of planets, 7-2086
Discharge, of electricity, 12-3678
Discobolus, statue of, 13-4172; 17-5539
Discord, a goddess, 6-1710
Discords, in music, 9-2652; 16-5062; 18-5872
Discovery, ship, 2-522; 17-5460
Discovery of America, day for celebrating: see Columbus Day
"Discovery of Guiana", by Raleigh, 17-5412
Disc-plough, agricultural implement, 19-5947
Discretion, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129
Disease, and dampness, 11-3385
 and death, 9-2654
 carried by rats, 3-805
 caused by phosphorous, 8-2433
 disappearance of, 9-2801-02
 germs of, 3-817
 immunity from, 8-2471
 infectious, 5-1460; 13-4018
 mental, 15-4634
 new kinds of, 9-2801
 of monkeys, 10-3131
 see also Death, Doctors, Insects, Mosquito, etc.
Disgust, an emotion, 16-5188
Disht, floating, for telling time, 5-1542

GENERAL INDEX

- Disk**, what it is, 5-1430
Disk-thrower: see Discobolus
Dislocations, treatment of, 14-4382-83
Dispersion, of the Jews, 20-6334
Displacement, of things in water, 10-3150; 12-3825
Disraeli (Benjamin), anagram of name, 16-5037
 prime minister of England, 20-6335-36
Distance, how can we judge, 6-1653
 in a picture, 6-1654
 problem concerning, 2-624
 smallest measured, 18-5814
Distemper: see under Painting
District of Columbia, flower of, 18-5815
 history, 7-2042; 11-3492
 holidays in, 14-4466, 4470
 midshipmen from, 15-4742
Dive, rising from a, 14-4276
Diver, accident to, 7-2250
 boots of, 12-3778
 dress of, 1-191
 for pearls, 1-190, 191
 for sponges, 14-4265, 4267-68
 of Torbay, 11-3296
 work of, 12-3773; ★20-6311
Diver, Great Northern: see Loon
Diveria, river in Europe, 20-6260
Dividend, in arithmetic, 11-3378
"Divine Comedy", written by Dante, 17-5310
Diving, how to learn, 12-3897
Division, by factors, 11-3467
Divisor, in arithmetic, 11-3378
"Dixie", by Emmett, 10-3051
Dizziness, cause of, 7-2247
Dnieper River, of Russia, 12-3721, 3724
Dniester, frontier on, 10-3194
Doas you would bed on by, Mrs., character in "Water Babies," 12-3830
Dobsina, ice-cave at, 18-5657, 5660
Dock, giant or water, 16-4950, 4952
Dock-laborer, by Meunier, 13-4174
Docks, dry: see Dry-docks
Dockyards, Czar Peter worked in, 12-3724
 in England, 4-1043
"Doctor", by Connor, 14-4327
Doctor, brave deed of, 1-258
 first woman, 10-3123
 in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
 native African, 6-1780
 problem concerning, 4-1104
 ★world's great doctors, 15-4625
 see also Medicine-men
Doctor Syntax, a rock, 4-1311
Dodders, parasitic plants, 12-3892, 3894
Dodge, Mary Mapes, poems: see Poetry Index
Dodge, Mister, married Mary Mapes, 7-2100
Dodger, The Artful, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2562
Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge, wrote "Alice in Wonderland," 5-1476
Dodo, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2958
Dodo, extinct bird, 1-53; 5-1502, 1508; 19-6002
Dodson, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Dog, age of, 8-2350
 among Indians, 17-5335
 and leopard, 18-5806
 and the ass, 9-2893
 and the farmer, 18-5568
 and the shadow, 2-580
 and the wolf, 7-1991
 as draft animal, 1-287; 7-2149; 9-2767
 12-3797; 13-4061; 20-6324
 as foster-mother, 20-6242
 attack on cat, 19-5889
 backbone of, 8-2467
 brain of the, 12-3689, 3691
 called unclean, 19-6133
 casts coat, 8-2350
 character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
 dogs that became friends, 18-5565
 effect on cows, 9-2828
 for Polar work, 17-5461, 5463-64
 hunts truffles, 15-4882
 in mosaic, 20-6222
 in the manger, 17-5288
 intelligence of, 16-4996; 17-5505, 5511-12
 kennel for, 16-5127
 killed by Harvard students, 3-962
 knows stranger, 4-1163
 nursing wolf-cubs, 18-5661
 of the wood, 16-5182
 paintings of dogs, 20-6323
Dog, poisoned by cave-air, 6-1804
 prairie: see Prairie-dog
 rabies, a disease of, 8-2470
 reasoning powers of, 18-5812
 shadow-picture, 17-5353
 simple way to draw, 7-2034
 stuffed, 10-3117; 20-6319
 swan and the puppy, 20-6290, 6340
 sweat-glands of, 6-1924
 tears of, 17-5397
 that came home again, 15-4865
 that knew his master, 13-4051
 that remembered Odysseus, 14-4280
 thief and the, 12-3878
 turning round of a, 15-4690
 two-headed, 16-5186
 various kinds of, 2-506-12; ★20-6318, 6320, 6326
 wild, 1-157, 162
 see also Cerberus, Great Dog, Little Dog
Dogana, Venetian custom-house, 4-1171
Dogberry, Shakespearian character, 2-564
Dog-daisy, a plant, 13-4136
Doges, of Venice, 4-1167; 10-3079-80
 palace of, 4-1166-67, 1169-70, 1172-73; 10-3080
Dogfish, a shark, 8-2479-80
Dog-ribs, Indian tribe, 9-2785
Dog-rose, a plant, 13-4134
Dog-salmon, a fish, 9-2703; 13-3954
Dogs, Cave of, 6-1803
Dog-sledges, for furs, 16-5070, 5075
Dogstail, a grass, 5-1343
Dog-star: see Sirius
Dog-tooth Violet: see Adder's-tongue
Dogwood, a tree, 14-4560-61; 17-5438
 flowering, 14-4556
Doily, of hair-pin work, 14-4496
Doll, bead bracelets and necklaces for, 7-2033
 bonnet for, 13-4199
 children's fondness for, 16-5191; 20-6216
 Christmas hamper, 7-2137, 2269
 clothes-pin dolls, 14-4495
 Egyptian, 15-4844
 feast of, 2-352
 furniture for, 6-1733, 1850
 garments for: see Workbasket, what to do
 with a girl's
 house for, 7-2031
 making Red Riding Hood, 2-387
 of many nations, 11-3434
Dollie, Miss, and Captain Blue, 16-5109
Dollman, J. C., his picture of apes, 18-5684
Dolores, Spanish doll, 11-facing 3434, 3436
Dolphin, a constellation, 9-2643
Dolphin, a sea-animal, 4-1067, 1073-74; 8-2482, 2484, 2607
Dombe, Florence, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2320, 2566
Dombe, Mrs., character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2566
Dombe, Paul, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2566
"Dombey & Son," by Dickens, 8-2459, 2566
Dome, city with the golden, 8-2362
 mammoth, 4-1309
 of Florence Cathedral, 9-2794
Domesday-book, preparation of, 2-473
Domett, Alfred, poems: see Poetry Index
Dominic, St., Spanish priest, 13-4029, 4034
Dominica, Island of, 19-6043
Dominican Republic, of West Indies, 19-6044
Dominie, character in "Guy Mannerling," 5-1626
Dominion Day, in Canada, 14-4463
Dominion of Canada: see Canada
Dominions, of British Empire, 4-1120
Dominoes, games played with, 13-4044
Domitian, emperor of Rome, 2-539
Donatello, Italian sculptor, 4-1172; 9-2787, 2794; 13-4173, 4176, 4179
Don-Cossacks, 12-3728
 see also Cossacks of Russia
"Don Giovanni", by Mozart, 11-3290
Donizetti (Gaetano), composer, 11-3294
Don John, Shakespearian character, 2-564
Don John: see John of Austria
Donkey, and baby, 18-5663
 and devil, 13-4240
 and thistle, 8-2473
 as draft animal, 1-289-90; 19-6066
 as lord of the lions, 9-2636
 communication with pony, 17-5511
 of Father Christmas, 7-2185
 poet, goblin and, 8-2403
 putting on tail, 16-5035
 shadow-picture, 17-5353

GENERAL INDEX

- Donkey**, skins for leather, 9-2834
wish of, 8-2404
- Donnacoma**, Indian chief, 2-554
- Donne, Dr. John**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Don Pedro**, Shakespearean character, 2-563
- "Don Quixote"**, adventures of, by Cervantes, 3-901, 967; 17-5311
- Don Quixote**, and La Mancha, 11-3344
- Don River**, of Russia, 12-3721
- "Don't give up the ship,"** phrase, 10-3009-10
- "Don't Tread on Me:"** see United States flag of
- Doo-doo**, a dog, 19-6026
- Door**, bronze, of Rogers, 6-1685
of Florence Cathedral, 9-2797
of safety vaults, 20-6360
writing on the church, 8-2523
- Doorn, Earl**, in story of Geraint and Enid, 7-1991
- Dorcas**, who clothed the poor, 14-4450
- Dorchester**, people settled Windsor, Conn., 2-532
- Doré, Paul G.**, picture of Cyrus and Jews, 16-5153
- Dorians**, Greek tribe, 16-5202, 5208
- Dories**, of fishermen, 8-2602; 20-6293
- Dormouse**, an animal, 3-806-07
character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3092, 3162
- Dorrit, Amy**, character in "Little Dorrit," 8-2461
- Dorrit, Frederick** character in "Little Dorrit," 8-2461
- Doryphoros**, by Polycleus, 13-4172
- Dostoyevsky, Mikhailovitch**, Russian writer, 17-5314
- Dot**, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Dotheboys Hall**, in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2669
- Dots**, on plants, 13-4135
- Double-eye**, a fish, 9-2707-08
- Doublet**, a variety of gem, 20-6379
- Doublets**, a game, 10-2995
- Doudney, Sarah**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Dough**, for modeling, 7-2269
- Dougherty, Paul**, American painter, 14-4258
- Doughnuts**, of Dutch, 18-5834
- Doughty, Thomas**, American artist, 13-4219, 4220; 14-4252
periscope of, 18-5860
- "Douglas,"** and "Annie Laurie," 12-3769
- Douglas, Edwin**, painting of, 19-6065
- Douglas, Lord James**, and heart of Bruce, 10-3138
- Douglas, Katherine**: see Kate Barlass, of the Broken Arm
- Douglas, Stephen A.**, American politician, 7-2044; 8-2441, 2443; 11-3492
and Kansas-Nebraska Bill, 7-2043
debates with Lincoln, 3-786
- Douglas, The Perilous Castle of**: see Castle Dangerous
- Doukhobors**, in Canada, 19-5944
- Doulton, Henry**, English potteries, 14-4540
- Douro**, river in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338, 3343
- Doustswivel**, character in "Antiquary," 6-1669
- Douvres Rocks**, in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4225
- Dove**, a bird, 7-2217-19; see also Ring-dove and St. Catherine, 4-1026
and the ant, 17-5288
and the Ark, 16-4968
Carolina, 8-2342
the mourning, 6-1762
- Dover**, chalky rocks at, 9-2918
harbor at, 13-4246
- Dover, Straits of**, cable under, 15-4697
- Dovetails**, form of joints, 5-1361
- Dowel**, a wood-joint, 5-1521; 20-6279
- Dower-chests**, from Europe, 19-6177
- Down**, of elder-duck, 18-5752
of seeds, 12-3813
- Downie, Captain**, and battle of Lake Champlain, 10-3010
- Downs**: see Football
- Downy**, a woodpecker, 10-3154
- Drachenfels**, Castle of, 13-4239
legend of, 13-4235
- Drag-nets**, used by Scott expedition, 17-5459
- Dragon**, a constellation, 9-2639, 2641, 2643
- Dragon**, and Beowulf, 11-3503
Chinese, 1-217
fight with the, 19-6192
flying, 4-1212; 9-2919
- Dragon**, guarding the Golden Fleece, 1-204
in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-98
of Briton king, 3-855
of Hesperides, 16-5186
St. George and the, 1-219; 3-978
winged, 1-216
- Dragon-boat**, feast of, 1-119
- Dragonet**, a fish, 8-face 2600
- Dragon-fly**, insect, 10-3194; 11-3299, 3302; 14-4262
- Dragons**, pigeons, 7-2217, 2219
- Dragon's Cave**: see Drachenfels
- Dragon-ships**, of Norse, 1-273
- "Dragon's Teeth,"** authorship of, 5-1481
- Drainage**, of Jack's House: see Jack, house of
- Drake, Captain**, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3714
- Drake, Colonel Edwin L.**, and oil, 3-669; 13-4166
- Drake, Sir Francis**, and colony of Roanoke, 20-6272
English naval hero, 1-275, 280; 3-862; 6-1846; 14-4512; 17-5464
- Drake, Joseph Rodman**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Drake**, ship, 10-3004
- Draper, Herbert**, his picture of a child, 12-3696
- Draper, John W.**, and photography, 16-5135
- Draught**, making, 13-4113
use of forced, 12-3776
- Draught**, of a ship, 15-4619
- Draughts**: see Checkers
- Drave Elver**, in Europe, 9-2898; 18-5658
- Drawers-in**, of warp, 15-4892
- Drawing**, difficult trick in, 19-6170
drawing a plain envelope, 2-460
drawing straight lines, 4-1239
looking at what you draw, 19-6008
making first, 1-266
pictures of leaves and twigs, 3-744
school lesson, 1-266; 2-459; 3-744; 4-1239; 5-1471; 6-1729, 1950; 7-2232; 8-2375; 9-2926; 10-3172; 11-3334, 3380, 3470
- Drawing-game**, of dominoes, 13-4044
- Drayhorse**, origin of, 19-6066
- Drayton, Michael**, comments on Robin Hood, 13-3940
English poet, 17-5488
poems: see Poetry Index
- "Dream of Gerontius,"** by Elgar, 11-3294
- Dreams**, cause of, 2-389; 5-1590; 9-2733
Indian faith in, 9-2781
of animals, 14-4488
recollection of, 11-3386
seeing ourselves in, 17-5397
- "Dred,"** by Stowe, 7-2096
- Dredges**, for the sea-bottom, 12-3774
- Dredging-machine**, condemned by Galileo, 6-1679
- Dred Scott Decision**, and slavery, 7-2043; 11-3492
- Dregs**, sink, 10-3150
- Dresden**, battle of, 14-4368
capital of Saxony, 8-2596; 9-2763-64
- Dresden-china**, making of, 9-2763; 14-4540
- Dribbling**, in hockey, 16-5027
- Drift**, gravel-beds, 9-2919
- Drift-men**: see Cave-men
- Drift-net**: see Nets, for fish
- Drill**, multiple, 14-4457
used in aqueduct, 16-5197
- Drink**, the Black, 14-4565
- Drinker-moth**, an insect, 10-3015
- Drinking-fountain**, for fowls, 15-4711
- Drinking-horns**, of Norsemen, 12-3654
- Dritzehn, Andrew**, and Gutenberg, 12-3609
- Drive**, elective, 8-2498
- Driver, Captain Stephen**, and Old Glory, 17-5494
- Driver**, a golf-club, 10-3211
- Driver-ants**, raids of, 10-2974
- Driving-match**, in gymkhana, 7-2264
- Drogheda, Ireland**, and Cromwell, 6-1859
- Dromios**, Two, Shakespearean characters, 2-633
- Drones**, among bees, 9-2853
- Drops**, what they are, 2-613
- Drozworts**, plants, 16-4951-52
- Drowning**, rising three times before, 7-2250
saving the, 5-1362
treatment for cases of, 16-5125
- Drug-habits**, breaking, 17-5291
- Drugs**, in United States, 9-2686
that control sweating, 6-1924
- Druids**, ancient priests, 1-210
and Stonehenge, 16-5039
in Switzerland, 10-2984
priests of Ireland, 18-5551
religion of, 7-2067
- Drum**, a broken, 14-4294

GENERAL INDEX

- Drum**, of Indians, 9-2781-82
of telephone, 13-4230
of the ear, 12-3912, 3915
revolving, 9-2835
- Drumming**, of ruffed grouse, 10-3151
- Drummond, William Henry**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Drupes**, form of fruit, 16-5216
- Dry-cupping**, for pain, 5-1589
- Dryden, John**, English poet, 19-6029
poems: see Poetry Index
- Dry-docks**, journeys of, 8-2498
- Drygalski, Professor von**, Antarctic explorer, 17-5459
- Dry-heat**, of engine, 1-305
- Drypenny**, character in story, 6-1904
- Duarte**, king of Portugal, 11-3340
- Dubhe**, a star, 9-2639-41, 2645
- Dublin, Ireland**, history of, 18-5552
metropolis of Ireland, 3-667, 773
scenes in, 18-5556
- Dublin Castle**, home of Irish Government, 18-5551
- Dubois, Paul**, French sculptor, 13-4174
- Du Chaillu, Paul B.**, African traveler, 6-1782; 10-3130
- Duchess**, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2956, 3089
- Duchies**: see Austria, Duchies of, Germany, Duchies of, etc.
- Duck**, in balloon, 18-5810
nest of, 18-5752; see also Eider-duck
never gets wet, 1-165
problem concerning, 3-941
under the water, 8-2589
varieties of, 5-1557, 1563-64; 8-2340
- Duckbill**, of Australia, 19-6000; see also Platypus
- Duckling**, swimming of, 4-1161
the ugly, 6-1706
- Duck-mote**, 3-873
see also Platypus, duck-billed
- Duck-weeds**, aquatic plants, 6-1739
- Ducts**, of glands, 19-6014
- Dudley, Lord Robert**: see Leicester, Earl of
- Duels**, of aviators, 1-179
- Duessa**, character of "Faerie Queene," 3-698
- "Duet"**, picture by Stone, 19-6037
- Du Fay, F. C. de C.**, French scientist, 7-2163
- Dufferin, Lord**, English official, 4-1281; 6-1936
- Dufferin Bridge**, in Ottawa, 7-2272
- Dufferin Terrace**, of Quebec, 1-222
- Dugong**, an animal, 4-1067, 1073-74
- Du Guesclin, Bertrand**, Constable of France, 9-2816
- Dukes**, leaders of Normandy, 2-472
- Dulcimer**, musical instrument, 4-1087
- Dulcinea del Toboso**, character in "Don Quixote," 3-902-04, 967
- Duma**, of Russia, 12-3806
- Dumas, Alexandre**, French novelist, 14-4315, 4431; 17-5307, 5313
- Dumas (Jean B. A.)**, French scientist, 15-4633; 20-6364
- Dumb-bells**, exercises with, 4-1301
of folded paper, 15-4825
- Dumbness**, cause of, 8-2472
see also Deaf-and-dumb
- Dumb-nettles**: see Dead-nettles
- Dummies**, in moving pictures, 16-5143
- Duna**: see Danube River
- Dunbar**, battle of, 4-1037; 6-1862
- Duncan**, king of Scotland, 10-3133
- Duncan, Mrs. Mary Lurie**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Dunce**, costume for, 17-5346
- "Dunce-stool"**, a punishment, 3-962
- "Dunciad"**, by Pope, 19-6031
- Dundas, Lord**, had steam tow-boat, 8-2486, 2490
- Dunedin**, in New Zealand, 5-1486, 1490, 1492
- Dungi**, king of Babylon, 16-4970
- "Dunk-a-doo"**: see Bittern
- Dunkirk**, sold to Charles II, 4-1042
- Dunlop, J. B.**, and rubber-tires, 18-5794
- Dunsinane**, Castle of, 4-1299
march of the woods to, 11-3508
- Dunstan, St.**, Archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4791, 4796
- Dupleix, Francois**, attacked British in India, 6-1718
- Duran, Carolus**, and Sargent, 14-4250
- Durand, A. B.**, painter, 13-4220-22; 14-4252
- Durande**, ship in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4223
- Duras**, ship, 10-3004
- Durban**, African town, 6-1784
- Durenstein**, Castle of, 19-6194
- Dürer, Albert**, German artist, 4-1176-77
- Durham (John G. L.)**, Lord, governor-general of Canada, 3-759; 4-1271
- Durham**, town in North Carolina, 19-5958
- D'Urville**, in Antarctic, 17-5464
- Dusseldorf**, art centre, 13-4220
- Dust**, clouds of, in "Don Quixote," 3-972
cosmic, 8-2541, 2547; 13-4086
in eye, 11-3440
in locked house, 15-4815
meteoric, 12-3677
specks of, 8-2330
where does it go? 10-3046
- Dustin, Mrs. (Hannah)**, captured by Indians, 3-894
- Dutch**, and Philippines, 7-2152
family made of cork, 2-486
in Brazil, 17-5368
in Connecticut, 2-532
in India and East Indies, 6-1716, 1935-36
in New World, 1-282; 2-528; 3-893; 13-4078
in South Africa, 6-1784; 13-4080
in South America, 15-4603; 19-6047
in West Indies, 19-6043, 6048
visit Australia, 2-363; 5-1367
see also Holland
- Dutch East India Company**, in Africa, 6-1785
- Dutch Guiana**, colony of, 15-4603
- Dutchman's Breeches**, a flower, 9-2876, 2879
- Dutch West India Company**, organization of, 19-6043
- Duty**, import, 5-1394
- Dvorigilla**, wife of O'Rourke, 18-5554
- Dwarf**, Black, 5-1497
character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697
cunning farmer and the, 15-4860
in story, 7-1988
king of the dwarfs, 15-4859
Snowdrop and the dwarfs, 7-2059
yellow, 4-1052; 5-1478
- Dwina River**, discovery of, 17-5456
- Dyce, William**, his picture of Herbert, 7-2015
- Dyer**, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
- Dyes**, and submarine, 18-5861
fading of, 15-4536
from coal-tar, 2-416
in Germany, 9-2768
in United States, 9-2686
made from coal-tar, 8-2539
mordant for, 11-3386
of woad, 13-4132
purple dye of Phoenicians, 16-5200
see also Butternut-brown
- Dye-woods**, South American, 19-6047
- Dying Lion**, a statue, 15-4672
- Dykes**, of Denmark, 12-3651
of Holland, 6-1797; 11-3540, 3546-47, 3593
- Dynamics**, science of motion, 11-3592
- Dynamometer**, for testing strength, 18-5758
- Dynamos**, Edison and, 20-6351

E

- E**, verse describing letter, 11-3433
- Eagle**, a bird of prey, 6-1892, 1897; 8-2342, 2349-50; 10-3153
and the tortoise, 10-3096
and the wren, 8-2403
cat and sow, 15-4867
egg of, 6-face 1760
nest of, 18-5752
on canal boats, 15-4768
young of, 18-5664
- Eagle**, a constellation, 9-2641
- Eagle**, heraldic, 6-1658; 12-3723
on flags, 6-1658
on standard, 3-794; 8-2292
- Eagle**, ship, 18-5857
- Eagle-girl**, of the mountains, 3-724
- Eagle-owl**, a bird, 6-1901-02
- Eagle Rock**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-586
- Eagle-Tower**, of Lathom House, 15-4746
- Eakins, Thomas**, American painter, 14-4252
- Ear**, and balance, 6-1886; 13-4000
and hearing, 6-1655; 12-3910, 3914
bleeding from, 16-4929
cutting off ears, 5-1438; 6-1747
development of, 13-4000
diagrams of, 12-3912
dislodging something in, 11-3440
movement of, 13-4000
of fish, 6-1885
of frog, 1-165
of insects, 10-3198

GENERAL INDEX

- Ear**, of porpoise, 4-1074
of rabbit, 19-6084
pricking of, 12-3914
sensations of, 9-2800
tubes of the, 20-6234
- Ear-ache**, cause of, 1-167; 12-3915
- Ear-drum**, and vibrations, 18-5601
- Earl's Court**, wheel at, 9-2803
- Early**, General (Jubal A.), during Civil War, 7-2054
- Earnscliff**, in "The Black Dwarf," 5-1497
- Ear-rings**, do not affect eyes, 12-3780
- Earth**, affected by sun spots, 7-2090
★air, fire and water, 3-955
and stars, 11-3571
as a moon, 10-3044
as magnet, 7-2167; 14-4482; 17-5294
as seen from moon, 7-2209, 2211
atmosphere of, 12-3681
attraction of: see Gravitation, effects of
★big ball we live on, 1-1
brilliance of, 9-2802
changes of, ★10-3031; 11-3571, 3573
cooling of, 5-1416; 7-2247
crust of, 2-425, 429, 567, 647; ★9-2913; ★10-3033, ★3249
death of, 16-5168
density of, ★2-565; 7-2088, 2245
distance from sun, 7-2088; 19-5891
does not obstruct other worlds, 10-3149
early theories about, 1-208; 7-1962
effect of quakes and shakes on, 12-3781
falling off the, 4-1086
fire in centre of, 4-1084, 1094; 11-3507
from the moon, 14-4377
heat of, 1-185; 2-568, 645; 5-1413, 1416; 11-3571
hollowness of, 7-2245
how conquered by man, 2-613
★how made, 1-321; 3-851
life of, ★1-185; ★13-4143; 15-4812
light of, 11-3384; 13-4112
moon part of, 7-2211
movement of, ★1-85; 4-1161; 5-1586, 1591, 1592
names of, 7-2249
previous state of, 11-3508
pull of the: see Gravitation
radiation from, 14-4311
reflects light, 6-1656
shadow of, 6-1880, 1883; see also Moon, eclipse of
shape of the, 10-3034; 11-3507
★shaping of, 2-425
shrinkage of, 11-3568, 3573; 15-4586
size of, 6-1681; 8-2389
spinning of, 1-43; 2-432, 612; 3-687, 693-94;
8-2295, 2539; 10-3044, 3047, 3226; 12-3672;
13-4116, 4232; 15-4873, 4875; 16-5175; 19-5990
studied by Lyell, 3-868
stuff in earth and air change places, 4-1160
vibration of, 11-3429
weight of, 4-1160
why not burned up? 5-1417
wobbles upon axis, 8-2293
- Earth-hog**: see Aardvark
- Earthquakes** and sea-water, 11-3506
cause of, 1-85; 2-567; 7-2246; 15-4694
effect on earth, 12-3781
history of, 6-1934; 10-3251-54
in Chile, 17-5366
in South, 11-3494
information from, 9-2913, 2920
- Earth-shakes**, explanation of, 12-3781
- Earth, Story of the**: see Tables of Contents
- Earth-tremors**, registered, 15-4694
- Earth-worm**, and geophilus, 11-3357
usefulness of, 11-3297-99
- Ear-trumpet**, reflection of sounds, 15-4582
use of, 12-3910
- Earwigs**, injurious insects, 5-1519; 8-2337;
10-3198-99, 3204
- Ease**, a plain in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- East**, character in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4140
- East Anglia**, subdivision of England, 2-465
- Easter**, date of, 19-5896
- Easter-eggs**, how to make, 7-2257; 11-3324
- Eastern Church**, fasts of, 12-3798
- Eastern Forest Reserve**, and Crawford Notch, 2-520
- Eastern Rumelia**, and Bulgaria, 10-3242
- East Florida**: see Florida, history
- Easthampton**, town of, 10-3048
- East India Companies**, founded, 11-3546
- East Indians**, in South America, 15-4603
- East Indies**, and Holland, 11-3548
- East Indies**, and Philip II, 18-5850
animals of, 2-627-8
insects of, 11-3449
named, 1-7
nuts of, 7-1998
sugar in, 3-703
- East Jersey**, part of New Jersey, 2-529
- "East Lynne"**, by Wood, 9-2624
- Eastman**, George, and film, 16-5136
- East Mark**: see Austria
- East Prussia**, taken from Poland, 9-2905
- East Reich**: see Austria
- East River**, in New York, 1-25; 16-5198; 18-5754
- Eating**, and health, 8-2363
★times for, 10-3097, 3179
see also Food, Mouth
- Eaton**, Wyatt, American painter, 14-4252
- Eau-de-Cologne**, disappearance of, 8-2588
- Eaves-swallow**, bird, 6-1762; 7-2216; 11-3461
- Ebernberg**, castle of, 13-4236
- Ebers**, Georg, German writer, 19-5951
- Ebonite**: see Vulcanite
- Ebony**, German, 16-5034
how to know, 16-5034
in New Guinea, 5-1492
pear-wood imitates, 11-3529
- Ebro River**, in Spain, 11-3337-38, 3340
- Ecbatana**, city of the Medes, 16-5148
- Echidna**, an animal, 3-874-75; 4-1016; 12-3668
home of, 18-5577
- Echo**, cause of, 4-1083; 15-4581; 16-5024
in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
- Echo River**, in cave, 4-1307-08
- Eclipses**: see Sun, eclipse of, Moon, eclipse of
- Ecuador**, cacao in, 7-2252
explored, 3-867
history of, 14-4514; 15-4603-04
scenes in, 15-4605
- Eddy**, Asa Gilbert, married Mary Glover, 10-3122
- Eddy**, Mary Baker, and Christian Science, 10-3121
- Eddystone Lighthouse**, 3-750
- Eden**, Garden of, and the Euphrates, 12-3855
in "Paradise Lost," 18-5678
- Edentates**, group of mammals, 12-3668
- Edessa**, and the Crusades, 5-1552
- Edfu**, Temple of, 15-4852
- Edgar**, king of Scots, 10-3134
- Edgar**, Shakespearian character, 2-642
- Edgar**, the Atheling, king of England, 10-3133
- Edgar**, the Peaceable, king of England, 2-472,
590; 15-4789, 4791
- Edgar**, Sir James, poems: see Poetry Index
- Edge**, of coin, 12-3648
- Edgeworth**, Sir John, wife's heroism, 4-1065
- Edgeworth**, Lady, and the tallow dip, 4-1065
- Edgeworth**, Maria, English writer, 4-1065;
9-2619, 2621; 16-4945
- Edgeworth**, Richard, and Maria Edgeworth,
9-2621
- Edinburgh**, Scottish city, 2-466; 8-2321; 10-3135
monuments of, 16-5048
- Edinburgh Review**, Macaulay in, 15-4734
- Edison**, Thomas A., American inventor, 2-336;
3-668; 9-2718; 14-4441, 4445; 16-4999, 5136,
5140, 5143; ★20-6348-49
and electric transportation, 20-6352
and talking machine, 18-5602
- Edith**, Reine du Wessex, 13-4055
- Edith**, Lady, in "The Talisman," 5-1496
- Edith**, Queen, 8-2316
- Editors**, of school paper, 15-4819
- Edmonton**, capital of Alberta, 1-232; 7-2273;
15-4836; 18-5607, 5612
parliament building in, 19-5940
see also Canada, railways and canals
- Edmonton House**, Father Lacombe at, 19-6144
- Edmund**, Shakespearian character, 2-642
- Education**, and Jews, 20-6338
compulsory in Bulgaria, 10-3245
in Canada, 4-1274, 1277, 1281; 17-5401
in France, 8-2423, 2426
in Philippines, 7-2158
in South America, 14-4512, 4514
in Switzerland, 10-2992
in United States, 9-2690
rules of, 17-5306
see also South America, Republics of
- Education**, Minister of, in Canada, 17-5402
- Edward**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4438
- Edward I**, king of England, and Crusades,
5-1555; 12-3860
and Great Tom, 5-1538
crowned at Westminster, 15-4682

GENERAL INDEX

- Edward I**, executed Wallace, 1-126
 reign of, 1-128; 2-596; 3-769-77; 4-1035; 10-3135
 with troops, puzzle-picture, 3-930
- Edward II**, king of England, and barons, 10-3138
 and sturgeon, 8-2601
 reign of, 3-770-71, 832
 treasure stolen, 15-4685
- Edward III**, king of England, and Calais, 13-4181; 17-5533
 and Castilian expedition, 9-2816
 and Chaucer, 13-3934
 and cross of St. George, 8-2354
 and John of Bohemia, 9-2902
 and John of Montfort, 8-2508
 reign of, 3-770; 7-2072
 used guns, 4-1164
- Edward IV**, king of England, death of, 7-1992
 reign of, 3-776
 sons of, 15-4683
 visiting Caxton, 12-3613
- Edward V**, king of England, in the Tower, 7-1992-93; 15-4685
- Edward VI**, king of England, at marriage of Amy Robsart, 12-3880
 reign of, 3-859
 saved sister, Queen Elizabeth, 11-3296
- Edward VII**, king of England, Abbey's picture of coronation, 14-4250
 and Canadian Mounted Police, 15-4621
 reign of, 4-1120
- Edwards, William**, bridgebuilder, 1-23
- Edward, the Black Prince**, of England, 3-772; 7-2072; 9-2816
- Edward the Confessor**, king of England, founded Westminster Abbey, 2-590, 595; 15-4681
 heir of, 10-3133
 reign of, 2-465, 472; 4-1253
 shrine of, 3-769-70
- Edwin**, king of England, 2-466, 470
- "Edwin Drood,"** by Dickens, 8-2462
- Eel**, and fools of Gotham, 13-4126
 electric, 3-867; 8-2481, face 2600
 habits of, 9-2699
 various, 8-2481-83
 see also Conger-eel, Murena
- Egbert**, king of Wessex, overlord, 2-466, 468 7-2068
- Egeus**, a courtier, 1-327
- Egfrid**, king of Northumberland and Hexham, 15-4794
- Egg**, and equilibrium, 12-3885
 and fan: see Race, egg and fan
 as food, 9-2829; 11-3275
 bad egg floats, 6-1885
 bird and touched, 18-5639
 blowing the, 19-5919
 breaking eggs, 15-4694
 breathing of, 3-914
 chocolate, 7-2257
 cooking of, 8-2578
 does not roll off, 6-1644-46
 Easter: see Easter-eggs
 effect of boiling on, 17-5513
 found in Pompeii, 20-6228
 golden, 10-3208
 good one sinks, 6-1885
 goose and the golden, 12-3878
 hard when boiled, 5-1588
 in story of forbidden room, 6-1699
 in the United States, 9-2678
 making an, 6-1885
 of a plant: see Seeds
 of amphibians, 4-1215
 of bees: see Bees
 of birds, 6-face 1756, 1760, face 1760
 of crabs, 9-2612
 of different colors, 6-1796
 of fish: see Fish, Gold-fish
 of insects: see Ants, Aphides, Butterflies, Insects, etc.
 of mammals, 12-3668
 of silkworms, 6-1824-25, 1829
 of turtles, 9-2918
 or hen, priority of, 19-5892
 problem about, 1-256
 puzzle about, 1-110
 shell for boat, 12-3900
 size of, and young, 10-3012
 smell of rotten, 5-1586
 stones so-called, 5-1603
 story of Liliputian, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1337
 use of, 5-1558
 water in, 4-1193-94
- Egg**, white of, 10-3234
 yolk of, 9-2828
 see also Auk, Birds, Duckbill, etc.
- Egg-hat**, a game, 5-1603
- Eglamour**, Shakespearian character, 2-640
- Egmont, Count Lamoral d'**, of the Netherlands, 11-3549; 16-5225
- Egmont**, mountain in New Zealand, 5-1488
- Egret**, a bird, 7-1971, 1974; 8-2338-39, 2341
 eggs of, 6-face 1756
- Egypt**, ancient surgery in, 15-4626
 and astrology, 7-1959-61
 animals in, 1-290; 2-512-13; 4-1014
 Arabs in, 12-3858
 birds-signs of, 6-1657
 birds of, 5-1559, 1561, 1564; 6-1895, 1898; 7-1973, 1976
 cotton in, 8-2384; 15-4885
 fossils of, 12-3667
 fruit from, 2-651
 gems of, 20-6379, 6381, 6383
 glass and, 4-1263
 gold in, 17-5318
 ★great sights of, 19-6179
 history of, 1-297; 2-442; 3-865, 867; 5-1325-26; 16-4957-58, 4964, 4966, 5202
 lotus-flower in, 11-3380
 mamelukes in, 9-2940
 Mohammedan school in, 19-6103
 monasteries of, 13-4030
 monuments of, 16-5039-40, 5042, 5044
 musical instruments of, 4-1087
 Napoleon in, 8-2286; 14-4362, 4364
 Persians in, 16-5146, 5148, 5152-54
 pictures of, 11-3481
 plague in, 4-1207
 plants of, 11-3510
 sacred beetle of, 11-3303, 3306-07
 Saracens in, 5-1553
 sculpture of, 13-4171
 serpents of, 5-1382-83
 slave dynasty in, 9-2938, 2940
 story of, 14-4297-4300, 4307; ★15-4841; 19-5951
 sugar-market in, 3-707
 surveying in, 19-6083
 water-supply of, 17-5416
 writing in, 3-688; 11-3479, 3481-82, 3484
 see also Cleopatra
- "Egyptian Princess,"** by Ebers, 19-5951
- Egyptians**, and astronomy, 6-1675
 and Sirius, 11-3373
 and stars, 9-2637
 draft animals of, 19-6068
 eat with fingers, 15-4801
 lock of, 20-6358
 pottery of, 14-4539
 spoons of, 15-4805
 stature of, 9-2735
 writing of, 11-3480
- "Egyptian Singer,"** by Ford, 13-4174
- Eider-ducks**, down of, 5-1563, 1566; 18-5752
- Eidophone**, device for picturing voice, 13-4092
- Eiffel-Tower**, in Paris, 17-5534, 5540-41
- Eiger**, Swiss mountain, 18-5846
- "Eight Bells,"** picture by Home, 14-4248
- "Eight Cousins,"** by Alcott, 7-2099
- Elaine**, Lily Maid of Astolat, 4-1199
- Elamites**, Asiatic people, 16-4960, 4962, 4966, 5148
- Eland**, an antelope, 2-411, 412; 20-6240, 6244
- Elastic**, stretching of, 19-5995
- Elasticity**, cause of, 19-5891
 explanation of, 3-921
- Elba Island**, gems from, 20-6382
 in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316
 Napoleon and, 2-360; 3-792; 4-1112; 8-2289, 2292, 2594; 14-4368
- Elbe Canal**, in Germany, 8-2566
- Elbe River**, bridge over, 1-34
 in Europe, 8-2550, 2594, 2596; 9-2764, 2900
- Elbow-joint**, dislocation of, 14-4383
 fracture of the, 14-4289
 of the arm, 8-2571
- Elbruz Mountains**, in Persia, 12-3802, 3856; 13-3924
- Elder, Mrs. Lilla T.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Elder-tree**, European, 11-3535
 flowers of, 13-4016
 legend of, 7-1995
- El Dorado**, fabled country, 19-6042, 6047
- Eleanor**, of Aquitaine, queen of England, 2-592
- Eleanor**, of Castile, queen of England, 3-769-70
- Eleanor, Queen**, crowned at Westminster, 15-4682

GENERAL INDEX

- Election Day, Presidential**, celebration of, 14-4463
- Elections**, in Canada, 5-1454
- Elector**, of Brandenburg, the Palatinate, etc.: see Brandenburg, Palatinate, etc.
- Elector**, of Hanover, 8-2596
- Electoral Commission**, and Tilden-Hayes dispute, 11-3493
- Elector Palatine**, married sister of Charles I, 6-1865
- Electors**, of United States President and Vice-President, 5-1436, 1438
- Electra**, a Pleiade, 11-3374
- Electricity**, and copper, 9-2678
- and fires, 18-5762
- and fog, 10-3144
- and glass, 19-5889
- and light, 9-2799
- ★and magnetism, 17-5355
- and motor-cars, 6-1787
- and Northern Lights, 17-5294
- and plant-growth, 12-3679
- and radium, 5-1319
- and soured milk, 13-4022
- and telegraph, 11-3575
- and water-power, 9-2682
- as power, 4-1190
- battery, 4-1099
- causes thunder and lightning, 3-813; 5-1589; 11-3389
- conduction of, by metals, 5-1318
- conductors and non-conductors of, 19-5889
- effects of, 9-2800
- forces things through skin, 7-1983
- generation of, 9-2715; 20-6352
- Hertzian waves of, 14-4448
- in fishes, 8-2481-82
- in lamps, 12-3678
- made at home, 7-2141
- ★men who found, 7-2161
- name of, 3-688
- nature of, 4-1020
- of animals, 3-677
- on railroads, 9-2688
- splits up water, 4-1244
- trick with, 1-106
- two kinds, 5-1569
- use of for lights, 3-664, 667
- waves of, 5-1450; 17-5244
- why it kills, 12-3678
- see also Magnets, etc.
- Electro-magnet**, and telegraph, 11-3575
- improvement of, 7-2169
- making an, 8-2585
- Electro-magnetism**, 7-2167
- Electron**, Greek name for amber, 5-1450; 7-2162; 17-5355
- Electrons**, and aurora borealis, 17-5299
- likeness of, 17-5396
- make up atoms, 4-1020; 5-1450, 1568
- of the sun, 7-2094; 15-4586
- seeing, 15-4880
- what they are, 17-5357
- Electro-plating**, process of, 15-4807
- Elegy**, form of poetry, 2-369
- "Elegy in a Country Churchyard,"** by Gray, 3-898; 17-5449
- Elements**, compounds of the, 6-1693
- ★making of the, 5-1447
- ★most important, 5-1313
- radio-active, 14-4312
- what they are, 3-853, 955; 5-1417
- Elephant**, age of, 8-2349-50
- an animal, 1-290; 3-671, 805; 4-1011-12, 1015; 5-1631
- and Africa, 14-4297
- and man, 18-5800, 5805
- and master, 11-3372
- and moon, 20-6292
- capture of, 20-6241, 6243, 6245-47
- crossed the Alps, 10-2989
- drinking, 6-1719
- fossil, 9-2919; 12-3667
- in battle, 17-5274-75
- intelligence of, 17-5508
- leather from skin, 9-2834
- lessons of, 18-5665-66
- lost tusk, 9-2917
- made at dinner table, 7-2267
- outlaw, 18-5806
- prehistoric, 1-50
- royalty on, 6-1712
- shadow-picture, 17-5353
- Elephant-tick**, habits of, 11-3357
- Elephant-tortoise**, hibernation of, 20-6371
- Elevators**, development of, 9-2716; ★19-6197
- for grain, 4-1138; 18-5611, 5614
- of aeroplanes, 1-177
- Eliland**, king of, 16-5119
- Elgar**, Sir Edward, musician, 11-3294
- Elgin (James Bruce)**, Earl of, governor of Canada, 4-1274, 1281
- Elgin (Thomas Bruce)**, Earl of, and Parthenon, 2-610
- Elgin Marbles**, Canova and, 16-5108
- Eli**, and Samuel, 20-6328
- Elias**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
- "Elijah,"** oratorio, 11-3290, 3292
- Elidodorus**, and the fairies, 9-2636
- Eliot**, Bennett or Benedict, father of John, 19-6114
- Eliot**, George, English author, 9-2621, 2626
- Eliot, Henrietta Robins**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Eliot, John**, apostle to the Indians, 19-6114
- Eliot, Sir John**, English Parliamentary, 4-1038; 6-1862, 1864, 1866
- Elis**, king of: see Augeas
- Elissa**, character of "Paerie Queene," 3-699
- Ellixir**: see Life, elixir of
- Elizabeth**, czarina of Russia, reign of, 12-3726
- Elizabeth**, empress of Austria, and Maria Theresa, 14-4554
- Elizabeth**, of Valois, married Philip II, 18-5850
- Elizabeth**, princess, daughter of James I, married Frederick, elector, 8-2558
- Elizabeth**, princess of Brunswick-Bevern, wife of Frederick the Great, 14-4552
- Elizabeth**, queen of England, and coal, 3-832
- and French ambassador, 3-857
- and Leicester, 12-3881
- and Mary, queen of Scots, 10-3132, 3142
- and Netherlands, 18-5850
- and Persia, 12-3862
- and Philip II, 18-5850
- and Raleigh, 13-4078; 17-5408; 20-6271
- and Roman Catholics, 16-5093
- and Russia, 12-3724
- and Shakespeare, 18-5583, 5586
- and Sir Philip Sidney, 2-475
- and stockings, 4-1042
- and Swiss cantons, 10-2988
- ate with fingers, 15-4801
- character in "Kenilworth," 5-1496
- founded East India Company, 11-3546
- helped Dutch patriots, 11-3546
- letters of, 12-3800
- played on spinet, 4-1088
- reign of, 3-859-62
- ring and Essex, 20-6381
- saved by brother, 11-3296
- sent embassy to India, 6-1715
- signing death-warrant, 9-frontis.
- Elizabeth**, queen of England, widow of Edward IV, 15-4684
- Elizabeth**, queen of England, wife of Henry VII, 3-855
- Elizabeth**, queen of Rumania, 10-3240
- Elizabeth, N. J.**, college at, 14-4568
- Elk**, fossil Irish, 9-2919
- kind of deer, 2-412
- Ellangowan**, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
- Ellen, Lady**, daughter of King Arthur, 16-5119
- Ellerton, John**, hymns of, 7-2015
- Ellie**, character in "Water Babies," 12-3836
- Elliott, Charlotte**, hymns of, 7-2016
- Elliott, Ebenezer**, 4-1153
- Ellipse**, path of planets, 8-2389
- Ellis Bell**: see Brontë, Emily
- Ellis Island**, immigrant station, 10-3221
- Elm**, a tree, 17-5336, 5438
- and Washington, 4-1000
- European, 10-3260
- flowers of, 9-2877
- in Canada, 12-3733
- use of, 17-5352
- Elsa**, character in "Lohengrin," 18-5561
- Elsie**, fishing boat, 6-1955
- Elsinore**, castle of, 2-449
- "El Sombrero de Tres Pecos,"** by Alarcon, 17-5316
- Elves**, and the cobbler, 3-725
- Ely, Island of**, camp on, 1-128
- Elyot, Sir Thomas**, wrote "Governour," 18-5567
- Elysian Fields**, 1-73
- Elytra**, wing-sheaths of insects, 11-3449
- Emancipation Group**, a statue, 15-4668

GENERAL INDEX

- Emancipation Proclamation**, and slavery, 3-787;
7-2050
Lincoln reading, 7-2040
- Embargo Act**, of United States, 11-3490
- Embarkation**, of the Pilgrims, 6-1686
- "Embarkation, for the Island of Cythera,"** picture by Watteau, 15-4591, 4598
- Embroidery**, English, 18-5645
in Switzerland, 10-2992
of Bulgaria, 10-3242
of Persia, 12-3862
see also Needlework
- Emelye**, romance of the Lady, 2-497
- Emerald**, a precious stone, 20-6377-78, 6380
in Ecuador, 15-4604
- Emerald Lake**, in Canada, 18-5776
- Emerald Palace**, 4-1052
- Emerson**, Edward, brother of R. Waldo, 5-1613
- Emerson**, Ralph Waldo, American philosopher, and Alcotts, 7-2099
bust of, 15-4667
children of, 7-2099
life of, 5-1612; 13-4155, 4159, 4163
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, 4-999; 13-3050
- Emerson**, Rev. William, father of R. Waldo, 5-1613
- Emery-paper**, what it is, 10-3230
- Emetic**, for poisons, 16-5033
- Emetreus**, Indian king, 2-498
- "Emile,"** by Rousseau, 17-5312
- Emilia**, Shakespearian character, 2-444
- Emilius**, Prince, of Hesse-Darmstadt, and soldiers, 13-4026
- Emily**, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2864
- Emin Pasha**, rescued by Stanley, 1-302
- Emma**, queen of England, reign of, 2-472
- Emmanuel's Land**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129
- Emma Willard School**, in Troy, 10-3118, 3120
- Emmerson**, Henry H., his painting of dead shepherd and his dogs, 20-6323
- Emmett**, Daniel Decatur, songs of, 10-3051
- Emmett**, Lydia F., American painter, 14-4258
- Emotion**, and spasms, 14-4484
feelings, 16-5187
- Emperors**, butterflies and moths, 10-3020
- Emperors**, Eastern, of Rome, 10-3074
emperor and his new clothes, 12-3705
emperor and his servant, a story, 4-1202
emperor and the figs, 16-4991
Flavian, of Rome, 2-539
Hall of the, 17-5542
Holy Roman, 8-2594
Western, of Rome, 10-3074
- ★**Empire**, British, 6-1781, 1931; 13-4077
Byzantine: see Byzantium
Holy Roman: see Holy Roman Empire
Roman, 8-2596
Sassanian: see Persia, rise and fall of
see also France, Rome, empire of
- Empire Day**, in Canada, 14-4463
- ★**Empire of Eternal Sun**, British, 13-4077
- Empress of China**, ship, 18-5781
- Empress of India**, reason for title, 6-1720
- Ems**, German river, 8-2550
- Emu**, a bird, 5-1376, 1504, 1507-08
- Emulsion**, made by bile, 8-2367
what it is, 7-2251
- En**, meaning of, 3-815
- Enamel**, of china, 15-4600
of tooth, 7-2077, 2079
- Enchanted Ground**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
- Encyclopædia**, meaning of, 3-815
early, 1-118, 119; 2-596
- Encyclopædia Party**, children's, 14-4293
- Endeavour**, ship, 5-1484-86, 1492
- Ender**, Edward, picture of Shakespeare and Elizabeth, 18-5583
- Endicott**, John, settled at Salem, 2-526
- End-organs**, of nerves, 9-2650
- "Endymion,"** Keats', 6-1688
- Energy**, degradation and dissipation of, 14-4392
end of, 19-5893
in nitrogen-compounds, 11-3351
in walking up hill, 11-3513
kinetic, 11-3592
laws of conservation of, 11-3429, 3592; 14-4312, 4390
of grass, 12-3908
of position, 14-4484
potential, 11-3592; 12-3778
radiant, 16-5163
- Enfant**, qui criait "Au loup," 17-5532
- Enfants**, dans la Forêt, 16-5192
- Engelberg**, Swiss town, 18-5847
- Engine**, by night, 1-303
Diesel engines, 8-2498
fire and water drive the, 1-304-05
first engines, 2-603
for fire fighting, 18-5757, 5761, 5763
for gasoline, 9-2718
how steam drives, 5-1583
internal combustion of, 8-2498
invention of, 2-600
of aeroplane, 1-174
of battleships, 20-6210
of Papin, 8-2488
see also Jack, house of, Locomotive
- Engineer**, locomotive, 1-316
problem concerning, 4-1104
- England**, and American Civil War, 7-2046, 2049
and Berlin Treaty, 10-3242
and Crimean War, 8-2290
and football, 20-6277
and Great War, 1-174; 8-2426; 13-4081
and Hermann, 8-2550
and New Amsterdam, 2-529
and Northmen, 12-3652, 3654
and Pope Innocent III, 16-5098
and Russia, 12-3723, 3728
and Spain, 11-3341
and Trent affair, 7-2048
and Venezuela boundary, 11-3494
animal representing, 8-2351
animals of, 3-806, 808; 4-1012; see also Great Britain, animals in, etc.
apostles in, 8-2352
art in, 13-4173-74
attacked by Zeppelins, 1-174
★beginning of freedom, 2-589
birds of, 5-1559-60; 6-1893; 7-2212, 2218; see also Birds
called John Bull, 8-2351
Christianity in, 8-2550
climate of, 14-4313
cutlery in, 15-4801, 4803
Czar Peter in, 12-3724
diseases in, 9-2801-02
during Civil War, 7-2052
during Seven Years' War, 14-4555
earthquakes in, 15-4694
★end of a long struggle, 4-1112-13
★fighting for the crown, 3-769
first men in, 19-6017
flag of, 4-1043, 1116, 1239; 8-2354; 17-5492;
see also Flags, Standard
flowers of, 17-5234
★founding of the nation, 2-465
fruit in, 2-649
gold and, 13-4111
grasses of, 5-1343, 1345, 1348
gravitation in, 12-3826
history of, 1-127; 2-538-41; 4-1153; 13-4111;
see also English History, puzzle-pictures
from, London
in battle of Navarino, 10-3240
in India, 6-1716; 13-4078
in New World, 1-272, 279, 282; 2-556-57;
3-893, 900; 12-3732
★in the long ago, 1-205
insects of, 11-3306
Jews in, 20-6336
legend of English people, 12-3622
lighthouses of, 3-751
★men of the Great Rebellion, 6-1857
mistress of the seas, 5-1398
name of, 8-2351; 14-4370
Napoleon and, 14-4366
Parliament of, 2-596; 3-768, 773, 856, 858-59,
900; 4-995, 998, 1034, 1043, 1114, 1120;
6-1857; 13-4078; 15-4744, 4746
patron saint of, 3-978
poetry in, 2-477
power of ruler, 5-1434
printing in, 12-3610, 3613
reformation in, 16-5093
relations with France, 8-2426
Royal Standard of, 10-3136
rubber introduced to, 18-5793
ruler of, 14-4384
serpents of, 5-1384
settlements of free cities, 8-2554
silkworms in, 6-1829
★times of the Stuarts, 4-1035
★times of the Tudors, 3-855
took Gibraltar, 11-3346

- England**, Tories return to, 5-1390
 Union Jack of, 8-2354
 war with China, 7-2018
 war with France, 2-556, 559; 4-993; 5-1394-96;
 8-2286; 10-3140; see also Hundred Years' War
 war with Spain, 1-280; 20-6274
 wars of, 11-3344, 3547
 wheat in, 4-1132; 10-2947
- English, Dr. Thomas Dunn**, wrote "Ben Bolt,"
 10-3054
- English**, in Canada, 20-6346
- English Channel**, cliffs of, 10-3033
 crossed by aircraft, 1-176; 18-5810
 crossed by shell, 19-6146
 did not exist, 7-2067
 in Europe, 1-208; 4-1115; 8-2288, 2415
 Webb swam across, 14-4314
- English History**, puzzle-pictures from, 3-930
- English Language**, first book printed in, 12-3612
 growth of, 13-3936
 helped by knowledge of Latin, 10-3231
 *men who first wrote, 13-3935
 revived in England, 2-589
 words in, 8-2351; 10-3231
 see also Story-dictionary in English
- English Pale**, in Ireland, 3-773
- Engstlen Lake**, in Switzerland, 18-5847
- Enid**, and Geraint, 7-1988
- "Enigma"**, of Schiller, 17-5523
- Enipeus River**, 1-203
- "Enlightened One:"** see Buddha
- Enmity, Mr.**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
 4-133
- Ensigns**, of navy, 15-4742; 20-6214
- Entente Cordiale**, of France, Russia and Eng-
 land, 8-2426
- Enterprise**, ship, 10-3008
- Envelope**, during Civil War, 7-2052
 how to draw and paint, 2-460
- Enver Bey**, and Young Turks, 10-3246
- Eohippus**, prehistoric horse, 17-5334; 19-6062
- Epaminondas**, Theban leader, 5-1324; 16-5209
- Epaphroditus**, freed-man, 9-2939
- Ephesus**, Duke of, Shakespearian character,
 2-638
- Ephesus**, Ionian city, 8-2351; 16-5202
- Epictetus**, a slave-philosopher, 4-1289; 9-2939
- Epicurus**, Greek, 5-1320
- Epidermis**, outer skin, 6-1922; 7-1981
- Epiglottis**, of the throat, 6-1649; 13-3997
- "Epiگونen,"** by Immermann, 11-3398
- Epinemtheus**, and Pandora, 16-5116
- Epiny, Baron Franz d'**, character in "Count of
 Monte Cristo," 14-4432
- "Epitaph,"** by Cowper, 19-6031
- Epitaphs**, interesting, 2-475
- Equation**, chemical, 6-1697
- Equator**, description of earth's, 2-432
 gravitation at, 12-3825
 on the map, 6-1766
 spinning of people at, 16-5175
 why hot at, 10-3045
- Equilibrium**, and centre of gravity, 12-3883-85
 three states of, 12-3671, 3675
- Equinox**, vernal, 19-5896
- Equitable Building**, in New York, 16-5008;
 18-5765
- Erasmus, Desiderius**, Dutch scholar, 10-3192;
 11-3540
 in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4076
- Erdely**: see Transylvania
- Erebus**, ship, 17-5458, 5464
- Erebus, Mount**, crater of, 17-face 5455
 in Antarctic, 17-5464
- Erech, Asiatic city**, 16-4960
- Eric**, a servant, 3-981
- Eric, the Red**, of Greenland, 1-15
- Ericson, John**, and Monitor, 7-2048, 2051
- Ericson, Leif**, discoveries of, 1-15, 271, 273;
 12-3654
- Erie Canal**, building the, 5-1388; 6-1838; 11-3491;
 *15-4764-65
 importance of, 9-2688
- Erie, Lake**, in America, 1-14, 228; 19-6120
- Eries**, Indian tribe, 1-21
- Erik**, king of Norway, and Margaret, 10-3136
- Erin**, ship, 16-4944
- Eritrea**, colony of, 14-4308
- "Erl King,"** by Schubert, 11-3291
- Ermine**, fur of, 13-4060; 16-5074
- Eros**, servant of Antony, 18-5790
- Error**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697
- Eruptions**, volcanic, 7-2083; 10-3251, 3253
- Erymanthus, Mt.**, Boar of, 11-3374; 16-5185
- Esarhaddon**, king of Assyria, 16-4966-67
- Esau**, Biblical character, 20-6329
- Esbjerg**, port of Denmark, 12-3658
- Escolta**, a street, 7-2147
- Escorial**, Spanish palace, 11-3344; 18-5850
- Esrick**, church of St. Helena at, 17-5384
- Eskimos**, and fat, 10-3231
 Arctic natives, 17-5456
 boat of, 10-3106
 costume of, 11-3437
 dogs of, 2-508, 511; 20-6318, 6324
 exhibits of, 17-5328
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 life of, 2-408; 4-1074-75; 9-2732; 17-5461
"Esmond," by Thackeray, 8-2326-27
- Esmond, Beatrice**, character in "Henry Esmond,"
 11-3309
 character in "The Virginians," 11-3422
- Esmond, Colonel Frank**, character in "Henry
 Esmond," 11-3309
 character in "The Virginians," 11-2420
- Esmond, Henry**, character in "Henry Esmond,"
 11-3309
- Esmond, Madam**, character in "The Virginians,"
 11-3419
- Esmond, Thomas**, character in "Henry Esmond,"
 11-3309
- Esmond, William**, character in "The Virgin-
 ians," 11-3421
- Esnambuc**, French corsair, 19-6043
- Esneh**, temple at, 19-6186
- Esopus Creek**, dam across, 16-5193
- Esperanto**, artificial language, 14-4483
- Esquimaux**, in Canada, 6-1919-20
 see also Eskimos
- "Essay on Criticism,"** by Pope, 19-6030
- "Essay on Man,"** by Pope, 19-6031
- "Essays,"** by Ralph Waldo Emerson, 5-1613
- "Essays of Elia,"** by Lamb, 15-4731
- Essen**, factories at, 9-2766
- Essex, Earl of**, and Raleigh, 17-5410, 5412
 and sardonyx ring, 20-6381
- Essex**, English county, 2-465
- Essex**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Estate**, the first, 8-2280
 the third, 13-4101
- Estates**, three, of France, 8-2280; 13-4100
- Estella**, character in "Great Expectations,"
 8-2461
- Esterhazy, Haydn**, bandmaster of, 11-3288
- Esterzom**: see Gran
- Esther**, a Jewess, 20-6332-33
 and Persian history, 16-5152
 character in "Ben Hur," 17-5259
- Estonia**, girl of, 12-3798
- Etah**, village in Arctic, 17-5462
- Etocles**, king of Thebes, 2-476
- "Eternal City:"** see Rome
- Eternity Cape**, on the Saguenay, 6-1771
- Ethelbert**, king of England, 2-467; 15-4792
- Ethelred, the Unready**, king of the English,
 2-472; 12-3654
- Ether (the)**, conveys radiations, 13-4230
 electric-waves of, 7-2170; 17-5356, 5358
 heat-waves of, 14-4310
 in space, 8-2297; 11-3582; 17-5514
 is everywhere, 7-2010; 12-3907
 keyboard of the, 17-5241, 5244
 light-waves of, 4-1285; 6-1791; 12-3780;
 13-4022; 14-4523
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
 states of movement in, 11-3426
 waves in the, 4-1085; 5-1319, 1449; 12-3677-78;
 16-5167
 see also Light, Sound, etc.
- Ether, sulphuric**, 6-1891; 8-2537; 9-2800;
 15-4632-33
- Ethers**, chemical substances, 6-1891
- Ethiopia**, Matthew in, 8-2351
- Ethyl-alcohol**: see Alcohol
- Etna, Mt.**, Sicilian volcano, 7-2084; 10-3074, 3251
- Eton**, founded, 3-776
- Etrich**, aviator, 1-177
- Etruria**, kingdom of, 5-1403; 17-5272
- Etruscans**, in Italy, 12-3694; 17-5271-74
- Etrick Shepherd**: see Hogg, James
- Eucaine**, an anæsthetic, 15-4633
- Eucalyptus**, Australian tree, 5-1376
- Eugene**, Prince of Savoy, and Spanish succe-
 sion, 8-2560
- Euphrates River**, in Asia, 12-3855; 16-4957,
 4960-61, 5146
 see also Assyria, Babylonia, etc.

GENERAL INDEX

- Eurasia**, Europe and Asia together, 12-3721, 3797
- Eureka**, meaning of, 10-3150
- Europe**, and Mexican debts, 14-4402
- animals of, 1-55, 206; 2-406, 414; 3-678, 681-82; 4-1011-12, 1075, 1215, 1218-19; 11-3361, 3363; 18-5574; 20-6375
- ants of, 10-2972
- birds of, 5-1558, 1564; 6-1763-64; 7-1972, 1973-75; 18-5745; see also Birds
- bread in, 4-1132
- butter in, 4-1132
- butterflies of, 10-3020
- Christianity in, 8-2550
- elephants of, 12-3667
- fish of, 9-2707-08
- horse in, 19-6063, 6066
- insects of, 10-3196; 11-3305-07
- map of, 7-2076
- nuts of, 7-1997, 2001
- Persians in, 16-5148
- plants of, 13-4132; 16-5214
- salt in, 1-238
- serpents of, 5-1384, 1386
- statue of, by MacDowell, 16-5040
- steppes of, 10-3128
- sugar in, 3-703; 8-2386
- trees of; see Trees, first talk about
- wages in, 9-2711
- wheat in, 10-2949
- writing materials in, 11-3479, 3482
- European**, skull of, 8-2569
- Eurystheus**, king of Argolis, and Hercules, 16-5185
- Eustace**, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3714
- Eustace**, of Boulogne, 5-1551
- Eustache**, saved master, 15-4800
- Eustachio Bartolommeo**, Italian scientist, 20-6234
- Eustachius**, physician, 15-4630
- Euxine Sea**; see Black Sea
- Evandale**, Lord, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
- "**Evangeline**," by Longfellow, 3-898
- Evangeline**, country of, 1-223
- see also Acadia, Nova Scotia
- Evangelist**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125, 1127
- Evans, Augusta**, American writer, 7-2098
- Evans, Marian**; see Eliot, George
- Evans, Petty Officer**, death of, 17-5466
- Evaporation**, effect of, 2-428
- of water, 8-2537
- solar, in salt making, 1-238
- Eve**, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5679
- Eveline**, heroine of "The Betrothed," 5-1495
- Evelyn (John)**, comment on elder, 11-3535
- Evening-emerald**; see Peridot
- Everest, Sir George**, surveyor, 12-3683
- Everest, Mount**, in Himalayas, 5-1631; 12-3683, 3922
- Everglades**, swamp in Florida, 1-12; 19-5960
- Evergreens**, foliage of, 13-4013
- plants called, 6-1793
- Everlasting-pea**, a plant, 14-4475
- Everlastings**, flowers, 5-1519
- Everything**, can we see? 2-518
- reason for, 17-5290
- Evil-One**; see Wolverine
- Evolution of the Book**, a painting by Alexander, 6-1688
- Ewald, Carl**, Danish author, 5-1483
- Ewes**, and lambs, 18-5664
- Ewing, Mrs.**, poems; see Poetry Index
- Excalibur**, sword of King Arthur, in "Table Round," 3-885; 11-3372
- Excelsior**, a geysir, 2-584
- Exchange**, telephonic; see House that Jack has
- Excommunication**, punishment of, 8-2554-55
- Executive**, of U. S., 5-1434
- Executive Mansion**; see White House
- Exercise-book**, what to do with, 8-2520
- Exercises**, to practise at home, 15-4829
- with dumb-bells, 4-1301
- Exhauster**, in gas-making, 2-420
- "**Exile of Erin**," by Campbell, 12-3766
- Exiles**, to Siberia, 12-3798, 3805
- Experience**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
- Expiration**, act of, 6-1652; 20-6309, 6355
- Explorations**, archaeological, 16-4958
- ★**Explorers**, and what they found, 1-271
- Explosives**, for big guns, 19-6149
- for locks, 20-6358
- Expositions**; see Chicago, exposition at, Philadelphia, exposition at, etc.
- Extractor**, for honey, 9-2858
- Extremities**, of the body, 13-4200
- Eyam**, English village, 2-633
- Eye**, English village, 2-633
- Eye**, origin of, 14-4523
- shape of, 14-4331; 18-5721
- study of, 14-4425, 4428
- Eye**, a plant, 12-3892
- Eyebrows**, growth of, 7-1982
- use of, 14-4264
- what are they for, 3-815
- Eye-glasses**, use of, 14-4332, 4426
- Eyelashes**, growth of, 7-1982
- use of, 14-4264
- Eyelids**, and light, 4-1284-85, 1290
- movements of, 16-5176
- of herons, sewed-up, 7-1974
- of snakes and fishes, 4-1290
- use of the, 14-4264
- Eyes**, and great heights, 11-3513-14
- and light, 4-1284-85, 1290
- and onions, 7-2009
- and sleep, 4-1284, 1290
- assist balance, 13-3998
- blinking of, 8-2469
- bones about the, 8-2571
- color-blindness, 1-166
- compound, 11-3304
- deception by, 2-518
- dislodging things in the, 11-3440
- electric waves that excite, 17-5244
- in pictures, that follow you, 6-1884
- injured by pure water, 3-816
- ★light in the, 14-4425
- lights and blows on, 9-2800
- lights seen with closed, 10-3046
- magnifying power, 17-5395; 19-5995
- of baby, 19-5888
- of chaffinches, blinded, 7-2111
- of flatfish, 8-2605-06
- of lizards, 4-1210, 1213, 1217, 1219
- of owl, 6-1885
- of snakes, 4-1219; 5-1387; 8-2469
- of tuatera, 19-6001
- of young animals, 6-1885
- ★parts of the, 14-4329
- protected by brows, 3-816
- pupils change, 11-3510
- sparkling of, 16-5176
- spots before, 10-3046
- squinting of, 11-3570-71
- ★story of the, 14-4259
- stuff of the, 13-4022
- the median, 13-4021
- unaffected by ear-rings, 12-3780
- use of two, 6-1654; 8-2475; 11-3570
- vision of, 1-45, 48, 112, 163; 6-1654; 9-2908, 2911; 11-3386
- walking when eyes are shut, 6-1654
- work of, 18-5623
- Eye-splice**, of a rope, 11-3326
- Eye-strain**, cause of headache, 18-5725
- Eyre, Edward John**, explored Australia, 2-366, 367
- Ezra**, Biblical character, 20-6332

F

- Fables**, of Æsop, Buddha, etc.; see Æsop, fables of, Buddha, fables of, etc.
- Fabre d'Eglantine**, French poet, 12-3772
- Fabrizio, Gentile da**, Italian artist, 4-1174; 16-5097, 5100
- Fabricius**, physician, 15-4631
- Face**, arteries of, 16-4928
- changes when thinking, 4-1285
- crooked in mirror, 5-1586
- description of, 8-2569
- earth's changing, 10-3031
- how to draw hundreds of faces, 16-5131
- no man could look on, 4-1051
- of backbone animals, 7-2077
- on the moon, 7-2206
- that follows us from pictures, 6-1884
- warm without clothes, 8-2537
- Facets**, of an eye, 14-4262
- of gems, 20-6378
- Factor**, of fur-trade, 15-4836, 4838
- Factories**, in India, 6-1716
- or trading-stations, 13-4078-79
- tall chimneys of, 10-3234

GENERAL INDEX

- Factors**, in long division, 11-3468
 meaning of, 10-3233
Faculty, power of thinking, 16-5021
Fading: see Color, what fades
"Faerie Queene," by Spenser, 3-697; 5-1480; 17-5411, 5486-87
 character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697, 699
Fagin, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2562
Fags, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4141
Fahrenheit, Gabriel Daniel, invented thermometer, 6-1937; 12-3910
Fahrenheit: see Scale, Fahrenheit
Painting, cause of, 4-1163; 8-2469; 10-3228; 19-5993, 6108
 treatment for, 16-5032-33
Fair, at Nijni-Novgorod, 12-3796, 3802
Fair, why are some people, 1-167
Fairfax (Thomas, Baron), and George Washington, 3-779
 and Latham House, 15-4746
Fairfax Court House, serenade at, 10-3054
Fairfeather, character in "Cobblers and Cuckoo," 8-2313, 2398
"Fair God," by Wallace, 1-274; 14-4398
Fair ground, in baseball, 17-5247
"Fair Harvard," by Gilman, 10-3054
Fairies, and the Hunchbacks, a story, 4-1146
 and the Sleeping Beauty, 6-1708
 fairy horn-cup, 7-1995
 fairy's revenge, 5-1526
 homes of the seven little, 1-265
 in the tulips, 5-1468
 inside the shells, 6-1727
 of piano: see Music
 of St. David, 9-2636
 plants sought by, 15-4658, 4660
 resting-game of the, 11-3468
 strange cap of, 7-2231
 two new games of, 11-3379
 see also Fairy-books
"Fair Maid of Perth," story of, 5-1496
Fair Oaks, battle of, 7-2048
Fairlocks, in "Pendennis," 11-3515
"Fair One with Golden Locks," authorship of, 5-1478
Fairport, in "Antiquary," 6-1667
Fairport, sheriff of, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
★Fairy-books, writers of the, 5-1477
Fairy-cap: see Foxglove
Fairyfoot, story of, 13-4049
Fairy Grotto, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1309
Fairyland, court of, 2-frontis.
 story about, 3-697
Fairy Maid, of Van Lake, 8-2316
Fairy-ring, of fungi, 15-4689, 4881
 see also Mushrooms
Faith, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
Faith, concrete ship, 13-4243
Faithful, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129, 1181, 1183
"Faithful Servant," by Grillparzer, 11-3398
Falcon, Mr., character in "Peter Simple," 7-2030
Falcon, bird of prey, 6-1893, 1898-99; 8-2342; see also Merlin
 egg of, 6-face 1756
Falcon, ship, 8-2492
Falconer, E., song-writer, 12-3771
Falconer, Robert Alexander, president University of Toronto, 17-5403
Falconet, Etienne M., French sculptor, 13-4174
Falconry, hunting with falcons, 6-1900
Falieri, Giovanni, and Canova, 17-5381
Falkirk, battle of, 1-126, 128
Falkland, Lucius Carey, Lord, went over to Charles I, 6-1858, 1866
Falling, dreams of, 18-5811
Fallopius, physician, 15-4630
Falstaff, character in "King Henry IV," 18-5587
Families, of plants, 13-4133
Family, a painting, 6-1688
Family, the Teutonic, 12-3651
Family Compact, in Upper Canada, 3-759
Famine, and the Gibeonites, 19-5915
 in Ireland, 18-5553
 in Russia, 12-3798
Fan, of paper, 15-4825
Fancy-dress, costumes for, 17-5346-47
 see also Costumes
Fangs, of poisonous snakes, 5-1379-80, 1383; 14-4275
Fanning Island, 5-1492
Fan-palm, the Washington, 17-5432-33
Fantail, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
Fanneil, Peter, Boston merchant, 10-3002
Fanneil Hall, in Boston, 10-3002; 17-5399
Faraday, Michael, English scientist, 7-2161, 2167, 2169; 14-4442; 15-4632
"Farewell," by Uhland, 11-3396
Farewell, Cape, 5-1486
Faria, Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4319, 4432
Farm, Canadian Experimental, 1-226; 7-2275
 for furs, 16-5074, 5078
 in Newfoundland, 20-6297
 in Philippines, 7-2153
 life on, 5-1394
 problem concerning, 3-736
Farman (Henry), flights of, 1-176
Farmer, and his dog, 18-5568
 and his sacks, 18-5686
 and his sons, 8-2317
 and the brownie, 13-4238
 and the raven, 19-6023
 and the stork, 10-2963
 and the tramp, 1-256
 cunning, and the dwarf, 15-4860
 in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
 of India, 6-1717
Farne Islands, and Grace Darling, 6-1743
Faroe Islands, ownership of, 12-3658
Farragut, Captain, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5049
Farragut, David G., during American Civil War, 7-2048, 2050, 2052
 statue of, 15-4671-72
Fashions, French, 8-2422
Fasts, of Eastern church, 12-3798
 of men, 9-2729
Fat, and hot water, 14-4272
 and oil, 9-2804
 as body-fuel, 13-4110; 18-5622
 as food, 9-2729-30; 10-3231; 18-5622
 digestion of, 8-2365-66
 in milk, 4-1132; 9-2827; 14-4372
 of cocoa, 11-3415
 of soap, 10-3226
Fatalism, what it is, 17-5515
Fat Boy, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Fates, three, of the Parthenon, 13-4172
Father, boy who served his, 19-6023
Father Christmas, in story, 7-2180, 2184
Father Fritz: see Frederick II, the Great
Father of His Country: see Washington, George
Father of His People: see Louis XII, king of France
Father of History: see Herodotus
Father of Leprosy: see Gecko
Father of New France: see Champlain, Samuel de
Father of Paris: see Louis, St.
Father of Terror: see Sphinx, of Ghizeh
Father of the Naval Academy: see Maury, Matthew F.
Fathers of the Confederation: see Canadians, well-known
Father Thames: see Thames River
Father William: see William the Silent
Fatigue, effect on digestion, 10-3180
 or tiredness, 6-1879; 13-4022
Fault, in rocks, 9-2920
 in tennis, 14-4379
"Faust," by Goethe, 17-5313
 by Gounod, 11-3294
Faustinus, a Roman Christian, 3-982
Fawkes, Guy, treason of, 4-1036; 6-1806-07; 14-4537
Fawn, behavior of, 18-5663
 on canal-boat, 15-4768
Fawn-lily: see Adder's-tongue
Fear, an emotion, 16-5188
 and heart-beats, 16-5020
 and sounds, 15-4871
 causes hair to rise, 14-4275
 effects of, 10-3180; 14-4483; 19-5993
 feeling of, 9-2735
 of beetles, etc., 14-4275
 turns face white, 10-3228
Fearless, The: see Richard the Fearless
Feast, guests at the, 18-5566
"Feast in the House of Simon," painted by Veronese, 4-1177
Feathers, and fans, 8-2590
 birds killed for, 8-2340-44
 collection of, 15-4708
 drawing, 19-6162

GENERAL INDEX

- Feathers**, end of, 8-2335
falling of, 12-3908
for Egyptian standards, 6-1657
not alive, 4-1195
of Prince of Wales, 3-772
problem concerning, 3-736
prophecy by, 19-5923
use of oil on, 5-1503
why shed, 8-2350
see also Cassowary, Ostrich, Quills, etc.
- Feather-star**, a marine animal, 8-face 2404 bis, 2412; 12-3665
- Feather-stitching**, how to do, 3-730
- Februa**, festival of, 14-4532
- February**, name of, 14-4531
stone for, 20-6377
- Federal Hall**, in New York, 5-1392; 16-5010, 5017
- Federalists**, of Argentina, 17-5362
- Feelers**, of marine animals, 8-2404 bis, 2408
see also Antennae, Tentacles
- Feeling**, and thinking, 16-5082, 5187
see also Emotion
- Feet**, and cold, 7-1983
assist balance, 13-3998
binding of Chinese, 1-124; 13-4020
coldness of, 5-1594
coverings for, 10-3106
deformed, of Chinese, 10-3112
exercises for, 15-4829
wearing away of, 8-2472
webbed: see Birds, that swim and climb, Jacanas
- Feldspar**, a mineral, 19-5887
for china, 14-4541
in Nova Scotia, 17-5544
see also Moonstone
- Felice**, daughter of Earl of Warwick, 5-1356
- Fell, Margaret**, a Quaker, 19-5935
- Fellahin**, of Egypt, 14-4304
- Felling**, how to do, 2-489
- Females**, protective instinct of, 16-5189
- Femme Osage**, Boone's cabin at, 20-6251
- Femur**, bone of the leg, 8-2571; 13-4201
- Fence-lizard**: see Swift
- Fence-posts**, trees used for, 14-4562
- Fences**, rail, 17-5299
- Fen Country**, of England, 1-128
- Fennis**, wolf-spirit, 1-93
- Ferdinand**, Shakespearian hero, 1-330
- Ferdinand**, tsar of Bulgaria, 10-3242
- Ferdinand (I)**, Holy Roman Emperor, reign of, 8-2556; 9-2898, 2903; 18-5652, 5850
- Ferdinand II**, of Austria, 8-2558
- Ferdinand III**, defeated Bohemians, 9-2904
- Ferdinand III**, king of Castile and Leon, 15-4745
- Ferdinand V**, king of Castile, ancestor of Charles V, 11-3544
and Columbus, 8-2445; 14-4464
and New World, 1-282
married Isabella, 11-3340-42
- Ferdinand VII**, king of Spain, deposition of, 14-4514
- Ferguson**, Major Patrick, at King's Mountain, 4-1007-08; 6-1834
- Fergusson**, Robert, Scotch poet, 19-6032
- Ferment**, of saliva, 7-2172
of yeast, 19-5991
- Fermentation**, alcoholic, 6-1890-91
- Ferments**, and temperature, 13-4088
in seed, 14-4486
of the body, 8-2364, 2366
- Fermier**, et la Cigogne, 15-4854
le malin, et le Nain, 17-5385
- Fern**, Will, character in "The Chimes," 8-2300
- Fernand**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4315, 4431
- Fernando**, prince of Portugal, a prisoner, 13-4027
- Ferns**, appearance of, 1-188
basket for, 18-5643
cultivation of, 1-250; 2-617; 11-3554
section cut through fern, 8-2333
that formed coal, 3-frontis, 829
- Ferraz**, Robert, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Ferrara**, Duchess of, 12-3695
- Ferrars**, Letty, character in "Magic Pen of Truth," 7-2062
- Ferrero**, Guglielmo, Italian writer, 17-5315
- Ferret**, for chinchilla, 16-5077
life-history, 1-157
- Ferris Wheel**, at World's Fair, 9-2803
- Ferrule**, of knife, 15-4805
- Ferry**, problem of crossing, 2-491
- Ferry-boat**, fire on, 6-1821
- Fertilizers**, artificial, discovered, 3-868
- Fertilizers**, for plants, 13-4144
from cod, 20-6294
from cotton-seed, 15-4886
in United States, 9-2686
- Fescue**, sheep's, 10-3058-59
- Fessenden**, R. A., and wireless, 14-4448
- Festival**, Dionysian, 16-5040
- Fetlock**, of horse, 19-6062
- Fetdalism**, in Europe, 2-473; 9-2787, 2900
- Fever**, effect of, 6-1924
malarial, 10-3237
Texas, 20-6368
typhoid, 20-6368
typhus, 9-2801; 15-4632
yellow, 7-2154; 10-3201-02, 3235-36; 18-5596-99; 20-6368
- Fez**, king of, and Prince Fernando, 13-4027
- Fezziwig**, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2198, 2200
- Fezziwig, Mrs.**, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2200
- Fezziwig, the Misses**, characters in "Christmas Carol," 7-2200
- Fibres**, bulbs grown in, 6-1852
elastic, 20-6310
for ropes, 13-4003-11
of asbestos, 19-6095
of ear, 12-3917
of milkweed, 16-5092
see also Nerves, Muscle, Stomach, etc.
- Fibula**, bone of the leg, 8-2571; 13-4201
- Fickett**, Francis, built ship Savannah, 8-2492
- Fiddler**, magic boy, 2-578
- Fiddler-crab**: see Crab
- "Fidello"**, by Beethoven, 11-3292
- Field**, Cyrus West, and Atlantic cable, 8-2487, 2494; 14-4445
- Field**, Eugene, poems: see Poetry Index
poetry of, 5-1621
- Field**, and the ponds, 17-5524
from moving train, 15-4817
problem concerning mowing of, 4-1104
- Fidler**, in baseball: see Baseball
- Fieldfare**, a bird, 7-2109, 2112
- Field-golf**, a game, 3-735
- Fielding**, Henry, English author, 6-1745, 1750
- Fielding**, May, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Field-Marshal**, etc., carved figure, 15-4679
- Field-of-the-Cloth-of-Gold**, meeting of kings on, 3-857; 7-2072; 17-5535
- Field-of-the-Dead**: see Arlington
- Fields**, the, in New York, 16-5006
- Field-scabious**, a plant, 14-4473
- Fiery-face**: see James II, king of Scots
- Fiesole**, Fra Angelico works at, 13-4036
history of, 9-2787
- Fifth Avenue**, in New York, 16-5012
- "Fifty-four-forty-or-eight"**, origin of phrase, 6-1842
- Fighting**, instinct of, 16-5189
- Fighting-Joe**: see Hooker, Joseph
- "Fighting Téméraire"**, ship, painting by Turner, 15-4591, 4598
- Figs**, cross fertilization of, 11-3302; see also Caprifig
stories about, 16-4991
where grown, 2-651, 656
- Figureheads**, for ships, 15-4665
- "Figure of a Girl"**, by Hunt, 14-4253
- Figure-of-eight**: see Knots
- Figures** (numbers), are Arabian, 12-3860
moved by hand, 20-6282
new way of writing, 11-3466
Tom and Nora learn to write, 11-3331
verses made with, 18-5742
- Figurines**, Tanagra, 16-5206
- Figwort**, insect on the, 11-3454
the water, 16-4954, 4956
- Figwort-family**, of plants, 13-4136
- Fiji Islands**, birds of, 6-1640
fruits of, 5-1492
natives of, 5-1491-93
- Filagree-work**, of frost, 16-4937
- Filberts**, nuts, 7-1997-98
- File**, and snake, 6-1809
- File-fish**, poisonous, 8-2610
- Filipepi**, Sandro: see Botticelli, Sandro
- Filipinos**, in the Philippines, 7-2152, 2154-55
- Fille**, du Wessex, 13-4055
- Fillmore**, Millard, administration of, 11-3488, 3492
as president, 7-2043; 8-2382, 2434
lived in New York, 8-2382

GENERAL INDEX

- Film**, invention of celluloid, 16-5136, 5140
- Films**, and acting, 16-5144
- Filomena**, Italian doll, 11-face 3434, 3435
- Filter**, a boy can make, 18-5739
- for color photography, 16-5142
- for water, 7-2116, 2124
- see also Jack, house of, Nose
- Fin**, of basilisk, 4-1211
- of fishes, 3-673, 675; 8-2464, 2478, 2480, 2607, 2610
- Finch**, Francis Miles, poems: see Poetry Index
- Finch**, the purple, 11-3458-59
- Finches**, birds, 7-2104, 2111; 8-2345; 11-3458
- see also Chaffinch, etc.
- Fine Arts**, Manchester Royal Institution of, 4-1260
- Fingal**, in "Peter Simple," 7-2029
- Finger-nails**: see Nails
- Finger-prints**, use of, 6-1882
- Fingers**, bones of the, 8-2466, 2573; 13-4200
- cut, 6-1921
- dislocation of, 14-4383
- how we number, 9-2925
- in piano-playing, 11-3333
- length of, 7-2006
- numb, 14-4375
- of the hand, 8-2571
- use in counting, 7-2005
- why ten, 7-2005
- Finis**, meaning of, 14-4274
- Finisterre**, Cape, of Iberian Peninsula, 11-3339
- Finland**, history of, 12-3726, 3728, 3805-06
- Finland**, Gulf of, in Europe, 12-3726, 3798
- Finlay**, Doctor Carlos, mosquito theory, 10-3236
- Finley**, John, and Boone, 6-1832
- Finmark**, history of, 12-3652, 3661
- Finns**, history of the, 12-3652, 3721-22
- in Canada, 1-230; 19-5946
- Flodor**, Russian writer, 17-5314
- Florida**, sea-inlets, 12-3652, 3657, 3659, 3661
- Fiorelli**, Signor, and casts of Pompeii, 20-6222
- Fiorenza**: see Florence, Italy
- Fix**, after frost, 16-4932, 4936
- and the bramble, 14-4346
- discontented, 12-3617
- Douglas, 1-232; 8-2385, 2387
- of Canada, 12-3733
- see also Spruce-fix
- Fire**, cannot light itself, 12-3679
- character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
- coal best fuel for, 12-3775
- colonial, 5-1392
- colors in, 19-5892
- discovery of, 20-6342
- earliest ways of making, 3-810
- fighting, 18-5755
- gases arising from, 7-2246
- Greek, 4-1164
- Ice Man and the Great, 6-1913
- inside of earth, 4-1084; 12-3383
- keeping, 8-2427
- lighting a, 13-4045
- making, 3-663
- making draught for, 13-4113
- produced by rubbing, 14-4389
- put out by sun shining? 5-1418
- smoke from, 7-2245
- ★that feeds itself, 2-645
- what it is, 3-957
- what to do in case of, 10-3113
- why goes out, 1-170; 11-3383
- why hot, 4-1084; 12-3776
- why water quenches, 6-1791
- worship of, 12-3860; 16-5146, 5155
- ★**Fire-alarm**, what happens when it rings, 18-5755
- Fire-boats**, in New York, 18-5759, 5764, 5769
- Fire-companies**, American, 18-5757
- Fire-damp**, in coal-mines, 3-839; 5-1313
- see also Marsh-gas
- Fire-escape**, for night use, 10-3113
- Fire-fish**, picture of, 8-face 2600
- Fire-flies**, beetles, 11-3297-99
- characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
- Firelight**, dancing of, 15-4874
- Fire-maker**: see Camp-Fire Girls
- Fireman**, costume for, 17-5347
- locomotive, 1-316
- training of, 18-5758
- Firemen and Enginemen**, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
- Fireship**, lump of camphor, 12-3301
- of Kanaris, 10-3239
- Firewalker**, from Tahiti, 17-5332
- First-aid**, for bleeding, 5-1595
- First-aid**, to the injured, 13-3963, 4200; 14-4288, 4382; 15-4616; 16-4928, 5032, 5125
- see also Trouble, what to do in
- First-born**, right of the, 12-3781
- Firth of Forth**, Scotland: see Forth Bridge
- Firths**, sea-inlets, 12-3652
- Fish**, Williston, and "Last Will," 17-5379
- Fish**, and cold, 13-4088
- and semi-circular canals, 13-3999
- and the angler, 12-3879
- andromadous, 9-2704
- Antony and the, 18-5788
- as food for birds: see Birds
- blind, 9-2707
- boy who got, 19-6028
- brains of, 12-3687
- breathing of, 6-1886; 8-2410; 12-3781; 13-4000
- cannot live on land, 3-917
- cold-blooded, 2-571
- development of, 12-3666
- die in water, 8-2471
- do not change, 8-2470
- do not drown, 6-1886
- drinking of, 19-5994
- electric, 7-2161; 8-2481-82
- eyeless, of caves, 4-1305
- eyes of, 4-1290; 14-4259, 4263
- feeling of, 14-4272
- food of, 15-4876
- food-value of, 9-2727; 10-3182; 11-3275; 17-5372
- for manure, 1-17
- for marine aquariums, 14-4492-93
- fossil, 9-2917, 2919-20
- gills of, 2-378; 13-4000
- habits of, 12-3842
- hatcheries of, 9-2678
- hearing of, 6-1885
- hidden, 17-5451
- ★how they are taken, 12-3841
- in frozen pond, 14-4271
- in their natural colors, 8-face 2600
- Indian cookery of, 20-6273
- lowest vertebrates, 8-2463
- none in Dead Sea, 18-5815
- not salt when caught, 10-3234
- of America, 9-2701
- of rivers and lakes, 4-1290; ★9-2699
- ★of sea and river, 8-2477, 2601
- of the United States, 9-2678
- parental instinct, 16-5190
- poisonous, 8-2609-10
- scales for pearls, 20-6379
- sleep of, 4-1290
- spinning picture of, 17-5447
- thirst of, 14-4375
- various, 3-670-73, 677
- will not turn into another animal, 8-2470
- see also Angler-fish, Eel, Flying-fish, Ray, Sardines, Sturgeon, Sucking-fish, etc.
- Fishbowl**, making of, 4-1264-65
- Fish Commission**, of the United States, 9-2704
- Fish-crow**, a bird, 8-2344
- Fish-eagles**, feed on salmon, 9-2703
- Fisher**, Bishop, execution of, 16-5093
- Fisher**, fur-bearing animal, 16-5074
- Fisheries**, disputes with England, 8-2438
- lobster, 9-2614
- New England, 8-2602; see also Banks, Cod, etc.
- of Canada, 13-3955
- of France, 8-2419
- of Holland, 11-3548
- of Maritime Provinces, 17-5544
- salmon, 9-2703
- United States Bureau of, 17-5372
- United States Department in charge of, 5-1437
- see also Cod, Fish, Fishing, Newfoundland, etc.
- Fisherman**, made at dinner table, 7-2267
- Fishermen**, on Newfoundland Banks, 2-553, 555; 8-2602; 17-5373
- Fisher's Island**, shipwreck near, 6-1954
- Fisherwoman**, of France, 8-2419
- Fishes**, the, a constellation, 9-2643
- Fish-footmen**, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3090
- Fish-hawk**, bird, 8-2342; 10-3153
- nest of, 6-1762
- Fishing**, birds used for, 5-1566
- in England, 12-3840
- in Newfoundland, 20-6293
- in Norway, 12-3657, 3661-62
- in Russia, 12-3797-98, 3802

GENERAL INDEX

- Fishing**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
of American colonies, 3-893, 963
of birds: see Birds
of Indians, 1-21; 8-2576
Fishing-frogs: see Angler-fish
Fish-line, bag for, 19-6079
Fish-lizard: see Ichthyosaurus
Fishmonger, in Cairo, 19-6181
Fisk University, and jubilee singers, 10-3054
Fistulina hepatica: see Beef-steak fungus
Fitch, John, steamboat of, 8-2488
Fits, epileptic, treatment for, 16-5033
Fitzball, Edward, wrote song, 12-3769
Fitzgerald, Edward, English poet, 19-6038
Fitzgerald, Maurice, English baron, 18-5554
Fiune, seaport, 18-5651, 5657
Five Forts, battle of, 7-2054
Five Nations, of Iroquois, 1-21, 278; 3-894, 899
Tuscaroras joined, 2-532
"Five Nations", by Kipling, 19-6040
Five Rivers, land of the: see Punjab
Fives, a game, 5-1603
Fives and threes, domino game, 13-4044
Fix, character in "Round the World," 16-4911
Fjords, sea-inlets: see Flords
Flaccus, Quintus Horatius: see Horace
Flag-raising Day, celebration of, 14-4463, 4467
Flags, a game, 2-618
Flags, colors of, 17-5397
feast of, 2-352
flag of Commodore Perry, 10-3010
makers of the, 17-5490
★of all nations, 6-1657
of fifty nations, 6-face 1659
of Ft. McHenry, 10-3052
signaling with, 16-5122
★story of American, 17-5491
see also under names of individual countries,
Alphabet, Crosses, Signaling, Union Jack,
etc.
Flagstaffs, of Leopardi, 4-1172
Flag-wagging: see Alphabet, of flags, Sema-
phore-signals, Signaling by flags
Flakes, for drying fish, 20-6295, 6297
Flame, always goes up, 7-2248
attracted by something above it, 13-4020
cannot pass gauze, 18-5809
effect of sound upon, 16-5057-58
Koenig's flames, 16-5057
of elements, 6-1695
of the sun, 7-2092-94
what it is, 3-957
Flame-flower: see Kniphofia
Flamingoes, birds, 7-1978-79; 8-2341
characters in "Alice in Wonderland,"
10-8158
Flamsteed, John, English astronomer, 6-1675,
1682
Flanagan, character in "Round the World,"
16-4910
Flanders, earls of, 11-3542
Flanders, cloth-workers of, 3-773
printing in, 3-776
Flange, on wheel, 3-920
Flannel, why it feels warm, 3-692
Flappers, of whales, 3-675
Flash, seeing before hearing noise, 3-813
Flashman, character in "Tom Brown's School-
days," 13-4140
Flask, thermos, 18-5637
Flat, in music, 9-2695
Flatfish, various kinds of, 8-2605
Flatiron Building, in New York, 9-2688; 16-5010
Flatstone Land: see Helluland
Flatterer, character in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
4-1185
Flavor, of meat, 11-3273
Flax, and microbes, 3-906
and the pine-tree, 10-3071
for paper, 3-943
in Belgium, 11-3550
in Egypt, 14-4306
Flaxman, John, English sculptor, 13-4174
Flax-seed, oil from, 8-2386
pupa-cases, 11-3300
Flaubane, a plant, 16-5214
Fleas, sand: see Sand-fleas
Fledglings: see Blue-birds
Fleecefold, in story of Fairyfoot, 13-4049
Fleet, British, and battle of the kegs, 10-3052
Fleet Street, in London, 9-2917, 2919
Fleming Hall: see Queen's University
Flemish, exile of, 11-3546
Flemish loop: see Knots
Fletcher, Abel, character in "John Halifax,"
13-3969
Fletcher, John, English dramatist, 17-5489
Fletcher, Phineas, character in "John Halifax,"
13-3969
Fletcher, Robert, educational leader, 17-5404
Fleur-de-lys, emblem of France, 6-1658, 1820;
17-5230; 18-5816
see also Iris
Flexner, Dr. Simon, scientist, 20-6369
Flicker, a woodpecker, 10-3135
Fliers: see Blue-birds
Flies, and flycatchers, 7-2221
dangerous insects, 14-4262
hearing of, 16-5023
in winter, 1-49
sight of, 16-5022
strength of, 14-4273
tongues of, 8-2337
various, 10-3194, 3200-05
walking on ceilings, 3-916
wings of, 8-2335
see also Blue-bottle, Ichneumon-fly, Tsetse-
fly, etc.
Flight, and gravitation, 11-3568, 3589
height of, 18-5871
instinct of, 16-5188
of aeroplanes, 12-3887
of birds, 5-1503-04, 1510
of Mohammed: see Hegira
Flight, horse named, 14-4532
Flinders, Matthew, explored Australia, 2-365, 367
Flint, Captain, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
Flint, for fire-making, 3-663, 810-11; 5-1392;
8-2427; 20-6343
for knives, 15-4801
in chalk cliffs, 17-5349
in grass stems, 5-1340
Flintlocks, kind of gun, 8-2427
Flitter-mice: see Bats
Floats, fancy, 12-3899
Flodden Field, battle of, 10-3139-40
Flood, Henry, and Irish parliament, 18-5557
Flood Rock, blowing up, 18-5754
Floods, Babylonian story of the flood, 16-4968
caused by beaver, 3-680
flood at Linton Falls, 15-4661
in France, 8-2418
peasant at the flood, 14-4357
prehistoric, 1-15
saved from the flood, 16-4974
Flora, Cape, in Arctic, 17-5460
"Flora Macdonald's Lament", song, 12-3770
Florence, and Fra Angelico, 13-4035
and Savonarola, 13-4028, 4038
and the Reformation, 10-3192
art in, 15-4590
builders of, 4-1253; ★9-2787
cathedral of, 9-2794; 13-frontis.
Italian city, 10-3074, 3080, 3086
presses in, 12-3610
Florists, of composites, 13-4136
Florida, ship, 7-2052
Florida, admission of, 11-3491
and Spain, 5-1389
birds of, 7-1972, 1978; 8-2340-41, 2344
cedar of, 11-3485
climate of, 1-10; 8-2384
conquest of, 1-274
description of, 19-5960
discovery of, 1-272
Everglades of, 1-12
fighting in, 3-895
flower of, 18-5815
fruit in, 2-649-52; 8-2386; 12-3900
government of, 2-556
history of, 6-1836, 1840
name of, 2-652
purchase of, 8-2438; 11-3346, 3490
secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
settlements in, 1-276
sponges and, 14-4265, 4267-69
taken by England, 3-900
see also Seminole War
Florimell, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
Florina, the Princess, 11-3280
Florizel, Prince, Shakespearian character, 2-560,
563
Flour, made by roller-mills, 9-2717
production of, 9-2684
use of, 4-1131
water in, 4-1192-94
Flour-mill, inside of a, 4-1139
Flower-basket, Venus', marine animal, 8-2404 bis

GENERAL INDEX

- Flower-box**, hanging, 8-2359
making, 4-1102
rustic, 14-4381
- Flowering-rush**, a plant, 16-4950, 4952
- Flower-pot**, of tin can, 6-1736
- Flowers**, and Darwin, 14-4527
arrangement of, 2-622; 13-4016
★British, 14-4473; 15-4653
buried, 17-5523
cleistogamous, 14-4349
color of, 10-3143; 13-4114; 19-5894
come out of small seeds, 4-1165
construction of, 13-4134
cross-fertilization of, 1-44; 9-2858; 11-3563
do not talk, 4-1283
drooping of, 18-5723
early death of, 18-5812
for garden, 1-249
growth of, 14-4369
★habits of, 13-4013
heat of, 10-3148
★how flower is born, 12-3811
how to make paper, 13-4198
hurting, 14-4369
in Holland, 11-3546
in winter, 2-391; 16-5175
Indian story of, 4-1111
insects that resemble, 11-3447
little stories about, 10-3210
living flowers of the sea, 8-2404 bis
making simple patterns with, 11-3380
national, 14-4348
not faded by sun, 15-4586
of frost, 8-2526
of grass, 5-1340
★of rocky places, 15-4757
of states, 18-5815
★of the garden, 17-5227
of the marshes, 16-5085
★of the seaside, 16-5211
★of the stream, 16-4947
on all trees, 1-188
perfumes from, 5-1515
sight of, 9-2799
sleep at night? 4-1283
sleeping with, 5-1416
smell of, 1-44; 6-1878
spirit of the, 10-3210
sugar in, 3-704; 15-4878
the Red Flower, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
wild, 3-913; ★9-2877; ★10-3063
"Flowers of the Forest," a Scottish lament, 10-3140
- Flower-stand**, of boxes, 9-2721; ★14-4381
- Flues**, of boiler, 1-304
- Fluid-pressure**: see Pressure, fluid
- Fluids**, convection of heat in, 13-4231
fluid in ear, 12-3912, 3917
laws of, 13-3984
what they are, 13-3977
- Flukes**, of an anchor, 15-4619-20
- Fluorine**, a gaseous element, 5-1314
- Flushing**, town in Holland, 11-3540
- Fly**: see Baseball
- Fly-amanita**, 15-face 4880
- Flycatcher**, bird, 7-2212, 2221; 8-2344; 11-3457
egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
nest of, 18-5751
- Flying**, and specific gravity, 12-3828
by men, 1-171
of birds, 3-918
- Flying-boat**, Curtiss', 1-183
naval, 20-6204
- Flying-corps**, work of the, 1-179
- "Flying Dutchman"**, by Wagner, 11-3293
- Flying-fish**, enemies of, 8-2482
habits of, 8-2607
- Flying-fox**: see Bats, Fruit-bat
- Flying-machine**, a simple, 6-1849
development of, 1-174; 9-2718; 18-5810
equilibrium of, 12-3887
needs new alloy, 6-1888
see also Aéroplane, etc.
- Flying-mouse**, an animal, 3-804
- Fly-orchis**, a plant, 14-4478
- Fly-trap**, Venus', a plant, 11-3566; 12-3814
- Foal** taught by mare, 18-5663
- Foam**, whiteness of, 4-1164
- Foam-flower**, plant, 9-2883
- Focus**, of eye, 14-4331
- Foe**, James, father of Daniel Defoe, 6-1746
- Foes**, unseen, 3-905
- Fog**, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
- Fog**, clearing of, 10-3144
deadens sound, 13-4019
- Fog**, seen from balloon, 12-3681
warnings of, 20-6317
what causes, 3-920
- Fogg, Phileas**, character in "Round the World," 16-4909
- Foker, Harry**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
- Fold**, how farmer enlarged, 14-4293, 4388
Mitchell's, 9-2758
of the brain: see Brain
- Foley**, English sculptor, 16-5040
- Folk Songs**: see Voices of Nations in Song
- Follen, Eliza Lee**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Folsom, Francis**: see Cleveland, Francis Folsom
- Fomalhaut**, a star, 9-2643
- Fondant**, recipe for, 1-255
- Pontainebleau**, Napoleon at, 8-2292
- ★**Food**, and its uses, 9-2727
and the body, 8-2367; 19-5904, 6109-10
as fuel, 19-5994
carried by the blood, 5-1463
cereals as, 10-2947; see also Wheat, etc.
deariness of, 17-5290
★how and when to eat, 10-3097
★nature's wonderful, 9-2827
of animals, 1-186; 8-2472
of desert tribes, 19-6102
of first living thing, 13-4110
of goldfishes, 6-1741
of Indians, 1-278; 8-2578
of plants, 1-186; 11-3567
sea-animals for, 8-2412
sugar is, 3-704
★value of, 10-3179; 11-3271
which contains iron, 5-1431
why we cook, 4-1082
- Food-products**, of United States, 9-2684
- Food-supply**, will it ever run short? 6-1656
- Fool**, Epictetus' remark upon, 4-1289
jester and king, 14-4347
wise fools of Gotham, 13-4126
wisest, 4-1036
- Fool's parsley**, poisonous plant, 14-4348, 4353
- Foot**, bleeding of, 16-4929
bones of the, 8-2573-74; 13-4201
fracture of, 14-4289
of shell-fish, 9-2615-18
unit of length, 12-3672
use of, 12-3668-69; 14-4303
- Football**, how to play, 20-6277
in colonies, 3-965
- Football match**, energy after, 19-5892
- Foot-binding**, among Chinese women, 10-3112
- Footie (Andrew H.)**, Commodore, during Civil War, 7-2047
- Footlights**, of model stage, 15-4822
- Footpaths**, in the air, 1-23
- Footprints**, following, 6-1854
Friday's, 4-1229
- Footstool**, making a, 8-2361
- Foraminifera**, aquatic animals, 8-2406
- Force**, centrifugal, 7-2246; 12-3676
- Force-out**: see Baseball
- Ford**, Onslow, English sculptor, 13-4174, 4182
- Fordham Hospital**, in New York, 15-4629
- Fordham University**, history of, 14-4572
- Ford's Theatre**, Lincoln assassinated in, 7-2054
- Forearm**, bones of: see Arm, bones of
- Forebay**, of electric works, 9-2715
- Forecastle**, of a ship, 15-4620
- Forefathers' Day**, celebration of, 14-4470
- Foreigners**, in United States: see Alien and Sedition Acts
- Forel, Dr.**, Swiss naturalist, 3-816
- Forel, Professor**, and dragon-flies, 14-4262
- Forest**, Lee de, and wireless, 14-4448
- Forest Perilous**, in "Table Round," 3-884
- Forestry**, in Germany, 9-2769
- ★**Forests**, and deserts, 10-3125
buried in sand, 13-4118
disappearance of, 3-942
finding way in forest, 5-1605
in carboniferous rocks, 9-2919
★of Canada, 12-3733
of Central America, 14-4406
of coal, 8-2500
of Maritime Provinces, 17-5546
of Mexico, 14-4400
of South America, 17-5366, 5370
petrified, 12-3624, 3626
picture, 2-430
value of, 12-3742
- Forfarshire**, ship, 6-1743
- Forfeits**, a game, 6-1855

GENERAL INDEX

- Forget-me-not**, a plant, 6-1738; 11-3325; 13-4136;
16-4956
legend of, 10-3210
see also Germander speedwell
- Forgiveness**, world without, 16-5026
- Forks**, for gardening, 1-249
★tale of, 15-4801
trick with, 1-106
- Formalin**, a poisonous preservative, 6-1891
- Formica**, an ant, 10-2970; 18-5813
- Formicarium**, home for ants, 13-3962
- Formosa**, an island, 2-341, 346
- Formulas**, graphic, of chemistry, 6-1695, 1814
- Fornarina**, La, and Raphael, 16-5099
- "Forsaken Merman"**, English poem, 19-6138
- Forster**, George, and Von Humboldt, 3-867
- Fort Amsterdam**, in New York, 16-5008
- Fort Arnold**, at West Point, 15-4735
- Fort Camosagua**: see Victoria, B. C.
- Fort Carolina**, massacre of, 1-276
- Fort Chipewyan**, in Canada, 15-4833
- Fort Clinton**, at West Point, 15-4735
- Fort Dearborn**, on site of Chicago, 18-5825
- Fort Donelson**, capture of, 3-789; 7-2047
- Fort Duquesne**, battle of, 3-896-97, 899
- Fort Edward**, 1-197
- Fort Fisher**, capture of, 7-2051-52
- Fort Frontenac**, capture of, 3-899
La Salle and, 2-553
on site of Kingston, Ont., 2-559; 3-754
- Fort Garry**, Hudson's Bay Company's trading
post, 1-230; 4-1278; 7-2277; 15-4834;
18-5608-09
see also Winnipeg
- Forth and Clyde Canal**, owners objected to
steamer, 8-2490
- Forth Bridge**, over Firth of Forth, 1-23, 30;
2-612
- Fort Henry**, capture of, 7-2047
- Fort Jackson**, at New Orleans, 7-2048
- Fort Lee**, in New Jersey, 1-11
- Fort McHenry**, and Key, 10-3052
flag at, 17-5493
near Baltimore, 14-4465, 4468
- Fort Nassau**, on site of Albany, 2-528
- Fort Necessity**, building of, 3-896
- Fort Niagara**, capture of, 3-899
- Fort Oswego**, loss of, 3-899
- Fort Pitt**, building of, 3-898
- Fort Resolution**, Hudson's Bay Company post,
6-1917
- Fortress Monroe**, at Old Point Comfort, 19-5958
- Fortis**, Agricola's, 1-210; 2-470
and Congress, 5-1435
girl who held the fort, 6-1671
in New York, 16-5008-09, 5014
occupied by English, 5-1394
taken by Confederates, 7-2044
- Fort St. Philip**, at New Orleans, 7-2048
- Fort Schuyler**, flag at, 17-5493
- Fort Severn**, at Annapolis, 15-4737
- Fort Stanwix**, flag used at, 6-1658; 17-5493
near Oriskany, 4-1004
- Fort Sumter**, capture of, 3-787; 7-2056; 11-3492;
19-5963
history of, 7-2044, 2046-47
- Fort Ticonderoga**, history of, 3-899; 4-1000;
6-1832-33
- Fortunes**, telling, 17-5293
- "Fortunes of Nigel"**, story of, 5-1497
- Fort Washington**, capture of, 4-1002
- Fort William**, fur-trading post at, 15-4832;
19-6118, 6120
see also Canada, railways and canals
- Fort William Henry**, story of, 1-196
taking of, 3-898-99
- Forum**, of Rome, 10-3075; 17-5272, 5274, 5282;
19-5929, 5982
- Foscari Palace**, in Venice, 4-1172
- Fossils**, exhibit of, 17-5332
study of, 3-864, 866, 868-69; 9-2915-17
- Foster**, Anthony, and Amy Robsart, 12-3881
- Foster**, Stephen Collins, negro-melodies of,
10-3051
poems: see Poetry Index
- Fothergill**, Dr., Quaker physician, 13-4216
- Fotheringay**, the, character in "Pendennis,"
11-3516
- Fotheringay**, castle of, 10-3142
- Fouettard**, Le Père, 7-2184
- Foul**: see Baseball, Football
- Foundation**, for honey-comb, 9-2853, 2855
- Foundling Hospital**, Handel and, 11-3286
- Fountain**, Columbian, 15-4674
in a jar, 19-6170
- Fountain**, little, 8-2571
playing of, 3-689
- Fountain**, Great, a geyser, 2-584
- "Fountain of Time"**, by Taft, 15-4675
- Fountain of Youth**, quest of, 1-272
- Fountain-pen**, cleaning a, 14-4494
- ★making a, 19-5875
- Four Cantons**, Lake of the, in Switzerland,
10-2986
- Foursome**, a golf-match, 10-3211
- Fourteen Foot Bank**, lighthouse on, 3-749
- Fourteenth Amendment**, of the Constitution: see
Constitution, United States
- Fourth of July**, a holiday, 14-4470-71
see also Independence Day
- Fowl**, and the jewel, 2-580
carving the, 16-5184
game, 5-1558
origin of domestic, 5-1557
popular breeds of, 5-1556, 1562
- Fowler**, Sir John, bridge-builder, 1-24
- Fowl-house**, building a, 15-4711
- Fox**, George, founder of the Quaker sect,
19-5934-36
- Fox**, Gilbert, an actor, 10-3052
- Fox** (William Johnson), English statesman,
4-1120
- Fox**, an animal, 1-154, 161; 13-4060
and bear, 4-1105; 16-4990
and boar, 12-3878
and crow, 2-503
and faithful horse, 3-975
and frog, 13-4056
and geese, a game, 15-4712
and goat, 11-3370
and grapes, 2-580
and kitten, 5-1525
and lion, 11-3370
and mask, 8-2317
and viscacha, 3-682
and wolf, 8-2404
Brer, 5-1621
changes coat, 11-3444-48
dogs descended from, 20-6320
fur of, 16-5074
home of, 18-5572, 5574-76
in story, 3-888
in the hole, 13-3966
in the well, 2-504
poems about, 2-549
preys on other animals, 3-805
repaid in his own coin, 2-494
silver, 15-4837; 16-5070
speech of, 17-5507, 5510
see also Flying-fox, Reynard the Fox
- Fox-cub**, in race, 15-4612
- Foxglove**, a plant, 12-3816, 3889, 3896; 15-4657,
4660
- Fox River**, exploration of, 1-278; 19-6112
- Fox-sparrow**, a bird, 11-3460
- Foxtail**, a grass, 5-1342; 10-3057
- Fracture**, a green-stick, 8-2465
of bones, 14-4288, 4382
- "Fragments on Recent German Literature"**, by
Herder, 11-3395
- Fram**, ship, 17-5460, 5464
- Frame**, for bee-hives, 9-2853, 2855
for garden, 12-3903
- "Framley Parsonage"**, by Trollope, 8-2328
- France**, King of, Shakespearian character,
1-329; 2-641
- France**, affected by Calvin, 11-3544
and Algeria, 13-4025
and America, 4-993, 1006; 10-3004, 3006
and Corsica, 14-4359
and England, 2-556, 559; 3-770-72, 774-75, 860;
4-993, 1043, 1112-15, 1118; 5-1394, 1396;
8-2286, 2288, 2426; 10-3140
and Germany, 8-2426
and Italy, 10-3080
and King of Rome, 2-360
and Louisiana, 5-1397
and Netherlands, 11-3546
and Northmen, 12-3652
and St. Domingo, 15-4800
and the Panama Canal, 18-5593
and United States, 5-1389, 1396; 11-3489
Arabs in, 12-3858
arms of, 6-1658; see also Fleur-de-lys
art in, 13-4173
badge of, 6-1657
★beginnings of, 7-2067
birth-rate, 6-1656
butter in, 4-1132
Chamber of Deputies, 8-2423-25

GENERAL INDEX

- France**, cheese in, 4-1132
Christianity in, 8-2550
Christmas in, 7-2184
colonies of, 8-2425
costume of, 11-3434
councils of, 8-2425
crown jewels of, 20-6382
cutlery in, 15-4803
disease in, 9-2802
during Seven Years' War, 14-4555
empires of, 8-2288, 2290
fisheries of, 12-3841
flag of, 8-2291; 17-549'
forestry in, 18-5811
fossils of, 12-3667
furniture of, 19-6177
government of, 8-2423, 2425
grasses of, 5-1343
history of, 1-130, 132, 137; 2-434, 592, 594;
4-1042; 6-1862; 8-2508; 11-3344
in Africa, 1-302; 14-4302, 4304, 4307-08
in Mexico, 14-4402
★in modern times, 8-2415
in New World, 1-224, 276, 282; ★2-553; 3-892-93,
900
in West Indies, 19-6048
indemnity of, 8-2290, 2600
inheritance in, 12-3781
islands of, 5-1485
legislature of, 8-2425
linen in, 9-2686
map of, 7-2067; 8-2414
ministers of, 8-2425
Moors in, 11-3339
mourned Franklin, 7-2165-66
Nursery Rhymes of: see Poetry Index
ostrich-farms in, 5-1506
oysters in, 12-3853-54
people of, 8-2419
population of, 8-2424-25
president of, 8-2425
religious liberty in, 8-2555
Republics of, 5-1394; 8-2290-91; 13-4104, 4108
Revolution of, 4-1004, 1187; 5-1313, 1394;
7-2073; ★8-2279, 2282, 2488, 2596; 11-3547;
13-4156, 4160; 14-4359; 17-5537; 19-6044
★revolutionists of, 13-4099
Roman church in, 8-2552
senate, 8-2425
silk industry in, 6-1829
states-general of, 7-2071; 8-2280; 13-4100,
4102
taxes in, 8-2279
war with Austria, 1-132; 8-2561; 13-4102;
14-4360, 4364-65
war with Charles V, 8-2556
war with Prussia, 8-2561; 13-4102
war with Russia, 12-3728
war with Spain, 7-2068
wheat in, 4-1132
see also, Fleur-de-llys, Franco-Prussian War,
French and Indian Wars, Joan of Arc,
Marseillaise, Napoleon, etc.
Franch Comté, history of, 8-2559; 18-5850
Francia, country of the Franks, 7-2068
Francis, St., story of, 4-1022-23
Francis, Duke of Tuscany, death of, 8-2561
Francis II, emperor of Austria, and Holy Roman
Empire, 8-2561, 2596
Francis I, king of France, and barons, 7-2072
and Bayard, 1-138
and Charles V, 8-2556
and Henry VIII, 3-857
and Italy, 10-3082
and New World, 2-553-54
builder of the Louvre, 17-5535
encouraged art, 13-4173
Francis II, king of France, and Duchess of
Ferrara, 12-3695
and Mary Stuart, 7-2072
as dauphin of France, 10-3132
Francis, king of Germany, in story of lion-
garden, 17-5477
Francis Joseph I, emperor of Austria, 9-2895,
2905; 18-5654
Francis Joseph Glacier, in New Zealand,
5-1487
Francis Xavier, St., and the Jesuits, 2-344;
13-4029, 4038
hymn of, 7-2013
Franco-Prussian War, and Bonheur, 14-frontis.
and Paris, 17-5536
Clara Barton and, 10-3123
history of, 8-2290, 2595, 2598
Frankfort, Boone monument at, 20-6255
Frankfort-on-the-Main, German town, 9-2768
Frankfort, Treaty of, and peace, 8-2600
Franklin, Benjamin, American writer and states-
man, 4-1003; 5-1610; 7-2161, 2164-66; 8-2435,
2439; 9-2711
and fire-companies, 18-5757
and Pennsylvania University, 14-4568
as minister, 8-2444
delegate to convention, 5-1391-92
work in France, 10-3004
Franklin, Sir John, Arctic explorer, 17-5457-58
Franklin, battle of, 7-2053
Franklin, District of, in America, 4-1281
Franklin Institute of Pennsylvania, medal of,
18-5688
Franklin Square, in New York, 16-5012
Franklin, State of, in America, 6-1834
Franks, and Geneviève, 8-2348
at Chalons, 8-2550
German tribes, 7-2068-69; 10-3076; 11-3541;
17-5534
land of: see France
Franz Josef Land, in Arctic, 17-5456, 5460
Fraser, Bob, and cougar, 19-6131
Fraser, Simon, fur-trader, 15-4831
Fraser River, discovery of, 15-4831
salmon of, 13-3954
scene on, 18-5781
Fraunces' Tavern, in New York City, 16-5014
Fréchette, Louis, Canadian poet, 14-4324;
17-5296
Freckles, cause of, 13-4020
Fred, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2197
Freda, and the peasants, 17-5473
Frederick, character in "Old Curiosity Shop,"
9-2773
Shakespearian character, 2-637
Frederick, elector of the Palatinate, 8-2558
Frederick, elector of Rhine Palatinate, 9-2904
Frederick I, Barbarossa, Holy Roman Emperor,
and Crusades, 12-3860
and Italy, 10-3076, 3078
chancellor of, 9-2766
reign of, 5-1553; 8-2553-54; 15-4796
Frederick II, German emperor, and Crusades,
5-1555
Frederick I, king of Prussia, grandfather of
Frederick the Great, 8-2557; 14-4549
Frederick II, the Great, king of Prussia, and
Bach, 11-3286
and dead horse, 14-4345
and soldier, 19-6196
annexations, 8-2593, 2596; 9-2902, 2904-05
comment on Frederick I, 8-2557
equestrian statue of, 9-2762
Russia and, 12-3726, 3728
★story of, 14-4549
travels of, 8-2557
Frederick III, emperor of Germany, 8-2599,
2600
Frederick III, emperor of Austria, 9-2898
Frederick IV, burgrave of Nürnberg,
8-2560
Frederick IV, king of Denmark, 12-3656
Frederick VII, king of Denmark, 12-3658
and constitution, 12-3658
Frederickburg, battle of, 7-2050
Frederick William, the Great Elector, planned
Berlin, 9-2761
Frederick William, king of Prussia, father of
Frederick the Great, 14-4549-52
Frederick William I, as elector of Brandenburg,
8-2560
Frederick William II, king of Prussia, alliance
with Austria, 8-2561
Frederick (William II), king of Prussia (son of
Frederick William I of Brandenburg),
8-2560
Frederick William IV, of Prussia, and the
Hohenzollern Castle, 14-4551
Fredericton, capital of New Brunswick, 17-5407,
5548
Free, Micky, character in "Charles O'Malley,"
10-2978
Freedman, a former slave, 9-2939
Freedom, a statue, 15-4670
Freeman, Mary W., American writer, 7-2095,
2102
Free Men: see Franks
Freesias, for potting, 5-1602
Free Towns, lost independence, 8-2561
Freight, in St. Mary's River, 16-5125-26
"Freischütz", by Weber, 11-3294
Fremont, John C., and California, 6-1844
exploration of, 6-1842

GENERAL INDEX

- French, Daniel C.**, American sculptor, 15-4667, 4669-70
- French**, and Australia, 2-366
at Navarino, 10-3240
fishing rights, 20-6294
in America, 2-531; 3-780; 9-2784; 13-4078
in Brazil, 17-5368
in Canada, 3-756, 758; 12-3732; 15-4832; 17-5295; 19-5946; 20-6345
in India, 6-1716; 13-4078
in Mexico, 8-2443
in Spain, 6-1953
in West Indies, 19-6043
kill storks, 7-1975
see also France
- French-and-English**, a game, 4-1113
- French and Indian War**, English colonies during, 4-995
in America, 3-898; 6-1841; 9-2784; 14-4555
Washington during, 3-780
- French-Canadians**, history of, 17-5296
party in Canada, 4-1271
- French Guiana**, in South America, 8-2426; 15-4603; 19-6048
- French language**, early use of, 7-2071
in Quebec, 17-5296, 5301
in Russia, 12-3798
little picture-stories in, 8-2376; 9-2697, 2928; 10-3174; 11-3336, 3382, 3471; 12-3738; 13-4082; 14-4296, 4358; 15-4714
object-lesson in, 16-5134
picture-lesson, 11-3472; 16-4930; 17-5392; see also Dining-room, etc., in French
play in, 4-1300
spoken in England, 2-589
stories in, 15-4787; 16-4973; see also Æsop, fables in French
used in England, 13-3936
see also Story-Dictionary
- Frenchman**, and Quaker, 4-1064
- French River**, explored, 2-556
- French Somaliland**, in Africa, 14-4308
- Fresco**, paintings on plaster, 15-4590
- Fretwork**, bracket of, 17-5253
- Freya**, goddess of peace and plenty, 1-95; 2-466
- Freytag, Gustav**, German writer, 11-3399
- Friar**, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
- Friar-bird**, oriole resembles, 11-3453
- Friars**, and St. Dominic, 13-4034
wear sandals, 10-3106
- Fribourg**, Swiss town, 10-2986
- Friction**, aids walking, 12-3684
and a stream, 14-4273
and feet, 8-2472
and lead-pencil marks, 13-4024
and matches, 8-2428
effect of, 3-694, 808; 10-3146, 3148-49
generates heat, 8-2540
of waves, 4-1031
stops pendulum, 11-3572
- "Friday"**, servant of Crusoe, 4-1222, 1229
- Friday**, day of the Crucifixion, 4-1289
name of, 1-95; 2-466
- Friedland**, 8-2285
- Friend of the People**: see Marat
- Friends**, religious sect, 19-5936
- Friends**, unseen, 3-905
who were not divided, 10-3071
- Friesland**, laws of, 11-3542
- Frieze**, of the Parthenon: see Parthenon, sculptures of
on Temple of Apollo, 13-4171
- Frigate-bird**, of the tropics, 6-1644-45
- Frigates**, American ships-of-war, 10-3004, 3006
- Frigga**, Scandinavian goddess, 1-95
- Fringe**, of flag, 17-5492
- Fringillidæ**, a bird-family, 8-2345
- Frisians**, in the Netherlands, 11-3541
- Frith, John**, death of, 16-5094
- Fritillary**, a butterfly, 10-face 3011, 3020
- Fritillary**, a plant, 16-4949, 4952
- Frobisher, Martin**, explorer, 1-281; 17-5457
- Frock**, for doll, 4-1101
- Frog**, of horse, 19-6062
- Frog-bit**, a plant, 16-4948
- Frog-footmen**, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3090
- Frog-hopper**: see Cuckoo-spit
- Frog-orchis**, a plant, 14-4479
- "Frog Prince"**, authorship of, 5-1478
- Frogs**, after rain, 1-165
amphibians, 3-672-73, 674; 4-1209, 1215, 1220
and bulls, 15-4866
and the fox, 13-4056
and weather-telling, 10-2993
- Frogs**, boys and the, 8-2317
communication of, 17-5510
development of, 12-3666
do not change, 8-2470
ears of, 1-165
electrical experiments with, 7-2166
fishing-frog: see Angler-fish
hibernation of, 20-6374, 6376
jumping-frog, 19-5920
made from circles, 5-1607
problems concerning, 3-850; 5-1601
protective devices of, 11-3453
skeleton of, 8-2464
skins for leather, 9-2834
that became a prince, 5-1353
two, 11-3504
who wanted a king, 2-503
will not become another animal, 8-2470
- Frog-spit**: see Cuckoo-spit
- Froissart (Jean)**, history of, 3-773
- Frolic**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Front-de-Bœuf, Reginald**, 6-1664
- Frost**, guarding fruit from, 2-652
work of, 8-2527; 16-4933
- Frost-bite**, chilblains form of, 7-2083
treatment for, 16-5032
- Proth**, insect-dwelling of, 10-3196
- Froth-fly**: see Cuckoo-spit
- Froth-hopper**: see Cuckoo-spit
- Frouz, Prince**, in story of Enchanted Horse, 3-973
- Fructose**: see Levulose
- Fruit**, and vegetables, 19-5992
blossoms in winter, 8-2582
care of, 12-3901; 14-4388, 4499
construction of, 13-4134
damaged by birds, 7-2112, 2113
dried in Greek trade, 10-3240
eating skin of, 19-5890
insects injurious to, 10-3204-05
marking name on, 20-6281
of Canova, 17-5382
of marzipan, 11-3552
of plants, 13-4205
out of drawing, 16-4925
problem concerning, 2-491
stains of, 18-5644
stones inside of, 7-2083
sugar in, 3-703-04
taste of, 15-4815
trees killed by ants, 10-2970
★ where it comes from, 2-649
- Fruit-bat**, of the tropics, 3-803
see also Bats
- Fruit-farming**, in Canada, 18-5780
- Fruit-sugar**: see Levulose
- Fry, Elizabeth**, prison-reformer, 5-1329; 19-5936
- Fuchs (Leonhard)**, German botanist, 17-5235
- Fuchsia**, a plant, 2-617; 3-844; 12-3786; 17-5229
varieties of, 17-5235
- Fudge**, kinds of, 4-1251
- Fuel**, contains hydrogen, 4-1190
for fire, 13-4045
hydrogen makes best, 4-1244
the best, 12-3775
see also Jack, house of
- Fuel-foods**: see Food and its uses
- Fuentes d'Onoro**, battle of, 14-4368
- Fugitive Slave Law**, in United States, 7-2043; 11-3492
- Fugues**, of Bach, 11-3286
- Fuji-yama**, Japanese mountain, 2-348
- Fulk**, of Anjou, 5-1553
- Full-back**: see Football
- Fuller, George**, American painter, 14-4250
- Fuller, Margaret**, American writer, 7-2096
- Fuller, Thomas**, comment on Gotham, 13-4120
- Fulton, Robert**, and his steamboats, 1-80; 5-1397; 8-2486-90; 11-3490
inventions of, 9-2712
submarine of, 18-5857
- Fulton's Folly**, steamship, 8-2490
- Fundamental Constitutions**, form of government, 2-531
- Fundy, Bay of**, 17-5386, 5544, 5546, 5547
tides of, 1-224, 225
- Funeral customs**, of Indians, 8-2578
- Funeral pyres**, in India, 5-1636
- Fungi**, a group of plants, 15-4881-82
- Fungus**, cultivated by ants, 10-2972
growth of fungi, 15-4689
kills flies, 10-3201
kills insect-life, 12-3894
- Fungus-disease**, of fish, 6-1741
- Funnel**, of ship, 15-4620

GENERAL INDEX

Funny-bone, is a nerve, 9-2649; 12-3595; 15-4816
Fur-bears: see Seals
Furnace, for making iron and steel, 18-5689, 5693, 5696
 of locomotive, 1-304
Furniss, Harry, illustrated "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2953
Furniture, cause of night-noises, 15-4817
 for doll, 6-1733, 1850
 ★makers of, 19-6171
 mission, 19-6177
 of boxes, 7-2035
 of Washington, 5-1392
 woods used for, 16-5034
 see also Box-furniture
Furor, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Furs, from American colonies, 4-994
 in Russia, 12-3797
 of beaver, 3-680
 of coypu, 3-680
 of seals, 4-1076
 of Siberia, 12-3724
 same structure as hair, 1-166
 ★where they come from, 16-5071
 see also Fur trade
Further India, natives of, 6-1930, 1936
Fur trade, and development of new countries, 16-5072
 Dutch, in America, 2-528
 in America, 1-278
 in Canada, 1-230; 2-554, 556-58; ★15-4831
 of France, 3-893
 organization of, 15-4836
Fury, Sergeant, and rioters, 15-4624
Furze, and pea family, 13-4132, 4135
Fusel-oil, is alcohol, 6-1890
Fust, John, and Gutenberg, 12-3609, 3611
Future, knowledge of, 17-5514
Future, Kingdom of, in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
Fyke-net: see Nets, for fish

G

"**Gaberlunzie Man**:" see Ochiltree, Edie
Gabriel, and Schamyl, 10-3001
Gabriel, Archangel, 10-3030, 3210; 18-5679
Gades, an island, 16-5186
 see also Cadiz
Gad-flies: see Bot-flies, Horse-flies
Gadsden Flag, of America, 17-5492
Gadsden Purchase, from Mexico, 11-3492
Gads Hill, Dickens' Home, 8-2327
Gaelic, Celtic language, 1-224; 2-477
Gaff, of ship, 13-3959; 15-4620
Gage, General Thomas, British commander, 4-998-99
"Gaily the Troubadour touched his Guitar,"
 song, 12-3769
Gainsborough, Thomas, English artist, 3-763, 766
 pictures of, 3-767; 4-frontis.; 15-4591, 4596
Gairfowl, character in "Water Babies," 12-3839
Gaius: see Caligula
Galahad, Sir, character in "Table Round," 3-885
Galata, part of Constantinople, 10-3241
Galata Bridge, in Constantinople, 10-3241
Galatea, and Pygmalion, 3-980
"Galatea," written by Cervantes, 17-5311
Galba, Roman soldier, 2-538
Gale, blows trees over, 3-921
 resting in, 13-4045
Galen, Greek doctor, 5-1593; 15-4625, 4628
Galena, in Canada, 18-5612
Galicia, province of Austria, 9-2895, 2904
 province of Spain, 11-3339, 3346
Galicians, in Canada, 18-5610; 19-5946
Galilee, Lake, in Palestine, 12-3856
Gallio, and falling balls, 11-3591
 and movement of earth, 14-4482
 and pendulum, 11-3589
 and planets, 8-2394
 and sun-spots, 7-2089; 19-5995
 and thermometer, 14-4395
 and vacuum, 13-3978
 and Venus, 9-2802
 Italian astronomer, 1-145, 318; 6-1678-79; 7-1963
 visited by Milton, 18-5676
 wrote in Latin, 10-3231
Gall, St., Irish missionary, 10-2986
Gallard, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
Gallatin, Albert, American statesman, 8-2437, 2439
Gallaudet Group, by French, 15-4670
Galleons, Spanish, 1-280; 14-4514; 19-6042
Gallery, the Whispering, 15-4582
Galley, of a ship, 15-4620
Gall-flies, behavior of, 8-2475
Gallinules, birds, 8-2341
 egg of, 6-face 1756
Gall-mites, injure trees, 11-3364
Gall-nuts, for ink, 11-3479
Galls, on oaks, 8-2475
Galops, rapids, 19-6123
Galton, Sir Francis, comment on Dead Sea, 18-5814
 experiments with whistles, 15-4872
Galvani, Luigi, Italian scientist, 7-2161, 2166
Galveston, city in Texas, 18-5713; 19-5962
 medical school at, 14-4572
Gama, Vasco da, discoveries of, 1-65; 6-1784; 14-4302
Gambetta (Leon), statue of, in Paris, 17-5535
Gamboge, a color, 9-2696
Game, dogs and, 20-6326
 pig that retrieved, 17-5510
Game-birds, various, 8-2341
"Game-cock:" see Sumter, Thomas
Games, an amusing word-game, 10-2994
 and the body, 10-3181
 ball-games for the garden, 5-1603
 blindfold, 16-5035
 fireside, 1-253; 7-2143; 16-4931
 for a Christmas party, 19-5919
 for boys, 16-5122
 for children's garden party, 14-4292
 for out-of-doors, 12-3642
 meaning for children, 12-3691
 of Colonial children, 3-965
 of cup-and-ball, 19-6170
 of Egyptians, 15-4849
 of Greece, 16-5201, 5206, 5208
 of Indians, 9-2782
 of making rhymes, 17-5444
 of stickierchief, 11-3553
 of thinking, 18-5564
 of what is wrong? 17-5252
 Olympic, 6-1819
 out-door, 11-3556
 out-door, for boys, 13-3966
 played with dominoes, 13-4044
 played with hoops, 13-4040
 proverb, 17-5354
 represented by pictures, 17-5453
 Roman, 17-5278
 some favorite garden, 4-1096
 to be played in the nursery, 8-2589
 to be played out-of-doors, 2-618; 3-735
 to play at a party, 4-1303; 6-1938
 to play in the hay-field, 13-4203
 to play on a train, 10-2995; 19-6078
 to play on the beach, 16-5121
 to play with atlas, 11-3321
 to play with marbles, 16-5132
 twenty ways of counting-out, 5-1604
 what is it? a game, 8-2523, 2588; 17-5449
 what-is-its-name? a game, 9-2812, 2875
 where is it? a game, 8-2362; answers, 8-2523
 who are these people? 14-4384
 why is it? a game, 8-2588; 9-2720
 with corks, 19-6163
 with date stones, 19-6102
 with music, 10-3117
 with skittles, 19-6168
 see also Ball-games, Things to Make and to Do, and individual names of games
Gamp, Mrs., character of Dickens, 8-2320
Ganut, David, a singing-master, 1-197
Ganges River, in India, 5-1631-32, 1635; 6-1719; 17-5416
Gangrene, of wounds, 15-4634; 20-6365
Gannets, birds, 6-1644-46
Ganoids, bony fishes, development of, 12-3666
Ganymede, Tennyson's, 6-1688
Gap, Filling the, a game, 2-618
Gap, town in France, 3-794
Gaz, the short-nosed, 9-2701
Garages, and smoking, 18-5762
Garcia, Manuel, singing-teacher, 20-6355
Garde, of Marseilles, 8-2282
Garde Nationale: see Guard, National, of France
Garden-cities, building, 9-2908
"Gardener's Daughter," by Tennyson, 19-6036
Garden-gate, a game, 8-2589
Garden of the Gods, ants in, 10-2967
Garden of the Gulf: see Prince Edward Island

GENERAL INDEX

- "Garden of the Loves," picture by Titian, 15-4591, 4594
- Gardens**, Camp-Fire Girls', caring for, 12-3755
- ★flowers of the, 17-5227
- for invalids, 19-6080
- games for, 4-1096; 5-1603
- hanging gardens of Babylon, 16-4969
- how the father divided, 8-2522, 2583
- of Hesperides, 4-1052
- of Pompeii, 20-6229
- tools for, 1-249
- Zoological, 1-14
- see also Little garden, month by month, Vegetable garden
- Garden-seat**, making a, 10-3214
- Gardes du Roi, Les**: see Swiss Guards
- Gardiner, Colonel**, in "Waverley," 5-1499-1500
- Garfield, James A.**, as president, 8-2378, 2382
- assassination of, 11-3488-93
- Garibaldi (Joseph)**, Italian patriot, 1-134; 6-1658; 10-3086
- Garland**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
- Garnet**, precious stone, 20-6377, 6379, 6382-83
- Garonne**, river in France, 8-2418, 2422
- Garrick, David**, as song-writer, 12-3766
- couplet on Goldsmith, 6-1752
- English actor, 9-2619; 13-4157; 15-4726-27
- Garrison, William Lloyd**, American abolitionist, 7-2043; 11-3491
- Garter**, fly the, 13-3966
- tight, 15-4617
- Gary, Blasco**, and model of steamboat, 8-2489
- ★**Gas**, manufacture of, 2-415
- Gascoigne, Chief Justice**, and Prince Henry, 15-4662
- Gascons**, a people in France, 8-2424
- Gases**, and heat, 4-1244-45; 14-4393
- and water, 2-375, 519; 12-3685
- as elements, 5-1318
- before earth, 11-3508
- behavior of molecules and atoms, 12-3680; 19-5893
- characteristics of, 13-3977, 3984
- cohesion of, 2-608
- diffusion of, 14-4486
- early stage of earth, 1-324; 11-3508
- form of matter, 3-851
- gas called fire-damp, 3-839
- gas makes balloon rise, 2-420; 3-914-16
- generated by gunpowder, 7-2244
- illuminating, 5-1432
- in air, 3-956; 4-1160-61; 17-5294
- in blood, 5-1597
- in coal, 8-2538
- in flames, 3-917-18, 957; 7-2246, 2248
- in guns, 19-6149
- in kettle, 3-913
- in nebulae, 9-2842, 2844
- in rocket, 17-5291
- in spectrum, 9-2741
- injurious to health, 6-1805
- kinetic theory of, 11-3427
- liquefied, 13-4086
- of body, 5-1429, 1461
- of boiling liquids, 14-4273
- of breath, 1-325; 7-2248-49
- of burning candle, 12-3681
- of sun, 7-2090
- or vapors, 11-3390
- pressure of, 5-1589
- specific gravity of, 12-3828
- ★three wonderful, 4-1243
- thrown off earth, 5-1591
- see also Coal-gas, Laughing-gas, Natural-gas
- Gas-flame**, blue and yellow, 6-1878
- colder inside than out, 6-1879
- moves things, 15-4693
- Gas-holder**, a tank, 2-416-18
- Gaskell, Mrs. Elizabeth Cleghorn**, English author, 9-2621-23
- Gaslight**, and colors, 14-4372
- using of, 3-664-67
- Gasoline**, and fires, 18-5762
- and motor-cars, 6-1787
- and petroleum, 9-2680
- from crude oil, 13-4169
- Gaspé, Cartier at**, 2-554
- Gasteropods**, development of, 12-3665
- Gaston**, and Madeline of the fort, 6-1672
- Gastropods**, sea-animals, 9-2611
- Gate**, in Teheran, 12-3859
- of Baptistery, 9-2786, 2794; 13-4173
- of Lions: see Lions, Gate of, etc.
- Gates, Ellen M. H.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Gates, Horatio**, during the Revolution, 4-1000-01, 1004, 1006, 1008
- "Gates Ajar," by Phelps, 7-2100
- Gateway of the West**, at Kansas City, 18-5712
- Gathers**, how to make, 2-490
- Gatling, Dr. Richard**, and machine gun, 9-2713
- Gattamelata**, statue by, 13-4173, 4176
- Gatun**, tugboat, 18-5598
- Gatun Dam**, and the Panama Canal, 18-5592
- Gatun Lake**, in Panama, 18-5597, 5600
- Gatun Locks**, in Panama Canal, 18-5597, 5600
- Gauchos**, herdsmen, 15-4603, 4610; 17-5364
- Gangamala**: see Arbela, battle of
- Gauge**, of railway, 8-2475
- Gaul, St.**, Irish missionary, 18-5552
- Gaul**, and the Germans, 8-2550
- comment on, 8-2415
- gold in, 17-5318
- history of, 7-2067; 8-2347
- kings of, characters in "Table Round," 3-883
- see also France, History of
- Gauls**, and Dipper, 11-3374
- and Rome, 2-576; 11-3594; 17-5274, 5278, 5280
- Gauss**, ship, 17-5459
- Gautama**, founder of Buddhism, 10-3023
- Gauze**, in safety-lamp, 14-4309
- Gaveston, Piers**, king's favorite, 3-771, 773
- Gavial**, a reptile, 4-1213
- Gay, John**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Gay, Walter**, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2567
- Gazelles**, capturing, 20-6244
- Ge**, the earth, 7-2249
- Geai Vaniteux**, 14-4347
- Geats**, king of the: see Hygelac
- Gebel-Tarik**: see Gibraltar
- Gecko**, a lizard, 4-1211
- flying, 4-1212
- Geese**, origin of domestic, 5-1557, 1565-66
- sacred, of Rome, 11-3594; 17-5274
- who kept guard of Rome, 2-576
- Geiranger Fjord**, in Norway, 12-3659
- Geismar**, oak of, 13-4031
- Gelatin**: see also Isinglass
- Gelert**, the faithful dog, 17-5385
- Gellée, Claude**: see Claude Lorraine
- Gemini**, a constellation, 9-2642
- Gem of gems**: see Sapphire
- Gems**, and aluminum, 9-2680
- electricity, and, 7-2162
- for magnifying glass, 8-2331
- the king and the queen of, 20-6380
- see also Stones, precious
- Genappe, Napoleon at**, 11-3500
- General Grant**, ship in "Round the World," 16-4916
- Generals**, of France, 7-2076
- titles of, 3-789
- Generator**, for electricity, 9-2715; 20-6352
- Generators**, for gas, 2-418
- "Generosity," by Edgeworth, 9-2621
- Genesis**, and Babylonian tablets, 16-4967
- Geneva**, Swiss town, 10-2992
- Geneva, Lake**, in Switzerland, 10-2980, 2982, 2984
- Geneviève**, saved Paris, 8-2347
- Genistas**, care of, 12-3786
- Genoa**, Gulf of, 10-3074
- Genoa**, Italian sea-port, 9-2787; 10-3078, 3086-87, 3190; 14-4359
- Gensfleisch, John**: see Gutenberg, John
- Gentians**, plants, 13-4136; 16-5090
- Gentiles**, and the Jews, 20-6332
- "Gentleman's Magazine," and Johnson, 15-4727
- Geologists**, what they are, 7-2081
- Geology**, exhibit of, 17-5332
- science of, 3-368; 7-2249; 9-2913
- Geophilus**, a centipede, 11-3357
- George, St.**, and dragon, 1-219; 3-978
- character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-99, 701
- cross of, 4-1043, 1239; 6-1951; 8-2354; 17-5492
- history of, 8-2354
- statue, 9-2787, 2796; 13-4173, 4179
- George I**, king of England, accession of, 12-3766
- and Lady Nithsdale, 7-2235
- and Steele, 15-4726
- as elector of Hanover, 8-2560
- reign of, 4-1113; 6-1865
- George II**, king of England, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3314
- death of, 14-4555
- Georgia named for, 2-532
- reign of, 4-1114

GENERAL INDEX

- George III**, king of England, and American colonies, 4-995, 998, 1114-15; 5-1389 and Canada, 13-4079
made peace with France, 14-4555
statues, 4-1002; 16-5008
watch of, 16-5173
- George IV**, king of England, and Henry Russell, 12-3768
and his queen, 15-4688
lived in Carlton House, 4-1262
reign of, 4-1115
- George V**, king of England, ancestry of, 10-3134 and Delhi, 5-1636
in India, 6-1712, 1715
reign of, 4-1120
- George I**, king of Greece, 12-3660
- George of Denmark**, and Steele, 15-4726
- George Peabody College for Teachers**, in Tennessee, 19-5962
- Georgetown, D. C.**, 6-1688
- Georgia**, cotton manufactures of, 9-2684
description of, 19-5958
during Revolution, 4-998, 1006-07; 5-1389, 1392
flower of, 18-5815
gems from, 20-6379
history of, 1-274; 6-1836; 8-2377; 12-3860
marble of, 9-2680
peaches in, 2-649
secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
- Georgia**, (kingdom of), added to Russia, 12-3728
- Georgia**, ship, 7-2052
- Georgian Bay**, out of Lake Huron, 19-6120
- "Georgics,"** of Virgil, 17-5308
- Geraint**, and Enid, 7-1988
- Geraldin**, Lord, character in "Antiquary," 6-1670
- Geraniums**, cultivation of, 2-617; 3-844; 4-1098; 11-3554; 12-3903
family of plants, 14-4352
origin of, 17-5228
varieties of, 13-4135; 17-5233
wild, 10-3066
- Gerard Eliasson**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4076
- Gerardson**, Gerard, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069, 4076
- Germander-speedwell**, a plant, 14-4351
- German East Africa**, a colony, 9-2771; 14-4308
- German Empire**: see Germany
- "German Florence:"** see Dresden
- Germania**, a monument, 9-2768
- Germanicus**, nephew of Tiberius, 2-537
- Germans**, in America, 2-531; 6-1832; 7-2102
in Brazil, 17-5371
in Canada, 12-3732; 19-5946
in Gaul, 7-2068
in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
in Italy, 10-3082
in Switzerland, 10-2986
in the Antarctic, 17-5459
see also Germany
- German silver**, an alloy, 6-1888; 19-6092
- German Southwest Africa**, colony of, 14-4308
- Germantown**, battle of, 4-1006
- Germanus**, Bishop, and Geneviève, 8-2347
- German West Africa**, a colony, 9-2771
- Germany**, a republic, 9-2772
and cornflowers, 6-1705; 18-5816
and France, 8-2289-90; 9-2772
and Gustavus Adolphus, 12-3653, 3656
and Morocco, 8-2426
and Samoa, 7-2156
animals of, 3-808
★as it is to-day, 9-2761
beet-sugar in, 3-708
★beginnings of, 8-2549
birth-rate, 6-1656
Bundesrat, 8-2600
city ownership in, 9-2909
colonies of, 9-2772
costumes of, 11-3434
cutlery and, 15-4801, 4803
disease in, 9-2801-02
duchies of, 8-2556
early history, 11-3393
emperors of, 6-1658; 8-2556
empire of, 8-2599-2600
fisheries of, 12-3841
flag of, 6-1658; 17-5494
folk-lore of, 5-1478
folk-songs of: see Poetry Index
forestry in, 18-5811
government of, 8-2600
guns of, 19-6148
history of, 1-302; 8-2548; 14-4555
- Germany**, in Africa, 14-4308
in Turkey and Bulgaria, 10-3247
Jews in, 20-6334, 6338
lead in, 9-2680
legends of, 2-370
legislature of, 8-2600
★making of, 8-2593
map of, 8-2592
national song of, 12-3772
northern states, 8-2598
population of, 9-2770
power of ruler, 5-1434
Reichstag, 8-2600
Roman church in, 8-2552
rye in, 4-1132
sculpture of, 9-2769
silkworms in, 6-1829
South German states, 8-2598
troops in France, 8-2280
walnut-planting in, 12-3743
see also Franco-Prussian War, Germans, Thirty Years' War, etc.
- Germs**, and infectious diseases, 3-817; 13-4018
- Gérôme, J. L.**, his picture of Colosseum, 19-5929
- Geronimo**, Arab slave, 19-6022
- Gersau**, in Switzerland, 18-5847
- Gertrude**, queen of Denmark, Shakespearian character, 2-449
- Geryon**, a giant, 11-3374; 16-5186
- Gesner, Dr. Abraham**, and kerosene, 3-669; 13-4166
- Gessler**, tyrant, 6-1703
- "Gesta Romanorum,"** stories from, 18-5565
- Gettysburg**, battle of, 7-2050-51
- Gettysburg**, Address at, by Lincoln, 3-778
- Geyser Basins**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-584
- Geysers**, in Iceland, 12-3658
in Yellowstone Park, 2-584
what they are, 10-3254
- Ghee**, kind of butter, 19-6102
- Ghent**, city in Belgium, 11-3539, 3542, 3544, 3546
- Ghent**, Treaty of, and peace, 3-759; 5-1400; 8-2437; 11-3490
- Ghibellines**, Florentine faction, 9-2787; 10-3080
- Ghiberti, Lorenzo**, Italian sculptor, 9-2786-87, 2794; 13-4173
- Ghizeh**, pyramids of, 19-6180
- Ghost**, character in "Hamlet," 2-449
- Ghost**, reality of, 10-3225
- Ghosts**, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
characters in "Christmas Carol," 7-2196, 2199, 2200, 2202
- Ghost-writing**, 19-5923
- Ghurkas**, natives of India, 6-1720; 13-4081
- Giacosa, Giuseppe**, Italian writer, 17-5315
- Giant**, a geyser, 2-587
- Giant Despair**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1184, 1186
- Giantess**, geyser in Yellowstone, 2-587
- Giant Mountains**, in Germany, 8-2594; 9-2766
- Giants**, and Jack the Giant-killer, 6-1810
Cyclops, 1-75
giant and boy, 3-726
giant of the peak, 8-2403
giant with three golden hairs, 4-1077
of Burg Niedeck, 17-5473
Thrym, 1-94
see also Gog and Magog
- Giants' Causeway**, in Europe, 15-4873; 17-5350
- Gibbon, Edward**, English writer, 15-4723, 4724, 4727-30
silhouette of, 18-5641
- Gibbon**, capture of, 20-6244
man-like ape, 2-627-28; 10-3131
- Gibeonites**, massacred by Saul, 19-5915
- Gibraltar**, rock of, 2-629; 6-1931, 1936
fortress of, 11-3337, 3339, 3346; 14-4307-08
Straits of, and Hercules, 14-4298; 16-5186
- Gibson (John)**, English sculptor, 13-4174
- Giddiness**, and semi-circular canals, 13-3999
cause of, 11-3513
- Gideon**, Biblical character, 20-6330
- Gig**, a vehicle, 19-6056
- Gilbert, Sir Humphrey**, and America, 1-281
and Raleigh, 17-5409; 20-6271
character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3715
- Gilbert, William**, English scholar, and electricity, 7-2161
- Gilder, Richard Watson**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Giles**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
- Gilgamesh**, Assyrian hero, 16-4967

GENERAL INDEX

- Giliaks, Siberian tribe, 12-3803
 Gill, Wilson L., and school-republic, 20-6390
 Gill-arches, of fish, 13-4000
 Gilliatt, character in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4225
 Gill-net: see Nets, for fish
 Gillet, Joseph, pens of, 11-3484
 Gill-run-over-the-ground: see Ground-ivy
 Gills, Solomon, character in "Dombey & Son," 8-2567
 Gills, false gill, 6-1885
 of amphibians, 4-1209, 1214-15
 of crabs, 9-2612
 of fishes, 2-378; 3-917; 4-1209, 1214-15; 6-1886; 8-2410; 12-3666, 3781; 13-4000
 of fungi, 15-4882
 Gill-slits, of fish, 13-4000
 Gillyflower, the stock, 17-5234
 Gimlet, use of, 2-384
 Ginger, from West Indies, 19-6048
 wild, flowers of, 9-2882
 Giocondo, Fra Giovanni, Venetian architect, 4-1170
 Giorgione, Italian artist, 4-1174, 1178
 Giotto, Italian artist, 4-1178; 9-2787-88; 15-4590, 4592
 Gipsy-girl, of Russia, 12-3799
 Gipsy-moth, injurious insect, 10-3195, 3206; 11-3307
 Gipsywort, a plant, 16-4955-56
 Giraffe, an animal, 1-152; 4-1013-15
 capturing the, 20-6240, 6244
 neck of, 8-2467
 spots of, 11-3448
 young of, 18-5666
 Girald, Moorish prayer-tower, 11-3342, 3347
 Girardon (François), French sculptor, 13-4174
 Girardot, Georges, his picture of Columba, 15-4788
 Girders, moved by magnets, 17-5527, 5529
 Girdle, of Hippolyte, 11-3374; 16-5186
 of Venus, 6-1710
 Girl, a brave, 6-1955
 girls in Colonial times, 10-3120
 life of Indian, 1-18
 presents for a, 16-4926
 puzzle concerning girls, 1-110
 who nursed her dolls, 14-4384
 who saw the tsar, 8-2446
 who sold her hair, 13-4027
 see also Blue-birds, Camp-Fire Girls
 "Girl I left behind me," parting song, 12-3768
 Gironde, mouth of the Garonne, 8-2418
 Girondins, political party, 13-4105-06, 4108
 Gisborne, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
 Gizeh, pyramids of, 15-4843, 4848
 Gizzard, of birds, 8-2363
 Gjoa, ship, 17-5460
 Glaciers, Alpine, 10-2982
 forming of, 8-2531; 12-3905
 in New Zealand, 5-1487, 1490
 in Norway, 12-3659, 3662
 movements of, 10-3250
 picture, 2-431
 prehistoric, of United States, 1-14-15
 Gladiators, Roman, 9-2940; 17-5276, 5278
 Gladiolus, cultivation of, 5-1519; 6-1853; 17-5230, 5237
 Gladstone, William Ewart, English statesman, 16-5037
 Glafey, Annette von, romance of, 12-3772
 Glamis Castle, camouflage before, 11-3508
 Glands, adrenal gland, 19-6014
 ductless, 19-6014
 for hair-oil, 7-1982
 of the body, 5-1461, 1464, 1587; 12-3829
 of the bowel, 8-2366
 of the skin, 6-1923; see also Sweat glands
 of the stomach, 8-2364
 salivary, 7-2172; 19-5904, 6014
 that produce mucus, 8-2364, 2366
 thyroid gland, 19-6013
 see also Kidneys, Liver, etc.
 Glasgow, Ellen, American writer, 7-2101
 Glasgow, and gas-lights, 3-667
 Glass, and electricity, 7-2162-63
 bending of, 14-4273
 breaking of, 4-1086; 5-1418
 for imitation jewels, 20-6378
 in the United States, 9-2682
 in Yellowstone Park, 2-583
 made by Venetians, 4-1168
 magnifying, 8-3331
 making of, ★4-1263; 16-5218
 mending, 14-4294
 Glass, penetrated by light waves, 12-3780
 seeing through, 4-1284
 stained, La Farge and, 13-4221
 substances that scratch, 10-3230
 transparency of, 9-2654
 Glassblower, work of, 4-1264
 Glasses, musical, 14-4498
 see also Eye-glasses
 Glass-snake, a lizard, 4-1211, 1218
 Glassworkers, in Europe, 4-1263
 Glasswort, a plant, 16-5212, 5218
 Glatz, history of, 14-4554
 Glaze, Della Robbia's, 9-2797
 of china, 14-4542, 4547-48
 "Gleaners," picture, by Millet, 8-2419
 "Glebe," by Meunier, 13-4174
 Glen, William, song-writer, 12-3770
 Glenallan, Countess of, character in "Anti-quary," 6-1670
 Glendower, Owen, Welsh hero, 1-128
 "Glenarry Days," by Connor, 14-4327
 Glennaquoich, in "Waverley," 5-1499
 Gliders, form of flying-machine, 1-174-75
 Globe, views of, 6-1767
 Globe-fish, poisonous, 8-2609-10
 Globe-flower, a plant, 15-4761
 Globe Theatre, Shakespeare and, 18-5578, 5580
 Globe-thistle, a plant, 17-5229, 5236
 Globule, meaning of, 14-4372
 Gloriana, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697
 Glory of the Snow, a plant, 17-5230
 Glossin, Gilbert, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
 Glossina, the tsetse-flies, 10-3203
 Gloster, Earl of, Shakespearian character, 2-642
 Glottis: see Voice-box
 Gloucester, Richard, Duke of: see Richard III, of England
 Gloucester, England, fairy horn-cup near, 7-1995
 Gloucester (Mass.), fishing at, 8-2602; 17-5372
 seaport, 12-3842
 Glover, Catharine, in the "Fair Maid of Perth," 5-1496
 Glover, George W., married Mary Baker, 10-3121
 Gloves, bag from, 19-6070
 case for, 4-1250
 fairy's: see Foxglove
 folk's: see Foxglove
 for baseball, 17-5248
 glove and the knight, 17-5477
 mending, 11-3556
 Glow-lamp, electric, 3-668
 Glow-worm, a beetle, 11-3298-99
 in bird's nest, 18-5752
 light of, 1-165; 4-1191; 17-5478
 Gluck, in "King of the Golden River," 5-1439, 1527
 Glucose, is grain-sugar, 3-704
 Glue, containing rubber, 18-5795
 from cod, 20-6294
 use of, 5-1360
 Glumes: see Scales of grass
 Glutton: see Wolverine
 Glyptodon, armor of, 1-50; 12-3670
 Gnatcatcher, a bird, 8-2346
 Gnats, injurious insects, 10-3199
 wings of, 8-2335
 Gneiss, variety of rock, 17-5350
 Gnomes, catching a thief, 7-2181
 Gnus, capturing, 20-6244
 Goals: see Football
 Goar, St., and Rhine people, 13-4238
 Goat-hair, use of, 9-2837
 Goatherd, of Switzerland, 18-5847
 Goat Island, in Niagara, 3-690
 Goat-moth, an insect, 10-3011, 3014, 3016
 Goats, age of, 8-2350
 and zoo animals, 20-6242, 6244
 Brahman and the, 19-6133
 carried Malta fever, 9-2801
 denuded Mediterranean shores, 19-6001
 goat and the fox, 11-3370
 goat and the lion, 11-3504
 goat in a maze, 17-5453
 in story, 1-151; 6-1910
 made from a pear, 18-5741
 of Bedouins, 19-6098
 on Alps, 18-5843, 5845
 shadow-picture of goat, 17-5353
 skin for leather, 9-2686, 2834; 10-3105
 varieties of, 2-408-11
 why kept in stables, 1-215
 wild, in Canada, 1-232; 18-5661
 Goats-beard, a plant, 13-4013, 4136
 Goatsucker, why nightjar is called, 1-215

GENERAL INDEX

- Gobi**, desert of, 10-3128; 13-3926, 4121;
19-6097, 6100, 6104
- Goblin Land**, 2-583
see also Hoodoos
- "Goblin Market,"** by Rossetti, 19-6039
- Goblins**, characters in "The Chimes," 8-2299
houses of the, 1-264, 265; 8-2373
in story, 5-1352; 8-2403
in the gold-mine, 2-357
see also Music
- "God,"** in "Paradise Lost," 18-5679
works of, 5-1448
- Godavery River**, in India, 5-1632
- Goddess**, and the tree, 15-4866
- Go-devil**, for cleaning pipes, 13-4169
- Godfrey**, character in "Lohengrin," 18-5561
- Godfrey of Bouillon**, crusader, 5-1551, 1555;
12-3860
- Godiva, Lady**, and Coventry, 16-5226
- Godmother**, fairy, 3-798
- Gods**, models of Egyptian, 15-4844
of the Germans, 8-2549
- "God Save the King,"** English song, 12-3766,
3771
- Godspeed**, ship, 2-522
- Godunow**, Boris, by Pushkin, 17-5314
- Godwin, Earl**, and Edward the Confessor, 2-472
- Goeschenen**, in Switzerland, 18-5847
- Goethals**, Col. George W., built Panama Canal,
1-84; 18-5598
- Goethe, Johann W.**, German writer, 11-3393,
3395-97; 17-5307, 5313
poems: see Poetry Index
- Gog and Magog**, London giants, 5-1354
- Golla**, a colliie, 13-4052
- Golab Khan**, Indian servant, 15-4800
- Golconda**, city in India, 5-1632
tombs of kings of, 5-1637
- Gold**, alloys of, 6-1888
a metallic element, 5-1316-17, 1585
and Midas, 18-5683
and Spaniards, 1-274
and sulphur, 6-1792
dust of, magnified, 8-2336
early search for American, 2-521
fool's, and Jamestown, 2-522
for coins, 14-4374
for handles, 15-4805
for pens, 11-3484; 19-5875
for pins, 16-5001
from Brazil, 17-5370
furnished by colonies, 4-994; 6-1784
★history of gold mining, 17-5317
in Alaska, 7-2148-49; 13-4058, 4061-62;
17-5319
in Australia, 5-1369-70, 1372-74; 13-4081
in British Guiana, 19-6048
in California, 6-1846-47; 11-3492
in Canada, 17-5544, 5548; 18-5612, 5780;
19-6092-93; 20-6296
in Mexico, 14-4400
in New Zealand, 5-1490
in Philippines, 7-2152
in Russia, 12-3798
in sea, 9-2651
in South America, 15-4604, 4606
occurrence of, 13-4111
of Upsall Castle, 7-1995
poisonous? 5-1585
production of, 9-2678
problem concerning, 3-736
Raleigh and, 17-5412-13
specific gravity of, 12-3828
value of, 5-1585
see also Klondike, gold in
- Gold Coast**, of Africa, 17-5319
- Golden**, riot at, 15-4624
- "Golden Age,"** painting, by La Farge, 13-4221
- "Golden Bull,"** a decree, 9-2900; 18-5654
- "Golden Deeds,"** by Yonge, 9-2627
- Golden Deeds, Book of:** see Tables of Contents
- "Golden Fleece,"** by Grillparzer, 11-3398
- Golden Fleece**, quest of the, 1-203; 17-5318
- Golden Gate**, entrance to San Francisco Bay,
4-1180
- Golden-Gate Cañon**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-586
- Golden Gate Park**, in San Francisco, 9-2689
- Golden Hind**, ship, 1-280
- Golden Horn**, arm of the Bosphorus, 10-3185-86,
3241, 3244
- Golden Mean:** see Medina
- Golden River**, King of the, 5-1528
- Goldenrod**, in United States, 16-5210, 5216;
18-5816
state flower, 18-5816
- Goldfinch**, a bird, 6-face 1752; 7-2104, 2112;
8-2350; 11-3458
and thistles, 13-4208
egg of, 6-face 1750, 1760
nest of, 18-5746
- Gold-fish**, a carp, 9-2705-06
how to care for, 6-1739
- Goldlocks**, and the golden crown, 16-5113
in story of three bears, 4-1201
- Gold-leaf**, beaten out, 17-5319
- Gold-mine**, goblins in, 2-357
- Gold Mountains**, in Canada, 18-5778
- Gold Mountains:** see Altai Mountains
- Gold roll**, pay in Canal Zone, 18-5598
- Goldsboro**, Sherman at, 7-2054
- Goldsmith, Oliver**, comments upon, 12-3822;
19-5895
English author, 6-1745, 1752; 13-4157; 15-4727,
4729-30
epitaph on Burke, 13-4160
poems: see Poetry Index
- Gold-thread**, a plant, 9-2882
- Golf**, for boys and girls, 10-3211
see also Field-golf
- Golf-links**, plan of, 10-3211
- Goliath**, and David, 20-6284
- Gomez, Juan Vincente**, president of Venezuela,
15-4604
- Gondola**, in Venice, 4-1171
- "Gondoliers,"** by Sullivan, 11-3293
- Generil**, Shakespearian character, 2-641
- Gong**, stopping sound of, 12-3774
- Gonzalo**, Shakespearian character, 1-330
- "Good Comrade,"** by Uhlund, 11-3396
- Good Friday**, celebrated as holiday, 14-4470
- Good Gray Poet:** see Whitman, Walt
- Good Hope**, Cape of, in Africa, 5-1630; 17-5506
- Goodlet, Mr.**, a schoolteacher, 3-965
- Goods**, Colonial trade in, 4-993, 996
- Goodwill**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
4-1127
- Goodwin, Albert**, painter, his picture of wrecked
Armada, 3-863
- Goodwin, Rev. Hannibal**, and camera-films,
16-5136
- Goodwin Sands**, off England, 13-4017
- Goodyear, Charles**, and machine for shoes,
9-2717
and rubber, 9-2714; 18-5794
sewing-machine of, 10-3105
- Goodyear Welt Sewing Machine**, for shoes,
10-3103
- Gooma**, and a bear-hunt, 6-1956
- Goose**, age of, 8-2350
in race, 15-4612
shadow-picture, 17-5353
sign of, 15-4846
with the golden eggs, 12-3878
- Gooseberries**, fruit, 2-649, 660; 11-3325; 13-4136;
15-4760, 4763
- Goosefoot family**, of plants, 13-4212
- Goose-girl**, princess who became, 9-2944
- Goose-march**, a game, 8-2590
- Goose-quills**, for pens, 11-3479
- Gopher:** see Pocket-gopher
- Gordon, General Charles G.**, and the Sudan,
14-4306
statue of, 1-122; 13-4182
- Gordon, Charles W.**, Canadian author, 14-4327
- Gordon, Daniel Miner**, principal of Queen's
University, 17-5403
- Gordon, Frances Isabella**, posed as cherub,
6-frontis.
- Gordon, Lord George**, character in "Barnaby
Rudge," 9-2779
- Gordon, George P.**, and printing-presses, 12-3614
- Gordon, Lord William**, father of Frances,
6-frontis.
- Gordon Arms**, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
- Gordon College**, at Khartoum, 14-4306
- Gorgas, Dr. W. C.**, and Canal Zone, 18-5596
- Gorgon**, imaginary monster, 1-217, 218; 4-1051
- "Gorgon's Head,"** authorship of, 5-1481
- Gorilla**, an ape, 2-625-27; 10-3131; 12-3665;
20-6244
teeth of, 11-3272
- Goshawk**, a bird of prey, 6-1899-1900; 10-3152
- Gospel of St. John**, translated by Bede, 14-4452;
15-4791
- "Gosta Berling's Saga,"** by Lagerlof, 17-5316
- Gota Canal**, in Sweden, 12-3660
- Gotch, T. C.**, his painting, "The Heir of all the
Ages," 20-frontis.
- Gotham**, mauvaise reputation de, 15-4787
wise fools of, 13-4126

GENERAL INDEX

- Gothenborg**, Swedish port, 12-3660
Gothic, in art, 13-4173
Gothic Arcade, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
Goths, and France, 8-2550
 and Rome, 2-635; 4-1167; 8-2550; 9-2941;
 10-3074; 17-5275, 5282
 at Châlons, 8-2550
 in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
Goujon, Jean, French sculptor, 13-4173
Goujon, a fish, 9-2709
Gould, Sir Francis Carruthers, conception of
 John Bull, 8-2352
Gould, Hannah Flagg, poems: see Poetry Index
Gounod (Charles F.), composer, 11-3294
Gourd: see Loofah
Gourgand, friend of Napoleon, 5-1330
Gourgues, Dominique de, and Fort Carolina,
 1-276
Government, and Congress, 5-1390
 kinds of, 5-1433-34
 positions in, 11-3493
Governor-General: see Canada, governor-general
Governor's Island, aeroplane landing at, 1-181-82
Governor's Room: see New York City Hall
"Governour", by Eliot, 18-5567
Gower, John, English poet, 13-3940
Gracchi, The, Roman nobles, 2-439; 9-2668;
 17-5278
Gracchus, and Cornelia, 9-2668
Gracchus, Galus: see Gracchi, The
Gracchus, Tiberius: see Gracchi, The
Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius, 2-438
"Grace Abounding", written by Bunyan, 6-1746
Grace Church, in New York, 16-5015-16
Graces, the, characters in "Faerie Queene,"
 3-702
Graces, paintings of, 6-1688
Gracie Mansion, for Home Thrift, 7-2036
Grackles, birds, 8-2345; 10-3156
Gradenigo, Pietro, a Doge of Venice, 4-1170
Gradrind, Louisa, character in "Hard Times,"
 8-2460
Gradrind, Thomas, character in "Hard Times,"
 8-2460
Graf, Mrs., character in "Man Without a Coun-
 try," 18-5617
Grafting, of trees, 19-5896
Graham, Mary, character in "Martin' Chuzzle-
 wit," 9-2673
Graham, Sir Robert, and James I, 10-3140
Grahame, Cornet, character in "Old Mortality,"
 6-1778
Grahame, Sir Robert, conspirator, 1-257
Grain, of wood, 5-1359, 1520
Grain, English tax on American, 4-994
 in Bulgaria, 10-3242
 in Canada, 18-5607
 in Morocco, 14-4301
 in Rumania, 10-3240
 in United States, 13-4145
 insects injurious to, 10-3205
 sugar in, 3-704
 winnowing, 19-5923
Grain, unit of weight, 12-3673
Grainer process, in salt-making, 1-238
Grammar, first lesson in, 5-1465
Gramme, unit of mass, 12-3673
Gramophone, action of, 10-3145
 invention of, 20-6351
 vulcanite in, 18-5794
Grampians, mountains in Scotland, 3-795
Grampus, a whale, 4-1068-69, 1071-72
Gran, Hungarian town, 18-5652
Granada, kings of, 11-3348
Granada, province of, 11-3340
Granada, siege of, 11-3342
Granaries, models of, 15-4844, 4848
Granary Burying Ground, in Boston, 17-5399
Granby, Marquis of, 12-3768
Grand Canal, in Venice, 4-1168, 1171, 1173
Grand Cañon, of the Colorado, picture,
 3-face 851
Grand Duchies: see Austria, Germany, duchies
 of
Grande Place, in Brussels, 11-3549
"Grand Monarch": see Louis XIV, of France
Grand Portage, fur-trading post, 15-4832
Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, construction of,
 7-2274
 see also Canada
Grand Trunk Railway Bridge, over Niagara
 River, 13-4130
Grand Trunk Railway Company, in Canada,
 7-2273
Grand Turk: see Suleiman
Grand Union Flag, of America, 17-5492
Granger, Edith, character in "Dombey & Son,"
 8-2567
Granicus, battle of the, 5-1326
Granite, a rock, 2-432; 17-5350
 in Canada, 17-5548; 19-6094
 production of, 9-2682
Granny-knot, 13-3963-64
"Granny's Wonderful Chair", by Browne,
 4-1045; 5-1481; 6-1903; 14-4411
Grant (James A.), explored African lakes, 1-302
Grant, Sir Robert, hymns of, 7-2018
Grant, General Ulysses S., administration of,
 11-3488, 3493
 and West Point, 15-4735
 as president, 8-2377-78, 2382
 during Civil War, 7-2047, 2050, 2053, 2056
 life of, 3-779, 788
 monument to, in Chicago, 18-5828
 tomb of, 16-5014; 17-5428
Grants, of early colonies, 2-522
Grapefruit, in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 where it comes from, 2-649-50; 19-5960
Grape-hyacinth, a flower, 17-5230
Grapes, bloom of, 19-5893
 cream of tartar from, 11-3386
 cultivation in viney, 2-655
 fox and the, 2-580
 in Serbia, 10-3242
 sugar in, 3-704
 where grown, 2-650, 655
 wine from, 6-1890
 see also Oregon-grape
Graphite, for lead-pencils, 13-4024
 in Canada, 19-6094
 price of, 15-4814
Graphophone, early types of, 18-5602-03
Grappels, for cables, 15-4702
Grappling-irons: see Grappels
Grasp, affected by sleep or laughter, 16-5176
Grass, cereals are, 10-2951
 for Indian messages, 7-2268
 for paper, 3-943
 for sand-binding, 11-3542
 growth of, 12-3894
 importance of, 7-2085
 is a plant, 12-3908
 life of, 1-185
 ★of the field, 5-1339
 ★splendor in the, 10-3055
 yellowing of, 17-5292
 see also Blue-eyed grass, Cotton-grass,
 Scurvy-grass
Grasshopper, and the ant, 7-2179
 various kinds of, 10-3194, 3196-98
Grass-of-Parnassus, a plant, 13-4136; 16-5088,
 5090
Grass-pea, a plant, 14-4476, 4480
Grass-pink: see Calopogon
Grass-snake, of England, 5-1383, 5
Grass-stain, how to remove, 2-488
Grass-vetchling: see Grass-pea
Grate, draught in, 13-4113
Gratiano, Shakespearian character, 1-332
Grattan, Henry, and Irish parliament, 18-5557
Gratus, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
Gravel, beds of, 9-2919
Grave-mounds: see also Barrows
Graves, Alfred Percival, poems: see Poetry
 Index
Graves, Collins, saved people from flood, 16-4974
"Graves of a Household", by Hemans, 19-5939
Gravitation, and air-pressure, 13-3983
 and atmosphere, 12-3680
 and broken bones, 11-3572
 and cannon-ball, 16-5173
 and gases, 19-5893
 and hills, 11-3513; 15-4817
 and penny, 19-5993
 and planets, 8-2390; 12-3779
 and roots, 12-3906
 and stars, 9-2644, 2846; 11-3571
 and sun, 18-5872
 and tree-branches, 12-3907
 cessation of, 5-1591
 effects of, 1-39, 317, 322; 2-426, 428, 607; 3-689,
 693-94; 4-1086; 5-1588, 1591; 10-3226;
 12-3673-74, 3779, ★3883; 16-5026
 holds people on earth, 11-3568
 holds sea on, 18-5873
 keeps rivers moving, 19-5890
 law of, 7-1964, 1968; 8-2294-97; 11-3587;
 17-5358; 18-5814
 measuring power of, 12-3825
 of floating things, 10-3150; 12-3911

GENERAL INDEX

- Gravitation**, on the moon, 7-2210
overcome by centrifugal force, 7-2246
unaffected by temperature, 12-3780
- Gravity**, centre of, 1-317; 12-3883; 18-5737
specific, 12-3775, 3825-29
see also Gravitation
- Gray**, Elisha, and telephone, 2-336; 14-4446
- Gray**, Menie, in "Surgeon's Daughter," 5-1497
- Gray**, Captain Robert, voyage of, 5-1397
- Gray**, Robin, shepherd, 12-3770
- Gray**, Stephen, English scientist, 7-2163; 14-4442
- Gray**, Thomas, "Elegy in a Country Church-yard," 4-1114
poems: see Poetry Index
- Gray Brother**, and Mowgli, 17-5469
- Grease-spot**, cleaning a, 14-4494
- Great Ank**, eggs of, 5-1510
- Great Barrier Reef**, of Australia, 5-1492
- Great Basin**, salt in, 1-238
- Great Bear**, constellation, 9-2639-41; 11-3374
- Great Bear Lake**, Franklin and, 17-5458
- Great Belt**, Danish waterway, 12-3658
- Great Britain**, American colonies of, 13-4078
and American boundaries, 5-1397; 6-1842
and Brazil, 17-5370
and Canadian immigration, 19-5941
and Florida, 6-1836
and Northmen, 12-3652
and Rome, 17-5280
and Samoa, 7-2156
and Thibet, 13-3927, 3932
animals in, 1-157, 160; 2-404-05, 410-12, 513;
army of, 4-1009
astronomy in, 7-1959
birth-rate, 6-1656
cabinet of, 5-1452
church in, 15-4788
claimed former subjects, 5-1397-98, 1400
claims to Oregon, 11-3491
climate of, 6-1878
fisheries of, 12-3841
flag of, 10-3136; 17-5494
fruits in, 2-649
helped Portugal, 8-2288
history of, 1-208, 302; 2-440; 13-4077; 16-5200
horses in, 19-6062, 6066
in West Indies, 19-6043
iron works in, 18-5687
king's title, 5-1451
parliament, 5-1451
plants of, 15-4656-57, 4659
protects fur-seals, 9-2838
religious liberty in, 8-2555
serpents of, 5-1383-86
tea in, 19-5971-73, 5980
war with Napoleon, 11-3490
see also America, Birkenhead, England, India,
Scotland, United States, War of 1812,
Wellington, etc.
- Great Dividing Range**, in Australia, 5-1370, 1376
- Great Dog**, a constellation, 9-2645; 11-3373
- Great Eastern**, ship, 8-2491, 2493, 2496
- "Great Elector"**: see Frederick William I,
elector of Brandenburg
- Greater Antilles**, West Indian Islands, 19-6041
- "Great Expectations"**, by Dickens, 8-2461
- "Great Father of the Waters"**: see Mississippi
River
- Great Fire**, of London: see London, Great Fire of
- Great-grandmother**, when a little girl, picture,
1-207
- Great Hall**, of Westminster: see Westminster
Abbey
- Great-Heart**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
4-1186
- Greathed**, Commissioner, and Meerut, 15-4800
- Great Inca**, of Peru, 7-2225
- Great Lakes**, explored, 1-282
fish of, 9-2701; 12-3843
geological history of, 1-10, 13-14
★in America, 19-6119
insects along, 11-3305
settlements on, 3-893
- Great Marquis**: see Montrose, James Graham
- Great Meadows**, battle of, 3-896
- "Great Onontio"**: see Buade, Louis de
- Great Pacificator**: see Clay, Henry
- Great Paul**, a bell, 5-1545
- Great Plague**, an epidemic, 4-1042, 1116
- Great River**: see Mississippi
- Great Salt Lake**, bathing in, 18-5814
discovery and settlement of, 6-1839-40
level of, 10-3126
Mormons at, 6-1844
saltiness of, 7-2011
- Great Serpent**: see Cningachgook
- Great Slave Lake**, in Canada, 6-1917
- Great Slave River**, in Canada, 6-1917
- Great Spirit**, of the Indians, 1-18; 4-1109
- Great Tom**, of Westminster, a clock, 5-1538
- Great Trek**, of Boers, 6-1785
- Great Turtle**: see Unamis
- Great War**, Africa and, 14-4304
and Poland, 14-4555
beginning of, 8-2426; 9-2772; 10-3242, 3247
camouflage in, 11-3509
dogs during, 20-6324
effect on United States, 11-3495
in Netherlands, 11-3550
Newfoundland and, 20-6296
United States enters, 8-2380
United States navy in, 10-3010
wireless signals during, 11-3578
- Great Western**, ship, 1-80; 8-2491-92
- Grebaune Cape**, in Canada, 19-6124
- Grebe**, a bird, 18-5747
egg of, 6-face 1756
nest of, 6-1762
- Greece**, and Great War, 10-3247
and Marathon battle, 6-1819
animals of, 2-512
Byron and, 19-6035
canals of, 10-3248
costumes of, 10-3245
empire of, 6-1658; 10-3186, 3192
flag of, 6-1658
fruits of, 2-650
★great men of, 5-1321
history of, 1-298; 3-980; 5-1321; 10-3239, 3247;
★16-5114, ★5199
legendary history, 1-73; 5-1481
monuments of, 16-5040
revolutions of, 10-3247
sponge-fisheries of, 14-4265, 4267-69
spread of its culture, 10-3188, 3192
stories of, 8-2315; 16-5185
story of, 10-3186, 3192
wars of, 10-3247
writing in, 11-3479, 3482, 3484
- Greediness**, what it is, 19-5992
- Greediness**, Gulf of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
- Greek-fire**, for fighting, 4-1164
- Greek Orthodox Church**, in Balkans, 10-3194,
3245
- Greeks**, and astronomy, 7-1962
and Bulgaria, 10-3242, 3247
and Dr. Howe, 1-258
and football, 20-6277
and guns, 20-6381, 6383
and iron, 18-5687
and Persia, 16-5147-48
and Rome, 17-5274, 5278
and stars, 9-2637, 2645
and war-horses, 19-6060
cocks of, 20-6357
glass and, 4-1263
horses of, 19-6066
in Canada, 19-5946
in Egypt, 15-4852
in Punjab, 6-1714
in Russia, 12-3723
leather among, 9-2833
music of, 4-1087
pottery of, 14-4539
sandals of, 10-3106
sculpture of, 13-4171-72
taught Venetians, 4-1168
- Greek Slave**, a statue, 15-4666
- Greely**, Lieut. A. W., Arctic explorer, 17-5460
- Green**, family of, 11-3295
- Green**, Kitty, and the giant of the peak, 8-2403
- Green**, in flowers, 13-4114
light-waves make, 1-166
the color, 6-1951; 9-2696; 14-4524; 18-5639
why Nature is, 9-2909
- Greenaway**, Kate, poems: see Poetry Index
- Green Bay**, Marquette at, 19-6112
- Green-blindness**, what it is, 14-4525
- Greenbottle**, a fly, 10-3194; 12-3816
- Greene**, Albert Gorton, poems: see Poetry Index
- Greene**, General Nathanael, during the Revolution, 4-1000-01, 1008
home of, 6-1837
portrait by Trumbull, 13-4217
- Greene**, Mrs. Nathanael, 6-1837
- Greene**, Robert, English writer, 17-5488
- Greenfinch**, a bird, 7-2112-13
- Green-fly**: see Aphid
- Greenhouse**, for plants, 12-3892
on ship-board, 1-82

GENERAL INDEX

- Greenland**, birds of, 6-1893; 18-5752
discovery of, 1-15, 271; 12-3654
gems from, 20-6379
ice in, 10-3250
visits to, 17-5456
- Greenland-whale**: see Whale
- Green-man orchis**, a plant, 14-4479
- Green Mountain Boys**, during Revolution, 4-1000; 6-1832
- Green Mountains**, name of, 6-1832
- Greenough, Horatio**, American sculptor, 15-4665
- Greensboro'**, battle near, 4-1008
in North Carolina, 19-5958, 5961
- Greensleeves, Lady**, in story of Grey and White Castles, 6-1904
- Greenwich**, royal palace at, 3-859
whitebait at, 8-2605
- Greenwich Observatory**, in London, 4-1258; 6-1682; 10-3254
- Greenwich-time**, what it is, 10-3047
- Gregory**, comment on Athanasius, 13-4029
- Gregory I, St., the Great**, and Augustine, 15-4790, 4792
and captive Angles, 2-468; 14-4370; 15-4793
as bishop of Rome, 10-3076
hymn of, 7-2013
- Gregory VII**, pope of Rome, called Hildebrand, 8-2554; 15-4794
reign of, 5-1550; 8-2554; 15-4794-95
- Gregory, Charles Noble**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Gregory, Prince**, character in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4645
- Grenada**, island of, 6-1933-34; 10-2974
- Grendel**, an ogre, 11-3502
- Grenfell, Dr. Wilfred**, and Labrador, 20-6296
- Grenoble**, Napoleon at, 3-793-94
- Grenouille orgueilleuse**, a story, 14-4347
- Grenville, Sir Richard**, and colony, 20-6271-72
and the Revenge, 13-4183
character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3714
fought the Armada, 17-5411
- Greta**, Swedish doll, 11-face 3434, 3435
- Gretchen**, German doll, 11-3434
- Grete**, and shawls, 19-6127
- Grethel**, Hansel and, 11-3365
- Greville, Fulke**, epitaph of, 2-475
poems: see Poetry Index
- Grey, Albert H. G., Lord**, governor of Canada, 4-1281
- Grey, Sir George**, governor of New Zealand, 13-4080
- Grey, Lady Jane**, and her Swiss friends, 10-2988
as queen of England, 3-859
- Grey**, color, 6-1951; 14-4524
- Grey-hen**, a bird, 5-1661
- Grey-lag**, a goose, 5-1565-66
- Gribble**, injures timber, 9-2615
- Gridiron**, St. Lawrence and, 18-5850
- Grief**, depression caused by, 17-5397
statue of, 15-4672
- Grieg, Edward**, Norwegian musician, 11-3294
- Griffin**, imaginary monster, 1-217
- Griffin-vulture**, a bird, 6-1895
- Griffon**, ship, 1-278
- Grill**, spinning, picture of, 17-5447
- Grillparzer, Franz**, German writer, 11-3396
- Grilse**, young salmon, 9-2703
- Grimeni**, palace of, 4-1170
- Grimes, Tom**, character in "Water Babies," 12-3831
- Grimm, Jacob L. K.**, German author, 5-1478; 11-3399
- Grimm, Wilhelm Karl**, German author, 5-1478; 11-3399
- Grimsbay, Eng.**, fishing centre, 2-595; 12-3847
- Grimston, Lady Anne**, story of, 6-1701
- Grimwig, Mr.**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2566
- Grindelwald**, glaciers at, 18-5845-46
town of, 18-5846
- Grindelwald Valley**, 18-5843
- Grindstone**, in Canada, 17-5548
- Grindstones**, production of, 9-2682
- Griothid**, road of, 12-3659
- Grip**, a raven, 8-2320; 9-2779
- Griqua**, African tribe, 6-1786
- Griselda**, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
patience of, 2-493
- Grislybeard, King**, and the princess, 4-1203
- Gristle**: see Cartilage
- Grit**, for fowls, 15-4711
- Grizel**, ride of, 9-2813
- Grocer**, problem concerning loss of, 5-1606
- Groceries**, mites in, 11-3364
- Groom**, and horse, 6-1809
- Groot, Hugo van**: see Grotius
- Groove**, of wood-joint, 5-1520-21
- Grosbeaks**, birds, 7-2114; 9-2345; 11-3458
- Gross, Max**, story of, 10-3222
- Grosseteste**, bishop of Lincoln, 15-4797
- Grotius**, Dutch scholar, 8-2415; 9-2665
- Ground-air**, 3-914
- Ground-beetle**, value of, 11-3303
- Ground-ivy**, a plant, 14-4355-56
- Ground-nut**, a plant, 9-2884; 16-5214, 5219
- Groundsel**, a plant, 13-4136, 4208-09
- Groundsel-bushes**: see Baccharis
- Ground-squirrel**, and owls, 8-2343
see also Chipmunk
- Ground-tackle**, of ship, 15-4619
- Ground-thistle**: see Plume-thistle
- Grouse**, and hemlocks, 17-5432
egg of, 6-face 1756
nest of, 6-1762
ruffed, 5-1559, 1561-62
various, 5-1558-59, 1561-62; 8-2342; 10-3151
- Grows**, when hungry, 15-4693
- Growth**, gradual, 18-5722
stoppage of, 8-2470
what it is, 15-4813
- Grubs**: see Bee, Insects, Larvæ
- Gruff and Tackleton**, firm in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Gryphon**, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3157
- Guadaluquivir River**, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338, 3347
- Guadeloupe**, island of, 19-6048
- Guadiana River**, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3337
- Guanam**, island of, American, 7-2147, 2156; 9-2771
- Guanaco**, gnawing animals, 19-6001
- Guanajuato**, Mexican town, 14-4403
- Guanano**, and Peru, 15-4608
- Guarani**, Indian tribes, 14-4512; 15-4610
- Guardian of the Shore**, English, 2-465
- Guardians**, Camp-fire: see Camp-Fire Girls
- Guard, National**, of France, 8-2282; 13-4102
- Guards**, puzzle, 16-5031; solution, 16-5133
- Guards**: see Football
- Guatemala**, history of, 14-4400, 4406
national bird of, 6-1764
scene in, 14-4405
- Guavas**, where grown, 2-650-51
- Guayaquil**, port of Ecuador, 15-4605, 4606
- Gudgeon**, bait-fish, 9-2705-06
- Guederland**, in the Netherlands, 11-3542
- Guelder-rose**, a plant, 13-4016; 14-4355; 15-4660
- Guelphs**, citizens of Florence, 9-2787; 10-3080
- Guericke, Otto von**, German scientist, 7-2161-62, 2169
- Guerrero, Vicente**, Mexican leader, 14-4401
- Guerrero, ship**, 5-1398; 10-3007
- Guest**, guests at the feast, 18-5566
of the king, 18-5681
- Guiana**, gold of, 17-5318
see also French Guiana, etc.
- Guidi, Tommaso**: see Masaccio
- Guido Reni**, Italian artist, 15-4593
- Guildhall**, of London, 5-1354
- Guilds**, of Middle Ages, 9-2787
- Guilford Court House**, battle of, 4-1008
- Guillemot**, bird, 6-1644-46
egg of, 6-face 1756
- Guillotine**, during French Revolution, 8-2283-84; 13-4104, 4106; 17-5538
- Guilt**, and Congress, 5-1435
- Guinea Coast**, of Africa, 6-1782; 14-4308
- Guinea-fowls**, origin of, 5-1558, 1563-64
- Guinea-pigs**, as pets, 2-514-15; 14-4500
characters in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3164
hair of, 8-2335
- Guinevere, Queen**, character in "Table Round," 3-882-83; 4-1199; 7-1988; 11-3371
- Guise, Duke of**, and Condé, 12-3695
- Gull**, a bird, 6-1640-44
egg of, 6-face 1756
feed on flying-fish, 8-2482
- Gullet**, of the throat, 7-2174; 8-2363; 20-6307
- "Gulliver's Travels"**, by Swift, 5-1333, 1337; 6-1748
- Gum**, elastic: see Rubber
kauri, 5-1488
- Gumbo**, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
- Gummidge, Mrs.**, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2864
- Gum-trees**: see Eucalyptus, Sweet-gum
- Gundulf**, the Weeper, a monk, 4-1254
- Gunn, Ben**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3634

GENERAL INDEX

- Gunpowder**, action of, 7-2244
and Elizabeth Lane, 9-2814
candle in barrel of, 4-1065
first used, 3-769, 772
inventor of, 4-1164
making of, 4-1168; 7-2244
- Gunpowder Plot**, 4-1036
see also Fawkes, Guy
- Guns**, anti-aircraft, 1-174, 179
★big, 19-6147
breech-loading, 9-2712
drawn by dogs, 20-6324
early use of, 4-1164
flint-lock, 13-3931
kick of, 15-4812
Krupp, 19-6158
noise of, 7-2243-44
on a battleship, 19-6148; 20-6205, 6212
power of, 19-6146
seeing flash of, 3-813
Skoda, 19-6159, 6160
steel used for, 18-5690
wooden, 7-2048
see also Machine-guns
- Gunwale**, of a ship, 15-4618
- Gurdun, Bertrand de**, killed Richard I, 7-2019
- Gurgle**, causes of, 12-3774
- Gurth**, swineherd in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
- Gustavus Adolphus**, king of Sweden, and America, 2-529
and Germany, 8-2558
and his troops, 12-3653, 3660
and Russia, 12-3724
- Gustavus Vasa**, king of Sweden, and drinking party, 12-3653, 3656, 3660
founded Helsingfors, 12-3805
- Gutenberg, John**, German printer, 12-3607, 3611
- Guthrie, Dr.**, influenced by picture, 12-3824
- Gutta-percha**, in ocean cables, 15-4698-99
- "**Guy Mannerling**," by Scott, 5-1497, 1626
- Guy of Lusignan**, 5-1553
- Guy of Warwick**, 5-1356
- Guyon, Sir**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697, 698-701
- Guzman, Don**, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3715
- Gwynn, Nell**, costume for, 17-5346
- "**Gyges, and his Ring**," by Hebbel, 11-3399
- Gymkhana**, a Christmas, 7-2264
- Gymnasium**, Spartan, 16-5201
- Gypsum**, forms in Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
in Alaska, 13-4058
in Canada, 17-5544; 19-6094
what it is, 6-1816
- Gyro-car**, description, 1-98
- Gyroscope**, working of, 1-97; 20-6216
- H**
- "**H. M. S. Pinafore**," by Sullivan, 11-3293
- Haakon**, king of Norway, 12-3656
see also Hakon
- Haakon VII Plateau**, in antarctic, 17-5466
- Haarlem**, town in Holland, 11-3540, 3542, 3544
- Habitants**, of Quebec, 1-224; 2-558; 17-5299, 5301
- Habitants loading logs in winter**, by Horatio Walker, 17-5298
- Habitat**, meaning of, 11-3390
of plants, 13-4014
- Habits**, breaking, 17-5291
- Hackberry**, a tree, 17-5438
- Hackney-coaches**, or cabs, 19-6051
- Haddock**, a fish, 8-2602-04; 12-3847, 3954
- Hades**, abode of the dead, 16-5186
- Hadleigh, Vicar of**, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Hadrian**, emperor of Rome, 2-540
- Haedo**, tale of Geronimo, 19-6022
- Hæmoglobin**, and bile, 8-2366
complicated compound, 6-1693
of the blood, 5-1430
- Hæmorrhage**, in bruise, 14-4383
treatment of, 15-4616
- Hagenbeck, Carl**, and African animals, 19-5999, 6001
- Hag-fishes**, development of, 12-3666
- Hague**, capital of Holland, 11-3540, 3547-48
Palace of Peace at, 20-6298
- Haidée**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4433
- Hail**, what is, 7-2081
- "**Hail, Columbia**," by Hopkinson, 10-3052
- Hainault**, lords of, 11-3442
- Hair**, combing on Hallowe'en, 19-5923
cutting, painless, 13-4117
- Hair**, does not hurt, 12-3910
girl who sold, 13-4027
glands of the, 6-1923
greying, 8-2469
growth of, 7-1981; 12-3910
in nostrils, 6-1648; 20-6232
of Pe-Le, 17-5283
protects neck and brain, 8-2468
removing, 9-2836
rises with fright, 14-4275
use of, 1-166, 295; 2-406
- Hair-cells**, of ear, 12-3912, 3917; 13-3997
- Hair-grass**, tufted, 10-3062
- Hairpin-work**, how to do, 14-4496
- Hair-receiver**, making a, 14-4387
- Hairs**, giant with three golden, 4-1077
of a cactus, 13-4012
of caterpillars, 10-3017-18; 11-3454
of flowers, 12-3816
of stinging-nettle, 14-4356
stinging, 3-816
- Half-streak**, a butterfly, 10-3020
- Haiti**, and rubber-balls, 11-3569
island of, 19-6041, 6044
see also Hayti
- Haitian Republic**, in West Indies, 19-6045
- Hake**, a fish, 8-2602-03
- Hakluyt, Richard**, English writer, 17-5486-87
- Hakon**, king of Norway and Scotland, 10-3136
- Hal, Prince**: see Henry V, king of England
- Hale, Rev. Edward E.**, American author, 18-5615
- Hale, Nathan**, American spy, 12-3919-21
statue of, 12-3921; 15-4674
- Halevy, Ludovic**, wrote "L'Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
- Half-Acre**, Hell's, 2-584
- Half-back**: see Football
- Half-breeds**, Canadian, 4-1278
- Half-King**, Indian chief, 3-896
- Half-Moon**, ship, 1-277, 281; 15-4864
- Halibut**, a fish, 8-2601, 2605-06; 13-3954, 4060
- Halicanriassus**, Greek state, 16-5152; 17-5307
- Halifax, Edwin**, character in "John Halifax, Gentleman," 13-3974
- Halifax, Guy**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3970, 3973
- Halifax, John**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3970
- Halifax, Lord**, sold Montague House, 4-1258
- Halifax, Maud**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3973
- Halifax, Muriel**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3973, 3974
- Halifax, Walter**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3975
- Halifax**, Canadian port, 1-223; 4-1260; 13-3958; 17-5543-45
- Hall, Charles F.**, arctic explorer, 17-5458
- Hall, G. H.**, developed breech-loaders, 9-2712
- Hall, Gertrude**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Hall**, voices in empty, 6-1655
- Hallam, Arthur Henry**, death of, 19-6037
- Halley, Edmund**, English astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 8-2543
- Hall of Classics**, in Peking, 1-121
- Hall of Records**, in New York, 16-5010
- Hallowe'en**, things to do on, 19-5923
- Hall-porter**, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
- Hall-Tower**: see Tower of London
- Halo**, around moon, 18-5812
- Halogens**, what they are, 5-1315
- Hals, Franz**, Dutch painter, 15-4591, 4595
pictures of, 11-3541
- Ham**, meaning of, 2-465
- Hamac-tree**, bark of, 19-6164
- Hamal**, a star, 9-2643
- Haman**, story of, 20-6333
- Hamburg**, as free town, 8-2561, 2596
bridge at, 1-34
German seaport, 8-2554; 9-2760, 2764, 2766
"Hamburg Dramaturgy," by Lessing, 11-3394
- Hamelin**, legend of, 2-370
- Hamerton, S. C.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Hamidieh Mosque**, in Constantinople, 10-3243
- Hamilear**, Carthaginian general, 17-5276
- Hamilton, Alexander**, aided Martha Washington, 2-399
and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
and Jefferson, 3-782
as Secretary of the Treasury, 2-398; 5-1388, 1393-94, 1396; 8-2439
buried at Trinity, 16-5014
death of, 5-1397
delegate to convention, 5-1391

GENERAL INDEX

- Hamilton, Alexander**, home of, 8-2444; 16-5014
 life of, 8-2436
 portrait of, 15-4668; 16-5010
 statue of, 15-4672
- Hamilton, Duke of**, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3312
- Hamilton, Patrick**, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Hamilton**, Canadian city, 1-228; 4-1271
- Hamilton**, in Bermuda, 19-6043
- Hamilton Grange**, home of Hamilton, 8-2444
- "Hamlet,"** by Shakespeare, 18-5588-89
- Hamlet**, prince of Denmark, Shakespearean character, 2-449
 tomb of, 12-3660
- Hammer**, automatic, 14-4459
 bone of the ear, 12-3912, 3916
 how to use, 2-384
 of clock-bell, 5-1538, 1545
 of musical instruments, 4-1087, 1089, 1092
 of Thor, 1-94; 12-3652
 power of, 3-813
- Hammerfest**, Miss Brigham at, 7-2036
 most northern town, 12-3661
- Hammer-head**, a shark, 8-2476, 2478
- Hammerheel**, Queen of Stumpingham, 13-4049
- Hammerken**, Thomas: see **Kempis**, Thomas
- Hammerkop**, a bird, 7-1976-77
- Hammer-of-the-Scots**: see **Edward I**
- Hammersly, Captain**, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
- Hammock**, for sleeping in, 20-6214
 making a, 19-6164
- Hammurabi**, king of Babylonia, 16-4962, 4970
 stele of, 16-4963
- Hampden, John**, English patriot, 4-1038; 6-1864, 1866
- Hamper**, doll's, 7-2137, 2269
- Hampton Court**, palace of, 3-858-59; 4-1258
- Hampton Institute**, a negro school, 9-2942
- Hanchen**, of the mill, 10-3000
- Hancock, General**, and West Point, 15-4735
- Hancock, John**, American patriot, 4-999, 1003
- Hancock, Thomas**, and rubber, 18-5794
- Handel, George F.**, musician, 11-3285-88
- Handkerchief**, a linen, 8-2330
 and the coin, 13-4047
 cases for, 4-1250
 for afternoon tea cloth, 17-5445
 name on, 19-6006
 wizard's, 8-2521
- Handles**, of knives and forks, 15-4805
- Hand-mill**, of Austria, 18-5655
- Hand-pump**, for fires, 18-5756-57, 5761
- Hands**, after playing with snow, 6-1655
 alphabet formed by, 17-5251
 and moving figures, 20-6282
 bones of, 8-2573; 13-4200
 difference between, 16-5022
 drawing with both, 6-1950
 feeling in injured, 15-4816
 fracture of, 14-4289
 injuries to, 16-4929
 lines on, 4-1165; 7-1984
 of a clock, 5-1539, 1545
 of St. Stephen, 18-5654
 use of hands, 7-2009; 12-3817
- Handspike**, hitch, 11-3326
- Hankau**, Chinese port, 1-123
- Hannah**, and Samuel, 20-6328
 character in "Little Women," 16-5170
- "Hannah Binding Shoes,"** by Locom, 10-3102
- Hannibal**, Carthaginian general, 17-5275-76
 crossed the Alps, 10-2989; 20-6259
- Hannibal, Mo.**, and Mark Twain, 19-6072
- Hannington (James)**, bishop of Africa, 14-4305
- Hanover, Elector of**, became George I, of England, 8-2560
- Hanover**, arms of, 6-1657
- Hanover**, house of, 4-1113
- Hanover, N. H.**, college at, 14-4568
 district of, 8-2596
- Hans**, and rosy apple, 17-5479
 in "King of the Golden River," 5-1439, 1527
- "Hans Brinker, or the Silver Skates,"** by Dodge, 7-2099
- Hanseatic League**, of towns, 8-2554; 11-3542;
 12-3654, 3662, 3722
 towns of, 9-2764, 2772
- Hansel**, and Grethel, 5-1478; 11-3365
- Hansom, Joseph A.**, designed cab, 19-6053
- Hansom-cab**, 19-6053, 6058
- Hapsburgs**, Austrian House of, 8-2553, 2555;
 11-3544; 18-5652
 give up title of Holy Roman Emperor, 8-2561
 in Italy, 10-3082
- Hapsburgs**, rule of, 9-2896, 2904; 10-2983, 2986
- Harbor Grace**, town in Newfoundland, 20-6296
- Hardhold**, character in story of Grey and White Castles, 6-1904
- "Hard Times,"** by Dickens, 8-2460
- Hardwork**, country of, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
- Hardy, Thomas**, British author, 8-2329
- Hare**, a constellation, 9-2645
- Hare**, and elephant, 20-6292
 and the tortoise, 2-503
 behavior of, 18-5663
 change of coat, 11-3444
 hibernation of, 20-6373
 home of, 18-5573
 pet of Cowper, 19-6031
 problem concerning, 2-491
 shadow-picture, 17-5353
 timid, 14-4538
 varieties of, 2-413, 414
 see also Jerboa, and Kayward the Hare
- Hare and Hounds**, on horseback, 10-2996
- Harebell**, of Scotland, 13-4136; 15-4655, 4658
 see also Bluebells of Scotland
- Haredale, Emma**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
- Haredale, Geoffrey**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
- Haredale, Mr. Reuben**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2777
- Harriot, Thomas**, mathematician, 20-6272
- "Hark! hark! the Lark,"** by Schubert, 11-3291
- Harland, Marion**: see **Terhune**, Mary V.
- Harlem Heights**, battle of, 4-1002
- Harmon, John**, character in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
- Harmonic**, a musical note, 9-2652; 16-4908, 5057
- "Harmonious Blacksmith,"** by Handel, 11-3286
- Harmony**, musical, 9-2652; 16-4903
- Harnsworth, Alfred**, expedition of, 17-5460
- Harold**, death of, puzzle-picture, 3-930
 king of England, 1-127; 2-465, 471
- Haroun Alraschid**, caliph of Bagdad, 9-2753;
 12-3860
- Harp**, first stringed instrument, 4-1087
 of Ireland, 6-1657
 that talked, 10-3209
- Harpers**, songs of, 13-3936
- Harper's Ferry**, raid on, 7-2044; 11-3492
- Harpies**, imaginary monsters, 1-218
- "Harp of the Wind:"** see "View of the Seine"
- Harpoon-head**, buried in mud, 9-2917
- Harppoons**, of cave-men, 1-206
- Harpisichord**, musical instrument, 4-1088-89
- "Harp that once thro' Tara's Halls,"** song, 12-3770
- Harriers**, falcons, 6-1900
- Harriman, Alice**, poems: see **Poetry Index**
- Harris, Joel C.**, American author, 5-1483, 1621;
 19-5958
 stories of, 3-966
- Harris, Timothy**, pins made by, 16-5002
- Harrison, Benjamin**, administration of, 11-3488, 3494
 as president, 8-2378, 2382
 Columbus Day Proclamation, 14-4464
- Harrison, James**, manufactured clocks, 5-1540
- Harrison, William Henry**, administration of, 11-3488-91
 and Tecumseh, 6-1833
 as president, 6-1840
 born in Virginia, 8-2382
 came from Ohio, 8-2382
 during War of 1812, 3-759; 5-1398
 grandson of, 8-2373
- Harrow**, use of, 13-3949
- Harry**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4754
- Hart, Emma C.**: see **Willard**, Emma C.
- Hart, William**, and Martin, 14-4248
- Harte, Francis Bret**, American author, 5-1609, 1620
 poems: see **Poetry Index**
- Hartford, Conn.**, founded, 2-532
 New England convention at, 5-1399
- Hart Hall**: see **Heorot**
- Hartlover, Sir John**, character in "Water Babies," 12-3831
- Harun al Raschid**: see **Haroun Alraschid**
- Harvard, John**, legacy to college, 2-526; 14-4566, 4568
 statue of, 15-4670
- Harvard College**, founding of, 2-526
 history of, 14-4566-67
 printing in, 12-3612

GENERAL INDEX

- Harvard College**, punishment in, 3-962
Harvest, of ants, 10-2972
 of wheat, 4-1136
 preparing for, 13-4145
Harvest-spider, habits of, 11-3359
Harvest-tick, injurious insect, 10-3203
Harvey, William, discovered circulation of the blood, 5-1464, 1593; 8-2332; 15-4625, 4631; 19-6108
Hasdrubal, Carthaginian general, 11-3343
Hassam, Childe, American artist, 14-4252
 picture of, 14-4257
Hassam, Sultan, tomb of, 14-4302
Hastings, Warren, impeachment of, 6-1720; 13-4158
Hastings, battle of, 1-127; 2-465, 473; 7-2068
Hastings Street, in Vancouver, 18-5613
Hat, and the scalp, 7-2082
 beaver, 16-5076
 height of, 18-5741
 made in American colonies, 4-994
 made of paper, 6-1941
 Murdock's wooden, 3-665
 of darkness, 4-1052
 Quakers and, 2-529
Hatcher, Julia, and a bull, 15-4663
Hatcheries, for fish, 13-3957
Hate-light, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Hathaway, Anne, cottage of, 18-5581
 married Shakespeare, 18-5580
Hatherell, Sir John, his picture of Bailiff's Daughter, 17-5499
Hathor, temple of goddess, 15-4851
Hathshepsu, queen of Egypt, 15-4849
Hatter, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3091, 3156, 3163
Hatteraick, Dirk, character in "Guy Manner-ing," 5-1626
Hatteras Inlet, capture of, 7-2047
Hateria: see Sphenodon
Hatto, Bishop, of the Mouse-tower, 9-2765
Hatty S., dory, 17-5375
Haukwitz, Godfrey, and matches, 8-2428
Hauxville, birthplace of Dora Pattison, 1-333
Haily, Valentine, invented reading for the blind, 7-1994
Havana, Cuban city, 14-4514; 19-6046, 6049
 yellow fever and, 10-3235
Havana Harbor, Maine destroyed in, 7-2154
Havel, river in Europe, 9-2762-64
Havelock (Sir Henry), relieved Lucknow, 4-1119; 6-1720
Haven, Mother Carey's, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
Havergal, Frances Ridley, hymns of, 7-2016-17
Haverhill, attacked, 3-895
 shoe-factories at, 10-3103
Havisham, Miss, character in "Great Expectations," 8-2462
Havre, Belgian government in, 11-3550
 French seaport, 8-2418, 2420, 2423
 Town Hall of, 8-2291
Hawaii, and cadets, 15-4736
 Christianity in, 17-5283
 fruit from, 2-650
 islands of, 5-1484; 7-2147-48; 11-3494
 natives of, 5-1491
 school republic in, 20-6390
 size of, 8-2382
 sugar in, 3-704; 8-2386
 Washington's birthday in, 14-4466
 see also Molokai
Hawes, Mary Virginia, American writer, 7-2098
Hawes Inn, in "Antiquary," 6-1667
Hawfinch, egg of, 6-face 1760
Hawk, egg of, 6-face 1756
Hawke, Admiral (Edward), at Quiberon, 4-1114
Hawke, Lord, 12-3768
Hawkes Bay, province of New Zealand, 5-1488
Hawkesbury River, bridge over, 1-33
Hawk-eye: see Bumpoo, Nathaniel
Hawkins, Jim, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
Hawkins (John), English sailor, 3-862
Hawkins, Captain John, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3718
Hawkins, Sir John, English adventurer, 14-4512; 19-6042
Hawk-moth, an insect, 10-3011, 3014-15, 3019
Hawk-owl, a bird, 6-1901-02; 10-3154
Hawks, distribute seeds, 7-2214
 flesh-eating birds, 3-805, 807; 6-1900; 8-2342; 10-3152
Hawks, hunt herons, 7-1974
Hawksbee, Francis, English scientists, 7-2162
Hawkshawe, Mrs., poems: see Poetry Index
Hawkweed, flowers of, 13-4016, 4206, 4209
Hawthorn, a shrub, 11-3533; 17-5352
 crown on, 3-855
Hawthorne, Charles W., American painter, 14-4258
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, American author, 5-1480, 1613; 7-2099
Hawthornes, home of the, 7-2099
Hay, John, poems: see Poetry Index
Hay, and codlin-moth, 10-3204
 color of, 17-5292
 fragrance of, 5-1340
 harvest of, 9-2714; 13-4152
 in Norway, 12-3657
 made by marmots, 3-682; 20-6375
 making, 13-3951
 production of, in United States, 8-2384
Haydn (Joseph), musician, 11-3284, 3287-88, 3291
Hayes, Dr. Isaac I., arctic explorer, 17-5458
Hayes, Rutherford B., administration of, 11-3488, 3493
 as president, 8-2377, 2382
Hay-fever, cause of, 5-1340
Hay-field, games to play in, 13-4203
Hayne, Robert Y., speech of, 8-2442
Hayston, of Bucklaw, in "Bride of Lammer-moor," 5-1497
Hayti, island of, 1-64; 18-5793
 see also Haiti
Hazards, in golf-links, 10-3211
Hazel-nuts, kinds of, 7-1997, 2001
Hazlewood, Charles, character in "Guy Manner-ing," 5-1627
Hazlitt, William, English writer, 15-4723, 4731-42
Head, arteries of, 13-4201; 16-4928
 bones of the, 13-4200
 imp with disappearing, 11-3432
 mending doll's, 14-4294
 of an anchor, 15-4619
 of a comet, 8-2541
 of the body, 8-2569; 18-5622
 see also Skull
Headache, cause of, 1-167; 18-5725
 in crowded room, 14-4274
Head-hunting, in Philippines, 7-2153
Heady, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Healing-power, how it works, 5-1460
Health, and eating, 8-2363
 and will-power of others, 16-5178
 in country, 9-2908
 of United States, 9-2801
Heardred, reign of, 11-3503
Hearing, by night and by day, 8-2536
 centre of, 12-3914
 ★marvel of, 12-3913
 of fish, 6-1885
 of the blind, 12-3910
 ★process of, 13-3997
 sense of, 12-3692
 with eyes closed, 15-4692
 without air, 13-4021
Hearse, called shillibeer, 19-6053
Heart, and circulation of the blood, 19-6106
 and fear, 19-5993
 and pulse, 14-4376
 beating of, 4-1162; 5-1464, 1590; 16-5020
 living pump, ★5-1593; 13-4200-01; 18-5622; 19-6107
 music of the willing, 17-5380
 nerves that control, 12-3599
 of Bruce, 10-3138
 position of, 6-1648
"Heart of Midlothian," by Scott, 5-1497; 6-1773; 7-2236; 10-3131
Heart of the Andes, picture, by Church, 14-4249
Hearts, King and Queen of, characters in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3156
 Knave of, 10-3163
Heartsease, a plant, 15-4660
 see also Pansy
"Hearts of Oak," by Garrick, 12-3766
"Heart that Knows," by Roberts, 14-4327
Heat, and bending, 19-5891
 and calories, 19-5996
 and dissolving, 18-5640
 and friction, 8-2540
 and motion, 11-3426; 13-4084
 and temperature, 12-3680; ★14-4501
 and thermos flask, 18-5637
 and weight, 12-3780

GENERAL INDEX

- Heat**, and winds, 19-5990
color of heated things, 6-1878; 12-3685
convection and conduction of, 4-1086; 5-1317
cracks wood, 14-4486
curls paper, 13-4024
depends on oxygen, 2-571
★different kinds of, ★13-4229
effects of, 12-3775, 3910; 18-5723
escaping, 11-3384
found in tunnels, 20-6260, 6267
lack of, on mountain, 3-812
makes chemical compounds, 6-1695, 1697
of body, 3-692; 13-4110
of boiling water, 11-3391
of climates, 10-3045
of fire, 12-3776
of hot-water bottle, 11-3506
of kettle, 11-3572
of plants, 10-3148
of rubbed pin, 10-3148
produced by radium, 5-1319, 1416; 9-2654;
10-3036, 3045
produced in body, 9-2648, 2727
radiant, 14-4310; 16-5163; 17-5244
radiation of, 3-734
sensation of, 11-3391
traveling of, 6-1790; ★14-4309
waves of, 5-1449
what it is, 4-1085
★works for us, 14-4389
- Heath, John E.**, reaping machine of, 9-2714
- Heath, Sir Robert**, and Carolinas, 2-531
- "Heathen Chinese,"** by Harte, 5-1620
- Heather**, a plant, 13-4136
- Heather-bell**: see Bluebells of Scotland, Harebell
- Heath-family**, of plants, 13-4136; 14-4557
- Heaths**, various, 13-4136; 15-4659
- Heat-level**, and thermometer, 14-4392-94, 4501
see also Temperature
- Heaven**, temple of, 10-3025
- Heavens**, City of the, 6-1677
- Hebbel, Friedrich C.**, German writer, 11-3399
- Hebe**, goddess, married Hercules, 11-3374
- Heber, Bishop Reginald**, hymns of, 7-2015, 2017
- Hébert, Louis**, Canadian sculptor, 4-1279; 5-1458;
14-4327; 17-5296; 18-5613
- Hebrews**, in Canaan, 16-4960
music of, 4-1087
★story of, 20-6329
see also Israelites, Jews
- Hebrides**, gems from, 20-6382
history of, 2-472
- Hecla**, Mount, volcano, 7-2084; 12-3658
- Hectograph**, for copying, 15-4819
how to make, 4-1302
- Hector**, Greek hero, 1-73
- Hector, Sir**, character in "Table Round," 3-881
- Hecuba**, wife of Priam, 1-73
- Hedge-garlic**, a plant, 13-4016; 14-4476, 4479
- Hedgehog**, as a pet, 2-514-15
home of, 18-5573
in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3158
sleep of, 20-6373, 6375
- Hedgeley Moor**, battle of, 3-777
- Hedge-sparrow**, a bird, 7-2111
egg of, 6-face 1760
- Hedin, Sven**, Swedish explorer, 10-3128; 13-3928,
4118, 4121
- Heels**, of feet, 8-2571, 2574
- Heep, Uriah**, character in "David Copperfield,"
8-2320; 9-2865
- Hegra**, or Flight of Mohammed, 12-3858
- Height**, and giddiness, 11-3513-14
falling from, 12-3674
measuring, 3-812; 6-1943
morning and night, 8-2471
- Height of Land**, in Canada, 1-230
- Heilmann, Andrew**, and Gutenberg, 12-3609
- Heilmann, Anton**, and Gutenberg, 12-3609
- Heilmann, Father**, and Undine, 13-4053
- Heine, Amalie**, and Heine, 11-3398
- Heine, Heinrich**, German writer, 11-3397;
17-5307; 20-6338
poems: see Poetry Index
- Heir**, and the will, 16-5184
- Heir of all the Ages**, 20-frontis.
- "Heir of Redclyffe,"** by Yonge, 9-2627
- Hélen**, flight of, 1-177
- Helen**, of Troy, 1-73, 78; 6-1710
- Helena**, St., marriage of, 17-5383
- Helena**, Shakespearian character, 1-327, 328
- Heligoland**, island of, 9-2764
- Heliograph**, signals with, 14-4441, 4446
- Heliopolis**, in Egypt, 16-5039
- Helios**, the sun, 7-2249
- Heliotope**: see Bloodstone
- Hellum**, element, 2-647; 5-1319, 1447; 16-5025
liquefied, 13-4086
- Helix desertorum**, a snail, 20-6375
- Hellas**, 16-5202
see also Greece
- Hellebore**, black, 14-4348
false, 10-3066
stinking, a plant, 14-4353
- Helleborine**, an orchid, 14-4474, 4479
- Hellenes**, people of Greece, 16-5202
- Hellespont**, crossing the, 16-5150, 5153-54
see also Dardanelles
- Hell Gate**, blowing up, 18-5754
- Hell Gate Railway Bridge**, 1-22
- Hell's Hole**, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Helluland**, naming of, 1-271
- Helm**, of a ship, 15-4618
- Helmet**, for fire-fighting, 18-5767
of diver, 20-6311, 6314
of Northmen, 1-271
- Helmholtz (Hermann L.)**, and resonators,
16-5059
- Heloderma**, poisonous lizard, 4-1211
- Héloise**, and Abelard, 13-4034
- Helsingfors**, capital of Finland, 12-3805
- Helvetians**, natives of Switzerland, 10-2984
- Helvetic Republic**, 10-2991
- Hem**, how to, 2-489
- Hemans, Captain**, married Felicia, 19-5938
- Hemans, Felicia D.**, children's poet, 12-3695;
19-5938
poems: see Poetry Index
- Hemlock**, a tree, 12-3734; 17-5430, 5436
bark eaten, 17-5345
- Hemlock**, poisonous plant, 5-1325, 1328; 13-4136;
16-4956
- Hemp**, a fibre-plant, 13-4003; 14-4356
for paper, 3-943
in Egypt, 14-4306
in ocean cables, 15-4698
in West Indies, 19-6045
see also Manila-hemp, Sisal-hemp, etc.
- Hemp-agrimony**, a plant, 16-4953, 4956
- Hemstitching**, drawn-thread, 8-2357
- Hen**, age of, 8-2350
and chickens, 15-4587
and the fox, 13-4056
as mother, 7-2245
cackling of, 20-6216
does not crow, 13-4113
eggs of, 6-1885
or egg, priority of, 19-5892
with the golden eggs, 10-3208
- Henbane**, a poisonous plant, 14-4472-73
- Henderson, Colonel Richard**, and Boone,
20-6252-53
- "He Never Smiled Again,"** by Hemans, 19-5939
- Hen-hawks**: see Hawks, Canadian
- Hennebont**, siege of, 8-2508
- Henri, Robert**, American painter, 14-4252
- Henrietta Maria**, Maryland named for, 2-528
queen of England, 4-1036; 6-1857; 7-2079
- Henriette**, the French doll, 11-3434
- Henrique**, prince of Portugal, and Tangier,
13-4027
- Henry, St.**, converted Finland, 12-3726
- Henry**, Prince, of Brunswick, and Countess
Catharina, 17-5239
- Henry**, prince of England, and Raleigh, 17-5412
- Henry I**, king of England, and a Becket, 15-4796
and Anselm, 15-4793
and Ireland, 18-5554
and Prince William, 8-2507
and Scotland, 10-3136
and Tower, 4-1254
reign of, 2-590; 5-1551
wife of, 10-3133
- Henry III**, king of England, and Alexander II,
10-3136
and Westminster, 15-4682
incidents of reign, 2-589, 595; 3-769, 832;
4-1253
- Henry IV**, king of England, and James I,
10-3138
reign of, 3-768, 774
- "Henry IV,"** a play, by Shakespeare, 18-5584
- Henry V**, king of England, and a judge, 15-4662
reign of, 1-180; 3-774-75; 7-2072
- "Henry V,"** a play, by Shakespeare, 18-5586
- Henry VI**, king of England, and Westminster,
4-1253
coronation of, 17-5535
reign of, 3-774, 775-77

GENERAL INDEX

- "**Henry VI**," play, by Shakespeare, 17-5488
Henry VII, king of England, and America, 1-272
 and Ireland, 18-5557
 and Westminster, 4-1253
 chapel of, 3-855; 4-1252
 daughter Margaret, 10-3140
 physician of, 15-4630
 reign of, 3-776, 855-58, 860
Henry VIII, king of England, and Francis I, 17-5535
 and Ireland, 18-5556
 and James of Scotland, 10-3140
 and Roman Catholics, 16-5093
 and Rome, 10-3082
 and rose of England, 18-5816
 and Sir Thomas More, 5-1330; 13-3942
 dismissal of Wolsey, 18-5591
 letters of, 12-3800
Henry II, king of France, and Calais, 7-2072
Henry IV, king of France, and Champlain, 2-557
 and Huguenots, 7-2074
 and the Louvre, 17-5535
 and New World, 2-555
 comment on James I, 6-1857
 mother of, 1-334
Henry, king of Germany, character in "Lohengrin," 18-5561
Henry IV, Holy Roman Emperor, and Pope Gregory VII, 8-2554; 10-3076; 15-4795-96
Henry of Navarre, king of France: see **Henry IV**, king of France
Henry the Navigator, prince of Portugal, 11-3340; 14-4298
Henry, Joseph, and electricity, 7-2170; 14-4445
Henry, O., American author, 5-1621
Henry, Patrick, American patriot, 3-665; 5-1392, 1395
 statue of, 15-4666
Henry, Thomas M., his picture of the Birkenhead, 6-1818
 "Henry Esmond," by Thackeray, 11-3310
Henson, Peary's servant, 17-5462
Heorot, home of Hrothgar, 11-3502
Hepatica, a flower, 9-2879, 2881
Hepplewhite, George, cabinet-maker, 19-6174
Hera, Greek goddess, 1-203; 8-2315
Heraclitus, Greek philosopher, 5-1320
Heraclius, emperor of the East, 10-3188; 12-3860; 14-4302
Herald Office, in New York, 16-5012
Herat, Asiatic town, 13-3926
Herbert, George, hymns of, 7-2015, 2018
 poems: see Poetry Index
Herb-robert, a plant, 10-3066; 13-4135; 14-4352, 4354
Herbs, cultivation of, 10-3217
Herculaneum, a buried city, 17-5282-83; 20-6223
 figure found at, 7-frontis.
 paintings in, 15-4589
Hercules, a constellation, 9-2641, 2643
Hercules, and the divine milk, 15-4785
 and the poplar, 15-4866; 18-5775
 labors of, 16-5185
 legends of, 11-3374
 statue of, 16-5185
 Twelve Labors of, 11-3374; 16-5185
 see also Pillars of Hercules
Herder, Johann G. von, German writer, 11-3394, 3397
Heredity, law of, 7-2007; 10-3143
Hereford, Bishop of, and Robin Hood, 9-2631
Hereford Cathedral, in England, 12-3607
 chained books of, 13-3935
Hereward, the Wake, British patriot, 1-127
Hermann, German hero, 8-2550-51
Hermann, sculpture, of battle, 9-2769
 "Hermann's Battle," by Kleist, 11-3396
Hermes, by Praxiteles, 13-4172
Hermia, Shakespearean heroine, 1-327
Hermione, Shakespearean character, 2-562
Hermit, Peter of Morrone, the, 2-501
Hermit, a humming-bird, 6-1756
Hermitage, enchanted, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
 home of Jackson, 3-785
 in Petrograd, 12-3800
Hermit-crab, a crustacean, 5-1420, 1426
 partnerships of, 8-2407, 2409-10
Hermit-thrush, a bird, 11-3463
Hermynghild, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
Hero, and Leander, 11-3398
Hero, Shakespearean character, 2-563
Herod, king of the Jews, 20-6332
 "Herodes and Mariamne," by Hebbel, 11-3399
Herodotus, Greek historian, 15-4852; 16-4957, 5152; 17-5307
Heroes, a village of, 2-633
 ★American naval, 10-3003
 ★of science, 10-3235
 ★of the nations, 1-127
 the Greek, painted by McEwen, 6-1688
Heron, age of, 8-2350
 and the traveler, 20-6292
 egg of, 6-face 1756, face 1760
 home of, 18-5745
 night, 8-2341
 the cat and the bramble bush, 9-2758
 varieties of, 7-1970, 1974; 8-2341
Herrick, Robert, poems of, 12-3771
 see also Poetry Index
Herring, a fish, 3-674; 8-2463, 2602-04; 12-3843; 13-4060; 20-6294
 and sardines, 13-3954
 eggs of, 8-2601
 fisheries for, 12-3846-47; 13-3953
 for aquarium, 14-4493
 king of, a fish, 8-2479-80
 king of the, character in "Water Babies," 12-3839
 see also Cisco, Fish
Herringbone-stitch, in sewing, 3-939
Herring-gulls, birds, 6-1642-44
Herschel, Caroline, astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 7-face 1959; 8-2394
Herschel, Sir John Frederick, astronomer, 1-323; 6-1675, 1682
Herschel, William, astronomer, 6-1675, 1682; 7-1959
 Uranus and, 7-2249; 8-2394
Hertz, Heinrich Rudolph, and electric waves, 7-2170; 14-4448
Herzogovina, history of, 9-2895, 2906; 10-3244
Hesiod, and the stars, 9-2645
Hesperides, apples of, 11-3374
 garden of the, 4-1052
 guardian-nymphs, 16-5186
Hesse-Cassel, troops hired by British, 4-1000
Hesselius, Gustavus, Swedish painter, 13-4215-16
Hess Hotel, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Hessian-fly, injurious to grain, 10-3205
 prey of other insects, 11-3300
Hessians, during the Revolution, 4-1000, 1004-05
Hevea, rubber-plant, 18-5795
Hever, a statue, 15-4674
Hexham, offered bishopric, 15-4794
Hextable, battle of, 1-209
Heyward, Major Duncan, British officer, 1-196
Hezekiah, king of Judah, 16-4966
 "Hiawatha," by Longfellow, 5-1616
Hiawatha, and the birch-tree, 18-5775
Hibernation, of animals: see Sleep, animals' winter
Hibernus, Winter, 4-1164
Hiccough, cause and cure, 6-1652
Hickory, varieties of, 17-5434
Hickory-nuts, of America, 7-1997
Hickson, William Edward, poems: see Poetry Index
Hidalgo, rebellion of, 14-4401
Hide-and-Seek, on the Hearthrug, 1-253
Hides, from West Indies, 19-6045
Hideyoshi, Japanese ruler, 2-344
Hieroglyphics, form of writing, 11-3479; 14-4382
 see also Picture-writing
Highboys, Colonial, 19-6177
High-hole: see Flicker, a woodpecker
Highlanders, at Lucknow, 4-1119
 dancing Highlander, 20-6282
 in Prince Edward Island, 1-224
 plaids of, 11-3508
Highlands, of Abyssinia, 14-4299, 4306
High-mind, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
High-priest, breast-plate of, 20-6377
High Tatara, district of, 18-5660
High-water Shrub: see Marsh-elder
"Highway of Nations!" see Suez, Isthmus of
Hildebrand: see Gregory VII, pope of Rome
Hildebrand, Sir, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
Hill, Aaron, poems: see Poetry Index
Hill, Elfin, 14-4529
Hill, Rowland, and Pennyport, 4-1119
Hillingford, E., his picture of Vittoria, 11-3341
"Hill of the City:" see Acropolis, Athens
"Hills," of India, 5-1634
Hills, ascending and descending, 11-3513; 15-4817
 blueness of, 11-3387
 shadows on, 6-1880
 wind on top of, 15-4588

GENERAL INDEX

- Himalaya Mountains**, in Asia, 12-3683; 13-3923
 peaks of, 12-3922
 story of, 2-425
- Hinda**, of Rheinstein, 13-4236
- "Hind and the Panther,"** by Dryden, 19-6030
- Hindoos**: see Hindus
- Hinduism**, a religion, 5-1636; 6-1714
- Hindu Kush Mountains**, cross Afghanistan, 13-3924
- Hindus**, and astrology, 7-1960
 and Canada, 19-5944, 5946
 in British Empire, 13-4081
 in West Indies, 19-6046
- Hindustan**, Aryans in, 6-1713
 part of India, 5-1632
- Hip**, of rose, 13-4134
- Hip-bones**, of body, 8-2468; 13-4200
- Hip-joint**, of body, 8-2467, 2572, 2574; 12-3884
- Hipparchus**, Greek astronomer, 6-1676
- Hippoclidus**, and Clisthenes, 8-2315
- Hippocrates**, Greek doctor, 15-4625-26
- Hippolyte**, queen of the Amazons, 1-327; 2-497; 16-5186
- Hippopotamus**, an animal, 1-57; 4-1010-13; 18-5665-66
 attacks on man, 18-5805
 brain of, 12-3600
 capture of, 20-6242
 in Africa, 14-4306
 skin for leather, 9-2834
 teeth of, 10-3098
- Hiram**, king of Tyre, 16-5202
- Hispania**, 11-3338
 see also Spain
- Hispaniola**: see Haiti
- Hispaniola**, ship, 12-3634
- "Historietas nacionales,"** by Alarcon, 17-5316
- History**, clay books of, 11-3479
 notebook for, 17-5522
 painting of, 6-1688
 what scene is this? 8-2523
- "History of England,"** Bede's, 15-4791
 by Macaulay, 15-4734
- "History of the World,"** by Raleigh, 17-5412
- "History of Tom Jones,"** by Fielding, 6-1750
- "History of Woman Suffrage,"** by Anthony and Stanton, 10-3121
- Hitches**, sailors', 11-3326
- Hits**: see Baseball
- Hittites**, Asiatic people, 16-4960
- Hives**, for bees, 9-2853, 2858
- Hoactzin**, a bird, 5-1509-10
- Hoar-frost**, effects of, 16-4936-37
 see also Frost
- Hobart**, chief town of Tasmania, 5-1374
- Hobbes**, Thomas, on association, 16-4996
- Hobby**, a falcon, 6-1900
- Hoboken**, fire of shipping at, 18-5769
- Hochelaga**, Indian village, 2-554
- Hock**, of horse, 19-6062
- Hockey**, game of, 16-5027, 5220, 5222; 17-5406
- Hockey-scarf**, for girls, 5-1364
- Hodgson**, John, and safety lamp, 18-5810
- Hoe**, for gardening, 1-249
- Hofer**, Andreas, Tyrolese patriot, 1-132, 135
- Hofman**, Dr. (August H.), poems: see Poetry Index
- Hogarth**, William, English artist, 3-763, 767; 15-4591, 4595
- Hog cholera**, a disease, 20-6368
- Hogg**, and sheep dog, 20-6322
- Hogg**, James, poems: see Poetry Index
 writer 12-3765, 3770
- Hogs**, in United States, 9-2677, 2681
 skin for leather, 9-2686
 see also Pig
- Hogweed**, flowers of, 13-4016
- Hohenlinden**, battle of, 8-2596; 14-4364
- "Hohenlinden,"** by Campbell, 12-3766
- Hohenzollern**, House of, eagle, emblem of, 6-1658
 history, 8-2560
- Hohenzollerns**, home of, 14-4551
- Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen**, Prince Charles of:
 see Charles, king of Rumania
- Holbein**, Hans, German artist, 15-4591
- Holbein**, Hans, the younger, German artist, 3-765
- Hold**, of a ship, 15-4618
- Holder Hall**, at Princeton, 14-4566
- Hold fast! Let go!** a game, 8-2589
- Holds**, breaking drowning, 5-1362
- Hole**, in the wall, 17-5479
- Holiday**, how they got a, 20-6344
- Holiday-A-B-C**, a game, 19-6078
- Holidays**: see Days we celebrate
- Holiness**, House of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
- Holland**, Counts of, 11-3542
- Holland (John Philip)**, inventor of submarine, 18-5859
- Holland, Joseph Gilbert**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Holland**, and Paul Jones, 4-1006
 art in, 15-4590
 canals of, 9-2688
 cat farms, 16-5074
 colonies of, 11-3546
 costume of, 11-3438
 dykes of, 9-2616
 flag of, 17-5493
 franchise in, 11-3548
 history of, 1-134; ★11-3539; 13-4048; 18-5850
 how the sea saved, 11-3593
 independence of, 8-2559
 Jews and, 20-6334
 linen in, 9-2686
 map of, 11-3547
 mussels in, 12-3852
 Napoleon and, 11-3346
 navy of, 4-1041-42
 province of, 11-3546
 Roman church in, 8-2552
 storks of, 7-1975
 war with England, 11-3547
 work-dogs in, 2-506, 508
 see also Dutch in America, Netherlands
- Hollands**, a linen fabric, 11-3542
- Holly**, for Christmas, 14-4565
- Hollyhock**, planting, 3-732; 4-1098
- Holly-tree**, of Europe, 11-3524, 3526
- Holmby House**, prison of Charles I, 6-1859
- Holmes**, Hodge, invented cotton-gin, 6-1837
- Holmes**, Oliver Wendell, American writer, 5-1609, 1617
 called Boston the Hub, 17-5399
 lines on Burns, 19-6033
 poem of "Old Ironsides," 10-3007-08
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Holocanthus**, a fish, 8-face 2600
- Holstein**, Duchy of, 8-2597; 12-3656, 3658
- Holstein**, kind of cattle, 2-406; 9-2681
- Holt**, Father, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
- Holy City**: see Jerusalem
- Holy City**, vision of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
- "Holy Family,"** by Michael Angelo, 15-4593
- Holy Grail**, a sacred cup, in "Table Round," 3-885
 Abbey's picture of, 14-4248
 legend of the, 18-5564
- Holy Land**, crusades to, 2-594; 5-1549
 pilgrimages to, 5-1549
 see also Palestine
- Holy Roman Emperor**, Rudolph of Hapsburg as, 9-2895
- Holy Roman Empire**, Charlemagne and, 10-3076
 the ancient, 8-2552; 10-2986, 3192
 title given up, 8-2561; 9-2905
- Holyrood Castle**, and Mary Queen of Scots, 8-2322; 10-3132
- Holy Sepulchre**, Baron and Defender of: see Godfrey of Bouillon
- Holy Wars**: see Crusades
- Home**, David: see Hume, David
- Home**, Patrick: see Hume, Patrick
- Home for Sick Babies**, at New Dorp, 10-3220
- Home-plate**, in baseball, 17-5247
- Homer**, Greek poet, 1-73-74; 9-2645; 16-5199, 5203; 17-5307
- Homer**, Winslow, American painter, 14-4248, 4254
- Homer**, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
- Home Rule**, for Ireland, 18-5558
- Home-run**: see Baseball
- Homes**, for child immigrants, 19-5946
 not made by hands, 18-5571
 of birds, 18-5745
 of man, 2-606
- Homestead**, in New South Wales, 5-1373
 on prairie, 19-5945
- "Home Sweet Home,"** by Payne, 10-3048, 3050; 12-3769
- Home-Thrift Association**, and box-furniture, 7-2036
- Honduras**, archaeology, 17-5326
- Caribs** in, 19-6043
- history of**, 14-4399, 4406
- Honesty**, cultivation of, 11-3325
- pattern of**, 17-5350
- Honey**, food of Arabs, 19-6102
 from West Indies, 19-6045
 made by bee, 9-2851, 2855, 2857; 15-4878

GENERAL INDEX

- Honey**, maple, 8-2502
of ants, 10-2972
of aphids, 10-2971
of flowers, 13-4210
poisonous, 14-4558
sugar in, 3-704
- Honey-ant**, use of, 10-2972
- Honey-bee**, an insect, 9-2850
- Honey-guide**, of flowers, 14-4352
- Honey-locust**, a tree, 17-5338, 5344
- Honeymoon**, what it means, 5-1416
- Honey-pots**: see Honey-ants
- Honeysuckle**, a plant, 7-2039; 13-4015; 15-4756, 4763
- Hong-Kong**, British island, 1-121, 124; 6-1935
- Honolulu**, Hawaiian city, 7-2148, 2151
- Honorius**, emperor of Rome, and the fowls, 8-2315
- Honvéd Memorials**, 18-5656
- Hood**, Gen. John B., during Civil War, 7-2053
- Hood**, Robin, and his merry men, 9-2629; 18-5646
character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
stories about, 13-3936, 3940
- Hood**, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
- Hood**, of falcon, 6-1899-1900
- Hood**, Mount, in Oregon, 1-13; 9-2676
- "Hoodoos"**, in Yellowstone Park, 2-583
- Hood River**, valley of, 9-2676
- Hoof**, of horse, 7-2006
- Hoof-prints**, following, 6-1854
- Hoogli River**, in India, 5-1634
- Hook**, Captain James, character in "Peter Pan," 9-2888
- Hooke**, Robert, and telephone, 14-4446
- Hooker**, Dr., comment on Bulwer-Lytton, 8-2324
- Hooker**, General (Joseph), during Civil War, 7-2050-51
story of chickweed, 12-3890
- Hooker**, Rev. Thomas, Colonial clergyman, 2-532; 19-6114
- Hook** of Holland, landing at, 11-3540
- Hooks**, of seeds, 12-3890, 3895
- Hooper**, John, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Hoopoe**, a bird, 6-face 1752, 1764
nest of, 18-5752
- Hoop-race**, a game, 13-4040
- Hoops**, games played with, 13-4040
of croquet, 14-4489
- "Hoosier Poet"**: see Riley, James Whitcomb
- Hoot-Owl**, a bird, 10-3153
- Hoover**, Herbert, and Boy Scouts, 19-6141
- Hop**, skip and a jump, 12-3642
- Hope**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1126
in Pandora's box, 16-5118
- Hopeful**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183-86
- Hopewell Cape**, N. B., rocks at, 1-225
- Hophras**, King, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5952
- Hopi**, Indian tribe, 12-3627, 3629
- Hopkins**, Commodore, flag of, 17-5492
- Hopkins**, Essek, American commander-in-chief, 10-3004
- Hopkinson**, Francis, and American flag, 17-5493
song of, 10-3052
- Hopkinson**, Joseph, and "Hail, Columbia," 10-3052
poems: see Poetry Index
- Hop-o'-my-Thumb**, story of, 7-1985
- Hops**, and lady-birds, 11-3302
- Hop-Scotch**, a game, 13-3966
- Hopson**, Admiral, bravery of, 14-4450
- Horace** (Quintus H. F.), Roman poet, 2-536; 14-4536; 17-5308-09
- Horatio**, Shakespearean character, 2-450
- Horatius Cocles**, patriot, 5-1403
- Horehound**, resembles stinging-nettle, 12-3893
- Horizon**, distance of, 8-2353
- Horn**, Count, hero of Netherlands, 11-3549; 16-5225
- Horn**, Cape, Richard Dana and, 20-6236
- Horn**, Alpine, 18-5848
the fairy, 7-1995
- Horn**, for cutlery, 15-4805
of animals, 2-408-10, 414
of unicorn, 1-215
pictures on, 11-3479
see also Narwhal, Tragoan, Unicorn, etc.
- Hornaday**, W. T., on elephant intelligence, 17-5508
- Hornbeam**, European tree, 10-3263; 17-5433-34
- Hornbill**, a bird, 6-1759, 1761
nest of, 18-5752
- Hornet**, an insect, 10-3194
a wasp, 9-2860
bug that resembles a, 11-3453
- Hornet**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Horn-words**, aquatic plants, 6-1739
- Horrocks**, Jeremiah, English astronomer, 6-1681
- Horse**, age of, 8-2350
and ass, 9-2893
and bot-flies, 11-3304
and bugle, 16-4996
and check-rein, 1-169
and eels, 8-2483
and Frederick the Great, 14-4345
and groom, 6-1809
anti-toxin obtained from, 20-6308
Arabian, 1-286; 19-6098
balancing toy, 18-5737
cruelty to burden, 10-3227
development of, 4-1011; 12-3669
draft-animal, 1-287-88
enchanted, story, 3-973
eyes of, 17-5395
five-toed, 1-54, 288; 12-3662, 3669
fossil, 9-2919
fox and the faithful, 3-975
given away at coronation, 15-4682
hair of, 8-2350; 10-3228
horses of Diomedes, 16-5186
horses of Henry V, 3-774
horses of St. Mark's, 4-1168; 10-3078, 3082; 16-5041
in America, 1-15; 19-6001
in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1338
in story, 2-393
in surf, 19-6060
in tunnel, 20-6269
prints of, 6-1854
problem concerning, 5-1606
puzzle about, 1-110
rising of, 13-3945
simple way of drawing, 12-3786
skin for leather, 9-2686, 2834; 10-3105
★story of, 19-6061
stuffed toy, 5-1600
teeth of, 10-3097, 3098
varieties of the, 19-frontis., 6062, 6064-69
woman who backed, 14-4578
- Horse-cars**, introduction of, 19-6056
- Horse-chestnut**, flowers of, 9-2878
fruit of, 7-2002
in bloom, 12-3745
shells for boats, 12-3901
- Horse-fly**, by Bonheur, 14-frontis.
- Horse-fly**, injurious insect, 10-3203-04; 11-3305
- Horse-racing**, a game, 4-1303
- Horse-radish**, a plant, 13-4132
- Horse-rake**, for harvesting, 9-2714; 13-4153
- Horseshoe Falls**: see Niagara Falls
- Horse-stingers**: see Dragon-flies
- Horse**, Winged, a constellation, 9-2643
see also Pegasus
- Horse**, Wooden, of Troy, 1-76
- Hortensio**, Shakespearean character, 2-644
- Horwald**, in legend, 13-4235
- Hosain**, death of, 12-3858
- Hosmer**, Harriet, American sculptor, 15-4670
- Hospitallers**, of St. John, 19-6192
- Hospitals**, floating, 10-3223
founded by Louis IX, 7-2070
in Canal Zone, 18-5598
Queen's Hospital, 8-2445
- Hospital-ships**, naval, 20-6204
- Hospital-sickness**, 20-6365
see also Gangrene
- "Hospital Sketches"**, by Alcott, 7-2099
- Hôtel Cluny**: see Cluny Museum
- Hôtel des Invalides**, in Paris, 17-5540
- Hothouses**, for plants, 12-3892
- Hot Spring Land**, in New Zealand, 5-1488
- Hot Springs**, Ark., baths of, 19-5962
- Hottentot**, African tribe, 6-1784
- Houdon** (Jean A.), French sculptor, 13-4174; 15-4665; 19-5956
- Houghton**, Lord, poems: see Poetry Index
- Hound**, problem concerning, 2-491
shadow-picture, 17-5353
the old, 10-3166
various kinds of, 2-6319, 6326
see also Hare and Hounds
- Hounds**, a constellation, 9-2639
- Hound's-tongue**, a plant, 13-4136
- Hour**, marking the, 5-1546
unit of time, 12-3672
when does it change, 3-688

GENERAL INDEX

- Hour-glass**, easy way to make, 19-5918
for telling time, 5-1541
- "Hours of Idleness,"** by Byron, 19-6035
- House**, crooked above street-fire, 7-2246
drawn by Twopeny, 18-5628
dust in locked, 15-4815
for doll, 7-2031
in Virginia, 5-1395
Indian, 1-17, 20; 4-1107
northernmost in America, 6-1914
out of drawing, 16-4925
Roman governor's, in England, picture, 1-214
upon the sea, 1-79
see also Huts, Jack, house of
- Houseboats**, at Manila, 7-2155
- House-fly**, eyes of, 11-3304
- "House in the Waste,"** by Roberts, 14-4327
- House-leek**, a rosette-plant, 13-4012
- House-martin**, a bird, 7-2215
nest of, 18-5751
- "House of Mirth,"** by Wharton, 7-2103
- House-spider**, 11-3359
- Housewife**, in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1775
- House-wren**, a bird, 11-3463
- Houssain**, Prince, in "Magic Carpet," 6-1710
- Houston**, Sam, Texas leader, 19-5962
- Houyhnhnms**, country of, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1338
- How**, Bishop William Walsham, hymns of, 7-2014-17
- Howard**, Alice G., poems: see Poetry Index
- Howard**, Lady Elizabeth, married Dryden, 19-6029
- Howard**, Katherine, pins for, 16-5002
- Howe**, Elias, and sewing-machine, 9-2717
- Howe**, Dr. John Ireland, pin-machine of, 16-5002
- Howe**, Julia W., American writer, 7-2095, 2101; 10-3053
poems: see Poetry Index
- Howe**, Lord, during Revolution, 4-1002
- Howe**, Dr. S. G., American philanthropist, 7-2101
brave deed of, 1-258
- Howe**, General William, during Revolution, 4-997, 1002, 1004; 12-3919-21
- Howells**, William Dean, American author, 5-1621
- Howitt**, Mary, poems: see Poetry Index
- Howitt**, William, poems: see Poetry Index
- Howland Island**, American, 7-2147
- Howleglass**, stories of, 13-5566
- Howler**, a monkey, 2-630
- "How they Brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix,"** by Browning, 19-6038
- Hrothgar**, king of Danes, 11-3502
- Huaranaca**, Peruvian community, 14-4508
- Huascar**, son of Inca, 14-4510
- Hubbard**, died in Ungava, 6-1916
- Hubbard**, Mount, Canadian Rockies, 13-5778
- Hub of the Universe**: see Boston
- Huckaback**, table-cover of, 15-4828
- Huckleberry**, a fruit, 2-651; 14-4558-59
- Huckleberry family**, of plants, 15-4763
- Huckleberry Finn**, character of Mark Twain, 19-6072
- Huckster**, a peddler, 15-4828
- Hudson**, Henry, character in "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4864
explored America, 1-275, 277, 281; 2-528; 17-5457
navigator, 17-5458
- Hudson Bay**, Franklin and, 17-5458
fur-trading posts on, 15-4832
history of, 2-559
in Canada, 1-230; 2-559; 3-895
Indians about, 8-2580
people about, 6-1919
- Hudson Bay Railway**, construction of, 7-2276
- Hudson Bay Territory**, policy of, 15-4621
- Hudson-Fulton Celebration**, Indian exhibit for, 17-5335
- Hudson Gate**, of City College, 14-4571
- Hudson River**, a boundary, 2-528
fish in, 12-3849
history of, 1-14, 276-77, 281
palisades of, 1-11
steamboat on, 8-2486
water carried under, 16-5193-94
- Hudson River School**, of art, 13-4220; 14-4249
- Hudson's Bay Company**, and Northwest Territory, 4-1278
fur-traders, 1-230; 15-4832-33
posts of, 6-1917; 7-2277
ships of, 7-2278
- Huerta**, General, president of Mexico, 14-4404
- Huggins**, Sir William, English astronomer, 9-2844
- Hugh**, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2779
- Hugh Capet**, king of France, 7-2070; 8-2284
- Hughes**, Judge Thomas, English author, 13-4137
- Hugo**, Victor Marie, comment on French army, 8-2595
French writer, 13-4223; 17-5307, 5312
poems: see Poetry Index
- Huguenots**, and Charles I, 2-556
French Protestants, 1-276, 334; 6-1744, 1784; 7-2072, 2074-76; 12-3695
in America, 2-531, 555
in England, 8-2423
- "Huguenots, Les,"** by Meyerbeer, 11-3294
- Huldbrand**, and Undine, 13-4053
- Hull**, Captain Isaac, American naval officer, 10-3007
- Hull**, General William, surrender of, 3-759
- Hull**, Eng., fishing centre, 12-3847
- Hull**, of a ship, 15-4618
- Hulls**, Jonathan, steamboat of, 8-2486-88
- Humayun**, ruler of India, 6-1713, 1716
- "Humble Romance,"** by Freeman, 7-2102
- Humboldt**, Friedrich H. A. von, German naturalist, 3-865, 867
- Humboldt Current**, and rain, 18-5874
- Hume**, Alexander, poems of: see Poetry Index
- Hume**, David, English writer, 15-4723; 17-5312
- Hume**, Grizel, bravery of, 18-5625
- Hume**, Patrick, a Covenantar, 18-5625
- Humerus**, arm-bone, 8-2571, 2573; 13-4200
fracture of the, 14-4289
- Humery**, Dr. Conrad, and Gutenberg, 12-3610
- Humiliation**, Valley of, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128-29, 1181
- Humming**, of telegraph-lines, 6-1886
- Hummingbird-moth**, mimicry of, 11-3446
- Humming-birds**, and columbines, 15-4763
nests of, 18-5752
of America, 6-1755, 1759; 8-2344
size of, 6-face 1752
various, 11-3457
- Humpback**, a salmon, 9-2703; 13-3954
- "Humphrey Clinker,"** by Smollett, 6-1751
- Humphrey**, Master, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2776
- Humus**, for plants, 12-3892
- Hundred Associates**, company of, in Canada, 2-556
- Hundred Days**, in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316
of Napoleon, 2-360; 3-793; 8-2289, 2594; 11-3500
- Hundred Years' War**, of England and France, 7-2071-73
- Hungarians**, of Austria-Hungary, 8-2552; 9-2894, 2897; 10-3076, 3242; 18-5659
- Hungary**, and Great War, 18-5660
cabinet of, 9-2906
costumes of, 11-3436
delegations, 9-2905-06
gems from, 20-6382
government of, 9-2895
history of, 4-1059; 8-2550-51; 13-3926; 18-5655
parliament of, 9-2906
Turks and, 10-3192
see also Austria-Hungary, Huns, Magyars
- Hunger**, and wrath, 15-4693
feeling of, 11-3509-10
is the best sauce, 16-5204
what makes us hungry, 1-166
- Huns**, and Rome, 17-5282
Austria and, 9-2896, 2898
history of, 4-1059; 8-2550-51; 13-3926
invasions of, 8-2347
- Hunt**, Leigh, poems: see Poetry Index
- Hunt**, Major, death of, 7-2100
- Hunt**, Simon, and Shakespeare, 18-5579
- Hunt**, William Morris, American painter, 13-4221; 14-4253
- Hunter**, John, a doctor, 15-4625, 4631
- Hunter**, John, naturalist, 3-869
- Hunter**, William, a doctor, 15-4631
- Hunter**, William, martyr and the sunshine, 16-5094
- Hunter**, a constellation, 9-2639, 2641
- Hunters**, Indian, 15-4834
★ of the Wild, 20-6241
- Hunting**, dogs for, 20-6326
in South, 3-966
none in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
of Indians, 1-16, 21; 8-2576
with falcons, 6-1899
- Huntingdon**, Earl of, father of Robin Hood, 9-2629

GENERAL INDEX

Hunting-Grounds, the Happy, 8-2578
"Hunting of the Snark," authorship of, 5-1482
Huntsman's Cup, 9-2885
 see also Pitcher-plant
Huntsmen, nature's winged, 6-1893
Hunu, Peruvian district, 14-4508
Hunyadi, John, Hungarian hero, 9-2900;
 10-3190; 18-5656
Hunyadi, Matthias, king of Hungary, 9-2900;
 11-3484
Hurgo, character in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-133
Huron-Iroquois, Indian stock, 1-21
 see also Iroquois
Huron, Lake, in America, 1-14, 228; 2-556;
 19-6120
Hurons, Indian tribe, 1-21, 196; 2-556; 8-2575;
 9-2784
Huskies, sledge-dogs, 13-4061
Huss, John, Bohemian religious reformer,
 8-2594; 9-2902; 10-3190
Hussein Kamil, sultan of Egypt, 14-4304
Hussey, Obed, reaping machine, 9-2714
Hut, Czar Peter's, 12-3724
 mankind's different, 2-606
 of Hawaiians, 7-2151
Hutchinson, Anne, life of, 10-3119
Hutchinson, Colonel, defence of Nottingham
 Castle, 12-3693
Hutchinson, John, colonial settler, 10-3119
Hutchinson, Mrs. Lucy, 12-3693
Huxley, Thomas H., an English philosopher,
 3-865, 872
 comments of, 9-2915, 2918; 13-4162
Hwang, who served his father, 19-6028
Hwang-ho, river, 1-114
Hyacinth, a flower, 5-1602; 6-1852; 12-face 3808;
 15-4656; 17-5230
Hyades, stars, 9-2645
Hyde, Edward: see Clarendon, Earl of
Hyde Park, owned by monks of Westminster,
 15-4681
Hyde Park Corner, arch at, 16-5039-40
Hydnum caput-ursi: see Mushrooms, bear's head
Hydra, Grecian island, 14-4267
Hydra, killed by Hercules, 11-3374; 16-5185
Hydrargyrum: see Mercury, element
Hydrangea, treatment of, 3-844
Hydroaeroplane: see Hydroplane
Hydro-carbon, contains hydrogen and carbon,
 6-1888
 in comets, 8-2545
Hydrogen, and heat, 14-4503
 atoms of, 5-1570
 best fuel, 12-3775
 compounds of, 6-1693, 1813
 ★gaseous element, 4-1243
 in alcohol, 19-5992
 in balloon, 1-173; 3-916; 18-5810
 in blood, 6-1647
 in carbo-hydrates, 6-1890
 in celluloid, 15-4875
 in comets, 8-2545
 in flame, 16-5168
 in gas-making, 2-418
 in grass, 12-3908
 in hæmoglobin, 5-1430
 in hydro-carbons, 6-1888
 in kerosene, 13-4110
 in marsh-gas, 11-3569
 in oils, 11-3384
 in Orion nebula, 9-2847
 in planets, 8-2392
 in smoke, 14-4369
 in spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2741
 in stars, 7-1969; 9-2741
 in sugar, 3-704; 11-3387; 19-5991
 in sun, 11-3388; 16-5025
 in sun's corona, 7-2094
 in water, 3-918; 4-1031, 1189, 1197; 6-1791;
 7-2251; 10-3126; 11-3388, 3505; 16-5024-25;
 20-6309
 liquefied, 13-4086
 measure of specific gravity, 12-3828
Hydrogen sulphide, a compound, 5-1586
Hydrometer, measures specific gravity, 12-3827,
 3829
Hydrophobia, a disease, 8-2470; 20-6364
Hydrophytes, water-plants, 16-5085
Hydroplane, invention of, 1-176, 184
Hydroxides, what they are, 6-1816
Hydroxyl, what it is, 6-1816, 1889
Hyena, an animal, 1-158, 162; 20-6242
Hygelac, king of the Geats, 11-3502
Hygrometer, meaning of, 13-3968
Hygrophorus conicus: see Mushroom, red-juice

Hyksos, shepherd-kings, 15-4848
Hymn, dead boy who sang a, 2-499
 form of poetry, 2-369
 ★writers of hymns, 7-2013
"Hyperion," by H. W. Longfellow, 5-1614
Hyphen, lack of, 18-5743
Hypnotism, power of, 16-5178, 5191
"Hypo," for photography, 9-2719
Hyraz, an animal, 4-1011-12

I

I, what it represents, 3-688
Iago, Shakespearian character, 2-443
Iamby, a court jester, 14-4347
I'Anson, Frances, 12-3769
Iberian Mountains, in Europe, 11-3337
Iberian Peninsula, map, 11-3339
 of Europe, 10-3073; 11-3337
Iberians, last stronghold of, 8-2424
 people of Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
Ibex, a kind of goat, 2-410, 411
Ibis, a bird, 7-1973, 1976; 8-2341
Ibsen, Henrik, Norwegian writer, 17-5315
Ice, action of, 10-3250
 and heat, 13-4229; 14-4501-03
 at the Poles, 3-958
 bursts pipes, 12-3684
 electricity and, 7-2164
 formation of, 13-4084
 in early United States, 5-1394
 slipperiness of, 10-3146
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
 turning to liquid, 15-4877
 weight of, 14-4371
 ★where we get, 12-3757
 why cloths keep it cool, 3-692
 see also Glaciers
Ice, Age of, a period, 1-56; 7-2081; 10-3250;
 19-6119
Icebergs, and broken glaciers, 10-3250; 12-3905
 floating of, 14-4270-71
 of candle-grease, 15-4704-06
Iceberry, Burbank's, 11-3565
Ice-boats, in Canada, 16-5224
Ice-cap, near North Pole, 7-2081
Ice-cream, wetness on outside of cup contain-
 ing, 10-3150
Ice-crystals, snow is, 10-3047
Ice Haven, arctic bay, 17-5458
Iceland, birds of, 18-5752
 geysers of, 10-3254
 island of, 1-271; 12-3652, 3658
 visits to, 17-5456
Icelanders, in Canada, 1-230; 18-5610; 19-5946
Iceland-spar, polarization of, 17-5241, 5246
Ice-man, and the Great Fire, 6-1913
Ices, made without freezer, 13-3961
Ice-sheets, 1-14-15
 see also Glaciers, prehistoric, of United States
Ice-yachts, racing of, 16-5220
 sport with, 16-5222
Ichneumon-fly, an insect, 10-3018-19, 3021, 3194,
 3201; 11-3298, 3300
Ichthyosaurus, prehistoric animal, 1-50, 54;
 9-2916, 2919
Ictinos, Athenian architect, 16-5205
Idaho, admitted, 11-3494
 canoes in, 1-13
 flower of, 18-5815
 fruit in, 2-651
 gems from, 20-6382
 irrigation in, 17-5418
 metals of, 9-2680
Idas, a hero, 5-1526
Ideas, association of, 16-5080
Idiograms, Chinese writing-signs, 11-3484
Idiot, meaning of, 17-5303
Idle Lake, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Idler, a periodical, 15-4727
Iduna, and the golden apples, 12-3622
"Idylls of the King," by Tennyson, 19-6037
Ignatius, St.: see Loyola, St. Ignatius de
Ignis-fatuus: see Will-o'-the-Wisp
Igorrotes, in the Philippines, 7-2152-53, 2155
Iguana, a lizard, 4-1211, 1217
Iguanodon, prehistoric animal, 1-50, 54
Ikagame temple, 2-349
Ilala, death-place of Livingstone, 1-301
Ilderim, Sheikh, character in "Ben Hur,"
 17-5259
Île de la Cité: see Isle of the City
"Iliad," by Homer, 1-73; 16-5200; 17-5307
 translated by Pope, 19-6030

GENERAL INDEX

- Ilium**: see Troy
Illecillewaet Glacier, in the Selkirks, 18-5778
Illecillewaet Valley, in Canada, 6-1771
"I'll hang My Harp on a Willow Tree," song, 12-3769
Illinois, Indian tribe, 1-278; 19-6111
Illinois, admitted, 6-1836; 11-3490
 chickens in, 9-2678
 coal in, 9-2680
 flower of, 18-5815
 hogs in, 9-2677
 in Northwest Territory, 6-1834
 iron industry of, 18-5688
 limestone of, 9-2680
 oil in, 13-4166
 petroleum in, 9-2680
 presidents from, 8-2382
Illinois River, explored, 1-278; 19-6113
Illinois, University of, building for women, 14-4573
Illness, never suffered twice, 8-2470
Il River, in Europe, 9-2768
Illyria, Duke of, Shakespearean character, 2-445
Ilmen, Lake, in Moscow, 12-3802
I love my love, a game, 1-253
"Il Penseroso," by Milton, 18-5674
"Il pleut, bergère, il pleut, bergère," French song, 12-3772
Images, pin stuck into, 16-5002
"Imaginary Invalid," by Molière, 17-5312
Imago, an insect, 10-2966, 3011
Imbecile, what it is, 12-3692
Imitation, power of, 16-5191
"Imitation of Christ," by Thomas à Kempis, 12-4035
Immermann, Karl Leberecht, German writer, 11-3398
Immigration, into Canada, 19-5941
Immigration Reception Hall, in Winnipeg, 19-5946
Immortality, Land of, 6-1908
Immunity, to disease, 8-2471
 to poisons, 11-3417
Imp, with a disappearing head, 11-3432
Impeachment, of United States officials, 5-1436
 pardons for, 5-1436
Imperator, Roman title, 17-5280
 see also Emperor
Imperialists, party in France, 8-2291
Imperial Valley, ladybirds in, 11-3302
Implacable, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Imponderabilia, meaning of, 13-4084
Impressment, of American sailors by England, 5-1397-98
Ina, roi du Wessex, 8-2316; 13-4055
Inauguration Day, a holiday, 14-4470
Incas, gold of the, 17-5318
 ruling class in Peru, 7-2225; 15-4606, 4608
Ince, William, cabinet-maker, 19-6174
Inch, unit of length, 12-3672
Incisors, kind of teeth, 7-2078-79
Income-tax, and constitutional amendment, 11-3495
 levy of, 5-1438
Indemnity: see France, indemnity of
Independence Day, celebration of, 14-4463, 4468
Independence, War of, 4-1114
India, and astronomy, 6-1675
 and Burke, 13-4158
 and mountain passes, 13-3924-25
 animals in, 1-152-54, 159, 162, 287, 297; 2-406-08, 508, 529-30; 3-681, 802-03, 878; 4-1012; 11-3361, 3364; 18-5573, 5801; 20-6246, 6375
 birds of, 5-1504, 1557, 1560; 6-1759, 1761, 1763, 1897, 1900; 7-1971, 1974-75; 18-5752
 bowls in, 4-1263
 buttermaking in, 4-1132
 children in, 8-2325
 coil-rope in, 13-4005
 costumes of, 11-3439
 cotton in, 8-2384; 15-4885
 ebony from, 16-5034
 ★empire of, 6-1713
 empress of, 13-4079
 fish of, 9-2708
 forests denuded, 12-3742
 fruits in, 2-650
 gems from, 20-6380-81
 glass of, 4-1263
 heat of, 4-1084
 history of, 1-65; 4-1113-15, 1118; 5-1325-26; 7-2076; 9-2940; 13-4077-79
 insects of, 10-3201-02, 3204; 11-3306, 3447
 India, Kafir corn in, 19-5968
 map of, 5-1630
 natives of, 6-1717
 new route to, 4-1167
 ★pearl of the East, 5-1631
 philosophy, 10-3023
 religions of, 10-3023
 reptiles of, 4-1210, 1213
 rosewood from, 16-5034
 rubber grown in, 11-3569
 sacred monkeys of, 20-6244
 serpents of, 5-1381-84, 1386, 1631
 shoe worn in India, 10-3111
 stories told in, 19-6133; 20-6292
 taxes in, 5-1315
 tea in, 19-5971-72, 5979
 temples of, 7-2242
 test for thieves, 7-2171
 tombs of, 5-1636-37
 trees of, 10-3267
 wages in, 9-2711
 water supply in, 17-5416
 Wellington in, 14-4366
 wild dogs of, 20-6319
Indiana, admission of, 6-1836; 11-3490
 flower of, 18-5815
 in Northwest Territory, 6-1834
 limestone in, 9-2680; 17-5349
 oil in, 13-4166
 president from, 8-2382
Indian-bean, 17-5438
 see also Catalpa
Indian Civil Service, work of, 5-1638
Indian corn: see Corn
Indian Girl, a statue, 15-4667
Indian Hunter, a statue, 15-4669, 4671
Indian Mutiny, or Sepoy Rebellion, in India, 4-1118; 6-1720
Indian Ocean, as boundary, 12-3855
 storms of, 5-1630, 1632
Indian Paintbrush, state flower, 18-5816
Indian Pink: see Arethusa, an orchid
Indian Pipe, a flower, 10-3065, 3068
Indian-race, 14-4292
Indians, and early colonists, 1-274-78, 281; 2-525, 530, 532-33, 556
 and Helen H. Jackson, 7-2100
 and Northmen, 1-272
 and Northwest Mounted Police, 15-4622
 and school republic, 20-6390
 and the fur-trade, 15-4834
 and western settlers, 5-1397-98
 as they look to-day, 9-2783
 camouflage of, 11-3509
 dogs of, 2-508
 during the Revolution, 4-1004
 exhibits of, 17-5328
 food of, 16-5219; 17-5338, 5342
 games of, 16-5222
 hut of, 19-6099
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 in early colonial wars, 3-894; 11-3493
 legends of, 4-1105
 life of, 4-1107
 name of, 1-16; 13-4078
 North American, 1-16, 64; 2-525
 of Canada, 1-230; 6-1916-20; ★8-2575; ★9-2781
 of Eastern America, 20-6272
 of Pacific coast, 17-5328
 of South America, 14-4506
 of the Far North, 8-2580
 on canal-boats, 15-4768
 plants used by, 16-5219
 removal of, 6-1840; 11-3491
 silent messages of, 7-2268
 snowshoe and toboggan of, 16-5222
 stories about, 1-195
 straw Indians, 16-5124
 tales told by, 6-1913
 Trent valley, route of, 1-228
 United States, care of, 5-1437
 use of plants, 17-5434, 5436
 weave bark, 17-5429
 see also Eliot, John, French and Indian Wars, Marquette, South America, republics of, etc.
Indian Territory: see Oklahoma
Indian-turnip: see Jack-in-the-Pulpit
India-rubber, effects of, 10-3149
 elastic, 16-5019
 in fountain-pen, 19-5875-77
 not porous, 3-693
India-rubber-plant, of conservatories, 18-5794
Indicolite: see Tourmaline
Indigestion, cause of, 8-2364

GENERAL INDEX

- Indigo**, a dye-plant, 3-906; 4-994
Indigo-bird, the common, 8-2345
Indulgence, Papal, what it was, 2-496
Indus River, in India, 5-1631-32; 13-3923, 3930
Industrial Disputes Investigation Act, 13-4129
Inertia, law of, 11-3429
 property of matter, 9-2911
"Inez," by Evans, 7-2098
Infant Ceres, a portrait bust, 15-4668
"Infelice," by Evans, 7-2098
Infidels: see Moors, 11-3340
Infield, of baseball, 17-5247
"Information," in telephone service, 2-338
Infusoria, aquatic organisms, 8-2405
 story of, 12-3664
Ingelow, Jean, poems: see Poetry Index
Ingersoll, Robert, comment on Lincoln, 3-787
Ingots, of iron, 18-5697, 5701, 5702
Inhaling, bad habit, 11-3417
Inheritance, laws of, 12-3781
Injured: see First Aid to the Injured
Ink, absorption of, 7-2082
 for printing presses, 12-3615
 invented by Egyptians, 11-3484
 invisible, 4-1302
 of cuttlefish, 8-2484-85
 on wood, 18-5741
 stains of, 10-3149; 14-4494; 16-5177; 18-5644
 Tom and Nora learn to write with, 11-3377
 what it is, 5-1568
 writes best on paper, 6-1653
Ink-berry, a shrub, 14-4565
Inkerman, battle of, 12-3729
"In Memoriam," by Tennyson, 19-6037
Inn, dinner at the, 16-5184
Innetkirchen, Swiss town, 18-5846
Inness, George, and Tiffany, 13-4221
Inness, George, Jr., American painter, 14-4247-49
Innings: see Baseball
Innkeeper, character in "Don Quixote," 3-903
Innocence, picture by Reynolds, 15-4591
Innocent III, Pope of Rome, and Vatican, 16-5098
 power of, 15-4796-97
Inn River, in Europe, 10-2984
Innsbruck, in Austrian Tyrol, 9-2903; 10-2984
"In Ole Virginia," by Page, 5-1621
Inquisition, and Galileo, 6-1680; 7-1963-64
 and St. Dominic, 13-4034
 court of the, 11-3344
 in the Netherlands, 11-3544; 16-5225
 in "Westward Ho!" 12-3715
Insane, treatment of the, 15-4634
Inscriptions, mysterious, 17-5451
 of Asiatic lore, 16-4958
Insects, and flowers, 4-1283; 12-3812-16; 13-4013, 4015-16
 and insectivorous plants, 11-3566; 12-3814
 attracted by putrid odor, 12-3893
 backboneless animals, 3-671
 communication between, 18-5813
 development of, 12-3665-66
 eggs of, 1-49
 exhibit of, 17-5332
 eyes of, 14-4261; 19-5995
 ★foes of man, 10-3195
 food for wasps, 9-2860
 ★friends of man, 11-3297
 in the jumping beans, 8-2475
 injurious, 5-1519; 10-3206; 12-3786
 killed by fungus, 12-3894
 story of, 9-2849; ★11-3355
 see also Leaf-insect, Mimicry, Stick-insect, etc.
Insight, what it means, 2-518
Inspector, and burgomaster, 18-5743
Inspiration, act of, 6-1652; 20-6309
Instinct, of animals, 1-166; 3-917
 of humanity, 16-5188
Instruments, ancient surgical, 15-4626
 for watching sun, 7-2092
 musical, 9-2782; 16-4907; 17-5444
 surgical, 15-4803
Intellect, importance of, 16-5188
Intendant: see New France, Intendant of
Intercolonial Railway, construction of, 7-2274
Interdict, of Pope, 2-594
Interest, and thinking, 16-5081
Interior, United States Department of, 5-1437
Interlaken, Swiss town, 10-2985
Interpreter, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1127, 1186
Interstate Commission Act, 11-3494
Intervals, musical, 13-4094
"In the Tennessee Mountains," by Craddock, 7-2101
Intra-molecular, meaning of, 6-1647
Introductions, a game, 19-5919
Invalids, gardens for, 19-6080
 oxygen used for, 4-1245
Invention, type of mind for, 16-4998
Inventor, picture of, 3-662
Inventors and Inventions, American, 9-2711
Invertebrates, animals without backbones, 3-675
Involute, of flowers, 13-4210
Iodine, for invisible and fading inks, 4-1302
 how to remove, 2-488
 non-metallic element, 5-1314
 test for starch, 9-2728
Iolcus, town, and Jason, 1-203
Iolus, friend of Hercules, 16-5185
Iona Island, monastery on, 15-4788, 4790; 18-5552
Ionia, art of, 13-4172
Ionians, Greek tribe, 16-5202
Iopa, land of, 4-1052
Iowa, admitted, 6-1846; 11-3492
 and Louisiana, 5-1396
 flower of, 18-5815
 hogs in, 9-2677
Iquazu Falls, in South America, 14-4511
Iran, plateau of, 12-3863
Ireland, animals in, 1-157, 160; 2-405, 508
 arms of, 6-1657
 birds of, 6-1893
 butter in, 4-1132
 Christianity in, 15-4788, 4790
 disturbances in, 4-1065
 epidemic in, 2-476
 fairies of, 2-547
 flag of, 8-2354
 folk-lore of, 5-1481
 gems from, 20-6382
 given by Adrian IV, 15-4796
 history of, 2-470, 592; 3-773, 859; 4-1036, 1039, 1115-16; 6-1857
 linen in, 9-2686
 maize in, 10-2950
 national plant of, 18-5816
 Northmen in, 12-3652
 parliament of, 4-1116
 police of, 17-5397
 rain in, 10-3148
 rebellion of, 17-5409
 ★story of, 18-5551
 Wentworth governed, 6-1863
"Irene," by Johnson, 15-4726
Ireton (Henry), English parliamentary general, 4-1040; 6-1866; 12-3693; 15-4686
Iridium, a metal, 11-3484; 19-5875, 5879
Iris, a plant, 6-1738; 10-3064; 16-5091; 17-5230
 see also Fleur-de-lys
Iris, of the eye, 11-3510; 14-4330; 19-5889
Irish, in America, 2-531
 in Canada, 12-3732; 13-4079
 music of, 4-1087
"Irish Melodies," by Moore, 12-3770
Irishwoman, character in "Water Babies," 12-3831
Irkutsk, Siberian town, 12-3804
Iron, and fire, 3-663
 and magnetism, 7-2167; 17-5356, 5528
 and steel, 12-3685
 bending when hot, 12-3775
 burning of, 15-4874
 color of compounds, 18-5723
 conductor of heat, 4-1086; 5-1317; 15-4580
 effect of oxygen on, 6-1792
 fatigue of, 13-4022
 floating of, 12-3775
 for spoons, 15-4805
 for the blood, 19-6110
 from Brazil, 17-5371
 galvanized, 9-2680
 in Canada, 17-5544; 18-5780; 19-6092
 in Chile, 17-5366
 in eggs, 11-3275
 in foods, 5-1431
 in Germany, 9-2766
 in hæmoglobin, 5-1430
 in milk, 9-2828
 in Newfoundland, 20-6296
 in Philippines, 7-2152
 in Russia, 12-3798
 in Spain, 11-3347
 in Sweden, 12-3660
 in the stars, 7-1969
 made in colonies, 4-994
 ★making, 18-5687-88
 metallic element, 5-1316

GENERAL INDEX

- Iron**, meteoric, 6-1882
of the United States, 9-2678
salts of, 16-5177
smelting of, 4-1042
specific gravity of, 12-3825, 3828
strength of, 1-23
sulphate of, 11-3479, 3484
temperature of, 11-3388
tiredness of, 17-5516
weight of rusty, 10-3227
why it sinks, 3-695
see also Oxidation, Rust, Steel, etc.
- Iron**, Age of, a period, 5-1316
"Iron Chancellor:" see Bismarck, Count von
"Iron Duke:" see Wellington, Duke of
Iron Gate, of the Danube, 18-5652, 5658
Iron industry, in America, 9-2684
Iron Mountains, gates of, 9-2902
Iron-oxide, a compound, 10-3227
Ironsides, Cromwell's troops, 2-523; 4-1037-38;
6-1853, 1865; 18-5556
Ironsides, a locomotive, 2-605
Ironweed, a plant, 16-5092
Ironwood: see Hornbeam
Iroquois, confederacy of Indian tribes, 1-21,
196; 2-556, 558; 6-1673; 8-2575; 9-2784-85;
17-5335
Iroquois, Canadian town, 19-6123
Irradiation, of bright objects, 9-2911
of things, 11-3389
Irrigation, for fruit, 18-5718
in Egypt, 14-4304-05
in South America, 14-4510
in United States, 8-2379
systems of, 17-5416
works for, 9-2710
Irving, Henry, portrait by Whistler, 14-4253
Irving, Washington, American writer, life of,
5-1609-10; 18-5831
home of, 5-1611
portrait bust of, 15-4668
Is, ways of saying, 4-1287
Isaac, of York, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
Isaac, son of Abraham, 20-6329
Isaacs, Sir Rufus: see Reading, Earl
Isaacs, Samuel, rescued man, 13-4090
Isabel, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
Isabel, Princess, of Brazil, 17-5370
Isabella, Shakespearian heroine, 2-561
Isabella I, queen of Spain, and Charles V,
9-2898; 11-3340-42, 3344
and Columbus, 1-62; 8-2445; 14-4464
flag of, 1-58
"I sailed from the Downs in the Nancy," by
Dibdin, 12-3766
Ischl, baths of, 19-6052
Iselle, and Simplon tunnel, 20-6260, 6270
Isengrim, the wolf, 18-5570
Iser River, in Bavaria, 8-2594
Ismaelites, bought Joseph, 9-2938
Isinglass, from air-bladder of fish, 8-2602
Islam, doctrine of Mahomet, 5-1550; 6-1714
Island Range, in Canada, 18-5778
Islands, and coconuts, 12-3890
climate of, 6-1878; 14-4313
disappearance of, 9-2920
made by coral animals, 3-921
making coral, 8-2408
wandering, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Isle of the City, in Paris, 17-5534-35
Isle Royale, in Lake Superior, 19-6120
Ismail, khedive of Egypt, 14-4304
Tsmail, shah of Persia, 12-3862
Isolt, and Tristram of Lyonesse, 11-3282
Isphahan, capital of Persia, 12-3859, 3862-63
I spy, game, 2-618
Israel, Biblical character, 20-6330
Israel, in "Treasure Island," 12-3634
Israel, kingdom of, 20-6330
Israelites, and David, 20-6284
code of health for, 15-4626
in Egypt, 9-2938; 15-4849
learned leather-making, 9-2833
standards of, 6-1657
see also Hebrews, Jews
Issus, battle of, 5-1326; 16-5147
Italian, language, 13-4097-98
Italians, and oyster farms, 9-2618
in Brazil, 17-5371
in Canada, 19-5946
in Ireland, 17-5409
in South America, 15-4610
Italian Somaliland, in Africa, 14-4308
Italy, and Great War, 10-3086
animals in, 2-410
- Italy**, cave in, 6-1803
costume of, 11-3435
earthquake in, 9-2920
flag of, 6-1658
folk-lore of, 5-1477
France and, 8-2290, 2426
fruit in, 2-650
glass in, 4-1263
Greeks in, 16-5202
hemp in, 13-4007-08
history, 1-134, 334; 2-435; 4-1167; 9-2905
in Africa, 14-4307
insects of, 10-3201
irrigation in, 17-5416
Jews in, 20-6334
★land of romance, 10-3073
legendary history, 1-78
map of, 10-3072
music of, 4-1087
Napoleon and, 8-2286, 2288; 11-3346; 14-4364
paper in, 11-3484
pottery of, 14-4540
revolution of, 10-3086
Roman Church in, 8-2552
sculpture in, 13-4173
settlement of, 8-2550; 17-5271
silk in, 6-1829
sky of, 17-5398
stories of, 16-4994
tarantula in, 11-3361
see also Rome
- Itasca Lake**, reputed source of Mississippi,
19-6071
Ithaca, Greek island, 1-76
Ithaca, N. Y., college at, 14-4576
Ithamar, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
Ithurial, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5680
Iturbide, Augustin de, emperor of Mexico,
14-4401
Ivan, Russian doll, 11-face 3434, 3438
Ivan III, the Great, czar of Russia, arms of,
6-1658
reign of, 12-3723
Tower of, 12-3802
Ivan IV, the Terrible, czar of Russia, reign of,
12-3723-24
Ivanhoe, hero of "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
"Ivanhoe," by Scott, 5-1496; 6-1663
Ives, Frederic E., and color printing, 12-3615
Ivory, and electricity, 7-2163
carvings of, 17-5330
for cutlery and spoons, 15-4803, 4805
for pins, 16-5001
mammoth, 12-3804
of elephants, 1-292
of walrus, 4-1076
Ivory-bill, a woodpecker, 8-2343
Ivory, Maiden of, who came to life, 3-980
Ivy, flowers of, 12-3816
grows in water, 8-2582
how it clings, 1-169
how to draw leaf, 3-744, 746
leaves for pattern, 5-1473; 7-2232
leaves of, 5-1473
"Ivy Green," music for, 12-3768

J

- J**, story of, 11-3433
Jabné (Jamnia), school at, 20-6334
Jacana, bird, 7-1978
Jack, and the bean-stalk, 10-3207
★**Jack**, house of, 13-5620; 19-5903, 6013, 6107;
20-6231, 6307, 6353
Jack, luck of Simple, 9-2754
"Jack," meaning of, 8-2354
Jackal, and the lion, 17-5481
blue, 20-6292
dogs descended from, 20-6320
life-history, 1-155, 162
trick of, 17-5482
Jack-boot, form of boot, 10-3106
Jack-by-the-hedge: see Hedge-garlic
Jackdaw, a bird, 6-1901-02
and the pigeons, 12-3878
egg of, 6-face 1760
Jacket, for diver, 20-6312
magician's, 5-1605
Jack-in-the-Pulpit, a flower, 9-2882
Jack-o'-dandy, dancing lights, 14-4441
Jack-o'-lantern: see Will-o'-the-Wisp
Jackson, and telegraph, 14-4445
Jackson, General Andrew, administration of,
11-3488, 3491
and Creek uprising, 5-1399

GENERAL INDEX

- Jackson, General Andrew**, as president, 3-779, 783; 6-1840
at New Orleans, 5-1400-01; 11-3490
born in North Carolina, 8-2382
bust of, 15-4667
incidents of life, 8-2438, 2443
lived in Tennessee, 8-2382
- Jackson, Dr. Charles T.**, and Dr. Morton, 15-4633
- Jackson (Major Frederick G.)**, arctic explorer, 17-5457, 5460
- Jackson, Helen Hunt**, 7-2100
poems: see Poetry Index
- Jackson, Dr. Hughlings**, law of, 17-5441
- Jackson, Rachel**, wife of Andrew, 3-785
- Jackson, Robert**, brother of Andrew, 3-784
- Jackson, Thomas J.**, or "Stonewall," and Virginia Military Institute, 19-5958
and West Point, 15-4735
- Confederate general, 7-2045, 2047-48, 2050
- Jackson, William**, married Helen Hunt, 7-2100
- Jackson, capital of Mississippi**, 19-5960, 5966
- Jackson Monument**, a statue, 15-4668
- Jacksonville**, city in Florida, 19-5960
- Jack-the-Giant-Killer**, story of, 6-181C
- Jacob**, Biblical character, 20-6330
- Jacob and Rachel**, a game, 4-1303
- Jacobins**, political party, 13-4105-06, 4108
- Jacobins**, pigeons, 7-2219
- Jacobite Rebellion**, the second, 5-1498
- Jacobites**, characters in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
rising of, 5-1623
songs of, 12-3770
- Jacob's-ladder**, the mysterious, 18-5740
- Jacopo**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4439
- Jacopo della Quercia**, Italian sculptor, 13-4173
- Jacques Cartier**, river, in Canada, 19-6124
- Jade**, Asiatic trade in, 13-3928
- Jago, St.**, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
- Jaguar**, a dangerous animal, 18-5801, 5806
life-history of, 1-156, 159
picture, 1-156
- Jainism**, a religion, 10-3023-25
- Jam**, alcohol produced in, 6-1890
- Jamaica**, birds of, 6-1758
fruit in, 2-650
history, 4-1041; 14-4464
island of, 6-1932-35; 19-6041, 6044-46, 6048
mongoose in, 1-161
- James I**, king of England, abolished sanctuary, 15-4684
and Bacon, 17-5489
and Bohemians, 8-2558
and gunpowder plot, 6-1806-08
and Ireland, 18-5556
and Nova Scotia, 17-5543
and Raleigh, 17-5412; 20-6275
and Virginia, 2-521
Henry IV's comment on, 6-1857
incidents in life of, 3-862; 4-1035, 1041; 6-1658; 10-3140; 13-4077-78
sent embassy to India, 6-1716
tyranny of, 2-523
- James II**, king of England, and American colonies, 2-529, 531, 533
and battle of Boyne, 4-1041; 12-3766
and episcopacy, 6-1773
and Ireland, 18-5556
and Prince of Orange, 18-5628
and Sir John Cochrane, 9-2813
and William of Orange, 11-3547
as child, 4-1038; 6-1856
character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3309
incidents in reign of, 4-1043
- James III**, king of England: see Pretender, the Old
- James I**, king of Scotland, life of, 1-257; 3-774; 10-3138, 3140; 12-3662
- James II**, king of Scots, accidentally killed, 10-3137, 3140
- James III**, king of Scots, murdered, 10-3137, 3140
- James IV**, king of Scotland, and printers, 12-3612
incidents in reign of, 3-856, 860; 10-3139-40
- James V**, king of Scotland, and Hôtel Cluny, 17-5540
reign of, 3-860; 10-3140
- James VI**, king of Scotland, was James I of England, 3-860; 10-3140, 3142
see also James I, king of England
- James, George Wharton**, comment on piki, 12-3628
- James, Professor**, student of the mind, 15-4875
- James River**, settlement on, 2-522
- Jamesstown, Va.**, glass workers in, 4-1264
iron-making at, 18-5688
settlement of, 1-282; 2-522; 4-1035; 19-5958; 20-6275
- Jam-jar**, how to draw, 5-1471
- "Jane Eyre"**, by Brontë, 9-2625-26
- Janicula**, character in "Canterbury Tales," 2-493
- Janissaries**, in Serbia, 10-3242
- Turkish slave troops, 10-3192, 3194
- January**, birthstone, 20-6377
name of, 14-4531
- Janus**, Roman god, 14-4531
- Japan**, and China, 2-346
and school republic, 20-6390
animals of, 3-802
artificial leather of, 9-2834
baseball in, 17-5247
birds of, 5-1566
children in, 3-923
costume of, 11-3439
crabs of, 9-2614
exhibit of art, 17-5399
fisheries of, 12-3841
food of, 9-2732
in Hawaii, 7-2150
milk in, 9-2830
opening of, 11-3492
peace with Russia, 8-2380
sandals in, 10-3106
story of, 4-2-341; map, 2-343
tea in, 19-5971, 5976
water-supply of, 17-5416
- Japanese**, and Canada, 19-5942, 5946
use chop-sticks, 15-4801
who saved the cherry-tree, 18-5775
- Jaqes**, Shakespearian character, 2-637
- Jar**, for cooling water, 19-6102
Kwang and boy in, 17-5478
- Jardin d'Acclimation**, in Paris, 17-5539
- Jardin des Plantes**, in Paris, 17-5536
- Jarley, Mrs.**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2774
- Jarnac**, battle of, 1-334
- Jarndyce, John**, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
- Jarrow**, monastery of, 15-4791
- Jascha**, prince, in story of bird-girl, 6-1872
- Jason**, and the Golden Fleece, 1-203
myth painted, 6-1688
- Jasper**, precious stone, 20-6377, 6379
- Jasper House**, in Canada, 19-6145
- Jaudenes y Nebot, Don Josef**, portrait, by Stuart, 13-4217
- Java**, Dutch in, 11-3546
serpents of, 5-1382
- Java**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3005, 3008
- Java-sparrow**, a weaver-bird, 6-1758, 1761
- Jaw**, and phosphorus, 3-812; 8-2433
development of jaws, 12-3666
fracture and dislocation of, 14-4382-83
movable joints of, 8-2571
muscles liable to spasms, 14-4484
of snake, 5-1387
use of jaws, 7-2077
- Jay, John**, Chief Justice of the United States, 2-398
envoy to England, 5-1396
- Jays**, birds, 7-2213, 2215; 8-2344; 11-3456
eggs of, 6-face 1756
see also Blue-jay
- Jean Jacques I**: see Dessalines, General
- Jeanne d'Albret**, queen of Navarre, 1-334
- Jefferson, Thomas**, administration of, 11-3488, 3490
and Capitol, 7-2056; 19-5956
and Declaration of Independence, 14-4468
and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
and Hamilton, 8-2436
and Jerome Bonaparte, 16-4942
and Old Bruton Church, 5-1395
and plough, 9-2711, 2714
and slavery, 7-2042
and third term, 5-1435
and University of Virginia, 14-4569; 19-5957
as president, 3-779, 781-83; 5-1388, 1396; 8-2382; 15-4735
as Secretary of State, 5-1393, 1396
college of, 14-4568
during the Revolution, 4-1003, 1008
home of, 3-781
statue of, 15-4666, 4672
writings of, 4-1002; 5-1436
- Jeffries**, crossed Channel, 18-5810
- Jehan à la Barbe**: see Mandeville, John

GENERAL INDEX

- Jehan de Bourgoyne**: see Mandeville, John
Jehan Gir, Mogul emperor, 6-1716
Jehu, king of Israel, 16-4965
Jellyfish, a marine animal, 4-1068; 5-1420, 1424, 1427; 8-2411, 2463
 development of, 12-3665
Jelly-mould, of folded paper, 15-4825
Jena, battle of, 8-2593; 12-3728
 German town, 9-2766
Jenghis Khan, leader of Mongols, 1-118; 12-3860; 13-3928
Jenkins, Captain, 6-1821
Jenner (Edward), and vaccination, 8-2474; 9-2801; 15-4625, 4632
Jenneval, French poet, 12-3772
Jennie Cushman, ship, in "Captains Courageous," 17-5376
Jenny, orang-utan, 17-5505
Jen-tsung, Mongol ruler, 1-120
Jerboa, an animal, 3-682-83, 808; 18-5577
Jeremiah, prophet, 20-6332
Jerfalcon, a bird of prey, 6-1900
Jeroboam, king of Israel, 16-4967; 20-6330
Jerome, St., translated the Scriptures, 13-4029-30, 4037
Jerome, named Dead Sea, 18-5815
Jerome, Brother, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4074
Jerrold, Douglas, anagram of names, 16-5037
Jersey, kind of cattle, 2-406
Jersey, Isle of, 4-1063
 New Jersey named for, 2-529
Jerusalem, bishop of, and the true cross, 17-5384
Jerusalem, king of, 5-1552
Jerusalem, and Babylonians, 16-4969
 and Rome, 16-5041
 and the Crusades, 5-1552; 10-3188, 3190
 history of, 1-127; 2-539; 20-6330
 in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
 temple of, 16-5202
"Jerusalem", by Lagerlof, 17-5316
Jervis, Admiral, at battle of St. Vincent, 14-4362
Jesse, the Bethlehemite, 20-6284
Jessica, Shakespearian heroine, 1-332
Jester, and kings, 14-4347
 and rope, 7-2145
 escape of king's, 7-2034
Jesuits, and South America, 14-4512
 in Canada, 17-5296
 missionaries to American Indians, 1-21, 278; 2-558; 3-894; 9-2784
 society of, 3-894; 13-4038; 19-5933
 see also Jesus, Society of
Jesus Christ, and children, 3-923
 and Rose of Jericho, 6-1705
 birth of, 17-5280
 character in "Ben Hur," 17-5261
 followers in India, 6-1714
 holy places of, 5-1549-50
 in Palestine, 12-3856
 language spoken by, 4-1287
 mother of, 9-2793
 opinion of, 13-4163
 pictures depicting, 3-760
Jesus, Society of, and Fordham University, 14-4572
 see also Jesuits
Jew-birds, build community nests, 8-2343
Jewel-chamber, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
Jewels, English state, 4-1254
 fowl and the jewel, 2-580
 in Italy, 10-3086
 jewel of Alfred the Great, 2-470
 prehistoric, 1-208
 Tower of, San Francisco Exposition, 1-84
 see also Cornelia, Diamond of Alfred, Isabella
Jewel-Tower: see Tower of London
Jewel-weed: see Touch-me-not
Jewett, Sarah O., American writer, 7-2101
Jews, King of the, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5259
Jews, and Assyria and Babylonia, 16-4965, 4969
 and Cyrus the Great, 16-5146, 5153
 and Inquisition, 11-3344
 and Romans, 17-5282
 and St. Bernard, 13-4032
 built Colosseum, 19-5928
 do not eat pig, 2-414
 history, 1-127
 in Canada, 19-5946
 Jew and slave, 16-5184
 persecution of, 12-3805
 sang hymns, 7-2013
 see also Hebrews, Israelites
Jiddah, port of Mecca, 12-3858
Jigger, an injurious insect, 10-3203
Jigger-mast, of ship, 13-3960
Jimmu, Japanese hero, 2-348
Jimson-weed: see Thorn-apple
Jingle, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Jingling, a game, 16-5035
Jingo, Japanese empress, 2-342
Jinrikshaw, 2-345, 348
Jip, dog, in "David Copperfield," 9-2868
Jo, character in "Little Women," 7-2098-99; 16-5169
Joachim, Order of St., 9-2622
Joachim, Joseph, violinist, 20-6336
Joan, Countess of Montford, 8-2508
Joan, married Llewelyn, 17-5385
Joanna, Spanish princess, 11-3342, 3544
Joan of Arc, French patriot, 1-129, 130, 131, 136; 3-774
 story of, 7-2072; 8-2423; 17-5378
"Joan of Arc", by Mark Twain, 5-1621
"Joan of Arc", moving-picture play, 16-5143
Joao, king of Portugal, and Ceuta, 13-4027
Job, and his donkeys, 19-6066
Job's tears: see Peridot
Joceline, and the little man, 16-4984
Joch Pass, in Switzerland, 18-5847
"Jock", character in "Heart of Midlothian," 10-3131
Jock-by-the-Hedge: see Hedge-garlic
Jocunde, La: see Mona Lisa
Joe-Pye-Weed, a plant, 16-5213, 5216
Joffre, General, 8-2426; 16-5011
Jogues, Father, Jesuit missionary, 3-894
Johanan ben Zakkal, Jewish rabbi, 20-6334
Johannesburg, African town, 6-1783-84
Johansen, Lieut., arctic explorer, 17-5460
John, St., apostle, settled at Ephesus, 8-2351
 statue, by Donatello, 9-2796
John, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
John, of Austria, at battle of Lepanto, 10-3193
John, prince of England, 15-4662
John, prince of Portugal and Brazil, 17-5370
John, king of England, and Gelert, 17-5385
 and Gotham meadow, 13-4126
 and Innocent III, 16-5098
 and Magna Carta, 15-4797
 and Robin Hood, 9-2629
 character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
 injured Richard I, 7-2019
 killed at Crécy, 9-2902 *
 luckless, 10-3133
 reign of, 2-588, 594
John, king of France, luckless, 10-3138
John, king of Scotland: see Robert III, king of Scotland
John XXIII, pope of Rome, and Vatican, 16-5100
John Balliol, king of Scotland, luckless, 10-3138
"John Brown's Body", song, 10-3053
John Bull, origin of nickname, 8-2351-52
John Bull, The, an engine, 2-605
John Carruthers Hall: see Queen's University
John Chinaman, made of cork, 2-486
John Damascene, St., hymn of, 7-2013
John-de-Acre, Sir, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
John, Faithful, 15-4677
"John Gilpin", by Cowper, 19-6031
"John Halifax, Gentleman", by Mulock, 9-2627; 13-3969
John Lackland: see John, king of England
John of Gaunt, and Westminster, 15-4684
 and Wycliffe, 13-3940
 daughter of, 13-4027
Johns Hopkins Hospital, ward in, 15-4627
Johns Hopkins University, at Baltimore, 14-4570
Johnson, Andrew, administration of, 11-3488, 3493
 as president, 7-2057; 8-2382
 impeachment of 5-1436; 7-2057
Johnson, E. Pauline, poems: see Poetry Index
Johnson, Eastman, American painter, 13-4220
Johnson, Dr. Samuel, comments of, 4-998; 6-1752; 13-4155-57; 19-6030
 English author, 9-2619; 15-4726, 4729
Johnson, Sir William, and Indians, 3-894
Johnston, Albert Sidney, and West Point, 15-4735
 Confederate general, 7-2047
Johnston, Sir Harry, English traveler, 2-626; 4-1016
Johnston, Joseph E., and West Point, 15-4735
 Confederate general, 7-2045, 2048, 2052-54
Johnston, Mary, American writer, 7-2101
Johnston Island, American, 7-2147
John the Baptist, Donatello's statue of, 4-1172

GENERAL INDEX

- John, the Coward**, 7-2070
see also John, king of England
- Joigny, Count de**, and Vincent de Paul, 10-3069
- Joints**, ball-and-socket, 8-2573
in carpentry, 5-1359, 1520
of engines, 8-2465
of skeletons, 8-2465
see also Limbs, Skull, etc.
- Joliet, Louis**, explored America, 1-278; 18-5825;
19-6112, 6117
- "Jolly Beggars,"** by Burns, 19-6032
- Jolly Tapley Inn**, in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2675
- Jonah-crab**: see Crab
- Jonathan**, and David, 20-6284
child of, 19-5915
- Jones, Sir Charles**, and Goody Two Shoes,
16-5180
- Jones, Inigo**, English architect, 4-1172
- Jones, J. W.**, and disc records, 18-5602
- Jones, John Paul**, American naval commander,
4-1006; 10-3003-08
and flag, 17-5492
body of, 15-4741
- Jonquil**, a plant, 17-5230
- Jonson, Ben**, friends of, 17-5488-89
on Spenser, 17-5486
poems: see Poetry Index
- Joppa**, Dorcas at, 14-4450
- Jordan River**, in Palestine, 12-3856
- Jorullo**, a volcano, 14-4401
- José**, character in "Captains Courageous,"
17-5375
- José, Francia**, Paraguayan dictator, 15-4610
- Joseph**, in Egypt, 15-4848
the Jewish slave, 9-2938-39; 20-6330
- Joseph**, as Holy Roman Emperor, 14-4555
as emperor of Austria, 4-1150; 8-2289, 2594
as emperor of Germany, 12-3728
death of, 8-2561
- "Joseph Andrews,"** by Fielding, 6-1750
- Joséphine**, empress of France, 2-360; 8-2288;
14-4360, 4368; 17-5535, 5537
- Joseph of Arimathea**, character in "Table
Round," 3-885
- Joseph, of the Studium, St.**, hymn of, 7-2013-14
- Josephus**, and virtues of stones, 20-6377
- Joshua**, Jewish general, 20-6330
- Josiah**, king of Israel, 20-6332
- Jostedal Glacier**, in Norway, 12-3659
- Jouffroy, Marquis de**, steamboat of, 8-2488
- Joule**, and heat-work, 14-4390
- Jourdan (Jean B.)**, French marshal, 14-4366
- "Journalists,"** by Freytag, 11-3399
- "Journal to Stella,"** by Swift, 6-1748
- Jove**, bolts of, 10-3147
- Joy**, picture of Lear and Cordelia, 2-641
- Joy, George W.**, painting of boy Nelson, 14-4361
- Joyce**, Cornet, in charge of Charles I, 6-1859
- Joyce, Muriel**, character in "John Halifax,"
13-3971
- Joy, Island of**, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Juan, Prince**, in story, 2-579, 581
- Juan Fernandez**, island of, 20-6236
- Junarez**, president of Mexico, 14-4402
- Jubilee-singers**, songs of, 10-3054
- Judah**, kingdom of, 18-5788; 20-6330
- Judas Maccabeus**, Jewish general, 20-6332
Jewish hero, 1-127
- Judges**, appointment of United States, 5-1436
colonial, 4-995
Supreme Court, 5-1437
- Judgment Tree**, of Boone, 20-6254
- "Judith,"** by Hebbel, 11-3399
- Juggernaut**, Hindoo god, 5-1636
- Julia**, Shakespearean character, 2-639
- Juliana, Princess**, heir to throne of Netherlands,
11-3548
- Julian, the Apostate**, emperor of Rome, 10-3187;
16-5155
- Juliér Pass**, across Alps, 10-2984
- Juliet**, character in "Romeo and Juliet," 2-447,
561; 18-5585
- Julius II**, pope of Rome, work for, 16-5100, 5102,
5104
- Julius Cæsar**: see Cæsar, Julius C.
- "Julius Cæsar,"** by Shakespeare, 17-5280;
18-5588
- July**, birthstone for, 20-6377
name of, 14-4534-35
- Jumbles**, almond, 11-3328
- Jumbo**, story of the elephant, 1-292
- Jumel Mansion**, in New York, 16-5014
- Jump**, when shocked, 9-2910
- Jumper**, a dog, 16-5180
- Jumping-bean**, history of, 8-2475
- "Jumping Frog,"** by Mark Twain, 5-1620
- Junco**, a bird, 11-3461
- June**, birthstone, 20-6377
name of, 14-4534
- June-berry**, a tree, 17-5342
- June-bugs**, injurious insect, 11-3303
- Jungfrau, Mt.**, Alpine peak, 10-2981-82, 2985;
18-5842, 5845-46
- Jungle Demon**: see Mowgli
- Jungle-folk**, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
- Junius**, Roman family, 14-4534
- Junius, Lucius**: see Brutus
- Juno**, goddess, and Calisto, 11-3374
and garden of Hesperides, 16-5186
and June, 14-4534
and peacock, 13-4056
temple of, 2-576
- Juno**, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
- Junta**, South American, 17-5361, 5364
- Jupiter**, god, and Calisto, 11-3374
and ass, 11-3370
and frogs, 2-503
and oak, 15-4866
bolts of, 10-3147
et l'an, 17-5532
father or king of gods, 6-1710, 14-4534
Hercules son of, 11-3374
see also Jove
- "Jupiter,"** by Mozart, 11-3290
- Jupiter**, planet, affected comet, 8-2544
and comets, 10-3149
and solar system, 7-1963-64; 11-3508
changes in, 19-5991
heat of, 14-4312
light of, 11-3384
moons of, 1-145, 148; 7-1963
name of, 7-2249
planets revolving around, 6-1680
story of, 1-140, 144; 5-1413; 6-1680; 7-2090;
8-2389-90, 2392-94
tides on, 8-2294
- Jupiter Ammon**, a god, 15-4852
- Jura Mountains**, in Europe, 8-2416; 10-2982
- Jury**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
trials by, 5-1438
- Justice**, fresco of, 6-1686
- Justinian the Great**, emperor of Rome, and
Narses, 9-2939-41
as emperor of Rome, 10-3187-89
obtained silkworm eggs, 6-1829
- Jute**, for paper, 3-943
- Jutes**, in England, 2-465; 14-4370
religion of, 12-3652
- Jutland**, peninsula of, 12-3652
- Jutta**, and Richard of Cornwall, 19-6191
- Jutta's Rock**, castle of, 19-6191

K

- Kaa**, the Great Snake, 17-5471
- Kaaba**, temple at Mecca, 10-3029; 12-3858
- Kabul**, capital of Afghanistan, 13-3927, 3932
- Kafir Corn**, in Texas, 19-5968
- Kafrs**, natives of South Africa, 6-1780-86; 17-5323
Kafir and the lion, 18-5685
kill hornbills, 6-1759
stories told to children of, 17-5481
- Kaim**, caliph of Bagdad, and Seljouks, 12-3860
- Kak**, hard biscuits, 19-6102
- Kaka**, a parrot, 6-1759
- Kakabeka Falls**, in Canada, 19-6118
- Kakapo**, a bird, 5-1509, 1510
- Kalakaua**, king of Hawaii, 7-2150
- Kaleidoscope**, making a, 2-385; 19-6082
- Kalgoolie**, in Australia, 5-1374
- Kalmucks**, costumes of, 13-3931
- Kamakura**, in Japan, 2-348
- Kamchatka**, peninsula of, 2-341; 12-3726
- Kamerun**, German colony, 9-2771
- Kaministiquia**, river in Canada, 19-6118
- Kanakas**, Sandwich Islanders, 20-6237
- Kanaris**, Constantine, Greek patriot, 10-3239
- Kandahar**, Lord Roberts and, 13-3925, 3927,
3932
- Kane, Dr. Elisha**, arctic explorer, 17-5458
- Kang**, who found light, 17-5478
- Kangaroo**, a mammal, 3-671, 874, 877; 5-1376;
18-5663
skins for leather, 9-2834
- Kangaroo-rat**: see Jerboa, Kangaroo
- Kansas**, admission of, 6-1848; 11-3492
and Coronado, 1-276
flower of, 18-5815

GENERAL INDEX

- Kansas**, history, 7-2043; 11-3492; 18-5713
oil in, 13-4166
wheat in, 8-2386
- Kansas City, Mo.**, station in, 18-5712
- Kansas-Nebraska Bill**, history, 3-786; 7-2043; 8-2441, 2443
- Kant, Emmanuel**, German philosopher, 9-2844; 14-4259
- Kaolin**, for pottery, 14-4539
in Brazil, 17-5371
in France, 8-2420
- Kapiolani, Princess**, and Pe-le, 17-5283
- Kapteyn, Professor**, German astronomer, 9-2740; 14-4482
- Karachi**, port of India, 5-1634
- Karakorum**, mountains in Asia, 13-3924
- Kara Mustapha**, Turkish general, 8-2559
- Karlsefni, Thorfinn**, colony in America, 1-271
- Karnak**, temple at, 15-4840, 4848-49, 4851; 16-5042
- Karnak, Hall of**, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1309
- Kashgar**, Asiatic town, 13-3928, 3933
- Kaskaskia**, mission at, 19-6113
- Kassandane, Queen**, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5953
- Kate**, character in "Cioister and the Hearth," 13-4072
- Kate Barlass**, of the Broken Arm, 1-257; 10-3140
- Katharina**, Shakespearian character, 2-643
- Katherine**, queen of England, 3-774
- "Kathie of Heilbronn"**, by Kleist, 11-3396
- "Kathleen Mavourneen"**, song, 12-3771
- Katte**, death of, 14-4552
- Kaukeli**, mountains in Norway, 12-3659
- Kauri-trees**, in New Zealand, 5-1488
- Kay, Sir**, character in "Table Round," 3-881
- Kayward**, the Hare, 18-5569
- Kazan, Cathedral of**, in Petrograd, 12-3800
pass, 18-5658
- Kea**, a bird, 6-1759, 1763
- Kearney, General**, during Mexican War, 6-1844
- Kearsarge**, ship, 7-2049
- Keats, John**, English poet, 11-3524; 19-6036
poems: see Poetry Index
- Keble, John**, hymns of, 7-2017-18
poems: see Poetry Index
- Keble College**, name of, 7-2018
- Keel**, of boat, 12-3883, 3886; 15-4618
of pea-flower, 13-4135
- Keeler, Professor J. E.**, astronomer, 9-2842
- Keelson**, of a boat, 15-4618
- Keeps**, Norman, 2-589
- Keewatin**, district of, 4-1280-81
- Keller, Helen**, blind American writer, 7-2103; 10-3124
poems: see Poetry Index
- Kelvin (William T.)**, an English scientist, 5-1567; 7-2161; 14-4392
and heat, 14-4502-04
and telegraphy, 14-4445-46
and vortex-rings, 11-3427
type of mind of, 16-4999
- Kemp-Welch, Lucy**, her pictures of horses, 19-6064, 6067, 6069
- Kemyss, Captain**, and Raleigh, 17-5413
- Ken, Bishop (Thomas)**, hymns of, 7-2017-18
- Kenepequoshes**, Cree Indian, 8-2577
- Kenia**, mountain of Africa, 14-4299
- "Kenilworth"**, by Scott, 5-1496; 12-3881
- Kenilworth Castle**, in Europe, 5-1496
masques at, 18-5530
- Kennebec River**, settlement on, 2-522
- Kennedy, Frank**, character in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
- Kennel**, for a dog, 16-5127
- Kenneth**, king of Scotland, 2-470
- Kenneth M'Alpin**, king of Scotland, 10-3133
- Kenneth, Sir**, in "The Talisman," 5-1496
- Kensico Reservoir**, for New York's water-supply, 16-5193
- Kensington Gardens**, in London, 16-5040
- Kensington Palace**, in London, 4-1117
- Kent, Duke of**, Prince Edward Island named for, 3-758
- Kent, Earl of**, Shakespearian character, 2-641
- Kent, Eng.**, hazel-nuts of, 7-2001
history of, 1-210; 2-465-66; 3-772
- Kentucky**, admission of, 6-1832; 11-3489
and Boone, 20-6250
and flag, 17-5493
during Civil War, 7-2044, 2046-47
flower of, 18-5815
hemp in, 13-4003
history of, 19-5957
limestone of, 9-2682
- Kentucky**, Mammoth Cave in, 4-1305
oil in, 13-4166
- Kentucky Cliffs**, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
- Kentucky-warbler**, 8-2346
- Kenwigs**, characters in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
- Keokuk, Iowa**, dam at, 19-6070
- Kepler (Johann)**, and astrology, 7-1960
and planets, 8-2391
German astronomer, 4-1196; 6-1675, 1678
saw Halley's comet, 8-2543
three laws of, 6-1678; 11-3587
- Kernel**, 18-5874
see also Seed
- Kerosene**, and fires, 18-5762
and petroleum, 9-2680
for lamps, 3-669
★how we get, 13-4165
light flares up in, 13-4110
- Kertland, Philip**, Welsh shoemaker, 10-3102
- Kestrel**, a little hawk, 6-1900-01
egg of, 6-face 1760
- Ketch**, a boat, 13-3959-60
- Ketcham, Annie C.**, and "Bonnie Blue Flag," 10-3054
- Kethe, William**, reputed author of hymn, 7-2013
- Ketten-Brücke**, bridge over Danube, 9-2899
- Kettle**, for sugar-making, 3-708
heat of, 11-3572
liquid air and, 13-4083
marble in a, 9-2910
why does it sing, 3-913
- Kettledrummy, Gabriel**, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1778
- Kevin, St.**, Irish hermit, 18-5555
- Key, Francis S.**, and "Star-Spangled Banner," 5-1399; 10-3052; 14-4465, 4468; 17-5494
poems: see Poetry Index
statue of, 15-4666
- Key**, and lock, 20-6357, 6359, 6362
Franklin's, 7-2164
in shape of life-symbol, 17-5426
of maple, 8-2500
of musical instrument, 4-1088, 1092-94
of telegraph instrument, 11-3575
photographed by X-rays, 20-6370
see also Seeds
- Keyboard**, of piano, 11-3469
see also Key, of musical instrument
- Keystone**, of arch, 2-610
- Key West**, sponge-fishing of, 14-4265
- Kha-f-Ra**, king of Egypt, 15-4846-47
- Khaibar Pass**, importance of, 13-3932
- Khaki**, reason for, 11-3445
- Khan**, ruler of Tartars, 12-3723
- Khartoum**, Egyptian town, 14-4306
- Khedive**, and gates of Assuan, 17-5426
ruler of Egypt, 14-4304
- Kheops**, pyramid of, 15-4843
see also Khu-fu
- Kherson**, Russian town, 12-3728
- Khotan**, Asiatic town, 13-3933
- Khu-fu**, king of Egypt, pyramids of, 15-4846; 16-5040
see also Kheops, pyramids of
- Khyber Pass**, from India, 5-1630
- Kiao-Chao**, capture of, 2-346
- Kicking Horse**, a mountain-pass, 18-5778, 5782
railway in, 7-2276
- Kid**, skin for gloves, 10-3105
wolf and the, 7-2179; 10-2963
- Kidd, Captain (William)**, pirate, 2-533
"Kidnapped," by Stevenson, 8-2329
- Kidneys**, work of, 5-1597-98; 19-6014
- Kiel**, headquarters of German navy, 9-2764
- Kiel Canal**, in Germany, 9-2764; 12-3658, 3798
- Kier, Samuel M.**, and oil, 13-4166
and petroleum, 13-4165
sold carbon-oil, 3-669
- Kiev**, Russian town, 12-3722-23, 3796, 3799, 3802
- Kiki-Tsum**, and the looking-glass, 16-5182
- Kilauea, Mount**, Hawaiian volcano, 7-2148; 17-5283
- Kilcolman**, estate of Spenser, 17-5486
- Kilimanjaro**, mountain of Africa, 14-4299
- Kilkenny, Statute of**, and Ireland, 18-5554
- Killarney Lakes**, in Ireland, 18-5553
- Killdee**, a bird, 8-2342
- Kill-Devil Hill**, North Carolina, Wrights at 1-175
- Killer**: see Grampus
- Killigrew, Thomas**, portrait, by Van Dyck, 15-4595

GENERAL INDEX

- Kila**, for baking china, 14-4541-48
for cement, 20-6351
for salt, 1-242
rotary, 1-238
- Kimono**, in Japan, 2-350
- Kinchinjunga**, Mount, in Himalayas, 12-3922
- Kind**, a shepherd, 4-1048
- Kinemacolor**, moving-picture process, 16-5140
- Kinematograph**, moving picture, 11-3427
- Kinetscope**, invention of, 16-5136, 5140
- King**, Edward, and Milton, 18-5674
- King**, Grace, American writer, 7-2102
- King**, Mrs. Harriet E., poems: see Poetry Index
- King**, cruelty of ancient kings, 16-5024
gallant deed of boy, 11-3296
of Kamera, 5-1525
of the golden mines, 4-1052
the nobleman and the peasant, 12-3711
the two kings, 18-5686
who could not sleep, 17-5476
who divided his goods, 9-2668
- Kingbird**, nest of, 18-5752
usefulness of, 8-2344; 11-3457
- "King Christian Stood Beside the Mast,"** Danish national song, 12-3772
- Kingcup**: see Marsh-marigold
- King Edward VI Grammar School**, Birmingham, 4-1260
- "Kinges Quhair,"** of James I, 10-3140
- Kingfisher**, a bird, 6-face 1752, 1759, 1763;
11-3456; 18-5744, 5752
egg of, 6-face 1760
- King George's War**, in America, 3-895
- "King Henry IV,"** by Shakespeare, 18-5587
- "King John,"** by Shakespeare, 18-5587
- King John's Castle**, in Limerick, 18-5559
- "King Lear,"** by Shakespeare, 2-641; 14-4247;
18-5588, 5590
- Kinglets**, small birds, 11-3463
- King of Bells**, in Moscow, 12-3802
- King-of-the-Castle**, a game, 4-1113; 16-5121
- "King of the Golden River,"** by Ruskin, 5-1439,
1482, 1527
- "King Ottokar,"** by Grillparzer, 11-3398
- King Philip**, Indian chief, 3-894
- King Philip's War**, Indians during, 19-6116-17
- King Pym**: see Pym, John
- King's Birthday**, in Canada, 14-4463
- King's Chapel**, in Boston, 17-5399
- King's Chapel Burying Ground**, in Boston, 17-5399
- King's College**, Cambridge, founded, 3-776
see also Columbia, New Brunswick, Toronto,
universities of
- King Semibreve**, and his court, 6-1949
- King's Guard**, puzzle of, 16-5031
- Kingsley**, Charles, English author, 5-1481;
8-2321, 2328
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, 8-2328; 12-3713
- Kingsley**, Henry, English author, 8-2329
- King's Library**, in British Museum, 3-776
- King's Mountain**, battle of, 4-1007-08; 6-1834
- King-snake**: see Crait
- Kingsport**, village of, 17-5547
- King's-seat**, of Philip II, 18-5851
- Kingston**, Canadian city, 1-226; 3-754; 4-1272;
19-6122
- "King's Tragedy,"** by Rossetti, 19-6039
- King-vulture**, a scavenger bird, 6-1898
- King William's Land**, Franklin and, 17-5458
- King William's War**, in America, 3-894
- Kinney**, Coates, poems: see Poetry Index
- Kinnikinnik**, a plant for smoking, 16-5219
- Kioto**, old capital of Japan, 2-350
- Kipling**, Rudyard, and Canada, 16-5221
English writer, 17-5373; 19-6040
poems: see Poetry Index
- Kippeltringan**, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
- Kirghiz**, wandering Asiatic tribes, 13-3924
- Kirke**, Admiral (Sir David), and Canada, 2-558
- Kirkley**, Abbeys, and Robin Hood, 9-2633
- Kiss**, by Rodin, 13-4174
- Kissinger**, John, and yellow fever, 10-3237
- Kit**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
- Kitasata**, Japanese scientist, 20-6368
- Kitchen**, of Payne's house, 10-3048
see also Jack, house of
- Kitchener**, General (Horatio H.), at Omdurman, 14-4306
- Kitchomakin**, wigwam of, 19-6115
- Kite**, and bridge-building, 1-24
and wireless, 14-4448
Franklin's, 7-2164
how to make, 5-1516
- Kite**, in the air, 18-5870
steady at height, 18-5814
what makes it fly, 3-919
see also Box-kite
- Kites**, birds, 3-808; 6-1893, 1898-99; 8-2342
- Kitten**, hungry fox and the, 5-1525
out of drawing, 16-4925
- Kittiwake**, a gull, 6-1642-44
- Kiuprili**, Ottoman, 10-3194
- Kiwi**, a bird, 5-1376
see also Apteryx
- Klamath Lake Bird Colony**, group from, 17-5333
- Kléber**, General (Jean B.), in Egypt, 14-4304
- Kleist**, Heinrich von, German writer, 11-3396
- Klondike**, gold in the, 5-1457; 6-1916; 7-2148;
13-4058; 17-5318
- Knareborough**, Eng., 7-2065
- Knee**, of horse, 19-6062
- Knee-cap**, bone of the knee, 8-2571, 2574;
13-4201
see also Patella
- Knee-holly**: see Butcher's broom
- Knee-joint**, of the leg, 8-2571, 2574
- "Knickerbocker Days in New York,"** by Irving, 18-5831
- Knife**, cleaning, 14-4494
edge of, 8-2330
mystery of suspended, 18-5736
of stone, 12-3651
on chariot wheels, 16-5147
problem concerning knives, 5-1365
★tale of a, 15-4801
- Knight**, Rev. Joseph, wrote music for "Cradle of the Deep," 12-3768
- Knight**, and the glove, 17-5477
and the ugly old woman, 2-498
and the wonderful stone, 9-2759
costume for, 17-5346
devices of, 6-1657
horses of, 19-6068
in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3938
night's vigil of, 5-1357
tale told by the, 2-497
see also Robber-Knights, of Germany
- Knights Hospitallers**: see Knights of St. John
- Knights of Columbus**, money raised for, 11-3495
- Knights of St. John**, order of, 5-1553; 6-1931
- Knights of the Round Table**: see Arthur, King
- Knights Templars**, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
- Knight-Templar**, a rock, 4-1311
order of, 5-1553
- Kniphofia**, a plant, 17-5237
- Knitting**, description of, 15-4709
- Knockwinnock Castle**, in "Antiquary," 6-1668
- Knots**, for bandages, 13-3963
for buttons, 17-5351
in wood, 16-5177
magic, 4-1248
making French, 19-6166
sailor's, 1-250
see also Hitches
- Knot-stitches**, in drawn-work, 8-2357
- Knowledge**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
loss of, 9-2804
tree of, 18-5680
- Knowles**, Sheridan, his picture of Good King Wencelas, 3-922
- Knox**, Henry, Secretary of War, 5-1393
- Knox**, John, and Mary Queen of Scots, 10-3142
- Knoxville**, city in Tennessee, 19-5962
- Knuckles**, of the hands, 8-2573; 13-4200
- Knutsford**, original of Cranford, 9-2623
- Koala**, an animal, 3-876; 19-6025
- Kobe**, in Japan, 2-350
- Koch** (Robert), German physician, and tuberculosis, 3-909; 20-6366-69
- Kodaks**, invention of, 16-5136
- Kokot**, and the Wandering Jew, 3-800
- Koln**: see Cologne
- Kolozsvár**, Hungarian town, 18-5658
- Kong**, African country, 17-5319
- Kooka-burras**, the laughing-jackass, 19-6026
- Koong-shue**, Chinese story character, 2-359
- Kootenay**, mines at, 19-6094
- Kootenay River**, in Canada, 18-5778
- Koppernik**, Nicolas, astronomer known as Copernicus, 7-1963
- Koran**, on turquoise, 20-6383
recitations of, 19-6105
sacred book of Mohammedans, 10-3027; 19-6182
texts in St. Sophia, 10-3187
- Korea**, animals in, 1-159
★story of, 2-341
- Kosovo**, battle of, 10-3190

GENERAL INDEX

Kossovo, under Turks, 10-3247
Kossuth, Louis, Hungarian patriot, 1-134; 9-2905; 18-5651, 5654, 5656, 5658
Kraal, African, 6-1783
Kraken, imaginary creature, 1-220
Kramer, Gerhard, and Mercator's projection, 6-1767
Kremlin, of Moscow, 12-3802
Kronstadt, Russian fortress, 12-3726, 3798
Krüger, Paul, Boer President, 6-1786
Krupp, factory of, 9-2766
Krypton, gaseous element, 5-1319
Kublai Khan, Mongol emperor, 1-60, 120; 2-343 guns of, 4-1164
Kuhn-ed-Din, slave-ruler, 9-2940
Kühleborn, a water sprite, 13-4053
Ku-Klux-Klan, organization of, 7-2057
Kumquat, a small orange, 2-650
Kurile, islands of Japan, 2-341
Kurland, history of, 12-3728
Kwang, saved boy, 17-5478
Kwang-Hung, Chinese boy, 17-5479
Kwen Lun Mountains, in Asia, 13-3923

L

L, of Perseus, 9-2911
 see also Perseus, constellation
Labat, Mr., saved his son, 6-1744
"Labor," a painting, 6-1688
Labor, division of, 4-994; 17-5304
Labor, United States Department of, 5-1437
 see also Commerce and Labor, United States Department of
Labor-Unions, of Canada, 13-4127
Labor Day, celebration of, 14-4470
 in America, 14-4463
Laborde, General, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2978
Labor, Federation of, 13-4128
Labors, of Hercules: see Hercules
Labor-Unions, of Canada, 13-4127-28
La Brabançonne, national song of Belgium, 12-3772
Labrador, control of, 20-6296
 fisheries of, 20-6293
 history of, 1-271-72, 279; 2-553
 see also Ungava
Labrador-tea, a shrub, 14-4565
Laburnum, poisonous European tree, 12-3746
Labyrinth, of Crete, 16-5200
Lac, meaning of, 8-2367
La Cabana, in Havana, 19-6049
Lace, Cluny, 17-5525
 history of, 17-5525
 in France, 8-2422
 made in St. Thomas, 7-2146
 made in Switzerland, 18-5845-48
 whipping on, 2-621
Lace-wing, a fly, 10-3194; 11-3301
Lachine, attacked by Indians, 3-894
 Canadian town, 19-6124
Lachine Rapids, in St. Lawrence, 2-554; 19-6124
Lachish, city of, 16-4965
★Lacombe, Father Albert, story of Father Lacombe, 19-6143
Lacombe, Joseph, voyageur, 19-6143
Lacrosse, Indian game, 1-18; 9-2782
Lactalbumin, a protein of milk, 15-4585
Lactarius distans: see Meadow-toadstool
Lactarius rufus: see Mushrooms, poisonous
Lacteals, vessels for fat, 8-2367
Lactose, is milk-sugar, 3-704; 9-2831; 18-5638
Lacy, Sir Hugo de, hero of "The Betrothed," 8-1495
Ladder, animal, 3-670, 674
 for salmon, 9-2700
 in fire-fighting, 18-5758
 Jacob's, 18-5790
 Rapunzel's golden, 8-2319
"Ladder of Swords," by Parker, 14-4327
Ladice, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
★Ladies, of the White House, 2-399
Ladies' tresses, an orchid, 16-5090-91
Ladislaws, king of Bohemia and Hungary, 9-2903
Ladle, for iron and steel, 18-5697, 5699, 5700
Ladoga, Lake, of Russia, 12-3721
Ladrone Islands: see Marianna Islands
Lady, genteel, 8-2591
Lady-bird, an insect, 8-2334
 usefulness of, 11-3297, 3299, 3302
"Lady Clara Vere de Vere," by Tennyson, 19-6036
Lady-crab: see Crab

"Lady of Lyons," by Lytton, 8-2324
"Lady of Shalott," by Tennyson, 19-6036
"Lady of the Lake," by Scott, 8-2323; 11-3508
Lady's-mantle, the alpine, 13-4133
Lady's slippers, various plants, 9-2876, 2886; 15-4759
Lady's smock: see Cuckoo-flower
Lady with the Lamp: see Nightingale, Florence
Lae, who became a child, 19-6028
Laertes, Shakespearian character, 2-450
La Farge, John, American artist, 13-4221; 14-4258
Lafayette, Marquis de (Marie J. P. B. G. M.), during American Revolution, 4-1004-05, 1008; 13-4100
 during French Revolution, 8-2282; 13-4100-02
 knew Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
 portrait, 4-997
 statue of, 15-4672; 17-5535
Lafontaine, Jean de, poems: see Poetry Index
Lafontaine, Miss, married Laurier, 14-4324
Lagerlof, Selma, writer, 17-5316
Lake Champlain, battle of, 10-3005, 3010
Lake-district, of England, 11-3295
Lake-dwelling, prehistoric, 2-606; 8-2548
 Swiss, 10-2984
Lake Erie, battle of, 3-759; 5-1398; 10-3008
Lake-herring: see Cisco
Lakes, and Peruvians, 14-4508
 caused by glaciers, 1-14
 fish of, 9-2699
 Land of a Thousand, 12-3721
 of Australia, 5-1374
 of North America, 10-3032
 picture of lake, 2-431
 what a lake is, 7-2118
Lakes, colors, 9-2696
Lake St. John, Indians about, 9-2783
Lake Washington, in Washington, 18-5717
Lake Washington Canal, at Seattle, 9-2688; 18-5717
"L'Allegro," by Milton, 18-5674
La Mancha, district of, 11-3344
Gamar River, in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
Lamb, Charles, English writer, 15-4723, 4731, 4733
 poems: see Poetry Index
Lamb, Mary, English writer, 15-4731, 4733; 17-5486
 poems: see Poetry Index
Lamb, and wolf, 6-1809
 attacks on, 6-1642, 1900-02
 play of, 18-5665
Lambert, Colonel, character in "The Virginians," 11-3422
Lambert, Hester, character in "The Virginians," 11-3422
Lambert, Theo, character in "The Virginians," 11-3422
Lambkill, a shrub, 14-4558
Lamb, Persian: see Persian-lamb
Lame Horse, a statue, 15-4674
Lammergeier, a vulture, 6-1895, 1897
Lamp, ancient, 3-669
 cannot equal glow-worm, 4-1191
 electric, 3-668; 19-5994
 Galileo and the swinging, 11-3589
 light of, 17-5292
 lighthouse, 3-664, 668
 of folded paper, 15-4825
 putting out fire from, 10-3113
 suggested pendulum, 6-1678
 wonderful, of Aladdin, 1-89
 see also Nightingale, Florence
Lamp-black, from crude oil, 13-4169
"Lampighter," by Cummins, 7-2098
Lampreys, development of, 12-3666
Lamprinia, golden, 10-face 3194
Lancashire, English county, 4-1116; 8-2350
Lancaster, House of, in Wars of the Roses, 3-775-76
Lancaster Prison, Margaret Fell in, 19-5936
Lancelets, development of, 12-3665
Lancelot, of the Lake, character in "Table Round," 3-883-84; 4-1199; 7-1989; 11-3371
Land, Ned, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5050
Land, distribution of, 10-3032
 improved by earthworms, 11-3297
 Irish laws of, 18-5551
 ★needed by life, 2-571
 public, of Canada, 19-5941
 public, of United States, 5-1437
 reclaimed, 8-2384
 see also Barren-lands

GENERAL INDEX

- Land-birds**, of Canada: see *Canada*, birds of
Land-crabs, habits of, 9-2611-12
Lander, Richard, explored Africa, 1-300
Landes, of France, 8-2424
Landing of Columbus, pictures of, 1-58; 6-1686
Landing of the Pilgrims, day for celebrating, 14-4463
"Landlady's Daughter," by Uhland, 11-3396
Land of Five Rivers: see *Punjab*
Land of Flowers: see *Florida*
"Land of Grass," in Asia, 13-3926, 3928
Land of the Morning Calm, Korea, 2-341
Land of the Rising Sun, Japan, 2-342
Land of the Sky, in the Carolinas, 19-5958
Landor, Walter Savage, poems: see *Poetry Index*
"Land o' the Leal," song, 12-3770
Landrill, egg of, 6-face 1760
Landseiding, a dyke, 11-3593
Landseer, Sir Edwin, English artist, and lions, 4-1262; 16-5040
 paintings of, 2-404, 506; 19-6069; 20-6323, 6327
Land's End, little pixies of, 6-1812
Landwehr, of German army, 9-2764
Lane, Franklin K., makers of the flag, 17-5490
Lane, Ralph, and colony, 20-6271
Lanfranc, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4791
Lanfranchi, of Milan, Italian physician, 15-4630
Lang, Andrew, comment on Bayly, 12-3769
Lang, Herbert, American naturalist, 4-1016
Langdon, Marie E., heroism in snowstorm, 9-2815
Langland, William, and Piers Plowman, 13-3941
Langley, Sir Frederick, in the "Black Dwarf," 5-1497
Langley, Professor L. P., and flying-machines, 1-174; 9-2718
Langley, Walter, picture by, 11-3383
Langley, William: see *Langland, William*
Langton, Stephen, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4796-97
Language, Aramaic, 4-1287
 Latin, universal, 10-3231
 liquid, 13-4097
 meaning of, 7-2173
 of Jesus, 4-1287
 of the world, 14-4483
 Semitic, 4-1287
 why are there so many languages? 4-1286
 why do languages change? 4-1286
Language-stocks, of American Indians, 1-16
Langnedoc, history of, 9-2816
Lanner, a falcon, 6-1900
Lansdowne, Lord, and Arnold, 19-6039
Lansdowne, Marquess of, governor of Canada, 4-1281
Lantern, flashes time, 5-1538
 hanging, 8-2360
 of church, 11-3345
 of lighthouse, 3-face 749, 750
 see also *Dicky-show-a-light*, *Magic-lantern*, *Winter-cherry*
Lantern-fly, an insect, 10-3194
"Laocoon," by Lessing, 11-3394
Laocoon, statue of, 13-4178; 19-5933
Laon, tower at, 17-5393
Lao-Tsze, founder of religion, 10-3023, 3026
La Paz, chief city of Bolivia, 15-4606
Lapis-lazuli, precious stone, 20-6377-78, 6383
Laplace (Marquis Pierre S. de), French astronomer, 9-2844; 14-4502
Lapland, animals of, 1-295; 2-412; 3-805
 history of, 12-3652, 3661
 life of people, 17-5461
La Plata, Spanish province of, 15-4606
 vicerealty of, 17-5361
La Plata River, in South America, 15-4609
Lapo, a builder of Florence, 9-2788
Lapper, a machine, 15-4888
Lappet-moth, mimicry of, 11-3452
Lapps, and Germans, 12-3652
Laputa, flying islands, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1388
Lapwing, egg of, 6-face 1760
Larboard, of ship, 15-4619
Larch, European, 12-3748
"Larchmont," a ship, 6-1954
Larcom, Lucy, American poet, 10-3102
Large, Lord Mayor, and Caxton, 12-3610
Largs, battle of, 10-3186
Lark, a bird, 8-2350; 11-3458
 and her young ones, 8-2404
 and the merlin, 6-1899
 see also *Sky-lark*
Larkspur, a flower, 1-249; 2-616; 3-732; 13-4134; 17-5228
Lars Porsena, king of Etruria, 5-1403
Larva, of insects, 10-2966, 2970
 see also *Caterpillar*, insects, etc.
Laryngoscope, invention of, 20-6355
Larynx, in the throat, 8-2471; 13-4000, 4093
 origin of, 13-4000
 structure of the, 13-3997, 4001; 15-4879
 use of, 6-1649-50; 20-6307, 6353-54
La Salle, Robert Cavalier, Sieur de, and Fort Frontenac, 2-559; 3-754, 899
 explored America, 1-276, 278; 2-552; 3-894, 896; 18-5825
Lascars: see *Malays*
"Lass of Richmond Hill," song, 12-3769
"Last Days of Pompeii," by Lytton, 8-2324
"Last Judgment," painting, by Michael Angelo, 16-5104-05
"Last of the Fathers," see *Bernard, St.*
"Last of the Mohicans," by Cooper, 1-195; 5-1612
"Last Rose of Summer," song, 12-3770
Last Round-up, statue, 15-4674
Lasts, for shoes, 10-3103, 3109
Last Sign of the Moor, a rock, 11-3341
Last Supper, thirteen at, 4-1289
Lateran, Papal residence, 16-5098
Latham, Hubert, flight of, 1-177, 180
Lather, color of, 7-2251
Lathes, for copying, 9-2718
 for guns, 19-6156
 for steel, 19-6155
Lathom House, defence of, 15-4744, 4746
Latimer, Hugh, English reformer, 16-5094-96
Latin Kingdom, 5-1553
Latin language, decline of, 10-3188
 for flower-names, 14-4277
 prevalence of, 11-3482
 used for monk's poetry, 2-477
 why we learn, 10-3231
Latin Quarter, in Paris, 17-5535
Latins, in Italy, 9-2666; 17-5271-72
Latinius, king of Latium, 1-78; 17-5272
Latitude, what it is, 6-1766
Latium, legendary country, 1-78; 17-5272
La Tribune, a ship, 12-3694
Lattice-masts, of battleships, 20-6209
Lattice-work, Arabian, 19-6105
 of Cairo, 14-4303
Lauberhorn, a mountain, 18-5846
Land, William, and Hooker, 19-6114
 archbishop of Canterbury, 6-1863, 1865-66
Laudnum Bunches, a dance, 9-2805; 11-3322
"Laughing Cavalier," picture, by Hals, 15-4591, 4595
Laughing-gas, discovered, 4-1246
 what it is, 3-956; 6-1694
Laughing-gull, a bird, 8-2340
Laughing-jackass, a bird, 5-1376; 6-1759, 1763; 18-5749; 19-6026
Laughter, and the grasp, 16-5176
 reflex action, 15-4813-14
 when glad, 2-390
 when self-tickled, 14-4488
 you mustn't laugh, 8-2591
Laura, and Petrarch, 17-5310
"Laureate of the Empire:" see *Kipling, Rudyard*
Laurel, leaves of, 5-1472
 trimming of, 5-1363
 wreath for Josephine, 8-2288
 see also *Mountain-laurel*, *Rhododendron*
Laurence, Friar, character of "Romeo and Juliet," 2-448
Laurence, Mr., character in "Little Women," 16-5169
Laurent, Mdle., married Pasteur, 20-6364
Laurentians, chain of mountains, 19-6122, 6124
Laurie, character in "Little Women," 16-5169
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid, premier of Canada, 4-1281; 5-1455; 14-4324-25
Lauterbrunnen, Swiss town and valley, 18-5844-45
Lava, and Herculaneum, 7-frontis.
 in western United States, 1-13
 melted rock, 4-1086; 10-3251
Laval University, in Canada, 1-224; 17-5296, 5299, 5402
Lavardens, Countess of, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
Lavender, Dr., character of Mrs. Deland, 7-2102
Lavender, flowers, 5-1519
Lavender-bottle, how to make, 6-1941
La Vengeance, ship, 10-3006
Lavoisier (Antoine Laurent), French chemist, 5-1313; 14-4502
Law-courts, of London, 4-1255

GENERAL INDEX

- Lawes (Henry)**, musician, 18-5674
Law-givers, of India, 6-1714
Lawn-grass, has flowers, 7-2085
Lawn-tennis, right way to play, 14-4378-79
Law-papers, stamp tax on, 4-995
Lawrence, St., and Escorial, 18-5850
Lawrence, ran steamboat, 8-2492
Lawrence, Captain James, American naval officer, 5-1398; 10-3008; 16-5016
Lawrence, Sir Thomas, picture of "Child of Long Ago," 1-frontis.
Lawrence, ship, 10-3008, 3010
Laws, Babylonian, 11-3479
 Champlain's code of, 2-556
 codes of, 11-3479; see also Code commercial, for colonies, 4-994
 of Hammurabi, 16-4962-63
 of Medes and Persians, 16-5148
 of Russia, 12-3722
 of Sparta, 16-5202
 of United States Congress, 5-1437
 painting of the law, 6-1688
 Roman revised, 10-3188
Lawson, explored Australia, 2-365
Lawson, John, torture of, 1-21
Lawyer, anagram from word "lawyers," 16-5037, 5133
 and the oyster, 16-4994
 and the pearls, 9-2893
 in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
 tale told by, 2-495
 who lost his fee, 10-3071
Layard, Sir Henry, and lens, 8-2331
 Assyrian researches of, 16-4959, 4964-65
Layers, in eye; see Eye, light in the
 of brain, 12-3688
 of plants, 12-3903
"Lay of the Last Minstrel," by Scott, 8-2322
"Lays of Ancient Rome," by Macaulay, 15-4734; 17-5273
Lazear, Jesse W., and yellow fever, 10-3235-36
Lazuli-bunting, a bird, 8-2345
Lazzaroni, of Naples, 10-3085
Lead, for glass, 4-1264
 from Brazil, 17-5371
 in Australia, 5-1372, 1374
 in Canada, 19-6094
 in Chile, 17-5366
 in diver's boots, 12-3778
 in glass, 4-1264
 in Mexico, 14-4400
 in Newfoundland, 20-6296
 in ocean cables, 15-4698
 origin of, 14-4276
 price of, 15-4814
 production of, 9-2680
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
 tax on, 4-996
 weight and mass of, 12-3674
Leader, following, 2-618
Lead-pencils, graphite in, 15-4814
 lead in, is carbon, 3-854; 5-1313
 making, 11-3484
 sharpening a, 19-6163
 writing of, 13-4024
Leaf-butterfly, an insect, 11-3447, 3452
Leaf-insect, the eyed, 10-3194
 mimicry of, 11-3445, 3447-50
Leaf-pictures, on wood, 16-5123
Leaf-stalks, flattened, 14-4480
League, Little Mother's, 10-3220
 of baseball players, 17-5247
 of Liberation, against Napoleon, 8-2289
 of Princes, formed by Frederick the Great, 14-4555
 see also Hanseatic League
Leah, Biblical character, 20-6330
Lean, Donald Bean, in "Waverley," 5-1499
Leander, and Hero, 11-3398
Leap-frog, a game, 3-735
Leaping-pole, game of, 12-3642
Leap-year, cause of, 14-4532
 what it is, 1-88
Lear, king of Britain, Shakespearian character, 2-641; 13-4096
Lear, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
Leather, animals that yield, 2-406, 410; 10-3105
 bark used for tanning, 17-5345
 ★manufacture of, 9-2833
 microbes for tanning, 3-906
 poking on, 4-1298
 production in United States, 9-2686
 see also Parchment, Vellum
"Leatherstocking Tales," written by Cooper, 5-1611
Leaven: see Yeast
Leaves, and light, 14-4260
 breathing of, 1-246, 285
 changed color of, 4-1164
 crowns of, 16-5206
 cut by ants and bees, 9-2850, 2857; 10-2968, 2972
 exposure of, 12-3906
 falling, 2-391
 for borders, 7-2232
 for camera-lenses, 9-2799
 golden, 8-2313, 2398
 how to draw, 3-744; 5-1472
 hurt by plucking, 10-3147
 insect-eating, 7-2077
 merry, 8-2313, 2398
 of aquatic plants, 16-4947
 shape of, 15-4694; 19-6163
 starch made by, 9-2728
 succulent, 16-5211
 trembling, 15-4694
 used with flowers, 2-622
 waterproof, 14-4370
 why do they change color? 4-1164
 see also Leaf-butterfly, Leaf-insect, Plants, Carnivorous, etc.
"Leaves of Grass," by Whitman, 5-1619
Lebanon Mountains, in Syria, 12-3856
Leben, sour milk, 19-6102
Leclanché (Georges), and electric-battery, 4-1099
Lee, Mr., a colonial gentleman, 3-966
Lee, General Charles, during Revolution, 4-1004
Lee, Richard Henry, and Old Bruton Church, 5-1395
 motion in Congress, 4-1002; 14-4468
Lee, Gen. Robert E., and West Point, 15-4735
 at Lexington, 19-5957
 Confederate general, 7-2045, 2048, 2053-54; 14-4466
 life of, 14-4466
 surrender at Appomattox, 3-787, 789; 7-2056; 11-3493
Lee, Mrs. Robert E., owned Arlington, 19-5959
Lee, Sergeant, and submarine, 18-5857
Leeches, indicate storm, 10-2993
Leeks, cultivation of, 10-2995
 emblem of Wales, 18-5816
Leelinaw, in "Bride of the Forest," 4-1109
Lee's Birthday, celebration of, 14-4463, 4466
Leeuwenhoek, Anton van, made microscope, 8-2332
Leeves, Mr., music of, 12-3776
Leeward, a direction, 15-4619
Left-handedness: see Brain, Hands, use of
Legality, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1126
Legaré, James Matthew, poems: see Poetry Index
Legaspi, town on Luzon, 7-2153
"Legend of Montrose," story of, 5-1497
"Legend of Sleepy Hollow," by Irving, 5-1611
Legends, Indian, 4-1105
 of places and things, 8-2403; 9-2758
Leghorn, Italian sea-port, 10-3086
Leghorns, breed of chickens, 5-1556
Legion, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1181
Legion of the West, part of the American army, 18-5615
Legions, Roman, 8-2550; 17-5276, 5384
Legislatures, desired by European peoples, 8-2596
 see also under individual names of countries
Legs, arteries of, 16-4929
 assist balance, 13-3998
 bones of, 8-2468, 2571, 2574; 13-4201
 broken, 13-3963; 14-4288-89
 crossed, of effigies, 5-1549
 of birds, 5-1504, 1508
 of centipedes and millipedes, 11-3356
 of unequal length, 6-1654
Legumes, and nitrogen, 11-3350
Leibnitz, Gottfried Wilhelm, German philosopher, 3-865
Leicester, Earl of, and Amy Robsart, 12-3880
 and Raleigh, 17-5410
 and Spenser, 17-5484
 in "Kenilworth," 5-1496
Leicester, English town, 4-1042
Leif, the Lucky: see Ericson, Leif
Leigh, Amyas, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3713
Leigh, Frank, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3714

- Leighton, Lord**, English artist, 13-4174
Leinster, division of Ireland, 18-5551
Leipzig, battle at, 8-2289, 2594; 10-2991; 14-4368
 German town, 9-2766
 see also Nations, battle of the
Leland Stanford Junior University, story of, 14-4570, 4575
Le Mans, France, Wrights at, 1-174
Lemieux Act, of Canada, 13-4129
Lemmings, migrations of, 3-805, 807
Lemonade-seller, of Egypt, 14-4303
Lemons, citric acid in, 15-4816
 in California, 9-2687
 in France, 8-2422
 in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 skins for boats, 12-3900
 where grown, 2-650-52
Lemons and Oranges, a game, 17-5348
Lemur, an animal, 2-631-32
 development of, 12-3664-68
 flying, 3-803-04
 use of hands, 12-3600
Lena River, in Siberia, 12-3804
L'Enfant, Peter Charles, laid out Washington, 6-1692
Length, unit of, 12-3673
Lens, town in Belgium, 11-3550
Lenses, and movie-film, 16-5137
 for telescope, 7-1967; 12-3785
 made at Jena, 9-2766
 of eye-glasses, 14-4334; 18-5721
 of eyes, 14-4331, 4425-26
 of microscopes, 8-2331
 in photography, 1-45
 making, 4-1269
 plant-cells act as, 14-4260
 replaced by leaves, 9-2799
Lensing, Elsie, and Hebbel, 11-3399
Lent-lily; see Daffodil
Leodegran, King, character in "Table Round," 3-383
Leofric, the Dane, husband of Godiva, 16-5226
Leon, Bishop of, and Hennebont, 8-2508
Leon, King of, and Innocent III, 15-4797
Leon, kingdom of, 11-3340
Leon, province of Spain, 11-3339-40
Leonato, Shakespearian character, 2-563
Leonidas, at Thermopylae, 16-5150
 Spartan patriot, 5-1322
Leonidas, shower of meteorites, 6-1882
Leontes, Shakespearian character, 2-560, 562
Leopard, an animal, 1-156, 159; 18-5801, 5806; 20-6242
 and porcupine, 3-681
 in India, 5-1631
Leopardi, Alessandro, Venetian sculptor, 4-1172, 1174; 13-4173
Leopold, Austrian duke, 5-1554
Leopold II, Holy Roman Emperor, death of, 8-2561
Leopold, of Coburg, king of the Belgians, 11-3548
Lepanto, battle of, 10-3193-94; 11-3344; 17-5311; 18-5850
Leper-Hospital, lady managers of, 11-3543
Lepidoptera, order of insects, 10-3012
Lepidus, Roman, 18-5786
Lepidus, ruler of Rome, 14-4535
Leprosy, colony of lepers, 1-71
 hospital for, 7-2150
 in "Ben Hur," 17-5261
 in England, 9-2801
Leslie, G. D., his picture of Lady Derby, 15-4744
Lesseps, Ferdinand de, and canals, 14-4304; 18-5593
Lesser Antilles, West Indian islands, 19-6041
Lesser Slave Lake, in Alberta, 16-5073
Lessing, Gotthold E., German writer, 11-3394, 3397
Lethbridge, Canadian town, 18-5608, 5612
Lethe Lake, 4-1309
Lethierry, character in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4223
Letter-box, story of, 11-3408
Letters, above and below the lines, 5-1466
 fancy, 16-4923
 five new capital, 9-2692
 for embroidery, 19-6006
 learning to write, 8-2370
 made by linotype, 3-943
 missing, 17-5451
 more below the line, 6-1725
 of various nations, 11-3433
 verses made with, 18-5742
 what they are, 3-688
Letters, with loops above the lines, 4-1235
 see also Adjective-letter
***Letters**, and the post-office, 11-3407
 posted, 11-3408
 without postage stamps, 13-4112
Letton (John), a printer, 12-3612
Lettuce, cultivation of, 2-617; 10-2995, 3217; 11-3325, 3343, 3554; 13-3968, 4136
Leutera, battle of, 5-1324
Leutze, Emanuel, American painter, 4-1005; 13-4220
Levant, ship, 10-3007
Levees, for holding back water, 8-2384; 19-6072-73
Levees, of Martha Washington, 2-398-99
Leves, Charles, writings of, 10-2975
Lever, use of, 12-3675
Leverett, Sidney, diver, 11-3296
Le Verrier (Urbain J. J.), French astronomer, 8-2394
Levis, town in Canada, 1-224
 see also Canada, railways and canals
Levity, no principle, 11-3591
Levulose, fruit sugar, 3-704; 15-4816
Lewes, battle of, 2-596
Lewis, Meriwether, explorer, 5-1397
Lewis and Clarke, expedition of, 11-3490
Lexington, battle of, 4-996, 999
Lexington, in Virginia, 19-5957
Leyden, town in Holland, 2-526; 11-3540, 3544, 3593
Leyden-jar, and electricity, 7-2163
Leyden University, founded, 11-3594
Lhasa, capital of Tibet, 13-3927, 3932
Lia Fail, stone in coronation-chair, 15-4688
Liang, who fished for stepmother, 19-6023
Liar, Mr., character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Liberals, of Mexico, 14-4402
Liberation, League of: see League of Liberation
"Liberator": see Bolivar, Simon
"Liberator", a newspaper, 11-3491
Liberator of Bulgaria: see Alexander II, of Russia
Liberator of Mexico: see Iturbide, A. de
Liberia, story of, 14-4297, 4308
Liberty, longing for, 8-2596
 religious, 8-2555
 statues of, 9-2688; 11-3494; 15-4666, 4668; 16-5008
 see also Sons of Liberty
Liberty-Bell, history of, 18-5730
Liberty-Bonds, issued, 11-3495
 what they are, 19-5996
Liberty, Statue of, in New York Bay, 9-2688; 11-3494
Library, in New York, 16-5011, 5016
 in Nineveh, 11-3480
 of Alexandria, 15-4853; 18-5786
 of Ashur-bani-pal, 16-4966
 of Boston, 17-5399
 of Caliphs, 12-3860
 of Congress, painting in, 14-4258
 of Louvain, 11-3550
 of Parliament, Ottawa, 14-4328
 of Thomas Jefferson, 3-781, 783
 of White House, 2-401
 reading-rooms for children, 10-3224
 the royal, 12-3800
Libyans, and the horse, 19-6066
 Egyptian people, 15-4847
Libyan Sibyl, a statue, 15-4666
Lichens, insects that imitate, 11-3451, 3453
Lichfield, Dean of: see Addison, Joseph
Lick Observatory, in California, 7-1967; 9-2842-43
Licks, and wild animals, 20-6250
Liddell, Dean, daughters of, 5-1482
Liebig, Baron (Justus von), German chemist, 3-865, 868; 6-1889
Liège, town in Belgium, 11-3550
Lieutenant-Commander, naval rank, 20-6214
Lieutenant-Governor, of Canada: see Canada, lieutenant-governor of
Lieutenants, of army or navy, 15-4737, 4742; 20-6214
***Life**, and the lungs, 6-1647, 1803
 animal ladder of, 3-670
 around us, 1-67
 ★came out of the sea, 2-375
 chemically made, 13-4117
 depends on ferments, 13-4088
 depends on oxygen, 2-378, ★571
 elixir of, 7-1960
 in bad water, 7-2011

GENERAL INDEX

- Life**, key and symbol of, 17-5426.
length of, 11-3391; 15-4812
on Mars, 8-2391
★simplest kind of, 4-1019
what made of, 1-68, 185; ★4-1195
★where really is, 4-1121
- "Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy,"** by Sterne, 6-1750
- Lifeboat**, centre of gravity of, 12-3886
race for the, 10-2999
self-righting, 8-2498
- Life, Book of Our Own:** see Tables of Contents
- Lifebuoy**, right way to use, 5-1362
- "Life Line,"** picture, by Homer, 14-4248
- "Life of Charlotte Brontë,"** by Gaskell, 9-2623
- "Life of Jesus,"** translated by Eliot, 9-2626
- "Life of the Bee,"** by Maeterlinck, 17-5314
- "Life of Washington,"** by Irving, 5-1610
- "Life on the Ocean Wave,"** song, 12-3768
- Life-rafts**, air-filled, 8-2498
- Life-saving**, by firemen, 18-5767
in water, 5-1362
- Ligaments**, of the body, 8-2466-67; 9-2647
- Light**, absorbed by dark colors, 11-3387
air stops, 12-3679, 3681
and corners, 20-6217
and darkness at same time, 10-3146
and ether, 13-4022
and heat, 14-4310
and photographic plates, 7-2011
and the spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2740
artificial, 3-662
as food for the body, 9-2729
as measure, 18-5814
attracts insects, 14-4262
boys who found, 17-5478-79
character in "Blue Bird," 18-5837-39
controls opening of buds, 13-4015
Cooper-Hewitt, 16-5138
does it die away? 8-2535
Edison and electric, 20-6351
effects of, 4-1164, 1284; 14-4372
electric, glow of, 12-3678
flares up in kerosene, 13-4110
focussed by lens-like cells, 14-4260-61
gets fainter as it travels, 8-2535
going out of, 11-3508
how man learned to strike a, 3-811
interference with, on foul water, 7-2011
made by gases, 4-1245
★men who gave us, 3-663
necessary for life, 6-1921
necessary for plants, 9-2798-99
of day, 7-2007
of glow-worm and fire-fly, 11-3298
of planets, 8-2390-94
of sea, 12-3684
of stars, 7-2094
put out by steam or water, 12-3776; 13-4110
radiant, 13-4230
red, for developing photographs, 7-2011
red when eyes are closed, 2-392
reflected, 12-3907
refraction of, 7-2246; 8-2331; 14-4331, 4426;
18-5871; 20-6217
seeing, 15-4874
spectra of, 7-1969; 9-2739-41
speed of, 5-1592; 11-3386; 12-3677
streaks across sky, 6-1881
throwing, a game, 8-2591
travels any distance, 8-2535
yellow, 6-1796
weight of, 6-1791
what it is, 4-1084, 1285; ★16-5163
when extinguished, 11-3508
white, 6-1877
waves of, 3-813; 5-1449; 9-2799; 11-3508, 3572;
12-3677-78, 3780, 3907; 14-4523; 15-4579;
17-5241
- Light Brigade**, charge of the, 4-1118
- Light Cavalry**, charge at Balaclava, 12-3729
- ★**Lighthouse**, how it is built, 3-749
lamp of, 3-664, 668
Roman pharos at Dover, 13-4246
- Lighthouses**, United States Department in charge of, 5-1437
- Lightning**, and Franklin, 7-2164
effects of, 7-2082; 12-3678
heat of, 3-813
seen how far? 8-2535
strikes things, 9-2909
ways to guard against, 6-1943
why thunder follows, 3-813
worship of, 1-18
- Lightning-conductors**, invented by Franklin, 7-2166
- Lightning-Ridge**, in Australia, 20-6382
- Lightning-rod**, use of, 9-2909
- Light-pressure:** see Radiation-pressure
- Lights:** see Aurora Borealis, Light, etc.
- Light-year**, for measuring universe, 6-1790
- Ligny**, battle of, 14-4368
- Ligule**, of flowers, 13-4206
- Liguria**, Republic of, 10-3078
- Lillian**, character in "The Chimes," 8-2301
- Lilienthal, Otto**, used gliders, 1-174
- Lilies of France**, and Lion of Lucerne, 18-5848
for ornament, 11-3380
or Fleurs-de-lys, 3-794, 855; 7-2072; 8-2291;
17-5230
see also Fleur-de-lys, Iris
- Lili-Tsee**, and the mirror, 16-5182
- Lilium Speciosum**, a flower, 6-1738
- Liliuokalani**, queen of Hawaii, 7-2150
- Lille**, city in France, 8-2420, 2422
- Lilliput**, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1332-33
- Lily**, legend of, 15-4785
Madonna, 5-1519
scent of, 1-168
varieties of, 17-5229, 5236-37
see also Belladonna-lily, Day-lily, Lilies of France, Sego-lily, etc.
- Lily-family**, of plants, 13-4136; 15-4654
- Lily-Maid of Astolat:** see Elaine
- Lily of the Valley**, a plant, 6-1738; 17-5230
- Lily-Tower**, in Florence, 9-2791
- Lima**, capital of Peru, 14-4514; 15-4602, 4608
- Limbs**, arteries of the, 13-4201
of animals, 3-673-75
of the body, 8-2569, 2572
origin of, 8-2464
remnants in snakes, 5-1379
- Lime**, for fowls, 15-4711
for leather, 9-2834
for magic-lantern, 12-3775
for plants, 12-3786
for purifying, 3-706
in concrete, 13-4241
in glass, 4-1264
in mortar, 4-1168; 11-3514
in sugar-refining, 3-704
in water, 5-1583
phosphate of, 3-868; 19-6048
slaked, 6-1815-16; 14-4371
used for light, 4-1245
see also Chalk, Quicklime
- Limelight**, making, 16-5168
- Lime-pits**, for leather, 9-2836
- Limerick**, siege of, 18-5557
- Limericks**, nonsense-rhymes, 18-5742
- Limes**, citrus fruits, 6-1933; 7-2156; 15-4816
- Limestone**, in Canada, 17-5544; 19-6092
production of, 9-2680
variety of rock, 17-5349
- "Limestone City,"** see Kingston
- Lime-tree**, the linden, 10-3261
- Limoges**, china made at, 8-2420
- Limon Bay**, beginning of canal, 18-5594
- Limousines**, kind of car, 14-4459
- Limpets**, shell-fish, 5-1427; 9-2617; 14-4492
- Linacre (Thomas)**, physician, 15-4630
- Lincoln**, Abraham, administration of, 11-3488, 3492
and Douglas, 8-2443
as commander-in-chief, 5-1436
as president, 2-402; 7-2044-46, 2050
assassination of, 7-2054
born in Kentucky, 8-2382
comment on Whitman, 5-1620
during Civil War, 7-2053
from Illinois, 8-2382
Gettysburg Address of, 3-778
head of, 6-1686
life of, 3-779, 785, 788
monument, 6-1692
statues to, 15-4664, 4672, 4674; 18-5828
Thanksgiving Proclamation of, 14-4467
- Lincoln, Mary Todd**, of the White House, 2-399, 402
- Lincoln Park**, in Chicago, 18-5828
- Lincoln's Birthday**, celebration of, 14-4463, 4466
- Linden, Jack**, character in "Magic Pen of Truth," 7-2062
- Linden**, a tree, 10-3261
- Lindsfarne**, abbey of, 2-468
- Lindsay, Lady Anne**, song-writer, 12-3767, 3770
- Line**, how to draw straight, 4-1239
lines on hands, 4-1165
moving in straight, 12-3676

GENERAL INDEX

- Line**, of longitude, 10-3047
 Plimsoll's, 3-695; 5-1588
 spiral or sound, 18-5601
 see also Spectrum
- Line** (of poetry), which can be said twenty-five ways, 17-5449
- Linen**, and the Netherlands, 11-3542
 feels cool, 3-692
 in Belgium, 11-3550
 in France, 8-2420
 trade in, 4-1042
 United States manufacture of, 9-2686
- Line of Demarcation**, the Papal, 11-3342; 17-5368
- Ling**, eggs of, 8-2601
- Liniers (y Bremont, Santiago A. M. de)**, assisted Argentine, 17-5361
- Link**, a torch, 3-663; 19-6051
- Link-boys**, use of, 3-663; 19-6051
- Link-stands**, use of, 19-6051
- Linnea borealis**: see Twin-flower
- Linnaeus, Charles**, Swedish botanist, 3-864-65, 869; 10-3064; 11-3566; 13-4014
- Linnekogel**, high flight of, 1-177
- Linnet**, a bird, 7-2104, 2106, 2112, 2114; 8-2350
 egg of, 6-face 1760
- Linotype**, type-setting machine, 3-947-48
- Linsey-woolsey**, a cloth, 3-961
- L'Insurgent**, ship, 10-3006
- Linton, Mrs. Lynn**, English author, 9-2621, 2627
- Linton Falls**, flood of, 15-4661
- Linums**, flowers, 1-249
- Lion**, an animal, 1-150-51, 153; 3-675, 805; 8-2350; 15-4872; 18-5801
 and Androcles, 15-4786
 and cat, 19-6133
 and four bulls, 11-3504
 and fox, 11-3370
 and Hercules, 11-3374; 16-5185
 and jackal, 17-5481-82
 and Kafir, 18-5685
 attacks on men, 18-5802
 Canova's butter, 17-5381
 capture of, 20-6242
 cunning Rabbit and the, 2-502
 ★day of his life, 19-5882-83
 Gate of Lions, 16-5040, 5043
 goat and the, 11-3504
 head of, 17-frontis.
 in "Don Quixote," 3-970
 in love, 15-4866
 king, 18-5869
 lions, halt African railway, 6-1782; 18-5806
 Lord of the Lions, 6-1782; 9-2636
 memorial of Swiss guards, 6-1820
 of England, 3-855; 8-2351
 of Landseer, 16-5040
 of Lucerne, 8-2284; 18-5848
 of St. Mark, 16-5041, 5043
 of Trafalgar Square, 4-1262
 on flag of England, 6-1657
 rampant on Scots' coat of arms, 10-3136
 Renard et le, 17-5532
 sprung of, 18-5803
 stuffed, 17-5333
 stuffed cloth, 3-727
 talk of, 17-5506, 5509
 teeth of, 10-3098
 Una's, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
 winged, of St. Mark, 4-1169
 young of, 19-5886
 see also Ant-lion
- Lion**, constellation, 9-2639, 2643
- Lion**, geyser, 2-587
- Lion**, ship, 19-6114
- Lionel**, Duke of Clarence, 3-773
- Lioness**, a geyser, 2-587
- Lion-Heart**: see Richard I, of England
- Lippi, Fra Filippino**, Florentine painter, 16-5097, 5100, 5102
- Lips**, of giraffe, 4-1015
 use of, 7-2171
- Liquid-air**, in coal-mines, 14-4375
- Liquidambar**, a tree, 17-5340, 5343
- Liquids**, characteristics of, 13-3977, 3984
 effects of cold and heat on, 14-4393
 in sucked tube, 15-4877
 specific gravity, 12-3827-29
 viscous, 16-5022
- Lisbon**, capital of Portugal, 11-3347; 18-5756
- Lisele, Gr. laume de**, French geographer, 13-4017
- Lisgar, Lord**, governor of Canada, 4-1281
- Lisle, Rouget de**, author of "La Marseillaise," 8-2281; 12-3765
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Lissard, Castle**, and Lady Edgeworth, 4-1065
- Lister, Lord (Joseph J.)**, English surgeon, 8-2332, 2539; 15-4626; 20-6365-67
- Liszt (Franz)**, musician, 11-3285, 3294
- Literature**, American, 5-1609
 of Canada, 4-1281
 of Venetians, 4-1168
- Lithium**, specific gravity of, 12-3828
- Lithuania**, girls of, 12-3799
 history of, 12-3723
- Litmus**, a dye, 6-1815
- Little Bear**, constellation, 9-2639, 2641, 2643; 11-3374
- Little Belt**, Danish waterway, 12-3658
- Littlecare, Lady**, in story of Merryminde, 14-4414
- Little Dog**, a constellation, 9-2642, 2645
 "Little Dorrit," by Dickens, 8-2461
- Little Elk Lake**, in Minnesota, 19-6071
- Little Falls**, canal-lock at, 15-4769
- Little Garden Month by Month**, April, 1-249; 2-616
 August, 5-1363, 1519
 December, 7-2140, 2266
 July, 4-1249, 1297
 June, 3-931; 4-1098
 May, 3-732, 844
 November, 6-1944; 7-2039
 October, 6-1852, 1853
 September, 5-1602; 6-1738
 "Little Giant," 3-786
 see also Douglas, Stephen A.
- Little John**, an outlaw, 9-2630, 2633
- "Little Lord Fauntleroy"**, by Burnett, 7-2100
- "Little Men"**, by Alcott, 7-2099
- Little Nell**, character of Dickens, 8-2320
- Little Paris**: see Brussels
- Little Picture-Stories in French**, 1-269; 2-462; 3-747, 991; 4-1240; 5-1474; 6-1731, 1952; 7-2234; 14-4577
- Little Problems for Clever People**: see Tables of Contents
- "Little Red-Riding Hood"**, 5-1477; 7-2178
- Little Rock**, capital of Arkansas, 19-5962
- Little Russia**, girls of, 12-3799
- Little Scheidegg**, in Switzerland, 18-5846
- "Little Women and Good Wives"**, by Alcott, 7-2099; 16-5169
- Live-loose, Mr.**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Liver**, a gland, 8-2363, 2366; 13-4110; 19-6013, 6015
- Liver-fungus**: see Beefsteak-fungus
- Liver-leaf**: see Hepatica
- Livermore, Mary**, and United States Sanitary Commission, 10-3122
- Liverpool**, and gas-lights, 3-667
 history of, 4-1116
- Liverpool of Spain**: see Barcelona
- ★Lives**, and the nation, 17-5303
- Livesey, Doctor**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
- "Lives of the Hunted"**, by Seton, 5-1621
- Livingston, Robert**, portrait, 4-1003
- Livingstone, David E.**, and Victoria Falls, 11-3400
 comment on Baker, 14-4578
 missionary and explorer, 1-296, 300; 2-626; 4-1120; 5-1379; 18-5802
- Livonia**, taken by Sweden, 12-3656
- Livy (Titus L.)**, Roman historian, 17-5280
- Lizard**, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2962
 food of Arabs, 19-6102
 in gnome story, 12-3874
 limbs of, 8-2464
 prehistoric, 1-13, 50, 54; 4-1209
 skins for leather, 9-2834; 10-3106
 various kinds of, 3-673; 4-1209, 1217-20
- Lizard Point**, in Cornwall, 5-1414
- Lizotte River**, in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
- Llacta-camayoc**, Peruvian officer, 14-4508
- Llama**, draft animal, 1-293, 295; 14-4509-10; 15-4610
- Llanos**, South American plains, 15-4604
- Llewelyn**, prince of Wales, Welsh hero, 1-128; 3-770; 17-5385
- Load-line**, of ship, 15-4619
- Loadstone**, magnetic ore, 7-2161, 2163, 2167; 17-5527
- Lobelia**, a plant, 13-4136
- Lob-nor**, lake in Asia, 10-3128
- Lobster**, canneries of, 20-6294
 fisheries, 12-3843, 3956-57
 habits of, 9-2611, 2613-14; 18-5663
 skeleton of, 8-2463

GENERAL INDEX

- Lobster Quadrille**, in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3158
- Lobworm**: see Lugworm
- Loch Leven**, castle of, 10-3141-42
- Lock**, how key turns, 20-6359
made by Louis XVI, 8-2280
making a, 20-6357
puzzle of the secret, 9-2806, 2875
working of, 20-6362
- Locke, John**, and the mind, 15-4748; 16-4995, 5080
comment on feet, 7-1983
- Lock-heart, Sir Simon**, and Bruce's heart, 10-3138
- Lockjaw**, a disease, 3-821; 14-4484
see also Tetanus
- Lock-out**, by employers, 13-4128
- Lockport**, and the Erie Canal, 15-4769
- Locks**, of the Erie Canal, 15-4769
- "Locksley Hall,"** by Tennyson, 19-6036
- Lockyer, Sir Norman**, and sun's prominences, 7-2092, 2094
- Locomotion**: see Translation
- Locomotive**, electric, 1-314-15
first, 2-603
in United States, 9-2688
Murdock's model, 2-665
of 1848, 1-314
oil-burning gigantic, 1-314
Pacific type, 1-304-05
- Locomotive-Engineers**, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
- Locust**, a tree, 12-3747; 14-4556, 4562
see also Honey-locust
- Locusts**, Arab food, 19-6102
injurious insects, 10-3195-97
- Lodge, Sir Oliver**, and fogs, 10-3144
and wireless telegraph, 14-4448
- Lofoden Islands**, 12-3661
- Lofter**: see Mashie
- Log**, floating timber, 1-229
in Ottawa River, 13-4131
rolling, water trick, 9-2726
- Logan, General John A.**, and Decoration Day, 14-4469
- Logan, John E.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Logan, Mount**, in Canadian Rockies, 17-5778
- Loggia di Sanzia**, in Florence 18-5852
- "Lohengrin,"** by Wagner, 11-3293
- Lohengrin**, or the Swan-knight, 18-5561
- Loire River**, of France, 8-2418
- Loki**, a god, 12-3623; 19-5994
- Lombard Kingdom**, 10-3078
- Lombardo Family** (Pietro, Tullio, Antonio, Giulio, Sante, Moro), Italian artists, 4-1172
- Lombards**, in Italy, 4-1167; 8-2550, 2552; 10-3076
- Lombardy**, iron crown of, 10-3078
Italian province, 10-3074, 3078, 3086; 16-4992
- Lombroso, Cesare**, Italian psychologist, 17-5315
- Lombroso, Gina**, wife of Ferrero, 17-5315
- Londinium**: see London, name of
- London**, alcohol and children in, 17-5440
and De Ruyter, 11-3547
and fur-auctions, 15-4836
and Rothschild, 20-6336
bridge of sighs in, 4-1166
British mint in, 12-3645-46
cutlery and, 15-4801
fires in, 18-5756
first boy in, 19-6019
fog in, 3-921
fossils beneath, 9-2919
girl who walked to, 7-2236
Gog and Magog of, 5-1354
★great builders of, 4-1253
great fire of, 4-1042, 1116
gulls in, 6-1642
history of, 1-212; 4-1042, 1118
houses of parliament, 4-1260-61; 5-1538, 1544-45; 6-1806-07
maps of, 6-1766
monuments of, 16-5039, 5044-47
name of, 17-5398
obelisk in, 15-4849
police of, 17-5397
school of physicians in, 15-4630
see also England, Tower of London, Westminster-Abbey, etc.
- London Bridge**, 1-23; 5-1331
- London Company**, colonies of, 2-522, 526
- Londonderry**, Irish town, 18-5556
- London Hill**, battle of, 6-1778
- London-pride**, a plant, 13-4136; 15-4837; 17-5229
- Long, Dr. Crawford W.**, and nitrous ether, 15-4632
- "Long Bright World:"** see New Zealand
- Longchamp, William**, lord-chancellor, 19-6196
- Longchamps**, race-course of, 17-5538
- Longfellow, Henry W.**, American poet, 3-898, 923; 4-999, 1055; 5-1609, 1613-15
anagram in the name, 16-5037, 5133
poems: see Poetry Index
- Long Island, N. Y.**, and glacier, 1-14
- Long Island Sound**, bridge over, 1-22
history of, 1-14
- Longitude**, and time, 10-3047
observations for, 6-1682
what it is, 6-1766
- "Long Jack,"** character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5375
- Longmarston Moor**, battle of, 6-1776
- Long Noses**, characters in "Round the World," 16-4916
- Longobards**: see Lombards
- Long Parliament**, of England, 6-1866
- Long Point**, British at, 10-3009
- Long-purples**, an orchid, 14-4479
- Long Rifle**: see Bumpo, Nathaniel
- "Long Roll,"** by Johnston, 7-2101
- Long Sault Rapids**, in the St. Lawrence, 19-6121, 6123
- Longside**, rout of, 10-3142
- Long-sightedness**, cause of, 14-4382
effects of, 14-4526
- Longstone Lighthouse**, and Grace Darling, 6-1742
- Longstreet, General (James)**, during Civil War, 7-2050
- Longueuil**, village of, 19-6124
- Longueval**, in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
- Loofah**, as a sponge, 11-3510
- Looking-glass**, for measuring, 19-6005
reflections of, 16-5175
puzzle of the, 8-2588
- Look-out game**, 19-6078
- Lookout Mountain**, battle of, 7-2050
- Loon**, a bird, 6-1645-46
- Loop**, looping the, 1-178
- Loosestrife**, various kinds of, 16-4949, 4952-53, 4956, 5210
- Lopez, Carlos Antonio**, Paraguayan dictator, 15-4610
- Lop Nov**, district of, 13-3930, 3933
- Lord**, the, and Moses, 20-6330
- Lord Dunmore's War**, with Indians, 20-6253
- Lord of the World**, Juggernaut, 5-1636
- Lord of the White Elephant**, Burmese emperor, 6-1936
- Lords**, House of, 4-1036
see also Parliament, houses of
- Lords-and-ladies**: see Cuckoo-pint
- Lords-Proprietors**, of early America, 2-528, 531
- Lorenzo**, lover of Jessica, 1-332
- Lorenzo, Aldonza**, character in "Don Quixote," 3-901
- Lorenzo**, the Magnificent: see Medici, Lorenzo di
- Loris**, an animal, 2-631-32
- Lorne, Marquess of**, governor of Canada, 4-1281
- Lorraine, Claude**: see Claude Lorraine
- Lorraine**, history of, 8-2290, 2600
see also Alsace-Lorraine
- Los Angeles**, view near, 9-2687; 18-5710
- Losantville**: see Cincinnati
- Losborne, Mr.**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
- Loxi**, snake killed, 5-1380
- Lost Continent**, 10-3025
- Lottery**, for British Museum, 4-1958
- Lotus-blossom**, in decorations, 11-3380
Japanese doll, 11-face 3434, 3439
- "Lotus-eaters,"** by Tennyson, 19-6036
- Loudan, Mouat**, his painting of Elaine the Fair, 4-1198
- Loughman**, a diver, 20-6312
- Louis, St.**: see Louis IX, king of France
- Louis (II)**, king of Hungary and Bohemia, death of, 9-2900, 2903
- Louis IV**, king of France, and Genoa, 10-3078
- Louis VII**, king of France, and fleur-de-lys, 18-5816
called Le Jeune, 5-1553
- Louis IX**, king of France, and Crusades, 5-1542, 1555
called Saint Louis, 7-2066, 2070; 17-5535
- Louis XI**, king of France, and the Crusades, 12-3860
and Netherlands, 11-3544
- Louis XII**, king of France, and daughter Renée, 12-3695
and the nobleman, 12-3711

GENERAL INDEX

- Louis XIII**, king of France, and Vincent de Paul, 10-3069
- Louis XIV**, king of France, "Age" of, 7-2074 and Canada, 17-5295 and Germany, 8-2559 and Molière, 17-5309, 5311 and Switzerland, 10-2991 and the Netherlands, 11-3547 buildings of, 17-5535, 5537, 5540 incidents of reign, 4-1042-43; 8-2416 wars of, 11-3344 writing exercises of, 12-3800
- Louis XV**, king of France, and America, 2-559 at Versailles, 8-2279 reign of, 7-2073 surrendered Hudson Bay region, 15-4832
- Louis XVI**, king of France, and America, 10-3004 and "Malbrough," 12-3772 and the Revolution, 8-2279-80; 13-4099-4100, 4103, 4106 defended by Swiss, 6-1820 execution of, 4-1187; 8-2561 reign of, 7-2073; 17-5536-37
- Louis XVII**, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
- Louis XVIII**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4315 reign of, 2-360; 8-2289
- Louisbourg**, capture of, 2-559; 3-895, 898-99; 17-5548
- Louise**, Princess, and Rideau Hall, 5-1456
- Louise**, queen of Prussia, and cornflowers, 6-1705; 18-5816 and Napoleon, 8-2593
- Louise, Lake**, in Canada, 12-3904; 18-5776
- Louisiana**, admitted, 6-1836; 11-3490 boll-weevil in, 10-3205 climate, 1-10; 8-2384 during Civil War, 7-2050 flower of, 18-5815 making of, 5-1397 name of, 7-2074 petroleum in, 9-2680 presidents from, 8-2382 secession, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957 sugar in, 3-704 territory of, 3-900 timber in, 8-2387
- Louisiana Purchase**, centennial of, 11-3495 history of, 5-1396; 6-1839; 11-3490; 20-6251, 6255
- Louisiana Territory**, history, 19-5960
- Louis Napoleon**: see Napoleon III
- Louis Philippe**, king of France, and Lafayette, 13-4106 incidents of reign, 8-2289; 19-6059
- Lounsberry, Charles**, last will of, 17-5379
- Loup**, et le Chevreau, 15-4854 et la Cigogne, 14-4347
- Louse-wort**, a plant, 12-3892
- Louvain**, burned, 11-3550
- Louvain, University of**, students at, 15-4630
- Louvestein, Castle of**, Grotius' escape from, 9-2665
- Louvre**, museum of the, 17-5533, 5535, 5542
- Love**, emotion of, 16-5190 most valuable thing, 19-5893 that is stronger than death, 12-4091 see also Cupid
- Love-birds**, of Africa, 6-1759
- Love-in-idleness**, magic-flower, 1-327
- Lovel, Lord**, bride of, 12-3767
- Lovel, Mr.**, character in "Antiquary," 6-1667
- Love Laughs at Locksmiths**, 5-1525
- Loveleaves**, character in story of Grey and White Castles, 6-1903
- Love-lust, Mr.**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Lover, Samuel**, novelist, 12-3771 poems: see Poetry Index
- "Love's Labour's Lost"**, by Shakespeare, 18-5584
- Low, Will H.**, American painter, 14-4258
- Low Countries**: see Netherlands
- Lowell, James Russell**, American writer, 3-755; 5-1618 poems: see Poetry Index
- Lowell, Professor, (Percival)**, his study of earth, 10-3126
- Lowell Observatory**, in Arizona, 10-3126
- Lower Canada**, province of, 3-758; 4-1271 see also Canada
- Loyalists**, American in Canada, 3-754, 756, 758-59 American, in War of 1812, 5-1399
- Loyalists**, of Canada, 17-5546, 5549 see also Tories
- Loyola, Ignatius**, and Jesuits, 13-4029; 19-5933
- Lübeck**, free town, 8-2554, 2561, 2596
- Lucas, Sir Seymour**, pictures of, 3-863; 7-2073
- Luce Hall**, at Annapolis, 15-4735
- Lucentio**, Shakespearian character, 2-643
- Lucerne**, Lion of, 6-1820; 8-2284
- Lucerne**, town in Switzerland, 10-2985-86; 18-5848
- Lucerne, Lake**, in Switzerland, 10-2982; 18-5844, 5847
- Lu-chu**, islands, 2-341
- "Lucia"**, by Donizetti, 11-3294
- Luciana**, Shakespearian character, 2-639
- Lucius**, a British king, 15-4681
- Luck**, what is? 4-1289; 8-2318
- Lucknow**, siege of, 4-1119; 6-1720
- "Luck of Edenhall"**, by Uhland, 11-3396
- "Luck of Boaring Camp"**, by Harte, 5-1620
- Lucre**, hill called, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- "Lucrece"**, by Shakespeare, 18-5586
- Lucretia**, Roman lady, 2-435
- Lucy, Charles**, his picture of Lord Nelson, 11-frontis.
- Lucy, Sir Thomas**, and Shakespeare, 18-5580, 5583
- Ludgate Hill**, in London, 4-1257
- Ludovick**, and Hinda, 13-4236
- Ludovico**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4073
- Ludwig**, king of Bavaria, and R. Wagner, 11-3293
- Ludwig I**, king of Bavaria, temple of fame, 9-2769
- Luffa**: see Loofah
- Lugworm**, an animal, 9-2615, 2617
- Luke, Mrs.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Lumber**, in Newfoundland, 20-6296 in West Indies, 19-6045
- Lumber-industry**, in United States, 9-2684
- Lumbering**, in Canada, 1-226 in New Zealand, 5-1489
- Lumen**, meaning of, 11-3572; 16-5167
- Luminosity**, of things at night, 13-4022
- Lumpfish**, eggs of, 8-2601
- Lump-sucker**, a fish, 8-2608
- Luna**, the moon, 7-2249
- Luency**, caused by moon, 11-3384
- Lunch-basket**, for a picnic, 12-3643
- Lundstrom, J. E.**, devised safety-matches, 8-2428
- Lundy's Lane**, battle of, 3-759; 5-1399
- Lung-fish**, of Australia, 8-2479-80; 9-2699
- Lungs**, air in, 6-1803 cilia of, 6-1651 circulation of blood through, 5-1431, 1461-62, 1593-95 development of, 13-4000 of fish, 8-2479-80; 12-3666 work of, 3-814, 917; ★6-1647; 12-3781; 13-4200-01; 18-5622; 20-6232, 6306, 6308
- Lungwort**, a plant, 13-4136
- Lupercus**, a god, 14-4532
- Lupin, Mrs.**, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2673
- Luques, Hernando de**, Spanish priest, 14-4510
- Lusitania**, ship, 8-2497
- Lute**, story of, 5-frontis.
- Lutetia**, early name of Paris; 17-5534
- Luther, Martin**, and the Reformation, 8-2555-56 hymns of, 7-2014, 2017 in Rome, 19-5933 portrait, 7-2017 story of monk, 11-3433 teachings of, 11-3544
- Lutherans**, religious sect, 8-2556; 12-3733
- Lützen**, battle of, 8-2558; 12-3653
- Luxembourg Museum**, exhibits in, 13-4174
- Luzmore, Lord**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3973
- Luxor**, temples of, 15-4849; 16-5042; 19-6184, 6188
- Luzon**, island of, 7-2153
- Lyall, Edna**, English author, 9-2627
- "Lycidas"**, by Milton, 18-5674
- Lycopodium-powder**, for voice-pictures, 17-5254
- Lycurgus**, and Spartan laws, 16-5202
- Lydia**, Asiatic country, 16-5145
- Lyell, Sir Charles**, English geologist, 3-865, 868, 870; 10-3250
- Lynn, Ethel**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Lynn, Mary**, American educator, 10-3118

GENERAL INDEX

Lynn, shoemaking centre, 10-3102
Lynn Canal, 6-1916
Lynx, an animal, 1-156, 160; 3-805; 13-4060; 16-5074
Lyons, French city, 8-2418, 2420-22; 10-3122
Lyra, nebula in constellation, 9-2844-47
Lyre, a constellation, 9-2639-41, 2643
Lyre-bird, of Australia, 6-1759, 1761; 7-2113
Lys, signal officer, 4-1063
Lysander, lover of Hermia, 1-327
Lysicrates, choragic monument of, 16-5040, 5043
Lysippos, Greek sculptor, 13-4172
Lysmantria dispar: see Gipsy-moth
Lyte, Henry Francis, hymns of, 7-2017-18
 poems: see Poetry Index
Lyttleton, city in New Zealand, 5-1490
Lytton, Edward G. E. L. Bulwer, English author, 8-2321, 2324-25

M

"**M**," in the Prayer-book, 11-3433
McAdam, John London, road-builder, 1-168
M'Alpin, Kenneth: see Kenneth M'Alpin
Macaroni, made of wheat, 10-2949, 3085
Macaulay, Thomas B., English writer, 4-1153; 5-4723, 4734; 17-5273, 5535
 poems: see Poetry Index
Macaw, a bird, 6-face 1752, 1763; 14-4406
Macbeth, king of Scotland, 4-1299; 10-3133
"Macbeth", by Shakespeare, 10-3133; 11-3508; 18-5583, 5588
Macbriar, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1779
Maccabees, why so-called, 1-127
MacCandlish, Mrs., character in "Guy Manner-ing," 5-1626
McCarroll, James, poems: see Poetry Index
McCarthy, Henry, and "Bonnie Blue Flag," 10-3054
McClellan, George B., Union general, 7-2047-48, 2051
McClure, explorer, 17-5457-58
MacCombich, Evan Dhu, in "Waverley," 5-1499
McCormick, Cyrus Hall, reaping-machine, 9-2714
Macdonald, Allan, husband of Flora, 4-1002
Macdonald, Flora, and Young Pretender, 4-1002
Macdonald, George, English writer, 5-1483
 poems: see Poetry Index
Macdonald, Greville, and his marble head, 5-1483
Macdonald, Hugh, father of Sir John, 14-4324
Macdonald, Sir John A., and Canada, 4-1270, 1278, 1280-81; 14-4324-25
Macdonald, Thomas H., and motor, 18-5602, 5606
Macdonald Mount, in Canada, 18-5780
Macdonough, Thomas, commanded on Lake Champlain, 10-3005, 3010
Macdougall, William, and Riel Rebellion, 4-1278
McDowall, Edward, musician, 11-3294
McDowell, Dr. Ephraim, operations of, 15-4632
McDowell, Irwin, Union general, 7-2046
Macdowell (Patrick), sculptor, 16-5040
Macedon, history of, 5-1323-26
 see also Alexander the Great, Greece
Macedonia, costumes of, 10-3245
 history of, 10-3186, 3190, 3240, 3247; 16-5150, 5154, 5209
Macedonian, ship, 5-1398; 10-3007
Macedonian Army Corps, and Young Turks, 10-3246
McEwen, Walter, paintings of, 6-1688
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy, poems: see Poetry Index
McGill, James, founder of McGill University, 6-1768; 17-5400
McGill University, in Montreal, 1-226; 6-1768; 14-4326; 17-5400, 5402
Macchiarodus, 1-50
Machine-guns, 9-2712-13
Machines, agricultural, 4-1130; 9-2684
 centrifugal, 3-706, 708
 counting, 18-5721
 for shoe-making, 10-3105, 3107
 handled by magnets, 17-5527
 harvesting, 4-1136
 in Canal Zone, 18-5599
 infernal, 14-4284
 lack of power, 4-1191
 manure-spreading, 13-4145
 mind-grasp of, 16-4998
 perpetual-motion, 11-3590; 19-5992
 seed-sowing, 13-4148

McIlhenny, H. E., protects birds, 8-2343
Macintosh, Charles, and rubber-coats, 3-693; 18-5794
Macintosh, invention of, 3-693; 18-5794
MacIntyre, Capt. Hector, character in "Anti-quary," 6-1669
MacIntyre, Mary, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
MacIvor, Fergus, in "Waverley," 5-1499
MacIvor, Flora, in "Waverley," 5-1499
MacKay, A. H., educational leader, 17-5404
Mackay, Dr. Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
 song-writer, 12-3768
McKay, Gordon, and sewing machine, 10-3101
McKay, Spruce, a lawyer, 3-784
McKay Sewing-machine, for shoes, 10-3103
Mackenzie, Alexander, fur-trader, 4-1280; 15-4831, 4833
MacKenzie, Duncan S., educational leader, 17-5404
Mackenzie, Sir George, and Sir John Macdonald, 14-4324
Mackenzie, William Lyon, Canadian leader, 3-759
Mackenzie, part of New Zealand, 5-1487
Mackenzie River, fur-traders on, 15-4838
 of Canada, 6-1918; 15-4831, 4838
Mackerel, fishes, 8-2602-03; 12-3840-41
Mackie, character in "Partners," 1-139
Mackinac, island of, 19-6120
McKinley, William, administration of, 11-3488, 3494
 as president, 7-2154; 8-2378
 came from Ohio, 8-2382
McKinley, Mount, in Alaska, 7-2148
McLellan, Isaac, poems: see Poetry Index
McLennan, William, poems: see Poetry Index
MacLise, Daniel, picture of Wellington and Blücher, 14-4365
MacMonnies, Frederick W., American sculptor, 12-3920-21; 13-4174; 15-4674
MacMorlan, character in "Guy Mannerling," 5-1626
M'Murdo Sound, in antarctic, 17-5466
MacMurrugh, Dermot, king of Leinster, 18-5554
MacNally, Leonard, song-writer, 12-3769
MacWhirter, J., picture of Dark Tower, 16-5119
Mad Abbé, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4319
Madagascar, animals of, 2-631-32; 3-802; 20-6319
 birds of, 5-1504; 7-1976
 French colony, 8-2426; 14-4308
Madame Mère, mother of Bonaparte, 16-4942, 4945
"Mad Anthony": see Wayne, Anthony
Madder-family, of plants, 15-4660
Madeira River, in South America, 15-4606
Madeline, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2672
Madero, Francisco, president of Mexico, 14-4404
"Madge Wildfire", character in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
Mad Hatter, in "Alice in Wonderland," 5-1482
Madison, Dolly, of the White House, 2-399
 saved portrait of Washington, 6-1691
Madison, James, administration of, 11-3488, 3490
 and Gallatin, 8-2437
 as president, 2-401; 5-1388, 1397; 6-1837; 8-2382
 delegate to convention, 5-1391
Madison, Mary, a clock, 5-1538
Madison Square, in New York, 16-5013
Madison Square Presbyterian Church, in New York, 16-5013
Madison, Wisconsin, university at, 14-4573
Mad Molly, in the witch's ring, 2-505
Madness, the dancing: see Tarantula
"Madness of Philip", by Bacon, 7-2103
Madonna, and child, pictures of, 15-4593
 meaning of, 15-4590
Madonna-lily, a plant, 17-5229
"Madonna of the Tabs", by Phelps, 7-2100
Madras, battles of, 6-1718
 English at, 6-1716-17
 factories at, 6-1716-17; 13-4078-79
 port of India, 5-1634
Madrid, capital of Spain, 11-3344, 3348
Mæcenas, patron of poets, 17-5308-09
Maelar, Lake, in Sweden, 12-3660
Maelstrom, a whirlpool, 4-1309; 15-4811; 16-5056
Maeterlinck, Maurice, Belgian author, 5-1483; 17-5314; 18-5835
Mafeking, siege of, 19-6136
Magasins, du Louvre, in Paris, 17-5540

- Magdalen Islands**, belong to Prince Edward island, 17-5546
- Magdeburg**, German town, 9-2762, 2766
- Magellan, Ferdinand**, navigator, 7-2152; 14-4511 voyage of, 1-66
- Magellan**, straits of, 1-66, 280; 14-4511
- Magenta**, battle of, 10-3084
- Mageroe**, island of, 12-3661
- Maggiore, Lake**, in Italy, 4-1208; 10-2982, 3074, 3077
- Magi**, the Wise Men of Persia, 10-3028; 16-5146, 5155
- Magic**, story of, 1-201
- Magician**, how to be, 2-382
in story, 6-1699
see also Archimago
- "Magic Flute,"** by Mozart, 11-3290
- Magic-lantern**, how to make, 9-2807
light of, 12-3775
- Magna Carta**, Langton and, 15-4797
signing of, 2-588, 595-96
- Magnates**, Table of: see Hungary, parliament of
- Magnesia**, battle of, 17-5276
- Magnesium**, in milk, 9-2828
in spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2741
in sun, 7-2094; 16-5025
- Magnesium chloride**, in Dead Sea, 18-5815
- ★**Magnet**, work of, 17-5527
- Magnetism**, and electricity, 17-5355
and sunspots, 7-2090
- Magnets**, and compass, 14-4482
and electricity, 7-2163, 2167-68
and sunspots, 19-5995
handling steel, 13-5706
power of, 7-2169; 17-5294, 5355, 5527
- Magnificent, The**: see Medici, Lorenzo di, Suleiman
- Magnifying-glass**, how it makes things bigger, 1-46, 48
- Magnolia**, state flower, 18-5815-16
- Magog**, a giant, 5-1354
see also Gog and Magog
- Magpies**, birds, 6-1901-02; 7-2217
egg of, 6-face 1760
nest of, 18-5750
pigeon and the magpie, 9-2758
- Magruder, Julia**, American writer, 7-2103
- Magua**, Indian guide, 1-197
- Magwitch**, character in "Great Expectations," 8-2461
- Magyars**, ancestors of Hungarians, 8-2594; 9-2894, 2898; 10-3076; 18-5652, 5658
- Mahan Hall**, at Annapolis, 15-4744
- Maharajah**, great prince of India, 5-1638; 6-1717
see also Maharrattas
- Maharattas**, Indian people, 14-4366
- Mahdi**, the, rebellion of, 14-4306
- Mahmud**, of Ghazni, 6-1714
- Mahogany**, a tree, 6-1934; 17-5435; 19-6045, 6048
knowing, 16-5034
- Mahomet**: see Mohammed
- Mahoney, Francis Sylvester**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Mahonia**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Mahout**, elephant driver, 6-1719; 11-3372
- Mahratta**, and the elephant, 11-3372
- Mahrattas**, natives of India, 6-1720
- Maia**, a Pleiade, 11-3374
daughter of Atlas, 14-4533-34
see Thumbelina
- Maid**, of Noyon, 9-2666
of the mill, 10-3000
of Van Lake, 3-2316
of Vessex, 8-2316
who led an army, 14-4384
- Maidenhair-ferns**, and wood-lice, 11-3356
- Maidens**, St. Ursula and the, 10,000, 4-1024
- Maid Marian**, and Robin Hood, 9-2629
- Maid of Norway**, Margaret, queen of Scotland, 3-770; 10-3136
- Maid of Orleans**: see Joan of Arc
- Maid of Saragossa**, heroism, 6-1953
- "Maid of Honor,"** picture, by Velasquez, 15-4597
see also Menifias, Las
- Maid-servants**, the three, 7-2065
- Mail-bag**: see Post-Office, work of
- Mail-car**, on train, 11-3409
- Mails**, of the United States, 5-1394, 1436-37
see also Post-Office
- Mail-train**, for post, 11-3412
- Maine**, admission of, 6-1838; 11-3490
and sparrows, 7-2221
and the pines, 17-5430, 5431
boundary of, 11-3491
- Maine**, crops of, 8-2384
cutlery in, 15-4803
early visits to, 2-553
flower of, 18-5816
gems from, 20-6380, 6382
history of, 3-894
holidays in, 14-4470
- Maine**, ship, 7-2154
- Main River**, in Germany, 8-2598
- Mainz**, and Gutenberg, 12-3608-12
German town, 9-2768
legend of, 13-4239
- Maires**, of France, 8-2425
- Maison du Roi**, in Brussels, 11-3549
- Maisonneuve, Sieur de**, statue of, 4-1279
- Maize**, and Peruvians, 14-4506, 4510
car and stem, 8-2333; 10-2947, 2949
in Hungary, 18-5655
see also Indian corn
- Majuba Hill**, victory of, 6-1786
- Malacca**, porcupine of, 3-681
- Malachite**, mineral, 17-5332
- Malachy**, high king of Ireland, 18-5552
- Malamute**, a sledge dog, 13-4061; 20-6324
- Malapterus**, a fish, 8-2483
- Malaria**, cause of, 5-1432; 6-1805; 10-3199, 3201-02; 19-5893; 20-6368
effect of, 15-4587
in West Africa, 18-5723
- Malay Archipelago**, animals in, 3-802; 4-1074
explorations of, 3-870; 6-1935
- Malay Peninsula**, in Further India, 6-1930, 1936
- Malays**, Asiatic people, 6-1936; 7-2152
- Malays**, kind of fowl, 5-1557
- Malaysia**, monkeys in, 18-5813
- Malbone, Edward**, miniature painter, 13-4218
- "Malbrough s'en va-t-en guerre,"** old song, 12-3772
- Malcolm**, Scottish prince, 4-1299
- Malcolm III, Canmore**, king of Scots, 10-3133
- Malden**, British at, 10-3009
- Malecasta**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
- Malecites**, Indian tribes, 9-2784
- Malice, Mr.**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
- Malines**, Belgian town, 11-3542
- Mall**, in Washington, 6-1692
- Mallard**, a wild duck, 5-1564
- Mallet, David**, Scottish poet, 2-548; 12-3766
- Mallet**, of croquet, 14-4489
- Mallow**, a plant, 14-4348
- Malope**, a plant, 17-5238
- Malory, Sir Thomas**, English author, 13-3941
- Malpeque**, oysters of, 13-3956
- Malpighi**, Italian physician, 15-4631
- Malplaquet**, battle of, 8-2560
- Malta**, island of, 6-1931; 9-2801; 16-5200
- Malvoisin, Philip de**, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1664
- Mamelukes**, in Egypt, 8-2286; 9-2940; 14-4302, 4304
- Mamillus, Prince**, Shakespearian character, 2-566
- Mamma**, udder of a cow, 9-2827
- Mammals**, family of animals, 3-671-72, 801; 9-2830; 12-3668
- Mammon**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Mammoth**, prehistoric animal, 1-50, 52, 206; 9-2919; 12-3668, 3804; 19-5997, 6002
- Mammoth Cave**, of United States, ★4-1305; 9-2615
of Western Australia, 17-5472
- Man**, a mammal, 3-671-72, 675
and his negro servant, 15-4867
by the secret shore, 13-4084
descent of, 12-3663, 3668
eye of a, 14-4259
falling in shaft, 16-4974
getting thirty-two cents from, 13-4087
great man on a little island, 8-2523
increase of stature, 9-2735
old man and his three sons, 10-3096
portrait by Rembrandt, 15-4591
presents for a, 16-4926
rate of breathing of, 8-1651
search for a happy, 18-5771
stepping from moving train, 13-4024
strength of, 14-4273
talk of, 13-4023
use of fingers, 12-3600
who broke the news, 20-6291
who carried death, 12-3823
who disappeared, 4-1150
who gave away, 7-2175
who knew no fear, 1-137
who preached happiness, 14-4384

GENERAL INDEX

- Man**, with serpent, a constellation, 9-2461
- Manakins**, birds 6-1757, 1764
- Manassas**, battle of: see also Bull Run, battle of
- Manatee**, a marine animal, 1-221; 4-1067, 1073-75
- Mance**, Mile, founded L'Hôtel Dieu, 1-227
- Mancel**, death of, 4-1064
- Manche, La**, the Channel, 8-2415
- Manchuria**, part of China, 12-3803-04
- Manchus**, Chinese rulers, 1-117, 120
- Mandane**, character, 19-5955
- Mandarin**, porcelain chimes, 15-4679
- Mandeville**, John, Voyage, 13-3940
- Mandible**, of bird's beak, 7-1972
- Mandrake**, for inducing sleep, 15-4632
- Mandrill**, an ape, 2-627, 631
- Manetho**, history of, 15-4853
- Manette, Dr.**, character in "Tale of Two Cities," 8-2461
- Manette, Lucie**, character in "Tale of Two Cities," 8-2461
- "Man from Corsica:"** see Napoleon I
- "Man from Glengarry,"** by Connor, 14-4327
- Manganes**, for matches, 8-2428
- from Brazil, 17-5371
- in alloys, 6-1888
- in Canada, 17-5644; 19-6094
- Mange**, mites cause, 11-3364
- Manger**, dog in the, 17-5288
- Mangoes**, where grown, 2-650-51
- Mangrove-cuckoo**, a bird, 8-2343
- Manhattan**, Borough of, 16-5007
- Manhattan Bridge**, in New York, 1-25
- Manhattan Island**, and city of New York, 1-276-77, 279, 282; 2-528; 4-1002; 16-5007
- Manhood**, poetry of, 4-1055
- Manila**, Christmas in, 14-4470
- in Philippines, 7-2147, 2152, 2154-55, 2158
- Manila Bay**, battle of, 7-2152, 2154
- Manila-Hemp**, fibre of, 7-2154; 13-4003-04
- Man-in-the-Moon**, a game, 4-1303
- Manioc**: see Cassava
- Man, Isle of**, in Europe, 2-472, 512
- Manitoba**, climate of, 18-5607
- education in, 17-5402
- population of, 12-3731
- productions of, 19-6092
- province of, 1-230; 4-1278; 6-1918; 18-5608
- soils of, 11-3351, 3354
- trees of, 12-3734
- university of, 17-5402
- woman suffrage in, 5-1454
- see also Canada, railways and canals
- Manitoba Lake**, in Canada, 18-5608
- Manitob, Indian god**, 4-1109; 8-2579
- Manitoulin**, island in Lake Huron, 19-6120
- Manlius**, Roman soldier, 2-576
- Manlius, Titus**, consul of Rome, 9-2666
- Man-mountain**, Gulliver, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1332, 1334, 1336
- Mann, Horace**, friend of children, 17-5240
- Mann, Mrs.**, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2563
- Manna**, group of islands, 7-2156
- Mannerling, Julia**, character in "Guy Mannerling," 5-1626
- Manny, Sir Walter**, and siege of Hennebout, 8-2508
- "Man of Destiny:"** see Napoleon I
- Man-of-the-Good-Heart:** see Lacombe, Father
- Man of the People:** see Fox
- Manometers**, in submarines, 18-5863-64
- Man-o'-War**, diver on, 20-6312
- Man-o'-War-birds**, 8-2340
- Man-o'-War, Portuguese**, a marine animal, 8-2407, 2411, 2413
- see also Physalis
- "Mansfield Park,"** by Austen, 9-2622
- Mansion, Colard**, a printer, 12-3612
- Mansoul**, city of, 12-3598
- Manta**, port of Ecuador, 15-4606
- Manteo**, an Indian, 20-6271
- Mantes**, in Normandy, 2-591
- Mantineia**, battle of, 5-1324
- Mantis**, an insect, 11-3306
- see also Praying-mantis
- Mantle**, for gas-lights, 2-416; 3-667
- grey, of the brain, 12-3688, 3691
- see also Neo-pallium, of brain
- Manuel**, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5373
- Manufactories**, in France, 8-2424
- Manufactures**, in Germany, 9-2771
- in Russia, 12-3798, 3800
- of France, 8-2420, 2422
- Manufacturing**, United States Department in charge of, 5-1437
- Manure**, and growth of plants, 13-4019
- as fertilizer, 13-4144
- of cattle for fuel, 13-4045
- sea-weed as, 16-4921
- spreading, 13-4145
- Manuscripts**, Cottonian, 4-1258
- Harleian, 4-1258
- in Russia, 12-3723, 3800
- of Corvina, 18-5656
- of monks, 11-3482, 3484
- Manuzio, Aldo**, a printer, 12-3614
- "Man Without a Country,"** by Hale, 18-5615
- Manzanita**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Maori**, exhibits of, 17-5332
- native of New Zealand, 4-1210; 5-1486, 1488-91; 13-4080
- Map**, game with a, 19-6078
- ★how made, 6-1765
- of British admiralty, 11-face 3574
- study of, 10-3031
- which the fairies made, 9-2924
- Mapes, Mary:** see Dodge, Mary Mapes
- Maple**, a tree, ★8-2499, 2501; 12-3733; 16-5034; 17-5337, 5352; see also Sugar-maple
- European, 10-3265
- flowers of, 9-2877
- leaf, symbol of Canada, 8-2499; 18-5816
- seeds of, 12-3813
- sugar from, 3-face 702
- various kinds of, 17-5338, 5341
- see also Moosewood, Sugar, from maple
- Marabou**, bird, 7-1973, 1976
- Marasmius urens:** see Agaric
- Marat (Jean Paul)**, and French Revolution, 13-4099, 4107-08
- killed, 8-2286
- Marathon**, battle of, 16-5150
- bull in valley of, 16-5186
- race from, 6-1819
- Marathon Races**, effects of, 10-3181
- Marble**, Carrara, 3-761; 10-3085
- for Venice, 4-1168
- in Alaska, 13-4058
- in Brazil, 17-5371
- in Russia, 12-3798
- kind of limestone, 6-1814; 17-5349
- production of, 9-2680
- specific gravity of, 12-3828
- Marblehead**, fishermen from, 8-2602
- Marbles**, games to play with marbles, 4-1096; 16-5132
- in kettle, 9-2910
- problem concerning Fred's, 5-1365
- March, Aunt**, character in "Little Women," 16-5171
- March, Henry**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3971
- March, Mr.**, character in "Little Women," 16-5169
- March, Mrs.**, character in "Little Women," 16-5170
- March**, name of, 14-4533
- stone for, 20-6377
- March:** see Moravia River
- Marchand, Captain**, and the Sudan, 8-2426
- March-hare**, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3091, 3163
- "Marching Through Georgia,"** by Work, 10-3053
- Marchioness**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2775
- Marchmont, Earl of**, Lord Chancellor, 18-5628
- "March of the Men of Harlech,"** Welsh national song, 12-3772
- "March to the Sea,"** during Civil War, 7-2053-54
- Marcone, Antonio**, and Cellini, 18-5853
- Marconi, Guglielmo**, Italian electrician, 7-2170; 8-2487, 2498; 14-4448
- Marcus Aurelius**, emperor of Rome, and Epic-tetus, 9-2939
- comment on people, 17-5305
- statues of, 19-5926
- Marcus Curtius**, sacrifice of, 8-2315
- Marcus Island**, American, 7-2147
- Mardi**, French name for Tuesday, 1-93
- Mardi Gras**, in New Orleans, 19-5960
- Marduk**, a god, 16-4967
- Marengo**, battle of, 8-2286
- Mares**, of Diomedes, 11-3374
- teach foals, 18-5663
- Margaret**, and the lifeboat, 10-2999
- character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
- Margaret**, queen of Scotland, 3-856, 860; 10-3140
- Margaret**, the Maid of Norway: see Maid of Norway
- Margaret**, wife of Malcolm Canmore, 10-3133

GENERAL INDEX

- Margaret Beaufort, mother of Henry VII, 3-855
 Margaret Island, in Budapest, 18-5654
 Margaret, of Anjou, queen of England, 3-776-77
 Margate, pier, 8-2486
 Marggraf, Andreas Sigismund, and beet sugar, 3-708
 Margrave, 8-2560
 see also Elector
 Marguerites, arrangement of, 2-623
 paper, 13-4198
 Marthaus, Sir Knight, and Tristram, 11-3282
 Maria, queen of Portugal, and Brazil, 17-5370
 Maria, Lady, character in "The Virginians," 11-3422
 Marian, the Maid, 9-2629
 Mariana, Shakespearian character, 2-562
 Maria Theresa, empress of Austria, and Mozart, 11-3290
 and Silesia, 8-2593; 14-4353
 appeal to Hungary, 18-5652
 claiming the throne, 9-2897
 reign of, 8-2561, 2594, 2596; 9-2904; 14-4554
 Marie, Princess, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4070
 Marie Antoinette, queen of France, and carp, 9-2706
 and Mozart, 11-3290
 and Paris, 17-5536
 and Revolution, 7-2073; 8-2279; 13-4099, 4102-04, 4106
 death of, 8-2561
 sacrifice of, 4-1187
 sang "Malbrough," 12-3772
 Marie de Medici, queen of France, 7-2074
 Marie Louise, empress of France, 2-360
 Marietta, name of, 6-1834
 Marigolds, flower, 3-732; 5-1519
 Marlin, Prince, 4-1152
 Marine Corps, and Annapolis, 15-4742
 Marinell, character in "Paerie Queene," 3-701
 "Marines of England," by Campbell, 12-3766
 Marion, Francis, during Revolution, 4-1001, 1006
 Marionette, living, 7-2261
 Mariposa Grove, of big trees, 3-915
 Maritime Provinces, of Canada, ★17-5296, 5544
 oysters of, 13-3956-57
 trees of, 12-3733-34
 see also Canada
 Maritza River, plain or valley of the, 10-3185, 3242
 Marius (Caius), Roman general, 2-439; 17-5278
 Marjorie, and her pony, 14-4358
 in story, 2-505
 Mark, Saint, body recovered, 4-1167
 mosaic picture of, 10-3079
 Mark, king of Cornwall, character in "Tristram of Lyonesse," 11-3282
 white on nalls, 14-4274
 Mark, Stacy, his painting of a Meeting of Parrots, 6-1755
 Mark Antony, and Cleopatra, 18-5786
 see also Antony, Mark
 Markets, South American, 15-4605
 Markham, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
 Markland, location of, 1-271
 Mark, Plimsoil's: see Line, Plimsoil's
 Marksmanship, of Americans, 5-1400
 "Mark Twain:" see Clemens, Samuel Langhorne
 Marlborough, Duchess of, mourned in the Abbey, 15-4686
 Marlborough (John Churchill), First Duke of, and Blenheim, 2-545
 favorite motto, 4-1042
 wars of, 4-1114; 8-2560
 Marlborough, province of New Zealand, 5-1490
 Marlborough House, in London, 4-1258
 Marley, ghost of, in "Christmas Carol," 7-2196-97, 2199
 Marline, a ship's rope, 15-4620
 Marlinespike, of ship, 15-4619-20
 Marlowe, Christopher, English dramatist, 7-2237; 17-5488
 poems: see Poetry Index
 Marlowe, Kit, dramatist, 18-5584
 Marmalade, oranges for, 2-652
 "Marmion," by Scott, 8-2323
 Marmont (Auguste F. L.), French marshal, 14-4366
 Marmora, sea of, 10-3185-86
 Marmoset, tiny monkey, 2-631-32
 Marmot, an animal, 3-679, 682; 18-5575-76
 winter sleep of, 20-6375
 see also Prairie-dog
 Marne River, in France, 8-2418, 2426, 2550,)
 Maro, Publius Vergilius: see Virgil
 Maroons, of Jamaica, 19-6046
 Marpessa, the choice of, 5-1526
 Marpessa-spider, 11-3361
 Marquand, Henry, portrait, by Sargent, 14-4256
 ★Marquette, Father Jacques, and the Indians, 19-6111, 6117
 explored America, 1-278; 3-894; 18-5825
 statue of, 6-1686
 Marram-grass, of sea-beach, 10-3062
 Marriage, of date-palms, 19-6102
 "Marriage Feast at Cana," painted by Veronese, 4-1179
 "Marriage of Figaro," by Mozart, 11-3290
 Marrow, of bones, 5-1430
 Marryat, Captain Frederick, tales of, 7-2025
 Mars, Roman war-god, 1-93; 14-4532
 Mars (planet), and astrologers, 7-1960
 appearance of earth to, 9-2802
 atmosphere of, 12-3680; 16-5026, 5166
 changes on, 19-5991
 communication with, 13-4116
 deserts on, 10-3125
 freezing on, 15-4585
 life on, 11-3512
 men on, 11-3512
 moons of, 8-2296
 mountains on, 10-3251
 radiation of heat from, 14-4311
 story of, 1-140, 144; 3-919, 958; 4-1031; 7-1963, 1967, 2249; 8-2389-92
 volcanoes on, 10-3251
 water on, 10-3032, 3125; 11-3388, 3512
 see also Canals
 Marsden, Samuel, missionary to New Zealand, 5-1486
 Marseillais, ship in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5053
 see also Avenger
 "Marseillaise," national anthem of France, 4-1153; 8-2281, 2284; 12-3765
 Marseilles, battalion of, 8-2418; 12-3765
 French port, 8-2418, 2421; 16-5202
 Garde of, 8-2282
 Marshal Forwards: see Blücher, General
 Marshall, Chief Justice, college of, 14-4568
 Marshall, Thomas Riley, as vice-president, 20-6386
 Marsh-buck, and young, 18-5665
 Marsh-elder, a plant, 16-5215, 5216
 Marshes, birds of the, 8-2341
 ★flowers of the, 16-5085
 Marshfield, home of Webster, 8-2442
 Marsh-gas, carbon compound, 5-1313; 6-1888-89; 11-3569
 smells of, 15-4636
 see also Carbon
 Marsh-hawk, a bird, 10-3153
 Marsh-hens: see Mud-hens
 Marsh-mallow, a plant, 16-5212, 5215
 Marsh-mallows, making, 11-3553
 Marsh-marigold, a flower, 9-2882; 12-3815-16; 16-5086-87
 Marsh-pennywort, a plant, 16-5092
 Marsh-sapphire, a plant, 16-5218
 Marsh-trefoil, a plant, 16-5084
 see also Buck-bean
 Marsh-wren, nest of, 18-5750
 Marston Moor, battle of, 6-1858, 1865
 Marsupials, pouched animals, 3-874; 12-3668; 18-5664
 Marten, a fur-animal, 3-804; 16-5074
 Martha's Vineyard, glacial moraine, 1-14
 Martin, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," 13-4141
 Martin V, pope of Rome, and Fabriano, 16-5100
 Martin, Mrs. Attwood E.: see Martin, George Madden
 Martin, George Madden, American writer, 7-2103
 Martin, Helen B., American writer, 7-2102
 Martin, Homer D., American painter, 14-4247, 4248, 4250
 Martin, Jenny, tale of, 19-6129
 "Martin Chuzzlewit," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2673
 Martinique, island of, 6-1934; 19-6048
 Martino, Giovanni de, Italian sculptor, 4-1172
 Martins, birds, 7-2215-16; 11-3461
 nest of, 18-5752
 see also House-martin, etc.
 Martin's Creek Viaduct, of concrete, 13-4245
 Martynia, seed pods of, 12-3895
 Martyr, Peter, comment on Isabella, 8-2445
 Martyr, meaning of, 7-1963
 of the Reformation, 16-5093

GENERAL INDEX

- Marvell, Andrew**, and Milton, 18-5675, 5678
English poet, 15-4599
- Marx, Karl**, socialist, 20-6338
- Mary**, and Bob Singleton, 15-4784
- Mary**, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Mary**, mother of Jesus, 2-536; 17-5280
- Mary**, queen of England, wife of George V, in India, 6-1712
- Mary I**, queen of England, and Calais, 17-5533
married Philip II, 11-3342; 18-5849
physician of, 15-4630
reign of, 3-859; 16-5094
- Mary II**, queen of England, wife of William of Orange, 4-1043; 11-3547
- Mary**, queen of France, 17-5540
- Mary, Duchess**, wife of Maximilian, 11-3544
- Mary, of Lorraine**, regent of Scotland, 10-3142
- Mary, of Modena**, queen of England, 4-1043
- Mary, Princess**, daughter of Charles I, 4-1038; 6-1856
- Mary, Princess**, of Portugal, married Philip II, 18-5849
- "**Mary Barton**," by Gaskell, 9-2623
- Mary-buds**, flowers, 9-2882
- Maryland**, approved Constitution, 5-1392
during Civil War, 7-2044, 2046, 2048
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 19-5957
Indians of, 1-21
name of, 2-528
no state university, 14-4570
- "**Mary Magdalene**," by Hebbel, 11-3399
- "**Mary Magdalene**," carving, by Donatello, 9-2796
- "**Maryland, My Maryland**," by Randall, 10-3053
- Mary Stuart**, queen of Scots, and Philip II, 18-5850
Elizabeth and, 9-frontis.
in "The Abbot" 5-1496
letters of, 12-3800
reign of, 3-860; 4-1041; 7-2072; 10-3132, 3141-42
- Marzipan**, candies of, 11-3552
for Easter eggs, 11-3324
- Masaccio**, Italian painter, 15-4590, 4592
- Masefield, John**, English writer, 19-6040
- Masegne family**, Venetian sculptors, 4-1172
- Mashie**, a golf-club, 10-3211, 3213
- Mask**, fox and the, 8-2317
in baseball, 17-5248
Indian, 17-5328
- Maskelyne, Nevil**, English astronomer, 6-1682
- Maskinonge**, a fish, 9-2701, 2706
- Maskoki**, Indian stock, 1-21
- Mason, James M.**, Confederate commissioner, 7-2048
- Mason, John**, and New Hampshire, 2-533
- Mason, Joseph**, pens of, 11-3484
- Mason-bee**, an insect, 9-2850
- Masons**, birds as, 18-5752
- Mason-spider**: see Trap-door spider
- Mason-wasp**, an insect, 9-2860
- Masques**, at Kenilworth, 17-5489; 18-5580
of Milton, 18-5674
- Mass**, and heat, 11-3507
measurement of, 12-3671, 3673, 3825
of things, 10-3226
what it is, 2-566
- Mass**, of Bach, 11-3286
of Palestina, 11-3285
- Massachusetts**, and New Hampshire, 2-533
and Northwest Territory, 6-1834
approved Constitution, 5-1392
boots and shoes in, 9-2686
colonial schools in, 3-960
cotton manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
cutlery in, 15-4803
flag of, 17-5492
flower of, 18-5816
gems from, 20-6380
glass in, 4-1264
grant to, 3-895
gypsy moth in, 10-3195
holidays of, 14-4470
insects of, 11-3307
iron in, 18-5688
no state university, 14-4570
presidents from, 6-1840; 8-2382
refused to pay taxes, 4-998
shoes in, 10-3103
visited by Leif, 1-271
- Massachusetts Bay**, lighthouse in, 3-749
- Massachusetts Bay Colony**, and Harvard, 14-4566
early history, 2-526-27, 532
John Winthrop, governor of, 8-2455
- Massachusetts Hall**, at Harvard University, 14-4566
- Massachusetts Institute of Technology**, 14-4567
- Masséna (André)**, French marshal, 14-4366
- Massif Central**, in France, 8-2416, 2420
- Massilia**: see Marseilles
- "**Master Humphrey's Clock**," by Dickens, 8-2459
- "**Masterman Ready**," by Marryat, 7-2025
- "**Master of the World**," see Alexander the Great
- Mastodon**, prehistoric animal, 1-14, 50; 4-1016; 9-2919; 12-3667-68; 17-5329
- Masts**, of ship, 13-3959; 15-4619-20
pine-trees for ship's, 4-994
see also Lattice-masts
- Mat**, a wool, 8-2519
- Matabele**, negro race, 6-1782, 1785
- Matador**, domino-games, 13-4044
- Matawan Creek**, sharks in, 8-2478
- Matchbox**, trick with, 2-382
- Matches**, a box of, 1-111; 12-3639
and fire, 14-4389; 18-5757, 5762
figures made of wax, 2-490
flaming of, 15-4875
for out-doors, 13-4045
in bird's nest, 18-5746
★making, 8-2427-30
problems concerning, 6-1855
striking of, 3-809-10
sulphur in, 5-1314
sticks with, 3-731
why blown out, 1-170
- Match-stand**, modeling a, 19-6167
- Materialism**, meaning of, 14-4483
- Materials**, raw, 9-2682
- Mathewson**, great pitcher, 17-5250
- Matilda**, daughter of Henry I, 2-590, 592
- Matilda**, queen of England: see Maud
- "**Matilda Wrede**," by Lagerlof, 17-5316
- Matrimony**, charade, 7-2265
- Matrix**, of linotype, 3-951
of talking-machine, 18-5601
- Matthias**, a Jew, 1-127
- Mattawa**, reached, 2-556
- Matter**, and heat, 13-4085
★changed by movement, 11-3425
not found on earth, 16-5025
of poisoned wound, etc., 5-1460
of the brain, 12-3689, 3692
properties of, 12-3775
the grey, 15-4691
what it is, 3-851
why solid or liquid, 4-1192
- Matterhorn**, mountain in Alps, 10-2980, 2982
- Matthew**, apostle in Ethiopia, 8-2351
- Matthias I**, king of Hungary, etc., 9-2898, 2904; 18-5656, 5658
- Matthison, Friedrich**, German poet, 12-3772
- Matress**, for out-of-doors, 13-4045
- Maud**, queen of England, life of, 2-590; 10-3134
- "**Maud Müller**," by Whittier, 5-1616
- Mauley, Sir Edward**, in "The Black Dwarf," 5-1497
- Mauretania**, ship, 8-2491
- Maurice**, and the Netherlands, 11-3546
- Maurice**, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
- Mauritius**, island, 1-53; 5-1502, 1508; 6-1932
- Mauritshuis**, museum in The Hague, 11-3548
- Maury, Matthew F.**, and Annapolis, 15-4737
- Maury Hall**, at Annapolis, 15-4743
- Mause Hedrigg**, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1777
- Mausoleum**, a tomb, 16-5207
- Mausolus**, king of Caria, tomb of, 16-5207
- Mauve**, first coal-tar dye, 8-2539
- Mawson, Dr.**, Douglas, arctic explorer, 17-5466
- Maxim, Sir Hiram**, and flying-machine, 1-174
- Maximian**, emperor of Rome, and Constantius, 17-5383
- Maximilian**, of Austria, emperor of Mexico, 14-4402
and Mexico, 14-4396
- Maximilian I**, duke of Bavaria, 8-2558
- Maximilian I**, Holy Roman Emperor, 8-2555; 9-2898; 11-3544
- Maximinian**, emperor of Rome, 4-1026
- Maxwell, Clerk**, and color-printing, 12-3615
- Maxwell, James Clerk**, Scotch mathematician and electrician, 7-2170
- Maxwellton**, and Annie Laurie, 12-3769

- May, birthstone for, 20-6377
 flower of the, 13-4134; see also Hawthorn
 name of, 14-4533
 Mayas, natives of Central America, 14-4400
 May-beetle: see June-bug
 Maybloom, Princess, in "Fairyfoot," 13-4049
 Mayence: see Mainz
 Mayflower, a plant, 9-2878, 2884
 state flower, 18-5816
 see also Trailing-arbutus
 Mayflower, ship, 2-523, 526; 3-959; 4-1036
 Mayflower, yacht, 17-5491
 May-fly, an insect, 11-3301, 3305
 Mayhew, Dr., and Mary Benton, 6-1956
 Mayhew, Thomas, cabinet-maker, 19-6174
 Maylie, Mrs., character in "Oliver Twist,"
 8-2562
 Maylie, Eose, character in "Oliver Twist,"
 8-2565
 Maynard, John, pilot, 12-3739
 Mayo, Charles H., American surgeon, 15-4634
 Mayo, William J., American surgeon, 15-4634
 Mayon, volcano in Philippines, 7-2153
 May-pinks: see May-flower
 Maypole Inn, in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2777
 May-rose: see Guilder-rose
 Mays, Boston family, 7-2099
 Mazagan, seaport, 14-4301
 Maze, goat in a, 17-5452
 Mazzini, Joseph, Italian patriot, 10-3086;
 13-4155, 4158
 Meade, Gen. George G., and West Point,
 15-4735
 at Gettysburg, 7-2050-51
 Meadow-barley, a grass, 5-1347
 "Meadow Grass," by Brown, 7-2101
 Meadow-grasses, 5-1347, 1349, 1351; 10-3059
 Meadow-lark, a bird, 11-3459
 Meadow-rue, alpine, 15-4756, 4758
 various, 16-5086-87
 Meadow-sweet, a plant, 13-4134; 16-4949, 4952
 see also Spiraea
 Meadow-toadstool, 15-face 4882
 Meanwell, Margery, "Goody Two Shoes,"
 16-5179
 Meanwell, Tommy, in "Goody Two Shoes,"
 16-5179
 "Measure for Measure," by Shakespeare, 2-561
 Measurement, and science, 12-3671
 by shadows, 7-2208
 of stream, 19-6083
 Measures, and their equivalents, 1-111
 ★systems of, 12-3671
 Meat, cooking of, 4-1082; 8-2578
 food-value of, 9-2727; ★11-3271
 frozen, 5-1376
 in New Zealand, 5-1490
 poisoning by, 16-5033
 Meat-extract, food value of, 10-3183
 Meath, kingdom of, 18-5551
 Meat-industry, in Chicago, 9-2679, 2684
 Mecca, Moslems and, 19-6105
 pilgrimages to, 12-3858; 14-4298
 shrine of, 10-3029-30
 Mecklenburg Co., N. C., resolutions of, 4-1000
 Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence,
 anniversary celebrated, 14-4470
 Medal, for the Armada victory, 3-862
 Medea, princess, 1-204
 Medes, history of, 6-1819; 16-4960, 4968, 4970,
 5145
 Media, Asiatic country, 16-5145
 Medici, Italian family of, 10-3080
 Medici, tombs, by Michael Angelo, 13-4173, 4181
 Medici, Catherine de, queen of France, and
 Huguenots, 7-2072, 2074-75
 Medici, Lorenzo de, ruler of Florence, 9-2792;
 10-3192
 statue, by Michael Angelo, 13-4181; 16-5079
 Medicine, from Central America, 14-4406
 from coal-tar, 2-416
 given in milk, 9-2828
 in Colonial days, 3-966
 in United States, 9-2686
 why nasty, 10-3143
 Medicine-dance, of Winnebago, 6-1841
 Medicine Hat, Canadian town, 13-5612
 Medicine-men, of Indians, 1-18; 9-2781
 Medicks, plants, 13-4135
 Medina, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
 Medina, pilgrimages to, 12-3858
 Meditations, of Marcus Aurelius, 2-541
 Mediterranean Sea, animals in, 4-1075
 as boundary, 12-3855
 countries along, 1-161; 2-650; 12-3742
 Mediterranean Sea, sponges of, 14-4269
 Medium, air and water as a, 11-3568
 conveys sound, 15-4579
 Medusa, jelly-fishes, 8-2413
 see also Jelly-fish
 Meerut, writing at, 15-4799-4800
 "Meeting of Parrots," by Marks, 6-1755
 Meetings, Mothers', 10-3220
 Meg, character in "The Chimes;" see Margaret
 character in "Little Women," 7-2098-99;
 16-5169
 Megalosaurus, fossil animal, 1-54
 Megatherium, fossil animal, 12-3668
 Meg Merrilies, character in "Guy Mannering,"
 5-1626
 Megs, Stand-up, a game, 16-5132
 Meiringen, in Switzerland, 18-5846
 Meissen, porcelain of, 9-2763-64; 14-4540
 Meissonier (Jean L. E.), French artist, and
 motion-pictures, 16-5136
 his picture of battle of Friedland, 8-2285
 "Meistersinger," opera, by Wagner, 11-3293,
 3394
 Melanesia, island of, 5-1492
 Melbourne, capital of Victoria, 5-1370
 Melchers, Gari, American painter, 14-4252
 Melchus: see Patrick, St.
 Melic, a grass, 10-3056
 Melilot, a plant, 13-4211
 Mell, Mr., character in "David Copperfield,"
 9-2862
 Melville, David, and gas-lighting, 3-667
 Melodies, Negro, 10-3051
 Melodrama, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
 Melody, meaning of, 16-4903
 Melons, island of, 13-4172
 Melrose Abbey, and Abbotsford, 5-1501
 Melting-pot, America is, 9-2690
 see also Crucible
 Membranes, mucous, 7-2171; 8-2363-64, 2366-67
 of the ear, 12-3912, 3917
 of the skull, 8-2571
 Memling, Hans, character in "Cloister and the
 Hearth," 13-4073
 Memnon, Egyptian statues, 13-4175
 Memoirs, of General Grant, 3-789
 Memorial Day, celebration of, 14-4465
 Memory, and thinking, 16-5080
 habit of, 8-2473
 ★how to remember, 15-4856
 of dog, 4-1164
 pleasures of, 3-823
 power of, 16-4996
 training, 16-5021
 Memory, Land of, in "Blue Bird," 18-5836-37
 Memphis, built by Menes, 16-4960
 palms at, 19-6185
 Memphis, city in Tennessee, 19-5962
 Men, and pain, 15-4692
 how did men learn to talk, 4-1286
 problem concerning lost, 2-624
 puzzle-picture of famous, 15-4810
 rocks that look like, 4-1311
 who gave us light, 3-663
 ★who made the world known, 1-59
 see also Seven Wise Men of Greece, Wise
 Men of the East
 Menagerie-race, holding a, 15-4612
 Menai Straits, bridge over, 1-33
 Men and Women, Book of: see Tables of
 Contents
 Mencius, and his mother, 17-5479
 Mendel, studies of, 19-5894
 Mendelssohn, Moses, Jewish leader, 20-6336
 Mendelssohn-Bartholdy (Jakob L. F.), German
 composer, 11-3292, 3379; 20-6335-36
 Mending, lessons in, 11-3555; 14-4294
 Mendoza, Don Pedro de, Spanish explorer, and
 Buenos Ayres, 14-4512, 4513
 Menelans, king of Sparta, 1-73; 6-1710
 Menendez (de Aviles, Pedro), founded St.
 Augustine, 1-276
 Menes, a king of Egypt, 15-4846; 16-4960
 Men-Kau-Ra, king of Egypt, 15-4846-48
 Mennonites, religious sect, 7-2102
 Mentone, caves near, 9-2735
 Merak, a star, 9-2639-41, 2645
 Mercator: see Kramer, Gerhard
 Mercédès, character in "Count of Monte Cristo,"
 14-4315, 4431
 Merchant, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
 Merchant-navy, German, 9-2771
 "Merchant of Venice," by Shakespeare, 1-330;
 18-5579, 5586

- Merchants**, Don Quixote challenges the, 3-904
Mercia, kingdom of, 2-468
Mercury, a Greek god, 4-1051; 14-4534
 and the woodman, 10-2963
Mercury, element, and hands, 12-3684
 and liquid air, 13-4085
 as measure for air-pressure, 13-3978
 behavior in tube, 15-4877
 chloride of, 6-1696
 element, 1-164, 170; 2-566; 5-1315, 1318, 1570;
 6-1698, 1887, 19-5989
 for barometer, 3-812; 7-2136
 for mirrors, 4-1268
 in Brazil, 17-5371
 in thermometers, 6-1937; 14-4395
 iron floats on, 12-3775
 production of, 9-2680
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
Mercury, planet, story of, 1-140, 148; 7-2249;
 8-2388-89; 9-2804
Mercutio, Shakespearian character, 2-448
Mercy, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit,"
 9-2673
Meredith, George, British author, 8-2329;
 13-4083
Meredith, William T., poems: see Poetry Index
Mergenthaler, Ottmar, invented linotype, 3-947;
 9-2718
Merida, Spanish city, 11-3338
Meridians, of longitude, 6-1766
Merino, a kind of sheep, 2-407, 408
Merkat, of Arabs, 19-6102
"Merlin", by Immermann, 11-3398
Merlin, a wizard, 3-700, 719, 882-84; 16-5119
Merlin, a falcon, 6-1899-1900
Mermaids, imaginary sea-creatures, 1-221;
 4-1073-74
 the little mermaid, 5-1478
Mermaid Tavern, and Shakespear, 18-5672
Merman, imaginary sea-creature, 1-221
 Mona and the forsaken, 3-977
Merope, a Pleiade, 11-3374
Merovingians, in Paris, 17-5534
Merrim, Florence, on the Tanager, 8-2345
Merrimac, ship, the first iron-clad, 7-2048-49,
 2051; 20-6203
Merrimac River, a boundary, 2-526
Merry-go-round, for garden, 19-6003
 outside moves faster, 3-813
Merry, the little fiddler, 14-4411
Mertens, a servant, 4-1151
Merv, town in Asia, 13-3924
Mervyn, Arthur, character in "Guy Manner-
 ing," 5-1627
Mervyn Hall, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1627
Mesaba Range, iron in, 18-5688
Mesas, of America, 3-face 851
Mesmerizing: see Hypnotizing
Mesophytes, medium plants, 16-5085
Mesopotamia, history of, 12-3855-56, 3862;
 16-4957, 4960
Mesquite, a tree, 12-3625; 17-5435
Messages, carried by pigeons, 7-2217, 2219
 flashing at night, 17-5518
 of Indians, 7-2268
 prehistoric, 11-3479
Messala, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5257
Messalina, Roman empress, 2-538
Messaline, Shakespearian character, 2-445
Mess Hall, at West Point, 15-4736
"Messiah", by Handel, 11-3285
Messina, earthquake of, 10-3252; 15-4694
 Italian city, 10-3086
Messina, Strait of, near Italy, 15-4811
Messua, and Mowgli, 17-5469
Metacarpus, bones of the hand, 13-4200
 see also Knuckles
Metacomet: see King Philip
Metals, age of, 2-617
 allow light to pass, 12-3907
 alloys of, 6-1888
 and the earth, 14-4276
 as conductors of heat, 13-4233
 compounds of, 6-1813, 1815
 conductors of, 10-3148
 fatigue of, 13-4023
 for mirrors, 4-1263, 1268
 French manufactories of, 8-2420
 furnished by colonies, 4-993
 heat changes, 9-2653
 in Rumania, 10-3240
 in Spain, 11-3347
 in stars, 9-2741
 in sun, 7-2094
 liquid: see Mercury
Metals, Phoenician workers in, 16-5200
 poisoning of, 17-5516
 production of, 9-2680
 salts of, for adulterating, 6-1829
 use of, by Indians, 1-16-17
 what they are, 5-1314, 1315
Metatarsus, bones of the foot, 13-4201
Metcalfe, Sir Charles, governor of Canada,
 4-1274
Meteorites, and moon, 20-6215
 fall on the earth, 12-3677
 iron in, 18-5687
 one called Caille aerolite, 8-2546
 origin of, 1-143; 7-1966, 1968
 see also Meteors, Shooting-stars
Meteorology, science of the weather, 8-2536;
 19-5989
Meteors, or falling-stars, 1-149; 6-1881-82;
 ★8-2541, 2545; 12-3677; 19-5989
 on earth, 4-1160
Meters, for gas, 2-417-18
Methodists, a religious sect, 7-2043; 12-3733
 in Canada, 17-5407
Methodius, Greek monk, 9-2902
Methven, battle of, 10-1315
Methyl-alcohol, added to ordinary alcohol,
 6-1889
Metre, meaning of, 12-3672
Metropolitan Aid Society, and criminals,
 19-5942
Metropolitan Life Insurance Building, in New
 York, 16-5008, 5010, 5013
Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, clock of,
 5-1538
Metropolitan Museum of Art, in New York,
 13-4220; 15-4590-91; 16-5016-18
Metz, bishopric of, 8-2559
 surrender, 8-2598
Meunier, Constantin, Belgian sculptor, 13-4174,
 4181
Meuse, river in Europe, 11-3539-40
Mexican War, and standard, 17-5494
 and West Pointers, 15-4736
 history of, 6-1842-44; 11-3492; 14-4402
Mexico, and Texas, 6-1840
 animals of, 1-287; 4-1211
 ants in, 10-2972
 archaeology of, 17-5326, 5328
 Aztecs in, 1-19
 birds of, 8-2342-45
 boll-weevil in, 10-3205
 buildings of, 14-4403
 cathedral of, 14-4403
 French in, 8-2290, 2443
 fruit in, 2-650
 gems from, 20-6380, 6382-83
 gold of, 17-5318
 history of, 1-274; 2-521; 3-867, 900; 11-3342,
 3346; 13-4078; ★14-4396-97
 map of, 14-4399
 metals in, 9-2680
 printing in, 12-3612
 rubber in, 18-5793
 sisal hemp in, 13-4003
 trouble with United States, 8-2380; 11-3495
 see also Mexican War
Mexico, City of, capture of, 1-274; 6-1844-45
 history, 14-4402
Mexico, Gulf of, description, 1-13; 14-4397
Meyerbeer, Giacomo, German composer 11-3294;
 20-6336
Meztizos, South American half-breeds, 15-4606,
 4608
Mica, a mineral, 9-2682; 19-5887
Mica-schist, a variety of rock, 17-5350
Micawber, Mr., character in "David Copper-
 field," 8-2320; 9-2865
Mice, and the cat, 14-4346
 eat acorns, 12-3896
 eaten by ants, 10-2974
 turned to horses, 3-798
 various kinds of, 3-806-08
Michael, czar of Russia, 12-3724
Michael, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5680
Michael, Prince, character in "The Land of
 Youth," 7-2061
Michael Angelo, and St. Peter's, 10-3082
 comments of, 9-2786, 2794, 2796
 Italian sculptor, 4-1178; 9-2797; 13-4173, 4181;
 15-4590, 4593; 19-5925, 5933
 statue of, 15-4672
 work of, 16-5079, 5100-05
"Michael Kohlhaas", by Kleist, 11-3396
Michaelmas-daisies, cultivation of, 2-616;
 5-1519

- Michigan**, admission of, 6-1840; 11-3491
 flower of, 18-5816
 fruit in, 2-649, 651; 8-2386
 history of, 6-1834, 1838
 manufactures of, 9-2686
 metals of, 9-2678
 peaches in, 2-649
 timber in, 8-2387
- Michigan Channel**, of the St. Mary's River, 19-6126
- Michigan Lake**, in America, 1-14, 278; 18-5826; 19-6112-13, 6120
 rescue in, 9-2815
- Michigan University**, at Ann Arbor, 14-4571
- Micmacs**, Indian tribes, 9-2784
- Microbes**, and blood-cells, 5-1430, 1459-61, 1464
 and fruit, 12-3901
 and nitrogen compounds, 11-3351
 and nose, 6-1648; 20-6232
 dangerous, 20-6364
 discovery of, 15-4634
 effect of heat and cold on, 13-4088
 filtered out by nose, 6-1648
 in milk, 3-905; 9-2831; 18-5638
 in mouth, 7-2079
 killed by carbolic acid, 3-2539
 killed by cooking, 4-1082
 kinds and effects, 1-44, 188; 3-805, ★817, ★905, 914; ★14-1019
 life of, 11-3389
 microbes on, 15-4811
 of a cold, 8-2540
 of rotting wood, 7-2008
 of tuberculosis, 9-2802
 poisoned in bowel, 8-2367
 ripen cream, 14-4372
 use nitrogen, 4-1246
- Microphone**, use of, 18-5860; 20-6317
- Microscope**, meaning of, 9-2738
 ★story of the, 8-2331
 use of, 10-2998; 14-4374
- Midas**, king of Phrygia, gold-legends about, 17-5318; 18-5682
- Middle Ages**, locks of, 20-6358
 spoons of, 15-4805
- Middlesex**, English county, 2-465
- Midgard**, legendary serpent, 1-95
- Midges**, injurious insects, 10-3199
- Midnight Sun**, a boat, 16-5073
- Midshipman**, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
 and Annapolis, 15-4737, 4742
- Midsummer Day**, date of, 12-3708
- Midsummer-Men**: see Sedum
- "Midsummer Night's Dream,"** by Shakespeare, 1-327; 18-5584
- Midway Island**, American, 7-2147, 2156
- Mignonette**, a flower, 1-249; 14-4475
- Migration**, of birds, 2-518; 7-2214
- Mikado**, ruler of Japan, 2-342
- Mikron**, a measure, 18-5814
- Milan**, Duchy of, 8-2556; 18-5850
- Milan**, Duke of, Shakespearian character, 1-329; 2-639
- Milan**, and St. Ambrose, 13-4030-31
 brave cardinal of, 4-1207
 Italian city, 10-3078, 3084, 3086
 presses in, 12-3610
- Mildenhall**, Sir John, ambassador to India, 6-1715
- Mildew**, plant disease, 12-3786
 stains of, 18-5644
- Miles**, Alfred H., poems: see Poetry Index
- Miles**, General Nelson A., at Porto Rico, 7-2154
- Miles**, problem concerning number of, 5-1365
- Milford Sound**, in New Zealand, 5-1490
- Military College**, at Kingston, 19-6122
- Milk**, as a food, 9-2727, 2827; 11-3274-75
 as an invisible ink, 4-1302
 boiling, 14-4273
 boy who found deer's, 19-6028
 character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
 condensed, in Switzerland, 10-2992
 cooking of, 4-1082
 crust on heated, 15-4585
 disease carried in, 9-2801
 divine, 15-4785
 fat in, 14-4372
 how does a cow make, 5-1587
 in the United States, 9-2678
 iron in, 5-1431
 Latin name for, 8-2367
 mammals feed young on, 12-3668
 not used in China, 2-406
 of cocoanut, 7-1998, 2009
 of goats, 2-410
- Milk**, problem of measuring, 1-256
 reaction of, 6-1815
 salt in, 5-1315
 souring of, 3-821, 906-07, 913; 13-4022; 18-5638; 20-6264
 specific gravity of, 12-3827-29
 stains of, 16-5177
 water in, 4-1192-93
 watering, 12-3829
 see also Lactose, Microbes
- Milkmaid**: see Cuckoo-flower
- Milk-sugar**: see Lactose
- Milk-thistle**, a plant, 17-5229
 see also Sow-thistle
- Milkweeds**, several, 16-5092
- Milky Way**, of stars, 6-1880; 7-1969; 9-2640, 2737, 2740
- Mill**, John Stuart, English thinker, 13-4155, 4160
- Millais**, Sir John E., pictures of, 3-854; 6-1772; 7-2075; 16-5079
 sketch of Thackeray, 8-2326
- Miller**, Emily H., poems: see Poetry Index
- Miller**, Jack, in story, 18-5709
- Miller**, Joaquin, American poet, 14-4463
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Miller**, Patrick, steamship for, 8-2490
- Miller**, Susy, in story, 18-5709
- Miller**, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
- Miller**, William, poems: see Poetry Index
- Miller**, and his pets, 12-3873
 in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
- Millet**, Frank D., American painter, 14-4250
- Millet**, J. F., French artist, his picture of "The Gleaners," 8-2419; 13-4221
- Millet**, for bread, 4-1132
- Milliners**, and murdered birds, 8-2340-41
- Millipedes**, an animal, 11-3356-57
- "Mill on the Floss,"** by Eliot, 9-2626
- Mills**, Clark, American sculptor, 15-4668
- Mills**, Mrs., and Earl Nithsdale, 7-2235
- Mills**, brave maid of the mill, 10-3000
 for cotton, 15-4886
 for flour, 18-5715
 for grinding, 4-1137
 modern roller, 4-1138
 of India, 5-1633
 old couple at the mill, 9-2943
 steel-rolling: see Steel-making
- Milne**, Prof. John, student of earthquakes, 10-3254
- Milnwood**, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
- Milo**: see Melos, island of
- Milton**, Ann, sister of John, 18-5673
- Milton**, Christopher, brother of John, 18-5673
- Milton**, John, English poet, 5-1571; 7-2012; 12-3771; 15-4599; 17-5488; ★18-5672-73; 19-6029, 6031
 as statesman under Cromwell, 4-1039; 6-1862
 blindness of, 18-5675
 hymn written by, 7-2013, 2017
 poems: see Poetry Index
 portrait, 7-2017
- Milton**, John, Senior, 18-5673
- Milton**, Mary, wife of John, 18-5676
- Mimeograph**, for copying, 15-4821
- Mimicry**, protective, 10-3018, 3021; 11-3445; 14-4356
 see also Birds, Camouflage, Insects, etc.
- Minas Basin**, in Nova Scotia, 1-223; 17-5544, 5547, 5550
- Mind**, power of, 2-648
 studies of, 15-4749
- Minden**, battle of, 12-3768
- Minden**, ship, 17-5494
- Mineralogy**, study of, 9-2915
- Minerals**, exhibit of, 17-5332
 for china painting, 14-4548
 in Rumania, 10-3240
 of Russia, 12-3798
 of the United States, 9-2678, 2680
- Miners**, in Russia, 12-3798
 of coal, 3-834
 see also Coal-mines, Gold-mines, etc.
- Miners**, caterpillars, 10-3017
- Minerva**, a Roman goddess, 6-1710; 16-5186
- Minerva Church**, decorations by Lippi, 16-5102
- Mines**, fire in, 18-5708
 king of the golden, 4-1052
 liquid air in, 13-4086
 open-pit iron, 18-5691
- Ming**, Chinese dynasty, 1-120, 123
- Minim**: see Music
- Mining**, hydraulic, 19-6095
- Mining**, United States Department in charge of, 5-1437

- Winning, School of:** see Queen's University
Ministers, appointment of United States, 5-1436
 four wise, 16-4983
 see also under names of individual countries
Miniver, heraldic name of ermine, 16-5074
Minks, fur-animals, 13-4060; 16-5072
"Minna von Barnhelm," by Lessing, 11-3394
Minneapolis, city in Minnesota, 9-2684; 19-6071
Minnesingers, German bards, 11-3394
Minnesota, admission of, 11-3492
 flower of, 18-5816
 iron in, 9-2678; 18-5688, 5691
 lakes of, 1-14
 wheat in, 8-2386
Minnows, for bait, 9-2705-06
Minos, king of Crete, 16-5186
Minotaur, the monster, 16-5200
Minot Ledge, lighthouse on, 3-749
"Minstrel Boy to the War has Gone," song, 12-3770
Minstrels, negro, 10-3051
 Taillefer, a minstrel, 2-589
"Minstrel's Curse," by Uhland, 11-3396
Mint, of London, 12-3645
 of United States, 12-3645
 of Venice, 4-1170
 the magic, 5-1518
 what it does, 9-2653
Mint, a plant, 10-3217; 13-4136; 16-4955-56
Mint-family, of plants, 15-4660
Minto, Earl of, governor of Canada, 4-1281
Minuet, a dance, 3-963, 965
Minuit, Peter, bought Manhattan, 2-528
 governor of New Amsterdam, 2-528
Minute, marking the, 5-1546
 unit of time, 12-3672
Minute Men, a statue to, 15-4669
Miquelon, Islands of, in Atlantic, 3-900; 8-2426
Mira, a star, 9-2643
Mirabeau (Comte de), French revolutionist, 13-4099-4100, 4106
Miraflores, on Panama, 18-5596
Mirage, cause of, 10-3144-45
 explanation of, 19-6076
 of the desert, 19-6101, 6105
Miramichi River, in Canada, 1-224
Miranda, Shakespearian character, 1-329
Mirfak, a star, 9-2643
Mirko, Prince, 3-723
Mirror, and Gutenberg, 12-3609
 and Japanese couple, 16-5182
 bends light-rays, 20-6217
 combing hair before, 19-5923
 for heliographing, 14-4441, 4446
 making, 4-1263, 1268
Mirrors, Gallery of, in Versailles, 17-5537
Mirrors, Hall of, 8-2599
Miser, who hated a good man, 14-4384
"Misérables," by Hugo, 17-5312
Missel-thrush, a bird, 7-2112
 egg of, 6-face 1760
Missionaries, and C. M. Yonge, 9-2627
 early Christian, 8-2550
 from Ireland, 18-5552
 in China, 1-122
 in Oceania, 5-1492
 in Pacific Islands, 7-2150
 of Roman church, 10-3186
 to American Indians, 1-278; 3-893-94
 to Britain and Ireland, 1-212; 2-466, 470
Missionary Ridge, battle of, 7-2050
Missions, in California, 6-1846
 Spanish, 17-5416
Mississippi, admitted, 6-1836; 11-3490
 boll-weevil in, 10-3205
 capital of, 19-5966
 dams across, 19-6070
 discovery of, 6-1686
 exploration of, 2-552; 19-6112
 flower of, 18-5816
 history, 8-2377; 19-5960
 secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5947
 Spain and the, 5-1391
 territory of, 6-1836
Mississippi River, claims to valley of, 3-894, 896, 900
 deepened, 11-3493
 ★description of, 19-6071
 discovery of, 1-274
 during the Civil War, 7-2047, 2050
 exploration of, 1-278, 282; 3-893
 French in valley of, 2-533
 in the United States, 1-10, 13
Mississippi Valley, crops in, 8-2384
Missouri, admission of, 6-1838; 11-3490
 and Louisiana, 5-1397
 during Civil War, 7-2044, 2046
 flower of, 18-5816
 history of, 19-5957
 hogs in, 9-2677
 lead in, 9-2680
 shoes in, 10-3103
Missouri Compromise, history of, 6-1837-38, 1846; 7-2042-43; 8-2438, 2442; 11-3490
Missouri River, in America, 19-6071
"Miss Sara Sampson," by Lessing, 11-3394
Mist, of what made, 6-1656
 that whitens fields, 11-3572-73
Mistletoe, a plant, 12-3892; 18-5816
 in Druidic religion, 7-2067
"Mistletoe Bough," story of, 12-3767-69
Mistral, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4642
"Mistress of the Seas," 5-1398
 see also England
Mistrust, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128-29
Mitchell, James, pens of, 11-3484
Mitchell, Lieutenant, character in "Man without a Country," 18-5616
Mitchell, Mount, height of, 1-10; 2-520
Miterworts, plants, 9-2883
Mites, life-history of, 11-3357, 3364
Mitford, Mary R., English author, 9-2621, 2623
 poems: see Poetry Index
mithridates, the Great, king of Pontus, 2-440; 16-5154
Mitre, Bartolomé, president of Argentina, 17-5362
Mitre-block, use of, 6-1939
Mitres, form of joints, 5-1360
Mitre-shoot, use of, 6-1939
Mitre Tavern, Johnson at, 15-4729
Mixture, what it is, 3-956; 4-1032; 6-1693
Mizar, a star, 9-2639, 2641, 2645
Moa, extinct bird, 1-53; 5-1502, 1504; 19-6002
Mobile, history of, 7-2051-52; 19-5960
Moccasin, of Indians, 1-17; 10-3106
Moccasin-flower, state flower, 18-5816
 see also Lady's slipper
Mocenigo, Tomaso, a Doge of Venice, 4-1170
Mocking-bird, of America, 7-2109, 2113; 8-2346; 18-5747
Mock-Turtle, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3157
Models, of Egyptian possessions, 15-4844, 4848, 4850
 of living things, 17-5328
 of ships in British Admiralty, 11-3573
Modeltown, how to make, 2-379, 481, 615; 3-846, 933
Moeritherium, a fossil, 12-3667
Moffatt, Annie, character in "Little Women," 16-5170
Moffatt, Robert, missionary in Bechuanaland, 1-300
Mogul-Mallet, an engine, 1-314; 2-603
Moguls, Empire of, in India, 5-1634, 1636; 6-1714-16; 13-3928, 4078-79
Mohács, battle of, 9-2898, 2900, 2903; 18-5656
Mohammed, the prophet, and the Saracens, 10-3188
 founder of Mohammedanism, 5-1549, 1638; 6-1714; 10-3023, 3027-29; 12-3856, 3858
Mohammed II, and Constantinople, 10-3192
Mohammed IV, and Cossacks, 12-3727
Mohammed Ali, viceroy of Egypt, 14-4304
Mohammedanism, religion of, 10-3030; 12-3856, 3858, 3860; 13-3928
Mohammedans, and the Jews, 20-6334
 followers of Mahomet, 5-1549, 1636; 6-1714, 1717
 in Africa, 14-4302, 4306
 in British Empire, 13-4081
 in Philippines, 7-2152
 in Turkestan, 12-3804
 Russia and, 12-3722, 3728
 school of, 19-6103
 see also Balkan Peninsula, Moors, Turks
Mohawks, Indian tribe, 1-21, 278
Mohawk Valley, history of, 3-894
Mohicans, Indian tribe, 1-21, 195
Mohun, Lord, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3310
Moissan, French chemist, 13-4087
Molars, kind of teeth, 7-2078-79
Molasses, origin of, 3-708
 rum made from, 5-1392
 use of, 3-708
Molasses-candy, recipe, 4-1251

GENERAL INDEX

- Moldavia**, history of, 10-3194
part of Rumania, 10-3240
- Molding**, process of, 14-4456
- Molds**, for iron and steel, 18-5695, 5697, 5699
- Mole**, an animal, 3-685-86; 18-5572, 5574
- Mole-cricket**, an insect, 10-3194, 3198
- Molecules**, and heat, 12-3775; 14-4273
and smell, 15-4636
behavior, 1-43
close-bound, 12-3908
meaning of, 14-4389
movement of, 11-3427-28; 13-4230; 14-4375, 4503
of compound, 5-1418
of starch, 14-4487
of water, 10-3126; 13-4084
what they are, 4-1031; 5-1315
see also Compounds, making of
- Moliere (Jean B. P.)**, French dramatist, 17-5309, 5311
- Molina**, a grass, 5-1350
- Molluscs**, sea-animals, 9-2611
- Moloch**, a lizard, 4-1212, 1218
- Molokai**, leper-colony of, 1-71; 7-2150
- Molt**, of butterflies and moths, 10-3014
of caterpillar, 10-3014
of crabs, 9-2611
- Moltke, General (Hellmuth K. B. von)**, during Austro-Prussian War, 8-2597, 2599
- Molucca Islands**, Dutch possessions, 3-876
- Molybdenum**, a mineral, 19-6092
- Mombasa**, town in Africa, 14-4306; 18-5806
- Mompesson, Catherine**, and plague, 2-633
- Mompesson, William**, English rector, 2-633
- Mona**, and the forsaken Merman, 3-976
- "Mona Lisa"**, picture, by Da Vinci, 15-4590, 4593; 17-5539
- Monals**, family of pheasants, 5-1559
- Monarch**, a butterfly, 10-3020
- Monarch**, a geyser, 2-584
- Monarch of the East**, an Arum, 8-2582
- Monarchy**, form of government, 5-1434
- Monarchy, Dual**: see Austria-Hungary
- Monasteries**, in America, 13-4029
in France, 7-2068
in Great Britain, 2-466, 468, 470; 3-858; 15-4788, 4790-92
in Russia, 12-3800
in Switzerland, 10-2986
in Tibet, 13-3932
of Ireland, 18-5552
see also Monks, some famous
- "Monastery"**, story of the novel, 5-1496
- Monck (George)**, of England: see Monk (George)
- Monck, Lord**, governor of Canada, 4-1276, 1281
- Moncton**, town in New Brunswick, 17-5548-49
see also Canada, railways and canals
- Monday**, name of, 1-92
- *Money**, coining, 12-3645
Congress and, 5-1390, 1435
decimal systems of, 11-3489
distribution of United States, 11-3491
how the conjurer makes his, 5-1518
in circulation, 10-3045
of Confederacy, 7-2052
periods that cost, 18-5743
problems concerning, 3-850; 4-1104
shells used for, 1-20; 5-1427
skins as, 15-4834
things used for, 14-4374
- Money, god of**: see Mammon
- Mongolia**, costumes of, 13-3931
history of, 1-113, 120; 13-3923
map of, 13-3926
- Mongolia**, ship, in "Round the World," 16-4911
- Mongols**, Asiatic people, 13-3926; 19-6066
invaded Russia, 12-3722
sweep of the, 12-3860
- Mongoose**, life-history, 1-157, 160
- Monitor**, a lizard, 4-1210, 1217
- Monitor**, ship, 7-2048-49, 2051; 20-6203
- Monitor-nozzles**, on fire-boats, 18-5759
- Monk (George)**, as admiral, 11-3547
English general, 2-527; 4-1041
- Monk**, Swiss mountain, 18-5846
- Monkbarns**, in "Antiquary," 6-1667
- Monkeys**, and men, 18-5813
animals, 2-625; 3-675, 908; 4-1287; 7-2078; 12-3668; 18-5664
capture of, 20-6244
fur-animals, 16-5072
in Congo forest, 10-3130
in India, 20-6244
in Pacific Islands, 10-3033
- Monkeys**, intelligence of, 17-5505
monkey and swar, 20-6290
parental instinct of, 16-5190
puzzle about, 1-110
- Singh**, and the, 18-5684
skin for shoes, 10-3106
- Monkey's Face**, a rock, 4-1312
- Monks**, and silkworm eggs, 6-1829
character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2562
in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
in England, 3-858
monk and the robber, 20-6291
★some famous, 13-4029
the Black Monk, 5-1496
were scholars, 2-477
- Monk's Hill**, in Salzburg, 9-2901
- Monk's-hood**, garden flower, 17-5228, 5234
- Monochord**, musical instrument, 4-1087
- Monoliths**, Maja, 17-5326
- Monoplane**, type of aeroplane, 1-176, 180
- Monorail**, description, 1-99
- Monos**, Greek word, 13-4094
- Monotone**, what it is, 13-4094
- Monotremes**, the first mammals, 12-3668
- Monotype**, type-setting machine, 3-951
- Monroe, James**, administration of, 11-3488, 3490
as president, 6-1837; 8-2382
college of, 14-4568
- Monroe Doctrine**, of the United States, 6-1838; 8-2438; 11-3490
- Monsoons**, gales of wind, 5-1634
- Monsters**, development of, 12-3666
imaginary, 1-216
monster and Andromeda, 4-1052
of Notre Dame, 17-5534-35
see also Animals, prehistoric, Bulls, winged
- Montagnais**, tribe of Indians, 9-2783-84
- Montague family**, Shakespearian characters, 2-447
- Montague House**, in London, 4-1258
- Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de**, French writer, 17-5307, 5311
- Montana**, Shakespearian character, 2-444
- Montana**, admitted, 11-3494
copper in, 9-2678, 2685
flower of, 18-5816
gems from, 20-6381-82
sheep in, 9-2678
silver in, 9-2680
woman-representative from, 10-3124
- Montargis**, Castle of, 12-3695
- Montbretia**, a plant, 17-5238
- Montcalm (Louis Joseph)**, Marquis de, in Canada, 1-195; 2-559; 3-892, 898-99; 4-1114
- Mont Cenis Tunnel**, and gunpowder plot, 6-1808
- Monteagle, Lord**, under Alps, 10-2992; 20-6259
- Monte Cristo**, island, in "Count of Monte Cristo," 8-2421; 14-4321
- Montefiore, Sir Moses**, philanthropist, 20-6335, 6338
- Montenegro**, and the Great War, 10-3247
costumes of, 10-3245
history of, 10-3244, 3247
mountains of, 9-2901
- Monterey**, battle of, 6-1844-45
Dana and, 20-6236
- Montevideo**, capital of Uruguay, 15-4602; 17-5365
- Montezuma**, ruler of Mexico, 1-274
- Montezuma II**, Aztec ruler, 14-4398
- Montfort, John**, Count of, and Duke of Brittany, 8-2508
- Montfort, Simon de**, English patriot, 2-596; 7-2071; 15-4797
- Montgoufier (J. M. and J. E.)**, brothers, and balloon, 1-173; 18-5810
- Montgomery, James**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Montgomery (Richard)**, American general, 3-756; 4-1000; 16-5014
- Montgomery**, capital of Alabama, 19-5960, 5966
- Month**, length of, 8-2295; 19-5896
lunar, 7-2206
named for Homer, 17-5307
story of the months, 14-4531
telling the, 5-1537
- Monthyon, Baron de**, fund of, 4-1064
- Monticello**, home of Thomas Jefferson, 3-781, 783
- Montmartre**, Church of, 13-4038
- Montpelier**, home of Madison, 2-402
- Montpellier**, University of, medical school, 15-4630
- Montreal**, and the fur-trade, 15-4832, 4836
Canadian city, 1-13, 226-27; 2-554; 3-896; 4-1275, 1279; 6-1769-70; 19-6124

GENERAL INDEX

- Montreal**, capture of, 2-559; 3-756, 900; 4-1000
winter scene in, 1-227
see also Canada, railways and canals
- Montrose, Duke of**, character in "Rob Roy,"
5-1623
- Montrose, Earl of**, in "Legend of Montrose,"
5-1497
- Montrose, James Graham**, hero of Royalist
cause, 6-1866
- Mons, Sieur de**, settlement of, 2-555
- Monuments**, equestrian, 13-4173
★some foreign, 16-5040
see also Lysicrates, choragic monument of
- Moods**, of a verb, 11-3466
- Moody, Dwight Lyman**, evangelist, 7-2016-17
- Moon**, and the elephant, 20-6⁹²
atmosphere of, 12-3680-81; 14-4311
cooling of, 5-1413; 11-3384
distance from earth, 8-2295
eclipse of, 6-1880, 1883; 10-3146; 11-3507
eclipses sun, 6-1380; 7-2092
falling into earth, 14-4374
fire in the middle of, 10-3229
halo around, 18-5812
history of, 1-145, 147, 321, 325; 2-568; 6-1677,
1680; 7-1969, ★2204-05
imitation of, 15-4704-06
Indian legends of, 11-3373
influence on life, 2-377; 10-3145
influence on tides of, 1-39; 8-2294; 13-4023
Jules Verne's story of, 13-4115
life on, 3-912; 10-3043
man in the, 4-1303; 20-6215
map of, 7-2208
marks on the, 10-3044
mountains of the, 7-2207; 20-6215
name of, 7-2249
reflection follows person, 9-2734
seeing the whole circle of, 13-4112
shadow of, 6-1881, 1883
shining of, 12-3680
size of, 8-2389
sleeping in light of, 11-3384
spinning of, 8-2295
temperature of, 14-4311
tides in, 8-2296
traveling with person, 9-2734
volcanoes on, 10-3251
worship of, 14-4506
- Moon-flower**, blooms at night, 13-4014
- Moon-Goddess**, temples to, 16-4958
- Moons**, of Jupiter, 10-3149
of planets, 8-2294, 2296, 2390
of Saturn, 7-2086
- Moonstone**, a gem, 20-6377, 6381
- Moore, Albert**, his picture of blossoms and
sea-shells, 16-^{frontis}
- Moore, Clement C.**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Moore, Sir John**, British general, 11-3346
burial, 3-713
- Moore, Thomas**, poems: see Poetry Index
song-writer, 2-546; 12-3770; 16-4945
- Moore's Creek**, battle of, 4-1002
- Moorhen**, egg of, 6-face 1760
nest of, 18-5746
- Moorings**, of a ship, 15-4619
- Moors**, and Ferdinand III, 15-4745
and Inquisition, 11-3344
in Africa, 14-4307
in Europe, 11-3339-42
made paper, 11-3484
pottery of the, 14-4540
see also Othello
- Moors**, of England: see Selwyn, Maria
- Moose**, hunting the, 19-5948
kind of deer, 2-412
- Moose-bird**: see Whiskey-Jack
- Moose-Jaw**, Canadian town, 18-5608, 5610
- Moosewood**, a tree, 14-4559-60; 17-5337
- Moquis**, Indian tribe, 1-16
- Mora**, at Verulam, 19-5912
- Moraines**, of prehistoric glaciers, 1-14
- Moran, John**, and yellow fever, 10-3237
- Moran, Thomas**, American painter, 13-4220
- Morava River**, in Europe, 9-2902; 10-3242
- Moravia**, province of, 9-2902, 2906; 11-3482
- Moraviantown**, battle of, 3-739; 9-2784
- Morcerf**, Count of, character in "Count of
Monte Cristo," 14-4432
- Morchella esculentus**: see Morel
- Mordant, Sir**, character in "Faerie Queene,"
3-699
- Mordant**, cream of tartar as, 11-3386
- Mordecai**, story of, 20-6333
- More, Sir John**, father of Thomas More,
5-1330
- More, Sir Thomas**, English statesman, 3-858;
5-1330; 13-3942; 16-5093, 5095
- Morea**, part of Greece, 10-3186, 3194; 16-5049
- Moreau (Jean V.)**, French general, 4-1059;
14-4364
- Morel**, a mushroom, 15-face 4882
- Morelos (y Pavon, José Maria)**, rebellion of,
14-4401
- Moreno, Dr.**, and cougar, 18-5808
- Morgan, Colonel**, character in "Man Without a
Country," 18-5615
- Morgan, General (Daniel)**, during Revolution,
4-1000-01, 1007-08
- Morgan, J. Pierpont**, gifts of, 15-4590
- Morgan, Mrs.**, and Earl Mithsdale, 7-2235
- Morgan, Sarah**, married Squire Boone, 20-6250
- Morgarten**, battle of, 10-2988
- Morgiana**, a slave, 1-201
- Moriah, Mount**, and Solomon's temple, 20-6331
- Mormons**, in Canada, 19-5946
religious sect, 6-1839, 1844; 17-5416
- Morning**, ship, 17-5459
- Morning-glory**, a plant, 13-4014
- Morning-glory Spring**, in Yellowstone Park,
2-584
- Morningside Park**, in New York, 16-5014, 5016
- Morning-star**, a weapon, 5-1354
- Mornington, Lord**: see Wellesley, Marquis of
- Morny, Charles**, Daudet and, 17-5316
- Moro Castle**: see Morro' Castle
- Morocco**, French protectorate, 8-2426; 14-4297,
4301, 4307-08
- Moros**, in the Philippines, 7-2152
- Morrel, Maximilian**, character in "Count of
Monte Cristo," 14-4316, 4432
- Morris, George F.**, American poet, 2-479
- Morris, Gouverneur**, and canals, 15-4766
comment on Washington, D. C., 6-1690
- Morris, Robert**, and flag, 17-5493
- Morris, William**, painter-poet, 14-4440; 19-6039
poems: see Poetry Index
- Morris-dances**, how to perform, 9-2805
sticks for, 9-2805
- Morris-men**: see Morris dances
- Morrison, Charles**, and telegraph, 14-4442
- Morristown**, Washington at, 4-1004
- Morro Castle**, at Havana, 10-3235; 19-6049
- Morrogh**, death of, 18-5554
- Morse, Jedediah**, father of S. F. B., 9-2713
- Morse, Samuel F. B.**, and telegraph, 8-2487,
2494; 9-2713; 11-3491; 14-4443
- Morse-code**, for telegraph, 11-3577
- Mortar**, cohesion of, 2-607
Venetian, 4-1168
- "Morte d'Arthur"**, Abbey and, 14-4248
by Malory, 13-3941
- Mortises**, in wood-joints, 5-1520
- Morton, Colonel**, character in "Old Mortality,"
6-1776
- Morton, Henry**, character in "Old Mortality,"
6-1776
- Morton, Dr. W. T. G.**, and anesthetics, 15-4632
- Mosaics**, of Byzantium, 15-4589
of Pompeii, 20-6223
of St. Sophia, 10-3188, 3192
pictures in, 10-3079, 3081, 3083
- Moscow**, burning of, 7-2063; 8-2287-88;
12-3728-29; 13-4026; 18-5756
retreat from, 14-4366
Russian city, 12-3723-24, 3796, 3798, 3800-02
- Moselle River**, in Europe, 9-2763, 2768
- Moses**, as a doctor, 15-4626
at Memphis, 19-6185
in Egypt, 15-4849
Jewish leader, 9-2938; 20-6330
laws of, 11-3484
statue of, 13-4173; 16-5099, 5104
- Mosigkan**, abbey of, 12-3772
- Moskva River**, in Russia, 12-3800
- Moslems**, Bedouins are, 19-6105
turn toward Mecca, 10-3029
see also Mohammedans
- Mosques**, in Balkans, 10-3238, 3243
in Cairo, 14-4301-02
see also Pearl-Mosque
- Mosquitoes**, and Marquette, 19-6112
and yellow fever, 7-2154; 18-5596
boy who allowed, 19-6028
carry disease, 10-3195, 3199, 3201-02; 20-6368
carry malaria, 5-1432; 6-1805; 18-5723;
19-5893
- Moss**, "caribou," 6-1920

- Moss**, insects that imitate, 11-3451, 3453
shows the North, 5-1605
wind carries seeds of, 12-3812
- Moss-campion**, a plant, 15-4758, 4761
- Mostafa**, and the thief, 16-4989
- Moth**, affected by camphor, 13-4117
an invertebrate, 8-2463
and candle, 7-2006
and flowers, 12-3812-16; 13-4015
feeler of, 8-2337
head of, 8-2335
mimicry of, 11-3451
various kinds of, ★10-3011, 3194
see also Humming-bird-moth, Silkworm, etc.
- Mother**, boy's love for, 13-4091
effect on nursing child, 10-3180
importance of motherhood, 9-2830
teaching little mothers, 10-3220
which is, 7-2245
- "Mother and Child,"** by Cassatt, 14-4255
- Mother Carey**, character in "Water Babies," 12-3839
- Mother Carey's Chickens**, birds, 6-1640
- "Mother Goose,"** authorship of, 5-1477-78
- Mother-of-pearl**, in oyster, 1-189
- "Mother of the Presidents,"** see Virginia state
- "Mother of the Wounded:"** see Elizabeth, Queen of Rumania
- Mother-ship**, for submarines, 18-5600; 20-6208
- Mothvey Church**, marriage in, 8-2316
- Motion**, apparent diurnal, 8-2540
area of, 12-3821
deceptive appearance of, 15-4817
forms of, 13-4084
heat is a kind of, 8-2540
Kepler's laws of, 11-3430, 3575-76, 3587
laws of, ★11-3587; 12-3675-76
molecular, 14-4389
Newton's laws of, 9-2911; 11-3430, 3587;
15-4587, 4812; 16-5173-74
none in moving pictures, 16-5137
perpetual, 11-3590; 19-5992
proper, 8-2540
- Motor**, aeroplane, 1-177
for electric elevator, 19-6199, 6200
of Edison, 20-6348
- Motor-cars**, and world, 2-face 424
how made, 14-4453
in the antarctic, 17-5464
motion of, 6-1787
numbers on, 5-1590
what makes them go? 6-1787-89
- Motor-centre**, in the brain, 12-3692
- Motor-engine**, working of, 14-4460-61
- Motor-truck**, for coal, 3-841
- Motor-vehicles**, the earliest, 19-6050
- Mott, James**, an abolitionist, 10-3121
- Mott, Lucretia**, and woman suffrage, 10-3120
- Mouflon**, a giant sheep, 2-408
- Moujik**, of Tver, 12-3799
- Mould**, for plants, 12-3812, 3892
- Moulding**, ovolo, 5-1360
- Mouldings**, in carpentry, 5-1520
- Moulit**, of silkworm, 6-1826
- Mound-birds**, or brush-turkeys, 5-1564
- Mound-builders**, a kind of ant, 10-2968
remains of the, 8-2578
- Mountain, Fanny**, character in "The Virginians," 11-3423
- Mountain, Mrs.**, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
- Mountain**, character of, 10-3032
height of, 3-812; 12-3905
King of the Golden, 14-4282
king's daughter in, 6-1908
making a, 2-426, 429; 10-3249; 12-3905
measured by barometer, 13-3981-82
of salt, 15-4704-06
plants growing on, 15-4757
top of, 2-647; 3-812
- Mountain-ash**, berries of, for birds, 11-3458
flower and fruit of, 13-4134
of Europe, 11-3532
- Mountain Creek**, bridge over, 1-34
- Mountaineer**, of Switzerland, 18-5847
- Mountain-laurel**, a shrub, 14-4556, 4558;
18-5815
- Mountain-lion**: see Cougar
- Mountain-sheep**: see Sheep, mountain
- Mountain-sickness**, cause of, 13-3980
- "Mountains of Heaven,"** in Asia, 13-3923
- "Mountain Song,"** by Uhland, 11-3396
- Mount Holyoke**, for women, 10-3118, 3122;
14-4570
- Mount Stephen**, Lord, Canadian railroad builder, 6-1769; 14-4326
- Mount Vernon**, Camp-Fire Girls at, 12-3754
home of Washington, 2-400; 3-779, 781, 782;
5-1390
- Mount Vesuvius**, battle of, 9-2941
- Mourning-cloak**, a butterfly, 10-3011, 3020
- "Mourning Her Braves,"** by Brush, 14-4252
- Mouse**, and Jenny Martin, 19-6129
and the magician, 14-4285
character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-2958
town mouse and the country, 10-3166
see also Flying-mouse, Mice
- Mousehole**, fishing-village, 12-3840-41
- Mouse-tower**, legend of, 9-2765; 13-4236
- Moustapha**, a dog, 15-4865
- ★**Mouth**, and eating, 7-2171
★and teeth, 7-2077
arrangements of, 6-1648
lining of, 8-2473
of snakes, 5-1387
- Mouth-breather**, cause of, 20-6234
- Movement**, and life, 1-70
centre for voluntary, 12-3692
★changes matter, 11-3425
ciliary, 20-6234
control of, 12-3599
is relative, 5-1592
see also Motion
- ★**Moving-pictures**, making, 16-5135
- Mowat, Sir Oliver**, Canadian lawyer, 14-4323
- Mower**, a grass-cutting machine, 13-4152
agricultural machine, 13-3951
- Mowgli**, the boy-wolf, 17-5467
- Mozambique**, insects of, 11-3447, 3450
- Mozart, Maria Anna**, musician, 11-3290
- Mozart, Wolfgang A.**, Austrian composer, 4-1088; 9-2903; 11-3285-86, 3288-90, 3292
- "Mr. Jonathan Wild the Great,"** by Fielding, 6-1750
- "Mr. Motte,"** by King, 7-2102
- Mrs. Dick**, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2866
- "Mrs. Wiggs of the Cabbage Patch,"** by Rice, 7-2102
- Much**, an outlaw, 9-2620
- "Much Ado About Nothing,"** by Shakespeare, 2-563
- Mucius, Caius**: see Scævola
- Mucklewraith**, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1779
- Muckross Abbey**, yew of, 11-3536
- Mucus**, glands that produce, 8-2364, 2366
use of, 7-2171
- Mucus-membrane**, affected by a cold, 10-3232
- Mud**, cleaning off, 14-4494
rocks formed of, 9-2918
seeds carried in, 12-3890
stains of, 18-5644
- Mud-cat**, 9-2709
see also Goujon
- Mud-crab**: see Crab
- Muddle, Mr.**, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
- Mud-fishes**, of tropics, 8-2478-80; 9-2701;
12-3666; 20-6376
- Mud-hens**, birds, 7-1972; 8-2341
egg of, 6-face 1756
see also Coot, Water-hen
- Mud-skippers**, fish, 8-2610
- Mugrebi**, Arab tribe, 19-6105
- Muhlberg**, battle of, 17-5239
- Mühlenberg, Dr.**, hymn-writer, 10-3054
- Muir, Alexander**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Mukden**, battle of, 2-346
- Mulberry**, food for silkworms, 6-1822; 8-2420;
10-3016
- Mulcaster, Richard**, taught Spenser, 17-5484
- Mule**, and donkeys, 18-5663
as a draft animal, 1-289, 290; 17-5512
in coal-mine, 3-837
of America, 9-2678
- Mule**, a machine, 15-4890
- Mülhausen**, German town, 9-2768
- Mullahs**, priests of Mohammedans, 12-3863
- Müller, F. Maximilian**, German scholar, 8-2351;
11-3433
- Müller (Johannes)**, German scientist, 9-2800
- Mullet**, a fish, 8-face 2600
- Mulock, Dinah Maria**, poems: see Poetry Index
see also Craik, Dinah M. M.
- Multiplication**, by ninety-nine, 2-623
- Mumford (or Mulford), Hannah**, married Eliot, 19-6114

- Mummies**, Egyptian, 15-4842, 4846
 leather upon, 9-2833
Mummus, Roman leader, 13-4172
"Münchhausen," by Immermann, 11-3398
Munich, capital of Bavaria, 8-2594; 9-2769;
 13-4221
Municipal Building, in New York, 16-5008, 5010
Munkacsy, picture of Milton, 18-5675
Munro, Colonel, British officer, 1-196
Munster, division of Ireland, 18-5551
Murat (Joachim), in Spain, 6-1953
Murcia, province of, 11-3339
Murder, and poacher's silence, 12-3740
Murdoch, William, steam-engine of, 2-600, 603
Murdochson, Margaret, character in "Heart of
 Midlothian," 6-1773
Murdstone, Edward, character in "David Cop-
 perfield," 9-2861
Murena, an eel, 8-2481, 2483, 2600
Murfree, Mary N., American writer, 7-2101
Murfreesborough, battle of, 7-2050
Murillo, Bartolomé E., Spanish painter, 11-3344,
 3347
Murimuth, Adam, chronicle of, 3-772
Murray (James), General, governor of Quebec,
 3-755
Murray Bay, watering place, 19-6124
Murray River, in Australia, 5-1374
Mürren, Swiss town, 18-5841, 5844
Mus, Publius Decius, Roman consul, 9-2666
Muscles, and bones, 11-3573
 and brain, 12-3689
 and Galen, 15-4623
 and nerves, 5-1597; 12-3596
 ★and their masters, 9-2647
 as engines, 14-4391
 cells of heart, 19-6108
 cross joints, 8-2465
 food-value of, 11-3273
 of bird, 5-1503
 of ear, 12-3916
 of eye, 14-4523, 4526
 of the body, 9-2646
 power of, 4-1191
 produce heat, 13-4110
 work of, 18-5622, 5624
Muscovites: see Russia
Muses, painting of, 6-1688
Museum, Home, 12-3641
 medical, in Washington, 6-1692
 National, 6-1692
 New National, 6-1692
Museum of Fine Arts, in Boston, 13-4220;
 17-5399
Museum of Natural History, in New York,
 4-1016; 9-2918; ★17-5326
Mush, corn-meal, 1-278
Mushet, David, improved Bessemer process,
 18-5698
Mushroom, bear's head, 15-face 4882
 cultivated, 15-4882
 edible, ★15-4881, face 4882
 emetic, 15-face 4880
 fairy-ring, edible, 15-face 4882
 of Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
 poisonous, 15-face 4880, ★4881
 red-juice, 15-face 4880
 red-milk, 15-face 4880
 ★**Music** and noise, 15-4869
 another game with the piano fairies, 2-459
 ★composers of, 11-3285
 fairy meeting on Bass Road, 4-1237
 game with, 10-3117
 goblins on left side of fairies, 9-2694
 homes of the seven little fairies, 1-264-65
 in Ireland, 18-5552
 magic, 19-5920
 mending tone, 14-4294
 of drinking glasses, 14-4498
 procession in Treble Road, 3-989
 reading, 13-4002
 roads the fairies travel on, 3-743
 school lessons in, 1-264; 2-459; 3-743, 989;
 4-1237; 5-1468; 6-1727, 1949; 7-2231; 8-2373;
 9-2924; 10-3171; 11-3333, 3379, 3468
 where does it come from, 2-517
 wonderful land of sound, 1-264
 ★wonderful, wonderful music, 16-4903
Musicalian, instruments of, 15-4844, 4850
 type of mind of, 16-5000
Musk, a flower, 4-1098
 scent of, 5-1585
Muskallonger: see Maskinonge
Musk-melon, 2-659
Muskogian: see Muskoki, Indian stock
- Muskoka Lakes**, in Canada, 1-226
Musk-ox, story of, 2-407, 408; 6-1918; 11-3447
Muskrat, a fur-animal, 16-5072, 5076
Muslin, India, 15-4886
Musschenbroek (Peter van), Professor, Dutch
 philosopher, 7-2163
Mussels, shell-fish, 8-2412; 9-2616-18, 2708;
 20-6381
 shells for boats, 12-3901
 use of, 12-3852
Mussulmans, and Sepoy rebellion, 6-1720
 of India, 5-1636
 see also Mohammedans
Mustagh Mountains, in Asia, 13-3924
Mustang, a horse, 19-6068
Mustard, a plant, 3-936; 13-4132, 4134, 4211
 burns of, 8-2474
Mustard-seed, story of the, 10-3024
Mute, of violin, 19-5890
Mutiny, Indian, 15-4799
 see also India, Sepoy rebellion
Muybridge, and motion-pictures, 16-5136
Muzzlet, marine animal, 8-face 2404
Mycale, sea-flight at, 16-5208
Mycene, Greek city, 16-5040, 5043, 5186, 5200
Myra, naval battle of, 17-5274
Myllar, Andrew, a printer, 12-3612
Mylon, prehistoric, 1-55
Myna, a bird, 6-1763
"My Old Kentucky Home," by Foster, 10-3051
"My Pretty Jane," song, 12-3769
Myra, princess in charade, 7-2265
Myron, statues of, 13-4172
Myrtle, Venus' tree, 15-4866
Myrtleberry: see Bilberry
Myrtle-warbler, a bird, 8-2346
Mysores, state of India, 6-1720
"My Study Windows," by Lowell, 5-1618
Mythe House, in "John Halifax," 13-3972
Mytyl, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5835

N

- "N,"** in the Prayer-book, 11-3433
Nabonidus, king of Babylon, 16-4970, 5146
Nabopolassar, Assyrian general, 16-4968, 5145
Nacre, on pearl, 20-6381
Nadaud, Gustave, French song-writer, 12-3772
Nagana, African disease, 10-3203
Nagasaki, Japanese port, 2-344, 348
Nag's Head, a rock, 4-1312
Nahua, natives of Mexico, 14-4400
Naihe, public orator, 17-5283
Nails (finger), cutting of, painless, 13-4117
 growth of, 4-1195; ★7-1981; 14-4274
 use of, 1-166; 5-1360; 7-2006
Nails (iron), hammering, 18-5647
 of the cross in Iron Crown, 10-3078
Nain, Le Malin Fermier et le, 17-5385
Nairne, Lady, song-writer, 12-3765, 3770
Names, anagrams from, 16-5037
 buried, 14-4385
 of colonial children, 3-960
 of English places, 1-210, 212; 2-465, 470
 of the numbers from 10 to 19, 4-1236
 Tom and Nora write their, 7-2229
 why do we have, 3-688
Nana, dog in "Peter Pan," 9-2887
Nana Sahib, and massacre of Cawnpore, 6-1720
Nancy, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2565
Nancy, French city, 8-2420
Nanking, trade center, 1-123
 treaty of, 1-120
Nan-ling, mountains, 1-114
Nansen, Dr. Fridtjof, Arctic explorer, 17-5457,
 5460; 20-6324
Nantes, capture of, 8-2508
Nantes, Edict of, 7-2074
Naptha-still, and oil, 13-4170
Napier, David, owned Rob Roy, 8-2492
Napkin-ring, a novel, 10-3214
Naples, King of, reign of, 1-134
Naples, King of, Shakespearean character, 1-328
Naples, city of Italy, 10-3082, 3085-87; 18-5850
 museum in, 20-6326
 presses in, 12-3610
Naples, kingdom of, 10-3082
Napoleon I, emperor of France, and Austria,
 1-132; 8-2561; 9-2905; 16-4942
 and England, 4-1115; 5-1397; 11-3490; 17-5533
 and French Republic, 13-4099, 4108
 and Germany, 8-2593
 and Group of Victory, 9-2762
 and Italy, 10-3078, 3080, 3082

- Napoleon I.** and Moscow, 7-2063; 12-3800; 13-4026
 and Netherlands, 11-3547; 13-4080
 and Russia, 12-3728-29
 and Scandinavia, 12-3656
 and Silesia, 13-4027
 and Spain, 6-1953; 11-3341, 3346; 14-4514
 at Elba, 3-792
 buildings of, 16-5041; 17-5535
 character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4315
 conquered Venice, 4-1168
 coronation of, 17-5535, 5537
 crossed the Alps, 10-2989, 2991; 20-6259, 6262
 defeat of, 4-1112; 5-1399; 11-3500
 during Revolution, 8-2286
 emblem of, 6-1658
 freed bird, 5-1330
 in Egypt, 3-865-67; 14-4302, 4364
 life of, 8-2285; ★14-4359
 puzzle-picture, 3-930
 sang "Malbrough," 12-3772
 sold Louisiana, 5-1396
 son of, 2-360
 Sphinx of Europe, 16-4943
 tomb of, 17-5538, 5540
 wonderful escape of, 3-792; 14-4284
- Napoleon III.** emperor of France, and Abd-el-Kader, 13-4025
 and Franco-Prussian War, 8-2595, 2598
 and Italy, 10-3084, 3086
 and Jerome N. Bonaparte, 16-4945
 and Mexico, 14-4396, 4402
 as king of the Netherlands, 11-3547
 builder of Louvre, 17-5535
 incidents in reign of, 8-2290, 2494
 marriage of, 17-5535
- Napoleonic Wars.** and South America, 17-5370
 effects of, 14-4514
 history, 8-2561; 11-3346; 12-3658
- Narborough, Sir John.** and Sir Cloudesley Shovel, 13-4090
- Narcissi.** bulbs, 6-1738, 1852
- Narcissus.** a plant, 17-5230
- Nares (Sir George S.).** arctic explorer, 17-5457, 5460
- Narrows.** in Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
 of New York Harbor, 16-5008
- Narves.** a slave, 9-2939-41
- Narwhal.** marine animal, 1-216; 4-1074
- Naseby.** battle of, 6-1858, 1865
- Nashville.** capital of Tennessee, 19-5962, 5969
- Nassau.** in the Bahamas, 19-6045
- Nass River.** in Canada, 15-6780
- Nasturtiums.** flowers, 1-249; 3-931; 12-3816
- Natal.** history of, 4-1120; 6-1781-86
- Natchez.** city of Mississippi, 19-5960
- "Nathan the Wise."** by Lessing, 11-3394
- Natick.** town founded by Eliot, 19-6115
- ★**Nation.** the scattered, 20-6329
- Nation.** what it is, 17-5304
- Nationality.** change of, 5-1397-98
- National League.** and baseball, 17-5247
- National Transcontinental Railway.** construction of, 7-2274
- National Woman's Suffrage Association.** foundation of, 10-3121
- Nations.** strongest and happiest, 18-5815
- Nations.** Battle of the, history of, 2-360; 8-2289, 2594, 2597; 10-2991; 14-4368
- Natural gas.** occurrence of, 13-4169; 19-6094
- Nature.** everything is part of, 10-3232
 great family of, 12-3663
 poetry of, 7-2237
- Nature.** Book of: see Tables of Contents
- Naucrates.** Greek city, 15-4852
- "Naughtiest Day of My Life."** 7-2100
- Naucratis.** in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
- Nautilus.** a fancy float, 12-3899
- Nautilus.** ship, 16-5049; 18-5616
- Nauvoo, Ill.** founded by Mormons, 6-1844
- Naval College.** at Osborne, 10-3254
- Navaretta.** battle of, 9-2816
- Navarino.** naval battle of, 10-3240
- Navarre.** Henry of: see Henry IV of France
- Navarre, Jeanne.** Queen of, mother of Henry IV, 1-334
- Navigation.** United States laws concerning, 7-2041
- Navigator Islands.** in Pacific, 7-2156
- Navy.** American, 5-1400, 1435-36; 8-2378; 10-3003; 15-4742; 18-5598; ★20-6203
 guns of, 19-6147
 of Germany, 9-2762, 2764
 of Great Britain, watched by Admiralty, 11-face 3574
- Navy.** of Prussia, 9-2764
 of Russia, 12-3724, 3805
 of Turks, 10-3193
- Navy Department.** building of, 6-1692
 creation of, 5-1436
- Nawab.** of Bengal, attacked Calcutta, 6-1718; 13-4079
 of Carnatic, 6-1718-20
- Naxos.** island of, 16-5150
- Nazarene.** The, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5261
- Nazareth.** in "Ben Hur," 17-5258
 pilgrimages to, 12-3856
- Neal, David.** his picture of Cromwell and Milton, 18-5679
- Neale, John Mason.** hymns of, 7-2015
- Nebo.** a god, 16-4969-70
- Nebraska.** admitted, 11-3493
 and Arbor Day, 14-4469
 early history of, 7-2043; 11-3492
 flower of, 18-5816
 territory of, 7-2043
- Nebuchadnezzar.** king of Babylonia, 16-4969, 5153, 5202; 20-6332
- Nebulae.** earth made from, 11-3384
 in the skies, 1-321; 7-1968; 9-2741, 2842-43
 nebula of Orion, 7-1968-69; 9-2642
- Neck.** arteries of, 13-4201
 of animals, 8-2466
 protect against sun, 8-2468
- Neck, Break the Pope's.** a game, 3-966
- Necker, M.,** wife of, 15-4730
- Necklace.** bead, for doll, 7-2033
 of Egypt, 15-4847, 4849
 of pearls, 1-190
- Nectar.** for honey, 9-2850, 2860
 of flowers, 3-703; 12-3814-16; 13-4135
- Nectarines.** where from, 2-649
- Needle.** bone, of cave men, 1-206
 eye of, 8-2336
 how to use, 2-489
 magnetic, 7-2090, 2167; 14-4482; 17-5294, 5355, 5527
 of gramophone, 10-3145
 weight when magnetized, 12-3779
 see also Cleopatra's Needles, Stylus
- Needlebook.** butterfly shape, 16-5034
- Needlework.** bag for, 18-5643
 various kinds of, 1-248; 4-1250; 5-1517
 see also Workbasket, what to do with girl's
- Negative.** in photography, 1-45
- Negritos.** of the Philippines, 7-2152-53
- Negro.** and pain, 15-4692
 and politics, 7-2041
 and the Fifteenth Amendment, 8-2377
 at close of Civil War, 7-2054-57
 exhibits of, 17-5330
 hair of, 7-1982
 in Africa, 6-1782
 in Mississippi, 19-5960
 in West Indies, 6-1930; 19-6042
 melodies of, 10-3051
 right to vote, 5-1438; 11-3493
 skull of, 8-2569
 washing the, 15-4867
 see also Slavery
- Nehemiah.** Biblical character, 20-6332
- "Nellie's Silver Mine."** by Jackson, 7-2100
- Nelson.** Horatio, anagram of name, 16-5037
 and Trafalgar, 11-3346; 18-5628
 at Aboukir Bay, 12-3695
 at Battle of the Nile, 8-2286; 14-4304
 at Copenhagen, 12-3766
 battleship of, 15-4591
 Column and statue of, 4-1262; 16-5040, 5046
 English admiral, 4-1112, 1115; 6-1932; ★14-4359
 in Battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
 in the Victory, 11-frontis.
- Nelson, Dr. Wolfred.** banished to Bermuda, 4-1271
- Nelson.** Canadian city, 18-5782
- Nelson.** province of New Zealand, 5-1490
- Nelson River.** in Canada, 1-230
- Nemi, Lake.** Caligula's galley under, 16-5189
- Nemo.** Captain, character in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5051
- Neon.** gaseous element, 5-1319, 1447
- Neo-pallium.** of the brain, 18-5624
- Nepal.** state of India, 6-1720
- Nepenthes.** insect-catching plants, 11-3566
- Neptune.** god of the sea, and Cassiopeia, 11-3373
- Neptune.** a planet, story of, 1-140, 148; 7-1964; 8-2389, 2392, 2394
- Nerbudda River.** in India, 5-1632
- Nereides.** and Cassiopeia, 11-3374

GENERAL INDEX

- Nereus**, a sea-god, 16-5186
Nerissa, a maid, 1-332
Nero, emperor of Rome, amusements of, 16-5098
 and Corinth Canal, 10-3248
 and mushrooms, 15-4882
 and the Jews, 20-6334
 character in "Ben Hur," 17-5261
 incidents in life of, 2-538, 634; 19-5926, 5928
 owned Epaphroditus, 9-2939
Nerva, emperor of Rome, 2-539
Nerve-cells, and chloroform, 13-4117
 and vibrations, 15-4870
 of body, 4-1122
 of brain, 12-3689
 of eye, 14-4425, 4427
 of heart, 19-6108
Nerve-currents, from ear, 12-3918
 speed of, 13-4112; 18-5722
Nerve endings, of the brain, 12-3686
Nerve-fibres, of the eye, 14-4425, 4427
Nerves, affected by light, 6-1921
 and feeling, 14-4375
 and Galen, 15-4628
 and pain, 13-4117
 control muscles, 5-1597
 facial, 4-1285
 ★Forest within us, 12-3595
 of body, 9-2649; 12-3687; 18-5623
 of eye, 11-3386; 14-4261, 4425, 4427
 of plants, 4-1284
 of sense, in skin, 7-1984
 of teeth, 7-2079
 of worm, 8-2470
 old name for tendons, 9-2647
 restoring severed, 15-4816
 sensations of, 9-2800
 spinal, 8-2468
 substance of, 8-2464, 2465
 the optic, 14-4425, 4523
 the vagus, 19-5993, 6107
Nestings: see Bluebirds
Nestor, Greek hero, 1-73
Nests, eatable, 7-2215-16
 for Easter eggs, 11-3324
 forsaken by bird, 18-5639
 of American birds, 6-1762
 of ants, 10-2964-73
 of birds, 6-face 1760; 18-5745
 of brush-turkey, 5-1366
 of fishes, 9-2702, 2707, 2709
 of hammerhead, 7-1976
 of spiders, 11-3360
 of wasps, 9-2857, 2859-60
 see also Ants, Birds, Cuckoo's-nest, Fishes, Weaver-birds
Netherlands, and Charles V, 8-2556; 9-2898
 comprises two countries, 11-3539
 government of, 11-3548
 heroes of the, 16-5225
 history of, 8-862; 8-2555; 11-3548; 18-5850
 separatists in, 2-524
 Spain in the, 11-3344
 states-general, 11-3544, 3548
Nets, for fish, 8-2602; 12-3842, 3850
Nettle, dead: see Dead-nettle
 stinging, 12-3893; 14-4356
 stings of a, 3-816; 8-2333
Neuber, Frau, and Lessing, 11-3394
Neuchâtel, Swiss town, 10-2992
Neuchâtel Lake, Swiss, 10-2982, 2984
Nevada, admitted, 11-3493
 flower of, 18-5816
 gems from, 20-6383
 gold in, 9-2678; 17-5318
 history of, 6-1844
 population of, 8-2384
 purchase of, 11-3492
 silver in, 9-2680
 University of, at Reno, 8-2383
 volcanoes in, 1-13
Neva River, in Russia, 12-3726, 3798, 3801
Never-Never-Country, in Queensland, 5-1372
Never-Never-Land, in Australia, 20-6382
 in "Peter Pan," 9-2888
Neville, Miss, character in "Antiquary," 6-1670
Nevis, island of, 6-1933
Nevitte (E.) Dorothy Eliza: see Southworth, Mrs. Emma
Nevski Prospect, a Petrograd street, 12-3800-01
New Albion, location of, 1-281
New Amsterdam, Dutch name for New York, 1-282
 in Knickerbocker days, 11-3546; 18-5831
 see also New York
Newark: see Niagara-on-the-Lake
Newark, governor of, 12-3693
New Berne, founding of, 2-531
 settlement of, 2-528-29
Newberne, town in North Carolina, 19-5958
Newbold, Charles, plough of, 9-2714
Newbolt, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
New Brunswick, and the Dominion, 4-1270, 1276
 description of, 17-5402, 5543, 5546
 productions of, 19-6092, 6094
 province of Canada, 1-224; 2-554; 3-758; 12-3732
 railways in, 7-2273
 university in, 17-5402
 see also Canada, railways and canals
New Brunswick, N. J., college at, 14-4568
New Brunswick University of, in Canada, 17-5407
Newburgh, Revolutionary army disbanded at, 5-1390
New Caledonia, barrier-reef of, 8-2408
 island, 5-1493
New Carthage, founded, 2-438
 in Spain, 16-5200
 see also Cartagena
Newcastle, and coal, 3-832
Newcomb, Professor (Simon), comments of, 6-1683; 9-2843
Newcomen, Thomas, and steam-engine, 2-600; 8-2488
New England, and cotton, 6-1837
 covered by ice-sheet, 1-14
 early history of, 2-533; 4-1114
 factories of, 9-2688
 Indians of, 1-21
 lakes of, 1-14
 name of, 2-524
 opposed Mexican War, 6-1842
 opposition to War of 1812, 5-1398
 political opinions of, 7-2042
 threatened secession, 5-1397, 1399; 6-1836
New England Council, succeeded Plymouth Company, 2-526
New Forest, in New Hampshire, 2-473, 590
New Fort, in Isle of Jersey, 4-1063
Newfoundland, and Portugal, 1-282
 and the Dominion, 4-1276
 birds of, 1-54; 6-1646; 18-5752
 cod-fisheries, 8-2602-03
 history of, 1-224, 271; 2-553, 557, 559; 3-854; ★20-6293
Newfoundland, kind of dog, 2-506, 508; 12-3768; 20-6294
New France, conquered, 3-900
 councils of, 2-558
 history of, 2-556, 558; 3-755
 see also Canada
New France, Bishop of, 2-558
New France, Company of, 2-556
 see also Hundred Associates, company of
Newgate Prison, Elizabeth Fry and, 5-1329
New Glasgow, N. S., mining town, 17-5544, 5546
New Granada, a viceroyalty, 14-4514
 South American state, 15-4603
New Guinea, animals in, 3-804, 874, 876
 birds of, 5-1507-08; 6-1754
 Germany in, 9-2771
 island of, 5-1492
New Hampshire, and Vermont, 6-1832
 approved Constitution, 5-1392
 colony of, 2-533
 cotton manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
 crops of, 8-2384
 cutlery in, 15-4802
 flower of, 18-5816
 fruit from, 2-651
 gems from, 20-6382
 history of, 3-894
 no state universities, 14-4570
 presidents from, 8-2382
New Haven, college at, 14-4568
 settled, 2-532
New Hebrides Islands, 5-1493
New Holland, name for Australia, 2-264
New Jersey, approved Constitution, 5-1392
 brownstone in, 17-5349
 coast sinking, 1-13
 covered by glacier, 1-14
 cutlery in, 15-4802
 flower of, 18-5816
 furs from, 16-5072
 Indians of, 1-21
 name of, 2-529
 no state university, 14-4570
 oyster beds of, 12-3851
 presidents from, 8-2382

GENERAL INDEX

- New Jersey**, settlements in, 2-528-29
sharks off coast of, 8-2478
silk manufacturing, 9-2686
New Jersey, College of: see Princeton University
- New Jersey Colony**, early history, 2-533
New Jersey tea, a shrub, 14-4565
Newlands Corner, Eng., enchanted thorn of, 6-1705
New Learning, 10-3192; 13-3942
Newlyn, in Cornwall, 12-3840
Newman, Cardinal John H., hymns of, 7-2013, 2018
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait, 7-2013
- New Mexico**, admission of, 11-3495
cliff-dwellers of, 12-3627
coal in, 9-2680
flower of, 18-5816
fruit in, 18-5716
gems of, 20-6379, 6383
irrigation in, 17-5416
new state of, 19-5962
products of, 18-5716
purchase of, 11-3492
settlements in, 1-276; 2-528
stock-raising in, 9-2681
- New Orleans**, battle of, 5-1400-01; 10-3010; 11-3490
commerce of, 19-6074
exposition of, 11-3493
Farragut at, 7-2048, 2051
history of, 3-900; 6-1836
mint at, 12-3645
port of Louisiana, 19-5960, 5967
trade of, 11-3493
- New Place**, in "Guy Mannerling," 5-1627
Newport News, shipyards at, 19-5958
New Providence, island of, 19-6045
New Quebec: see Ungava, district of
New Rome: see Constantinople
New Salem, Lincoln in, 3-786
New Scotland: see Nova Scotia
New Siberian Islands, in Arctic, 12-3804
New South Wales, gold in: see Gold in Australia
history of, 2-362, 365; 5-1368-72
New Spain, history of, 14-4400
- Newspaper**, and burning fire, 13-4113
early newspapers, 5-1394
made for a cent, 17-5396
marvel of a, 3-943
printing, 12-3615
stamp tax on, 4-995
- Newspaper-rack**, of folded paper, 15-4825
Newspaper Row, in New York, 16-5012
New Sweden, settlements of, 2-529
Newt, an amphibian, 1-215; 4-1214-15, 1220; 12-3666
- New Testament**, translated by Tyndale, 13-3939
Newton, Sir Isaac, and electricity, 7-2162
and law of gravitation, 1-317, 322; 7-1964, 1968; 8-2391
and Leibnitz, 3-865
and light, 9-2799; 16-5164
discoveries, 6-1674, 1681-82
monument in Westminster Abbey, 4-1120
three laws of, 11-3587; 17-5358
wrote in Latin, 10-3231
- Newtown**, now Cambridge, 2-532
New Westminster, salmon fisheries at, 13-3955
New World, and Philip II, 18-5850
New Year's Day, a holiday, 14-4470
New York, and Northwest Territory, 6-1834
and Vermont, 6-1832
approved Constitution, 5-1392
canals of, 15-4766
claims of, 3-895
coat-of-arms of, 16-5072
collars and cuffs of, 9-2686
covered by ice-sheet, 1-14
cutlery in, 15-4802
early traveling in, 15-4766
fires in, 18-5757-61
flower of, 18-5816
fruit in, 8-2386
furs of, 16-5074
Indians of, 1-21
iron industry in, 18-5688
name of, 2-529
no state university, 14-4570
oil in, 13-4166
population of, 8-2382
presidents from, 8-2382
seat of government, 2-399
- New York**, settlement of, 2-529
Sunday laws of, 3-964
timber in, 8-2387
see also Manhattan, New Amsterdam, New York City
- New York Bay**, and Henry Hudson, 1-281
New York City, and Erie Canal, 15-4768
and Hudson celebration, 1-282
bridges of, 1-25
care of its children, 10-3219
churches in, 16-5016
City Hall, 5-1392; 16-5006, 5010
colleges in, 14-4568, 4570
Custom House, 16-5006
history of, 1-282; 5-1389, 1392; 6-1838
Jews in, 20-6338
Knickerbocker days, 18-5831
population, 3-2384
returned tea-ships, 4-998
safe and sane Fourth, 14-4471
sky-line, 8-2377
street in, 8-2381
tall buildings of, 9-2683
Verrazano's statue in, 1-276
Washington in, 5-1392
water-supply of, 16-5193
★what one may see in, 16-5006-07
- New York, College of the City of**, site of, 4-1002
- New York Colony**, early history of, 2-533
New York Evening Post, and Payne, 10-3050
edited by Bryant, 5-1612
New York Fire Department, work of, 13-5759
New York Harbor, flights over, 1-181
New York Ledger, and Mrs. Southworth, 7-2096
New York Police Department, Aviation Squad, 17-5491
New York Public Library, description, 16-5011, 5016-17
New York Review, edited by Bryant, 5-1612
New Zealand, animals of, 13-4021; 19-6001
birds in, 1-53; 3-869; 5-1504, 1509-10; 6-1763; 19-6002
geysers of, 10-3254
gold in, 17-5321
history of, 4-1113, 1120; 13-4080
insects of, 11-3302
map, 5-1485
no dogs in, 20-6319
no serpents in, 5-1384
parliament of, 5-1490
plants of, 6-1763; 12-3889, 3894
reptiles of, 4-1210
tea in, 19-5981
★the beautiful dominion, 5-1485
woman suffrage in, 10-3120
- Ney (Michel), Marshal**, during retreat from Moscow, 8-2287
- Ngami Lake**, discovered, 1-300
Niagara, ship, 10-3009-10
Niagara, town of, 3-758
Niagara Falls, in America, 1-15, 228; 3-690; 19-6119-20
power from, 9-2715
Niagara-on-the-Lake, town of, 19-6121
Niagara Peninsula, in America, 1-228
see also Canada, railways and canals
Niagara River, bridges over, 1-25; 13-4130
in America, 3-690, 759
Whirlpool of, 15-4811
- Niall**, of the Nine Hostages, 18-5552
Niazi Bey, and Young Turks, 10-3246
"Nibelungs," by Hebbel, 11-3399
Nicaragua, fruit from, 2-650
history of, 14-4406
Nicaragua, Isthmus of, proposed canal across, 18-5594
Nicaragua, Lake, sharks in, 9-2699
Niccolo, Pietro, Florentine sculptor, 4-1172
Nice, French city, 8-2290, 2422; 10-3086
Nicephorus, Greek emperor, and Caliph of Baghdad, 12-3860
Nicholas, St., story of, 4-1022, 1029; 7-2184, 2186
Nicholas I, czar of Russia, 12-3728
Nicholas II, czar of Russia, 12-3805
Nicholas III, pope of Rome, and Vatican, 16-5100
Nicholas V, pope of Rome, and Vatican, 16-5100
"Nicholas Nickleby," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2669
Nicholls, Arthur Bell, husband of C. Brontë, 9-2626
Nicholson (Sir Francis), expedition of, 2-559

GENERAL INDEX

- Nicholson, Judge, and "Star-Spangled Banner,"** 10-3052
- Nicholson, William, and printing-press,** 12-3614
- Nickel, alloys of,** 6-1888
- in Canada, 1-230; 4-1281; 19-6092
- in Newfoundland, 20-6296
- in steel, 18-5690
- more scarce than gold, 17-5319
- Nickleby, Kate, character in "Nicholas Nickleby,"** 9-2669
- Nickleby, Mrs., character in "Nicholas Nickleby,"** 9-2672
- Nickleby, Nicholas, character in "Nicholas Nickleby,"** 9-2669
- Nickleby, Ralph, character in "Nicholas Nickleby,"** 9-2669
- Nicotine, in tobacco,** 11-3416
- Nidaros; see Trondhjem, town of**
- Nieder Rickenbach, in Switzerland,** 18-5847
- Niemen River, conference on,** 12-3728
- Nigeria, Bishop Crowther in,** 9-2942
- Niger River, in Africa, 1-300; 10-3127; 14-4300,** 4307-08
- Night, character in "Blue Bird,"** 18-5838
- color and luminosity at, 13-4022
- flashing messages at, 17-5518
- what it is, 1-87
- Night-air, effects of,** 6-1804; 19-5893
- Nightdress, case for,** 17-5255
- Night-hawk, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343; 11-3456**
- egg of, 6-face 1756
- Night-heron; see Heron**
- Nightingale, Florence, anagram of name,** 16-5037
- work of, 2-569; 4-1118; 12-3729
- Nightingale, a bird, 7-2106-07; 8-2350**
- egg of, 6-face 1760
- nest of, 18-5746
- the emperor's, 11-3276
- Nightjar, a bird, 6-1757, 1764; 8-2343**
- egg of, 6-face 1760
- Nightmare, cause of, 9-2733**
- "Nightmare in Stone;" see St. Basil, Cathedral of**
- Nightshade, black, 13-4212**
- deadly, 15-4660
- poisonous plant, 6-1924; 13-4213; 15-4656; 19-6107
- the woody, 14-4350, 4353
- Nightshade-family, of plants, 13-4136**
- Nihilists, Russian political party, 12-3729**
- Nijni-Novgorod, fair at, 12-3796, 3802**
- Nikko, temples of, 2-348-49**
- Nile, battle of the, 8-2286; 14-4304, 4363; 18-5628**
- Nile River, Delta of the, 15-4878**
- fishes of the, 8-2483
- in Africa, 1-299; 4-1014; 7-1976; 14-4300, 4302, 4306; 16-4960, 4964
- see also Assuan Dam, Egypt
- Nile-star; see Sirius**
- Nimbus-clouds, 12-3682**
- Nimroud, excavation of, 8-2331; 16-4959, 4961**
- Nina, and magic slippers, 9-2634**
- Ninebark, a plant, 15-4761**
- Nine Holes, a game, 5-1603**
- Nine-pins, game of, in "Rip Van Winkle,"** 15-4782, 4864
- Ninette, in B    est malade, 4-1300**
- Ninety-nine, easiest way to multiply by, 2-623**
- Nineveh, in Assyria, 4-1253; 11-3479; 16-4962,** 4964-65, 4967-68, 5145
- library of, 11-3480
- Nipigon Lake, in Canada, 19-6120**
- Nipissing, Lake, exploration of, 2-556**
- Nirvana, a state of the soul, 10-3024**
- Nitella, Princess, character in "Egyptian Princess,"** 19-5951
- Nithsdale, Earl of, escape of, 7-2235**
- Nithsdale, Lady, aided escape, 7-2235**
- Nitrates, as fertilizers, 13-4144**
- in South America, 15-4606, 4608; 17-5366
- necessary to growth, 11-3351, 3354
- salts of nitric acid, 6-1814
- Nitre, for matches, 8-2423**
- in gunpowder, 7-2244
- Nitrogen, called azote, 11-3352**
- food of plants, 13-4111, 4144; 11-3350
- gaseous element, 3-905, 916, 956; ★4-1246
- in air, 4-1161; 7-2084; 14-4311
- in blood, 5-1430, 1461
- in compounds, 6-1694, 1814
- in grass, 12-3908
- Nitrogen, in gunpowder, 7-2244**
- in protoplasm, 4-1197
- Nitroglycerine, for oil-wells, 13-4167-68**
- Nitrous oxide, an anesthetic, 15-4632**
- Noah, and the Babylonian flood, 16-4967**
- Noah's Ark, a canal boat, 15-4768**
- Noble, Le, le roi et le paysan, 13-4056**
- Nobleman, and Louis XII, 12-3711**
- Nobles, in Germany, 8-2554**
- Noblesse, of France, 13-4100**
- Nocturnes, in ancient Rome, 18-5755-56**
- Noddy, a bird, 8-2338, 2340**
- Noel, Bonhomme, or Father Christmas, 7-2184**
- Noggs, Newman, character in "Nicholas Nickleby,"** 9-2671
- Noirlier de Villefort, character in "Count of Monte Cristo,"** 14-4316
- Noise, deafens, 8-2473**
- ★difference between music and, 15-4869
- fear of, 9-2736
- irregular sound-waves, 13-4021
- what it is, 3-913
- Nolan, Philip, in "Man Without a Country,"** 18-5615
- Nome, gold at, 7-2148; 13-4058; 17-5319**
- Non-conductor; see Conductor of electricity**
- None-so-pretty; see London-pride**
- Nonpareil, a bird, 8-2346**
- Noon-time, knowing, 8-2361**
- why hotter at, 12-3680
- Nora; see Writing**
- Nordenskiold (Nils A. E., Baron), Arctic explorer, 17-5457-58**
- Norfolk, county of England, 2-465**
- Norfolk, navy-yard at, 7-2048**
- town of Virginia, 19-5958
- Norfolk Island, 5-1492**
- Normandy, Dukes of, 2-472, 590, 592, 594; 10-3134**
- see also William I, the Conqueror
- Normandy, and Prince William, 8-2507**
- fisherwoman of, 8-2419
- French province, 2-472, 590; 7-2070; 8-2423-24; 12-3652, 3654
- old song of, 7-2072
- Norman-French, language, 2-472**
- Normans, at Paris, 17-5535**
- in England, 1-127; 2-465, 471, 589; 3-856; 4-1253
- in Italy, 10-3076, 3082
- in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
- Norris Geyser Basin, in Yellowstone Park, 2-584**
- Norsemen; see Northmen**
- North, Lord, and American colonies, 4-998**
- North, forest-signs of the, 5-1605**
- story of the, 6-1913
- sun in the, 15-4875
- Northallerton; see Standard, battle of the**
- North America, animals of, 1-13; 2-408; 3-678-79, 682-83, 808**
- ants of, 10-2965
- birds of, 5-1561-64; 6-1763; 8-2339; 18-5752
- cotton in, 15-4885
- early explorations, 2-553
- furs in, 9-2835
- geysers of, 10-3254
- history of, 4-1113-15; 13-4078
- irrigation in, 17-5416
- land before the white men came, 1-9
- map of surface, 1-8
- Northmen and, 12-3654
- prairies of, 10-3129
- serpents of, 5-1383, 1386
- statue of, 15-4674
- weeds of, 12-3891
- see also America, United States, etc.
- "Northanger Abbey," by Austen, 9-2622**
- North Anna River, battle of, 7-2053**
- North Cape, discovery of, 17-5456**
- scenery of, 12-3661
- North Carolina, and Constitution, 5-1392**
- and Raleigh, 1-281
- and Tennessee, 6-1834; 19-5962
- cotton-manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
- description of, 19-5958, 5975
- early history of, 2-531; 4-1002
- flower of, 18-5816
- gems from, 20-6379-81
- holidays of, 14-4470
- independence of Mecklenburg County, 4-1000
- Indians of, 1-21
- Regulators of, 4-998
- secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
- see also Roanoke, lost colony of
- North Carolina, University of, history of, 14-4568; 19-5958**

GENERAL INDEX

- Northcliffe, Lord:** see Harmsworth, Alfred
- North Dakota,** admitted, 11-3494
flower of, 18-5816
wheat in, 8-2386
- Northeast Passage,** completed, 17-5460
- North Egypt:** see Egypt
- "Northern Lights,"** by Parker, 14-4327
- North Island,** part of New Zealand, 5-1485, 1488, 1492
- Northmen, and America,** 1-16, 271, 273
and Charlemagne, 7-2068
in Arctic, 17-5456
in France, 2-472; 8-2424
in Ireland, 18-5552
invasions of, 2-468, 472; 12-3652
or Norsemen, name of, 12-3652
see also Normandy
- North Pole,** life at, 17-5465
of Mars, 8-2388
on maps, 6-1766
radium and, 13-4111
reached, 8-2352
see also Poles
- North Sea,** appearance of, 1-208
fishing in, 12-3846-48
origin of, 12-3651
- North Star:** see Pole-star
- North Truro,** town on Cape Cod, 12-3849
- Northumberland,** history of, 2-592
- Northumberland Strait,** off Nova Scotia, 17-5546
- Northumbria,** kingdom of, 2-466, 470; 10-3133
- North Virginia,** included Maine, 2-524
- Northwest Company,** of fur traders, 15-4832
- Northwest Mounted Police,** of Canada, 15-4622, 4623
- Northwest Passage,** search for, 1-281-82; 17-5456
- Northwest Territories,** of Canada, 4-1278, 1281; 5-1454, 1457; 6-1917-18; 12-3732
production of, 19-6092
- Northwest Territory,** of United States, 6-1834; 10-3008
- Northwich,** salt mine in, 13-4017
- Norton, Hon. Mrs.,** poems: see Poetry Index
- Norway,** birds of, 18-5752
fisheries of, 12-3841
furs of, 16-5074
history of, 8-2554; ★12-3651
map of, 12-3662
rat supposed to come from, 3-807
skies in, 16-5222
- Norway, Maid of:** see Maid of Norway
- Norwegians,** in Canada, 1-230; 19-5946
- Norwich,** in England, 2-589
- Nose,** air in, 6-1803, 1805
bleeding from, 11-3440; 16-4929
construction of, 15-4635
hairs inside of, 7-1982
opening in face, 7-2077
sneeze clears, 3-814
use of, 15-4635
work of, 6-1848; 18-5623; 20-6230
- Nostrils,** of crocodile, 4-1214
of giraffe, 4-1015
of hippopotamus, 12-3600
use of, 20-6232
- Notebook,** of history, 17-5522
- Note paper,** portrait on, 19-6083
- Notes,** musical, 9-2652; 10-3150; 18-5872
- Notre Dame, Cathedral of,** in Paris, 7-2068, 2071; 8-2288, 2291, 2348; 17-5834-35
- Notre Dame,** church in Montreal, 1-226; 17-5297
- Notre Dame,** in Marseilles, 8-2421
- "Notre Dame,"** by Hugo, 17-5312
- Nottingham, Countess of,** and Essex, 20-6381
- Nottingham, and King John,** 13-4126
Charles I at, 4-1034; 6-1858
dogs of, 2-508
English town of, 4-1042
sheriff of, 9-2630
- Nottingham Castle,** heroine of, 12-3693
- Noureddin,** and the wonderful Persian, 9-2753
- Nourounihar, Princess,** in "Magic Carpet," 6-1711
- Nouvelle France, La:** see Canada
- Nova Scotia,** and the Dominion, 4-1270, 1276
description of, 17-5543
fisheries of, 13-3958
fruit in, 17-5544
history of, 14-4323
maritime province, 1-223, 271; 2-558; 3-756, 893, 895; 5-1457; 12-3732
productions of, 19-6092, 6094
railways in, 7-2273
see also Acadia, Canada
- Nova Scotia, Order of Baronets of,** 2-558
- Novaya Zemlya,** Arctic Archipelago, 17-5456
- November,** meteoric showers in, 6-1882; 8-2545-46
name of, 14-4536
the Fifth of, 4-1036; 6-1807
see also Fawkes, Guy
- Novgorod,** Russian town, 12-3722, 3726, 3802
- "Novum Organum,"** by Bacon, 17-5489
- Noyes, Alfred,** English writer, 19-6040
- Noyon,** brave French maid of, 9-2666
- Nubbles, Christopher,** character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
- Nubia,** country in Africa, 14-4306
- Nucleus,** of a comet, 8-2541
of cells: see Nerves
of life, 4-1121
of water-drops, 6-1656
- Nuggets,** of gold, 17-5319, 5322
- Nullification,** and South Carolina, 11-3491
history of, 8-2440
of laws, 6-1840
- Numbers,** adding, 6-1726, 1947
association of, 16-4998
guessed by cards, 18-5738
how divided, 11-3378, 3467
how to take one from another, 7-2230
multiplying, 8-2371; 9-2693, 2923; 10-3169
names of the, 5-1467
on motor-cars, 5-1590
subtracting several at once, 11-3332
- Numerals,** Roman, 5-1547; 11-3467
- Nummulites,** marine animals, 8-2406
- Nun,** black-headed, a bird, 6-1764
pigeon, 7-2219
- Nuns,** and massacre of Huguenots, 7-2075
Bernardine, 8-2419
character in "Table Round," 3-886
in England, 2-466; 3-858
- Nun's Island,** in St. Lawrence, 19-6124
- Nürnberg,** German city, 8-2560; 9-2769
- Nurse,** for children, 10-3220
of Isolt, 11-3283
Shakespearean character, 2-448
trained, 2-570
- Nursery,** games to be played in, 8-2590
- Nussbach,** German village, 9-2765
- Nuthatch,** bird, 7-2212, 2221; 10-3155
- Nutria,** a fur, 16-5072
- Nuts,** burning, 19-5923
conjuring trick with, 18-5740
of marzipan, 11-3552
shells for boats, 12-3901
★whence they come, 7-1997
- Nyanza,** meaning of, 14-4306
- Nyassa, Lake,** in Africa, 14-4308
- Nydia,** picture of, 14-4252

O

- Oahu,** island of, 7-2148
- Oak,** Carlyle's comment on, 9-2914
European, 10-3257
is not elastic, 3-921
Jupiter's tree, 15-4866
King Charles', 4-1039
leaves for designs, 11-3381
live, 17-5432
part not alive, 4-1195
sacred, 8-2549; 13-4031-32
seeds of, 12-3896
talking, 1-203
the tree, 9-2878; 11-3524; 12-3733; 16-5034, 17-5352
various kinds of, 17-5340
white, 17-5438
- Oak-apples,** cause of, 8-2475
- Oak-galls,** for ink, 11-3484
- Oak-woods,** flowers in, 13-4015
- Oars,** living: see Cilia
- Oases,** of the desert, 10-3144; 12-3862; 14-4298; 19-6105, 6185
- Oatakes,** Scotch, 4-1132
- Oat-grass,** a plant, 5-1342
- Oath,** Hippocratican, 15-4628
in the tennis court, 13-4103
of Ruethi, 10-2983, 2988
- Oats,** are cereals, 7-2085
as food, 4-1132; 10-2947, 2950
false, 10-3056
in Sweden, 12-3660
Latin word for, 16-4950
production of, 8-2386
sowing wild, 19-5994

GENERAL INDEX

- Oats**, wild, 10-3057
Obaysch, a hippopotamus, 4-1014
Obelisk, at boundary of Russia, 12-3798
 in Paris, 17-5538
 of Egypt, 15-4848
 of London, 16-5044
 of New York City, 1-25; 15-4848; 16-5018, 5039
 of Shalmaneser II, 16-4964
 see also Cleopatra's Needle
Ober-Alp, pass in Switzerland, 18-5847
Oberland, the Bernese, 18-5841-42, 5846
Oberon, king of the fairies, 1-327
Obi River, in Siberia, 12-3804
Object, and subject, 7-2227
 falling turns round, 8-2474
 game of, 8-2591
Oboe, musical instrument, 7-2105
O'Brien, Celeste, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
O'Brien, General, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
O'Brien, Nelly, portrait by Sir J. Reynolds, 3-765
O'Brien, Terence, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
Observation hive, for bees, 9-2855
Observatories, astronomical, 9-2640
 sites of, 12-3780
 Stonehenge, an observatory, 7-1960
Obsidian, glassy rocks, 2-584; 10-3251
Obsidian Cliff, in Yellowstone Park, 2-583
Obstacle race, on the Fourth, 14-4471
Obstinate, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125-26
Oca, a root, 15-4608
Occasion, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Occupations, blind-alley, 20-6217
★Ocean, birds of, 6-1639
 currents of, 13-4232
 great masses of water, 10-3032
 source of water in, 11-3505
Oceania, islands of, 5-1484, 1491-93
Oceanus, Puritan child, 3-959
Ocelli, of plants, 9-2799
Ochiltree, Edie, character in "Antiquary," 6-1663, 1668
Ochtman, Leonard, American painter, 14-4258
O'Connell, Daniel, and Ireland, 18-5558
O'Connor, Roderick, king of Ireland, 18-5554
Octave, a musical, 16-4904
Octavia, wife of Mark Antony, 18-5788
Octavian: see Augustus Caesar
Octavius: see Augustus Caesar
October, birthstone for, 20-6377-78
 name of, 14-4536-37
Ocotopuses, sea-monsters, 8-2483-85
Octrol, of Paris, 17-5537
Ode, example of, 2-478
"Ode on the Morning of Christ's Nativity," by Milton, 18-5674
Oder, river in Europe, 9-2764, 2766
Odessa, Russian port, 12-3728-29, 3802
"Ode to the West Wind," by Shelley, 19-6036
Odin, Norse god, 8-2549; 12-3652
 see also Woden
Odysseus, Greek hero, 14-4280; 16-5200
 see also Ulysses
"Odyssey," by Homer, 1-74; 16-5200; 17-5307
 translated by Pope, 19-6031
Edipus, and the Sphinx, 9-2752
Œil de Beuf, Salle d', in Versailles, 8-2279; 17-5537
Oersted (Hans Christian), Danish scientist, 7-2167; 14-4441-42
Offenbach (Jacques), composer, 20-6336
Ofiero: see Christopher, St.
Ogdensburg, town of, 19-6123
Ogilvie, Will H.: poems, see Poetry Index
Oglethorpe, General James, and Georgia, 2-532
Ogre, and Jack of the Bean-stalk, 10-3207
O'Hara, Theodore: poems, see Poetry Index
O'Higgins, Bernardo, of Chile, 17-5364, 5367
 revolutionist, 14-4514
Ohio, cutlery in, 15-4803
 eggs in, 9-2678
 flower of, 18-5816
 furs of, 16-5074
 history of, 5-1399; 6-1834; 11-3490
 iron industry of, 18-5688
 petroleum in, 9-2680; 13-4166
 presidents from, 8-2380, 2382
 sheep in, 9-2678
Ohio Company, formed, 3-896
Ohio River, in America, 1-14; 19-6072
Ohio Valley, claims to, 2-559; 3-780, 896
"Oh, No, We Never Mention Her," song, 12-3769
"Oh! Susanna," by Foster, 10-3051
Ohthere, exploration of, 17-5456
Oies qui gardaient Rome, 12-3881
Oil, and water, 1-43; 12-3685, 3811
 burning of, 11-3384; 16-5025
 cleaned by soap, 7-2251
 cod-liver, 8-2602; 20-6294
 fixed and volatile oils, 1-44; 9-2804
 for burns and scalds, 16-5032
 for fuel, 8-2498
 for mosquitoes, 18-5598
 for wounds, 15-4630
 from cotton-seed, 8-2386; 15-4885
 from crabs, 9-2614
 from nuts, 7-1997-98
 from sharks, 8-2477, 2480
 gives smooth surface, 10-3147
 in milk, 16-5177
 in Morocco, 14-4301
 in Rumania, 10-3240
 in Venezuela, 15-4604
 linseed, 8-2386
 lessens friction, 15-4695
 manufactured in France, 8-2422
 of sea-animals, 4-1070-71, 1075
 of sea-birds, 5-1509-10; 6-1646
 on feathers, 9-2736
 refining crude, 13-4170
 smells of oils, 15-4636
 smooths rough water, 8-2537; 16-5022
 use of, by birds, 1-165; 5-1503; 6-1640
 used for flower perfume, 5-1515
 used in lamps, 3-669
 whence comes it? 10-3230
 see also Fat
Oil-flask, for barometer, 10-2993
Oil-glands, of birds: see Oil, on feathers
Oil-lamp, use of, 3-662-65, 668-69
Oil-pit, for gun, 19-6152
Oil-refinery, in San Francisco, 9-2677
Oil-wells, and derricks, 3-669; 13-4170
 of Baku, 12-3726, 3804
 story of, 13-4166
Ointments, of spermaceti, 4-1069, 1071
Ojibways, Indian tribe, 9-2785
Okapi, an animal, 4-1015-16; 17-5330; 19-5998, 6000
Oklahoma, admitted, 11-3495
 birds of, 8-2344
 flower of, 18-5816
 history of, 6-1838, 1840; 11-3494; 19-5957, 5962
 Indians of, 1-21
 oil in, 9-2680; 13-4166
 state of, 18-5715
Oklahoma City, capital of Oklahoma, 18-5715; 19-5962
Olaf, St., Olaf II of Norway, 12-3654, 3662
Olaf, crown-prince of Sweden, 12-3658
Olaf, of Orchard Farm, 19-5907
Olaf I, king of Norway, 12-3654
Olaf II, king of Norway: see Olaf, St.
Old age pensions, in New Zealand, 5-1490
"Old Black Joe," by Foster, 10-3051
"Old Boy," see Lao-Tsze
Old Bruton Church, in Williamsburg, 5-1395
Oldbuck, Jonathan, character in "Antiquary," 6-1667
Old Bullion: see Benton, Thomas H.
"Old Chester," in Mrs. Deland's stories, 7-2102
"Old Curiosity Shop," by Dickens, 8-2459; 9-2773
"Old-Dog Tray," by Foster, 10-3051
Olden, Lake, in Norway, 12-3659
"Old Faithful," a geyser, 2-582, 587
"Old-Fashioned Girl," by Alcott, 7-2099
Old Father Tiber, statue, 17-5539
Old-field lark: see Meadow-lark
"Old Folks at Home," by Foster, 10-3051
Old Glory: see America, and United States, flag of
Old Glory Driver: see Driver, Captain Stephen
"Old Hickory," see Jackson, Andrew
"Old Ironsides," by Holmes, 10-3007-08
"Old London," drawings of, 18-5630
Old Man, a rock, 4-1311
"Old Man Eloquent," see Adams, John Q.
"Old Mortality," character in "Old Mortality," 6-1773; 16-4942
"Old Mortality," by Scott, 5-1497; 6-1776
"Old Nassau," college song, 10-3054
Old North Church, in Boston, 17-5399

- "**Old Oaken Bucket**," by Woodworth, 10-3050
Old Point Comfort, health resort, 19-5958
Old South Church, and Boston, 17-5399
Old Testament, words in, 8-2351
Old Tom Peabody, a bird, 11-3460
Oldtown Folks, by Stowe, 7-2096
"Old Uncle Ned", by Foster, 10-3051
Old Woman, picture by Rembrandt, 15-4595
"Old Woman Tossed Up in a Blanket", a dance, 9-2805
Old World, map of forests and deserts, 10-3128
Oleomargarine, as food, 9-2829
Olga, Queen, and Christianity in Russia, 12-3722
Olifant, Basil, character in "Old Mortality," 6-1779
Oliphaunt, Mrs. (Margaret O. W.), English author, 9-2621, 2627
Olive, a color, 9-2696
Oliver, Shakespearian character, 2-637
"Oliver Twist", by Dickens, 8-2459, 2563
Olives, fruit, 18-5713
 in France, 8-2422
 oil of, 4-1132; 10-3086, 3240
 Pallas' tree, 15-4866
 where grown, 2-650
Olives, Mount of, church on, 17-5384
Olivia, Countess, Shakespearian character, 2-445
Olley, Jason, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5376
Olykoeks: see Doughnuts
Olympia, games of, 16-5202, 5206
Olympus, home of the gods, 11-3374
O'Malley, Godfrey, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2975
O'Malley Castle, in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2976
Omar, a caliph, 12-3858; 14-4302
Omnibus, early, 19-6053, 6055
Omsk, Siberian town, 12-3804
Oneidas, Indian tribe, 1-21; 2-556
"One Sweetly Solemn Thought", by Cary, 7-2096
Onions, cultivation of, 10-2995; 13-3968
 make eyes water, 7-2009
 sugar in, 3-704
Onondagas, Indian tribe, 1-21
"On Solitude", by Pope, 19-6030
Ontario, canals in, 7-2278
 coat-of-arms of, 16-5072
 education in, 4-1274; 17-5401-02
 forest of, 12-3733
 population of, 12-3731
 productions of, 19-6092
 province of, 1-226; 3-756, 758; 4-1270, 1276, 1281; 5-1454
 University of, 17-5402
 woman-suffrage in, 5-1454
 see also Canada, canals in
Ontario Hall: see Queen's University
Ontario, Lake, attack of, 3-896
 Champlain on, 2-556
 in America, 1-14; 19-6122
 settlers about, 3-758
Ontonabee River, in Canada, 1-228
Onyx, precious stone, 20-6377
Oolite, kind of limestone, 17-5349
Opacity, of objects, 9-2654
Opal, gem, 20-6378, 6382-83
Opaque, meaning of, 4-1284
"Open Thy Lattice", by Foster, 10-3051
Operator, telephone, 2-337-39
 telegraph: see Telegram, how we send a
Ophelia, Shakespearian heroine, 2-449; 14-4479-80; 18-5589
Opium, and De Quincey, 15-4732
 effects of, 6-1652; 11-3510
 habit, 1-122; 17-5291
 increasing dose of, 11-3417
Oporto, city of Portugal, 11-3343, 3347
Opossum, an animal, 3-877-78; 16-5072; 18-5664
Opossum-mouse, an animal, 3-804
Opposition, of Mars, 8-2391
Optics, mathematical, 17-5246
Opuntia, fruit of, 11-3564
Orache, a weed, 16-5212-13
Oracle, of Delphi, 2-435, 562
Orange, Prince of: see William the Silent, William III, king of England
Orange (William), Prince of, husband of Mary, daughter of Charles I, 4-1038
Orange, Princess of, and Grizel Hume, 18-5628
Orange, a color, 9-2696; 14-4524
Orange, blossom, a state flower, 18-5815
 citric acid in, 15-4816
 curious ways of peeling, 18-5739
 drawing or painting an, 1-267
Orange, from Florida, 19-5960
 habitat of, 2-650-51; 11-3390
 in France, 8-2422
 in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 production of, in United States, 8-2386
 scales of trees, 11-3302
 skins for boat, 12-3900
 sugar in, 3-704
Orange Free State, history, 4-1120; 6-1784-86
Orange-grove, in arid regions, 8-2379
 in California, 9-2687
Oranges and Lemons, a game, 17-5348
Orange-tip, a butterfly, 10-3011
Orang-utan, man-like ape, 2-625, 627-28; 10-3131
Orations, Philippic, 5-1324
Orbit, meaning of, 5-1592
Orb-weavers: see Spiders
Orchard-grass, grown for hay, 5-1348; 8-2384
Orchard House, in Concord, 7-2099
Orchard-oriole, a bird, 11-3455, 3459
Orchestra, sound-waves of, 15-4870
Orchid-insect, mimicry of, 11-3447, 3450
Orchids, American, 9-2885
 bird's nest, 12-3892
 British, 14-4474
 of Canada, 10-3063
 purple-fringed, 10-3063
 showy, 10-3065
 varieties of, 10-3065
Orchis, varieties of, 14-4474, 4477-79
Orchis-family, of plants, 13-4136
Order, Corinthian, of architecture, 16-5040-41 5043
Orders-in-Council, of England, 3-758; 4-1278
Oregon, admitted, 11-3492
 bloodstones from, 20-6380
 flower of, 18-5816
 fruit in, 2-649, 651; 18-5714
 history of, 5-1397; 6-1842, 1848
 lighthouse on coast, 3-749
 salmon in, 12-3850
 volcanoes in, 1-13
 wheat in, 4-1130
Oregon, United States steamship, 18-5598
Oregon Question, history of, 8-2438, 2443; 11-3491
O'Reilly, John Boyle: poems, see Poetry Index
Ore Mountains, in Europe, 8-2594; 9-2766, 2769
Orenburg, Siberian town, 12-3805
Orestes, and Pilades, 18-5567
Organ, and St. Cecilia, 4-1030
 given by Handel, 11-3286
 preferred by Bach, 11-3286
 sound in the, 10-3150
Organs, luminous, 1-165
Orgoglio, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
Orient, a ship, 12-3695
Orient Express, of Europe, 10-3244
"Origin of Species", book by Darwin, 3-870, 872
Orinoco River, in South America, 3-867; 15-4604; 17-5412-13
Oriole, a bird, 11-3453, 3455
 egg of, 6-face 1756
 nest of, 18-5751
Orion, a constellation, 7-1968-69; 9-2642, 2645, 2842, 2847
 legend of, 11-3373-74
Oriskany, battle of, 4-1004; 6-1658
Orkneys, history of, 2-472
Orlando, Shakespearian character, 2-637; 18-5589
Orléans, French city, 1-130; 8-2423
Orleans, Isle d', in St. Lawrence, 2-554, 559; 19-6124
"Ormond", by Edgeworth, 9-2621
Ormuz, Portuguese settlement, 12-3862; 13-3932
Ormuzd, a Persian god, 10-3028; 16-5146
Ornaments, copper, 1-17
 of shell, 1-20
Ornithorhynchus, the duck-bill platypus, 12-3668
 see also Duck-bill
Orodes, Parthian hero, 16-5154
O'Rourke, avenged his wife, 18-5554
Orpheus, myth painted, 6-1688
Orpine, a plant, 17-5229
 see also Sedum
Orpine family, of plants, 15-4758
Orpingtons, kind of hens, 15-4712
Orris-root, for perfumes, 17-5230
Orsino, Shakespearian character, 2-445
Orsova, town, 18-5658
Orthoptera, an order of insects, 10-3198
Ortolan, a bird, 7-2111
Ortrud, character in "Lohengrin," 18-5561

GENERAL INDEX

- Orvieto**, Fra Angelico works at, 13-4036
Osaka, Japanese town, 2-350
Osbaldistone, Francis, hero of "Rob Roy," 5-1622-23
Osborn, Captain, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Osborne, village at, 10-3254
Osgoode Hall, in Toronto, 1-229
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur: poems, see Poetry Index
Osierns, a kind of willow, 1-96
Osler, Sir William, professor at McGill, 17-5403
Oslo, Norwegian town, 12-3662
Osmanli, or Ottoman Turks: see Turks, Ottoman
Osmium, rare metal, 19-5994
Osmond, Norman noble, 17-5393
Osprey, a bird, 6-1892, 1897; 10-3153; 18-5753
Ossoli, Marquis, married Margaret Fuller, 7-2096
Ostend, city of Belgium, 11-3538-39
Ostrich, a bird, 5-1504-06; 6-1782
Ostrowsky, Alexander, Russian writer, 17-5314
Oswego, capture of, 2-559; 15-4766
Otago, province of New Zealand, 5-1490
"Othello," by Shakespeare, 2-443; 18-5585-88
Other-End-of-Nowhere, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
Othman, a caliph, 12-3858, 3862
Otho, claimed Roman empire, 2-539
Otis, Elisha G., and elevator, 9-2716
Otis, James, grave of, 17-5399
Otsego Hall, home of Cooper, 5-1611
Ottawa, capital of Canada, 1-226; 4-1278, 1280; 5-1453; 7-2272
Library of Parliament, 5-1453; 13-4131
Parliament Buildings of, 1-226; 5-1453; 7-2272
see also Canada, railways and canals
Ottawa River, explored, 2-556
in Canada, 1-228
logs in, 13-4131
Ottawas, Indian tribe, 1-21; 9-2785
Otter, an animal, 1-160; 3-678; 16-5074; 18-5574, 5664
Otto, the Great, 9-2896
Otto I, the Great, Holy Roman Emperor, 9-2766
Ottokar, king of Bohemia, 9-2896
Ottomans: see Turks, Ottoman
Otumba, battle of, 14-4396
Oudenarde, battle of, 8-2560
Oulton, fox-farms of, 16-5078
Ounce, unit of weight, 12-3673
Our Lady of the Snows: see Canada
"Our Mutual Friend," by Dickens, 8-2462
"Our Village," by Mitford, 9-2623
Outfield, in baseball, 17-5247
Outposts, of the British Empire, 6-1931
Outram (Sir James), relieved Lucknow, 6-1720
Ovary, of flower, 13-4135
Oven-bird, a bird, 11-3464
of South America, 18-5752
Ovens, old-fashioned, 4-1131
see also Jack, house of
Over-tones, of music, 16-4908
of voice, 13-4096
Ovipositor, of insects, 11-3300
Owen, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1625
Owen, Sir Richard, English scientist, 2-514; 3-865, 868; 8-2484
Owen Sound, Canadian port, 18-5611; 19-6120
Owl, a bird, 3-805, 809; 6-face 1756, 1893, 1901-02; 8-2342; 10-3153
choosing a king, 8-2404
comes out only at night, 6-1885
egg made into, 11-3324
made from circles, 5-1607
sacrifices to, 8-2579
see also Barn-owl, Eagle-owl, etc.
Owl-moths, insects, 10-3020
Owl-parrot: see Kakapo
Owl-pigeon, bird, 7-2217
Ox-bot: see Warble-fly
Oxen, digestive organs of, 11-3274
in agriculture, 17-5363
of Geryon, 11-3374
shadow-picture of ox, 17-5353
skins for leather, 9-2834
see also Cattle, Musk-ox
Oxenham, Captain John, character in "Westward Ho!" 12-3713
Oxeye, flowers of, 13-4016
Oxford, Earl of, in "Anne of Geierstein," 5-1496
Oxford, England, history of, 4-1038
printing at, 12-3612
Oxidation, effects of, 10-3228
of apple, 18-5723
poisons that effect, 15-4691
what it means, 4-1245
Oxides, gases, 5-1314
of elements, 17-5396
result of burning, 15-4874
Oxley, Lieutenant, explored Australia, 2-366
Oxus River: see Amu Daria
Oxygen, affects rock, 9-2654
and blood, 3-814; 6-1647, 1649; 13-4201; 16-5020
and body, 5-1429; 9-2727
and breath, 6-1803; 19-5892; 20-6306, 6308-10
and fading clothes, 10-3228
and forest, 10-3127
and matter, 16-5195
and plants, 1-243, 283; 4-1283; 5-1340, 1417; 16-5020
breathed by sponges, 14-4266
effect of pure, 13-4114
exhaustion of, 19-5890
for magic lantern, 12-3775
gaseous element, ★1-1243-45; 5-1314, 1316
in acids, 6-1814
in air, 3-956-57; 4-1160-61; 7-2034; 14-4311, 4486
in alcohol, 19-5992
in carbo-hydrates, 6-1890
in combustion or burning, 3-809, 918; 6-1879; 8-2538; 11-3383-84; 12-3681, 3776; 13-4110; 16-5024, 5168
in compounds, 6-1693
in gas-making, 2-418
in grass, 12-3908
in gunpowder, 7-2244
in hæmoglobin, 5-1430, 1431, 1461
in protoplasm, 4-1197
in quicklime, 14-4371
in rocks, 15-4583
in sand, 17-5396
in stars, 7-1969
in sugar, 3-704; 11-3387; 19-5992
in sun, 11-3388, 3507; 16-5025
in water, 2-378, 571; 3-957; 4-1031, 1189; 6-1791; 7-2250; 10-3126; 11-3338, 3505; 13-4000, 4232; 20-6309
lacking for earth's fire, 11-3507
purifier, 7-2116
rusts iron, 6-1792; 10-3227
specific gravity of, 12-3828
used by fish, 3-957; 6-1739, 1886; 8-2410, 2471; 12-3666, 3781; 13-4000; 14-4272
weight of, 3-916
Oyster-catcher, a bird, 7-1978-79; 8-2341
Oyster-crab: see Crab
Oyster-mushroom, 15-face 4882
Oyster-plants, cultivation of, 10-2995, 3217
Oysters, and pearls, 1-189; 20-6380
beds of, 12-3851
destroyed by starfish, 8-2412
farms of, 12-3853-54
of Canada, 13-3956-57
of the United States, 9-2678
oyster and the lawyer, 16-4994
shell-fish, 3-671-72; 8-2463; 9-2611, 2616-17; ★12-3841, 3843
Ozone, in air, 6-1877

P

- P's and Q's**, mind your, 11-3433
Pachacuti, Inca, 14-4508
Pachecas, Peruvian communities, 14-4508
Pacific, ship, 7-2025
Pacific Coast, claim to land on, 5-1397
Pacific Islands, animals of, 3-802
exhibit of, 17-5332
fruit from, 2-650
history of, 10-3032-35
Pacific Ocean, animals in, 4-1075-76
cables under, 15-4697
depth of, 16-5175
discovery of, 1-274
Drake and, 1-280
floor of the, 5-1492
named, 1-66
salmon of the, 9-2703
Packard (Alpheus S.), comment on Ungava, 6-1916
Pack-meeting, in story of Mowgli, 17-5468
Packs, dogs hunt in, 20-6319

- Packthread**, and electricity, 7-2163
Pad, for bleeding, 15-4616
Paddles, Indian, 17-5340
 of whale, 4-1074
Paddle-wheels, for Mississippi, 19-6073
 on early boats, 8-2486, 2488-89, 2491
Paderewski, and "Yankee Doodle," 10-3052
Padua, lines in, 4-1168
Padua, University of, medical school, 15-4630
Paez, José Antonio, president of Venezuela, 15-4603
Page, Charles G., and sound waves, 2-336; 14-4446
Page, Thomas Nelson, American author, 5-1621
Pagoda, of Bangkok, 10-3022
Pago-Pago, harbor of, 7-2156
Paidela, Greek word, 3-815
Pail, of water, 13-4020; 18-5737
Pain, cause of, 10-3146
 curing by dry-cupping, 5-1589
 feeling, 12-3910; 13-4117; 15-4692
 sense of, 7-1984
 unconsciousness of, 18-5802
Paint, from coal-tar, 2-416
 how to remove, 2-488
 tax on, 4-996
 to clean, 14-4494
Painted Desert, of Arizona, 12-3625
Painted-lady, a butterfly, 10-3011, 3020
***Painters**, modern American, 14-4247
 *of the United States, 13-4215
 *twelve great, 3-761
Painting, in distemper, 4-1176
 in oil, 4-1176
 lesson on, 1-267
 with stencils, 1-107
 see also Drawing
Paint-pots, in Yellowstone Park, 2-584
Pakenham, Sir Edward, at New Orleans, 5-1400-01
Palace, Assyrian, 16-4959, 4965
 Azure, in "Blue Bird," 18-5840
 Beautiful, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128, 1181
Pala d'Oro, of St. Mark's, 4-1168
Palae: see Scales, of Grass
Palaeomastodon, a fossil, 12-3667
Palaeontology, study of fossils, 3-866
Palafox, Don José, Spanish commander, 6-1953
Palais de Justice, in Brussels, 11-3538
 in Paris, 17-5535
Palais Royal, in Paris, 8-2291; 17-5538
Palamides, Sir, a Saracen, 11-3282
Palamon, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-497
Palate, soft, 7-2174; 15-4637; 20-6356
Palatinate, Elector of, 9-2904
 history of, 8-2558-59
Palatine Hill, in Rome, 17-5272; 19-5924
Palermo, Italian city, 10-3086
Palestine, and Abraham, 12-3856
 deserts of, 10-3127
 fruit in, 2-650
 history of, 5-1549; 12-3856
 language of, 4-1288
 see also Holy Land
Palestrina, musician, 11-3285
Palestro, battle of, 10-3084
Palfrey, a horse, 19-6068
Palisades, of the Hudson, 1-11; 17-5428
Palissy, Bernard, master-potter, 15-4600
Palladio, Andrea, Venetian architect, 4-1172
Pallas, and the olive, 15-4866
Palm, bones of the, 13-4200
Palm Beach, Fla., pleasure resort, 19-5960
Palmer, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699-700
 character in, "Ivanhoe," 6-1665
Palmer, Erastus, American sculptor, 15-4666-68
Palmer, Ray, poems: see Poetry Index
Palmerston, Lord, anagram of name, 16-5037
Palmetto, of Southern states, 17-5432-33
Palmetto State: see South Carolina
"Pamela", by Richardson, 6-1749-50, "
Palm-tree, fossil, 9-2919
 of victory, 4-1029
 see also Coconut, Date-palm
Palo Alto, battle of, 6-1844
Palo Alto, university at, 14-4570, 4575
Pamir Plateau, of Central Asia, 13-3923, 3933
Pampas, treeless plains, 10-3129
Pampeluna, siege of, 13-4038
Pamphlet, stamp tax on, 4-995
Pamphleteers, days of, 6-1746
Pan, for sugar-making, 3-708
 on fire, in Pompeii, 20-6221, 6226
Panama, Bay of, 7-2159
Panama Canal, and Asia, 1-282
 construction of, 11-3494; 13-4244; 14-4397, 4405; ★18-5593
 guns at, 19-6148
 history of, 1-84; 7-2159; 8-2380; 10-3050
 locks of, 15-4770
 mosquitoes and, 10-3202
Panama City, and Canal Zone, 7-2158-60; 18-5594
 railway in, 14-4407
Panama Exposition, Miss Brigham at, 7-2036
Panama, Isthmus of, and Canal, 18-5593
 discovered, 1-272, 280
 yellow fever removed from, 10-3227
Panama, Republic of, and Canal Zone, 7-2158, 18-5594
 history of, 11-3494; 14-4406; 15-4604
Pancreas, a gland, 8-2366; 19-6016
Panda, Zulu chieftain, 6-1785
Pandora, box of, 16-5116
Panels, form of sculpture, 13-4171
 of door, 5-1520
Pangolin, an animal, 4-1017-18
Panic, of 1873, 11-3493
Panna, Hungarian doll, 11-face 3434, 3436
Pannonia, country of, 9-2898
Pansy, a flower, 2-616; 4-1098; 5-1363; 13-4135; 15-4656, 4660; 17-5229, 5237
 story of, 10-3210
Panthéon in Paris, 5-1548; 13-4174; 17-5313
 of Rome, 17-5277, 5279
Panther, Black: see Bagheera
Pantomime, tales used for, 5-1478
Paoli (Pasquale), Corsican patriot, 13-4157
Papal States, a dominion of Italy, 10-3076
Paper, and electricity, 7-2141
 as money, 12-3645
 bagasse for, 3-704
 boy who had no, 17-5478
 curled by heat, 13-4024
 flowers of, 13-4198
 for drawing, 1-266
 for school, 15-4819
 for windows, 4-1264
 from papyrus, 11-3481; 12-3909
 from rags, 3-944
 from wood-pulp, 8-2387; 12-3734
 invention of, 11-3484
 magnified, 8-2336
 making box of, 1-250
 making of, 3-943
 manufacture in United States, 9-2686
 marram-grass for, 10-3062
 puzzles with, 15-4615, 4713
 saucepan of, 3-734
 self-toning, 9-2719
 things to make with folded, 15-4825
 tricks with, 1-106
 what made of, 3-943
 what to do with a piece of, 6-1941
 windmill from a square of, 9-2875
Paper-chase, arranging a, 19-6077
 for the house, 8-2590
Papin, Denis, and his engine, 8-2488
Papineau, Louis, Canadian leader, 3-759
Papoose, Indian baby, 1-18
Pappus, of seeds, 13-4205
Papua, birds of, 6-1760
Papyrus, Egyptian books called papyri, 15-4846, 4850
 for paper, 11-3481; 12-3909; 15-4846
 writing on, 11-3484
Paracelsus, Swiss physician, 15-4630
Parachute, made of paper, 6-1941
 of lizards, 4-1212
 of seeds, 12-3813, 3890-91; 13-4206
Paracirrhites, a fish, 8-face 2600
Parade of Nationalities, on the Fourth, 14-4471
Paradise, Gates of: see Gate of Baptistry
Paradise-fish, nest of, 9-2707, 2709
"Paradise Lost", by Milton, 8-2351; 12-3771; 18-5675, 5678
"Paradise of Dainty Devices", collection of poems, 17-5484
Paradise-Plumes, for millinery, 6-1754
"Paradise Regained", by Milton, 18-5680
Paradise-trogon: see Quetzal
Paraffine, and petroleum, 9-2680
 in oil-well, 13-4168
 on match-heads, 8-2431, 2433
Paraguay, history of, 15-4610; 17-5362
 missions in, 14-4512
Paraguay River, in South America, 17-5365

GENERAL INDEX

- Paraldehyde**, a medicine, 6-1891
Paralysis, infantile, a disease, 20-6369
Parallels, of latitude, 6-1766
Parana River, in South America, 17-5365
Parasites, insects that are, 10-3201
 plants that are, 12-3892
Parasol-ants, of Texas, 10-2972
Parcels, in post, 11-3411-12
Parchment, for writing-material, 11-3479, 3484
Pardoner, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-496;
 13-3939
Pardons, and president, 5-1435
Paré, Ambrose, French physician, 15-4630
Parents, instinct of, 16-5189
 man who played for, 19-6028
Parl-Banou, fairy in "Magic Carpet," 6-1711
Paris, Greek hero, 1-73, 6-1688, 1710
Paris, Shakespearian character, 2-448
Paris, Matthew, history, 2-595
Paris, attacked by Zeppelins, 1-174
 description of, 8-2406, 2417, 2420; 13-4221
 during French Revolution, 8-2279
 during Reign of Terror, 4-1187
 ★first holiday in, 17-5533
 history of, 7-2068; 8-2290, 2598-99
 monument of, 16-5041
 saved by Geneviève, 8-2347
Parisloners, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
Parisil, tribes of Lutetia, 17-5534
Paris-Lyons-Mediterranean Railway, in France,
 8-2422
Paris Opera-house, 8-2417; 17-5538
Paris, Treaty of, and peace, 2-559; 3-755, 900
Paris, University of, and Lanfranchi, 15-4630
Park, Mingo, explored Africa, 1-299
Park, Richard H., American sculptor, 15-4673
Parker, Sir Gilbert, Canadian author, 14-4325,
 4326
Parker, Sir Hyde, in Battle of the Baltic,
 6-1872; 14-4364
Parker, Jim, in story, 18-5709
Parker, Malsie, in story, 18-5709
Parker, Mrs., and the bull, 18-5709
Parks, children's use of, 10-3222
 national, in Canada, 1-226, 232
 presidents', 6-1692
 puzzle of the trees in the, 13-4202
Parkway, Washington, D. C., 6-1692
Parliament, of Australia, Canada, England, etc.:
 see Australia, parliament, etc.
Parliamentarians, during Civil War, 12-3693
Parliament Buildings: see under name of
 country or city
Parliament House of: see London, House of
 Parliament
Parma, Duchess of, Marie Louise called, 2-360
Parmelee, George W., educational leader,
 17-5404
Parnell, Charles S., Irish leader, 18-5558
Parr, Catherine, queen of England, 3-860
Parrakeet, a bird, 6-1763
Parrhasius, Greek painter, 15-4589
Parrot, a bird, 6-1759, 1763; 8-2350
 choosing a king, 8-2403
 in Central America, 14-4406
 intelligence of, 12-3691
 spinning picture of, 17-5447
 talk of, 4-1287; 10-3226
 see also Kaka. Meeting of parrots
Parrot-tulips: see tulips
Parrot-wrasse, a fish, 8-2609-10
Parry, Sir William, arctic explorer, 17-5457
 navigator, 17-5458
Parsees, religious sect, 12-3860; 16-5155
Parseval, Major von, dirigible balloons, 1-173
Parsley, a plant, 10-3217; 13-4016, 4136
Parsley-family, of plants, 13-4136
Parsonip, a food plant, 13-4136
Parson, and His Clerk, rocks near Dawlish,
 7-1995
Parsons, Charles A., and turbines, 8-2487, 2494
Parthenon, Greek temple, 2-610; 10-3240;
 16-5205-06
 of spoils, 14-4386
 sculptures of the, 13-4172, 4176-77
Parthians, rulers of Persia, 16-5154
Parties, political, of United States, 4-1001;
 5-1396
 * see also Party, Conservative, etc.
"Partners," a story, 1-139
Partnership: see Animals, Plants, etc., partner-
 ships of
Partners, Wintering, and fur trade, 15-4836
Partridge, William O., American sculptor,
 15-4672
Partridge, a game bird, 5-1557, 1561-62; 8-2350;
 10-3151
 carries seeds, 7-2214
 egg of, 6-face 1756
Partridge-vine, a plant, 10-3066-67
Party, Conservative, 5-1455, 1457
 Constitutional-Union, 7-2044
 Democratic, 5-1396; 7-2043-44; 8-2378, 2380
 Democratic-Republican, 6-1838
 Farmers', 8-2378
 Federalist, 5-1396; 6-1838
 Free Soil, 7-2043
 Liberal, American, 7-2043
 Liberal, Canadian, 5-1457
 Progressive, 11-3495
 Republican, 5-1396; 6-1838; 7-2043-44; 8-2378,
 2380, 2437, 2443; 11-3495
 Tory, 14-4368; 15-4724
 Whig, 4-1002; 6-1840; 7-2043; 15-4724
Party, an entertainment, 20-6282
 games to play at, 4-1303; 6-1938; 19-5919
Party-line, of telephone, 2-338
Parzival, king of the Holy Grail, 18-5564
Pasadena, fête of roses, 14-4470
Pascal, Blaise, French thinker, 13-3980, 3984;
 19-6053
Pashas, rulers of Egypt, 14-4302
Pasig River, at Manila, 7-2155
Pasque-flower, state flower, 18-5816
Pass, filling with sand, 13-4119
Passement, lace, 17-5525
Passengers, problem concerning, 5-1522
Passepartout, Jean, character in "Round the
 World," 16-4909
Passes, of Central Asia, 13-3923-24, 3932
 see also Football
Passion-music, of Bach, 11-3286
Passion Play, in moving pictures, 16-5140
Pasteur, Louis, French scientist, 3-909, 958;
 15-4634; 20-6363
Pasteur Institute, for hydrophobia, 20-6364
Pastorella, character in "Faerie Queene,"
 3-702
Pasture, a game, 5-1603
Pat, character in "Alice in Wonderland,"
 10-2962
Patagonia, animals in, 1-55
 Indians of, 14-4509; 17-5364
Patagonians: see Tehuelches
Patching, lessons in, 11-3555
Patella: see Knee-cap
Patent-office, care of United States, 5-1437
Patterson, New Jersey, silk and, 9-2686
Pathans, in India, 5-1636; 6-1714; 13-4081
Pathfinder of the Rockies: see Frémont, John C.
Paths, of comets, etc.: see Comets, Meteors, etc.
Patience, will conquer all things, 4-1043
Patmore, Coventry, poems: see Poetry Index
Patois, or dialect, 8-2424; 17-5301
Patres, of Rome, 17-5273
Patriarch, of Constantinople, 10-3186
 of the Eastern Church, 12-3802
Patricians, of Rome, 2-436; 17-5273
Patrick, St., and the shamrock, 10-3066;
 14-4349; 18-5816
 cross of, 4-1239; 8-2354; 17-5492
 missionary to Ireland, 8-2354; 15-4790
 story of, 18-5552
 see also England, flag of
Patriots, of South America, 17-5361
Patriots' Day, celebration of, 14-4470
Patroclus, Greek hero, 1-74
Patrol-boats, of navy, 20-6204
Patron-saint, of Paris, 8-2348
Patrons, establishment of, 2-528
Patterns, formed by sounds, 16-5061
 how to make and paint them, 7-2232
 how to use sewing, 2-621
 making simple, with flowers, 11-3380
 of gem-cutting, 20-6378
Patterson, Elizabeth, married Jerome Bona-
 parte, 16-4941
Patterson, Lieutenant-Colonel, and lions, 18-5806
Patterson, Mr., father of Elizabeth, 16-4941
Patti, Adelina, and Mrs. Cleveland, 2-403
Pattison, Dora, 1-333
Paul, Apostle, incidents in life, 8-2351; 19-5928;
 20-6332
Paul (I), czar of Russia, reign of, 12-3728
Paul II, Pope of Rome, and Cellini, 18-5853
 and Vatican, 16-5100
Paul III, Pope of Rome, 16-5106
Paul VI, pope of Rome, and Michael Angelo,
 16-5103
Paul, John: see Jones, John Paul

- Paulina**, Shakespearian character, 2-563
Paul Smith's, in the Adirondacks, 19-5949
Pavements, Roman, in England, 11-3298
Pavia, old capital of Lombards, 10-3078
Pavia, University of, medical school, 15-4630
Pawling, Camp-Fire Girls at, 12-3755
Payne, John Howard, home of, 10-3048.
 poems: see Poetry Index
 song of, 10-3050
Paynim, infidels, 5-1551, 1553
Paysan, Le Roi et le, 13-4056
Peabody (George), English philanthropist, 4-1120
Peace, pictures of, 6-1686, 1688
"Peace and Plenty", picture, by Inness, 14-4249
Peace Conference, 8-2426; 9-2772; 14-4308
Peaceful King: see Edgar
Peacemaker: see Edward VII
Peace, Palace of, at The Hague, 20-6298
Peacepool, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
Peace River Valley, grain in, 18-5607
Peaches, state flower, 18-5815
 sugar in, 3-704
 where grown, 2-649, 659; 8-2386
Peacock, Thomas Love, poems: see Poetry Index
Peacock, a bird, 6-face 1752, 1761; 8-2350
 and Juno, 13-4056; 14-4535
 and rain, 1-166
 choosing a king, 8-2403
Peacock, a butterfly, 10-3011, 3020
Peacock, ship, 5-1398; 10-3008
Peacock Inn, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4138
Peacock-throne, of Moguls, 5-1634
 of Persia, 12-3864
Pea-crab: see Crab
Pea-family, of plants, 13-4132, 4135
Peak, giant of the, 8-2403
Peak, of anchor, 15-4620
Peak, The: see Derbyshire, county of England
Peale, Charles W., portrait of Washington, 13-4214, 4216
Peanut and spoon race, for swimmers, 9-2726
Peanuts, growth of, 7-1998
 John Chinaman made of, 2-486
Peat, European wild, 11-3528
 flower and fruit, 13-4134
 goat made from a, 18-5741
 in United States, 8-2386
 pears and the lawyer, 9-2893
 use of wood, 17-5352
 where grown, 2-649, 660
Pearce, Charles, paintings of, 6-1688
Pearl-Mosque, in India, 5-1636
Pearls, as gems, 20-6377, 6380
 Cleopatra and the, 18-5788, 5791
 fisheries of, 12-3862
 formation of, ★1-189; 9-2616
 from fish-scales, 9-2708
 in Australasia, 5-1492
Pearson, Captain, commanded Serapis, 10-3004
Peary, Robert E., arctic explorer, 8-2352;
 17-5457, 5459, 5460
Peary, Mrs. Robert E., travels of, 17-5460
Peary Arctic Club, and Peary's expeditions, 17-5462
Peas, bag of, 18-5686
 blossoming, 17-5232; see also Sweet Pea
 cultivation of, 10-2995, 3217; 11-3554
 everlasting 3-732; 14-4475, 4480; 17-5227
 food-value of, 9-2727
 for hay, 8-2384
 in princess' bed, 2-394
 pod for boat, 12-3900
 sugar in, 3-704
Peasants, Louis XII and the, 12-3711
 of France, 13-4099
 of Russia, 12-3727; see also Serfs
 of Switzerland, 10-2987; 18-5845
 peasant at the flood, 14-4357
Peasants' War, The, of Germany, 8-2555
Pease, Edward, and early railway, 2-604
Pea-shooters, battle of the, 13-4139
Peat, for fuel, 18-5559
 made by mosses, 16-5085
 what it is, 3-829; 11-3569
Pebbles, in bird's gizzard, 8-2363
 used by Demosthenes, 5-1324
 words made with, 16-5122
Pecan, a nut, 7-1997
Peccary, variety of pig, 2-413-14
Pechill, Gulf of, and Great Wall, 1-125
Pecksniff, Seth, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2673
Pecopin, in story, 17-5284
Pecuniary, meaning of, 14-4374
Pedro, king of Castile, 9-2816
Pedro I, emperor of Brazil, 17-5360, 5370
Pedro II, emperor of Brazil, expelled, 17-5370
Pedro Miguel Lock, in Panama Canal, 18-5596
Pee-Ku, a game, 13-3966
Peel, Sir Robert, anagram from name, 16-5037, 5133
 English statesman, 14-4366; 17-5397
Peel, Captain William, saved battery, 12-3823
"Peelers", Irish policemen, 17-5397
Peening, process of, 15-4809
"Peer Gynt", by Greig, 11-3294
Peerybingle, John, character in "Cricket on the Heath," 8-2302
Pegasus, winged horse, 4-1052; 11-3373
Peggotty, Clara, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2861
Peggotty, Dan'l, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2863
Peggotty, Ham, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2863
Pegoud, Adolphe, aviator, 1-178
Pega, of croquet, 14-4489
 of shoes, 10-3101
 of stringed instruments, 4-1087, 1092
Pekin, capital of China, 1-120-23; 2-346; 10-3025
Pelagius, Pope, before Gregory, 15-4790
Pelargonium: see Geraniums
Pe-le, Hawaiian goddess, 17-5283
Pelée Island, in Lake Huron, 19-6120
Pelée, Mt., eruption of, 6-1934; 10-3252; 19-6048
Pelegrina, a pearl, 20-6381
Pelham, Peter, and Copley, 13-4216
Pelham Park, in New York, 16-5012
Pelias, Greek hero, 1-203
Pelican, a bird, 7-1970, 1972; 8-2338, 2340, 2350
Pe-ling, mountains, 1-114
"Pelles and Melisande", by Maeterlinck, 17-5314
Pellimore, character in "Table Round," 3-884
Pelopidas, Theban soldier, 5-1324
Peloponnesus, part of Greece, 5-1322; 16-5199
Pelvis, of the body, 8-2574; 13-4200; 14-4383
Pembla, Father Lacombe at, 19-6144
 Macdougall at, 4-1278
Pemmican, a foodstuff, 16-5219
Penal Code, of Ireland, 18-5557
Peacil, and cedar, 17-5430
 mark of, 8-2336
 measurement with, 10-3173
"Pendennis", by Thackeray, 11-3515
Pendennis, Arthur, character in "Pendennis," 11-3515
Pendennis, John, character in "Pendennis," 11-3515
Pendennis, Major, character in "Pendennis," 11-3515
Pendragon, Uther, character in "Table Round," 3-882, 884
Pendulum, invented by Galileo, 6-1679
 measures time, 12-3671
 of clocks, 5-1537-40
 registers force of gravitation, 12-3825
 swinging of, 11-3572, 3589, 3592
Penelope, wife of Ulysses, 1-74; 3-980
"Penelope's Progress", by Wiggins, 7-2102
Penguins, sea-birds, 5-1504, 1509; 6-1640, 1642, 1646; 18-5666
Peninsula, Danish, map, 12-3651, 3661
 of India, 5-1632
 Scandinavian, 12-3651
Peninsular War, of Europe, 11-3341; 14-4366
Penitentiaries, of Northwest Mounted Police, 15-4622
Penn, Admiral, and Jamaica, 19-6044
Penn, William, and Fox, 19-5937
 colony of, 2-525, 529
Pennons, use of, 6-1657
Pennsylvania, and iron-industry, 9-2684; 18-5688
 claims of, 3-896
 coal in, 9-2680
 covered by glacier, 1-14
 flower of, 18-5816
 former climate, 1-13
 fruit in, 8-2386
 furs from, 16-5078
 history of, 2-529; 3-895; 5-1392, 1394
 invasion of, 7-2050
 laws concerning shoes, 10-3102
 name of, 2-525
 petroleum in, 9-2680
 population of, 8-2384
 presidents from, 8-2382

GENERAL INDEX

- Pennsylvania**, settlers in, 2-525; 6-1832
silk manufactures of, 9-2686
Pennsylvania, ship, 20-6203, 6207, 6376
Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts, history, 13-4216; 15-4665
Pennsylvania Avenue, in Washington, 6-1688
Pennsylvania Railway, rolling-stock of, 1-315
Pennsylvania University, in Philadelphia, 14-4568
Penny, beyond earth's pull, 19-5993
disappearing, 8-2358; 15-4830
moving a, 17-5524
process of minting, 12-3647
rises in water, 3-733
suspended, 15-4706
tricks with, 14-4493
Penny-Post, in England, 4-1119
Pennyroyal, as medicine, 3-966
Pennywort, marsh, 16-5089
Penoche, a candy, 1-255
Pen of the Revolution: see Jefferson, Thomas
Penrose, J. Doyle, his picture of Bede, 14-4450
Pens, early, 11-3484
fountain: see Fountain-pen
manufacture of, 11-3484
problem concerning, 5-1365
writing on paper, 6-1653
Penshurst, home of Sidney, 2-475
Pensions, German old-age, 9-2770
United States care for, 5-1437
Penstock, of electric work, 9-2715
Pentagon, a shape, 9-2927
"Penthesilea," by Kleist, 11-3396
"Pentland Rising," by Stevenson, 8-2329
Peony, flower, 17-5228
People, as materialists, 14-4483
in other worlds, 11-3511-12
life of ancient, 11-3391
more coming into the world than going out, 6-1656
number of, in picture, 19-6012
speak the same language, 14-4483
spinning of, at the poles, 16-5175
thinking of, 17-5516
tying two together, 14-4499
who are these? 14-4384
why dark or fair? 7-2007
Pepin, and the Church of Rome, 8-2552
Pepin, Lake, in the Mississippi, 19-6075
"Pepita," by Valera y Alcalá, 17-5316
Pepper, tickles the nose, 3-814
Pepperell, William, expedition of, 2-559; 3-895; 17-5548
Pepperidge, a tree, 17-5438
Peppermint, a plant, 12-3893
Peppermint-creams, making, 1-255; 11-3552
Peppermints, five-minute, 4-1251
Pepper-root: see Tooth-wort
Pepper-saxifrage: see Sulphur-wort
Pepsin, a ferment, 8-2364
and heat, 13-4088
Pepys, Samuel, and Great Fire, 18-5756
Pequot, Indian tribe, 1-21; 3-894; 19-6115
Pera, part of Constantinople, 10-3241, 3244
Per Centum, what phrase means, 4-1191
Perception, importance of, 15-4750
Percepts, of mind, 16-4999, 5079
Perch, a fish, 9-2701, 2705, 2707
Percheron, a horse, 19-6068
Percival, Bettina, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
Percivale, Sir, character in "Table Round," 3-885
Perdita, Shakespearian character, 2-560-62
Peregrine, Puritan child, 3-959
Peregrine, a falcon, 6-1899-1900
"Peregrine Pickle," by Smollett, 6-1751
Perennials, cultivation of, 2-616; 3-732; 6-1852-53
Perfect Warrior: see Jenghiz Khan
Perfumes, from coal-tar, 2-416
how to make, 5-1515
see also Ambergris
Perfumes of Night, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
Perianth, of a flower, 15-4654
Pericles, Athenian statesman, 5-1322, 1324, 1326; 16-5206
Peridot, precious stone, 20-6378, 6381
Perilous, a seat, at "Table Round," 3-885
Period, Victorian, 8-2325
see also Age, Victorian
Periscope, of submarine and of trenches, 18-5858-61, 5863
Perissa, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Peristyle, of Pompeian house, 20-6227
Periwinkle, a flower, 2-617
Periwinkle, a shell-fish, 9-2617-18; 14-4492
Perkin, Sir William H., discovered dyes, 8-2539
Pernambuco, Dutch at, 17-5368
Perneb, Prince, tomb of, 15-4842
Pero, fiddler, 2-578
Perrault, Charles, French writer, 5-1477
Perronet, Edward, hymns of, 7-2018
Perroquet, chatte et le, 16-4972
Perrot, Nicholas, fur-trader, 18-5825
Perry, James, pens of, 11-3484
Perry, Matthew C., and Japan, 2-344; 10-3010
Perry, Nora, poems: see Poetry Index
Perry (Oliver Hazard), and battle of Lake Erie, 3-759; 5-1398; 10-3009
portrait bust of, 15-4668
Perry, a drink, 2-660
Perryville, battle of, 7-2050
Persecution, religious 2-525, 528-31, 533
Persepolis, Persian city, 16-5145, 5148-49, 5151
Perseus, Greek hero, 4-1051; 6-1688; 11-3373
statue by Cellini, 18-5852, 5854-55
Perseus, a constellation, 9-2640, 2643, 2645, 2911
Persia, king of, in story, 3-796
Persia, Thomas, apostle in, 8-2351
Persia, and astrology, 7-1960
and flamingo, 7-1978
and sugar, 3-703
bowls in, 4-1263
conquered Egypt, 15-4852
constitution of, 12-3864
empire of, 6-1714
gems from, 20-6383
glass of, 4-1263
gold in, 17-5318
history of, 5-1321, 1323, 1325-26; ★12-3855; 13-3928; 16-4960-61, 4970, 5202; 17-5282
map of, 12-3857
plateau of, 16-4957-58
religions of, 10-3028
★rise and fall of, 16-5145
Russian war with, 12-3728
standard of, 16-5155
taught Venetians, 4-1168
see also Alexander the Great, Greece, history
Persian Gulf, in Asia, 12-3855; 16-4960
Persian-lamb, a fur, 16-5078
Persians, and anemones, 9-2880
and Egypt, 14-4302
and Greece: see also Greece, glory that was and Marathon, 6-1819
and Turks, 10-3188, 3194
eat with fingers, 15-4801
pottery of, 14-4539
Persico, statue of Columbus, 6-1685
Persis, house of Persians, 16-5145
Persons, problem concerning number of, 4-1104
Perspective, in a picture, 6-1654
of the sky, 9-2638
what it is, 5-1592
wrong, 16-4925
Perspiration, and heat of body, 12-3680
of leaves, 14-4370
"Persuasion," by Austen, 9-2622
Perth, Abbey of, 1-257
Perth, capital of Western Australia, 5-1374
Peru, animals of, 16-5077
empire of, 14-4508
exhibits from, 17-5330
furs from, 16-5072
gems from, 20-6379, 6382
gold of, 17-5318
history of, 1-274; 3-867; 7-2222, 2225; 11-3342; 15-4606, 4608; 17-5364, 5367
Indians of, 14-4509
little rain in, 18-5874
scenes in, 15-4605
Spanish in, 2-521
Perugino, Italian painter, 15-4590
Peruvians, pins of, 16-5001
Pesaro Palace, in Venice, 4-1173
Pestalozzi, Johann H., educational leader, 10-2992
Petals, for boats, 12-3900
of daisy, 8-2333
of flowers, 12-3814; 13-4114, 4134
"leaders" on, 13-4135
Peter, St., apostle, in Rome, 10-3080; 16-5100; 19-5930
petrel named for, 6-1640
Peter, meaning of, 8-2570
Peter III, czar of Russia, reign of, 12-3726; 14-4555
Cossack impersonated, 12-3727

GENERAL INDEX

- Peter Pan**, character in "Peter Pan," 9-2888
costumes for, 17-5346
"Peter Pan," play of, 5-1483; 9-2887
Peter, Prince, character in "Land of Youth," 7-2061
Petersburg, siege of, 7-2053-54
"Peter Simple," by Marryat, 7-2028
Peter Simple, character in "Peter Simple," 7-2028
Peterson, William, principal of McGill, 17-5403
Peter the Great, czar of Russia, and Bering, 13-4057
incidents in reign of, 12-3724-26, 3800-01
Peter, the Hermit, in First Crusade, 2-500; 5-1495, 1551
Petition of Right, signed, 6-1857, 1862, 1864
Peto, a bird, 7-2220
see also Titmouse, tufted
Petofi, Sandor, Hungarian poet, 18-5656
Petrarch (Francesco), and italic type, 12-3614
Italian poet, 12-3614; 17-5307, 5310
Petrarch, and italic type, 12-3614
Petrels, birds, 6-1640-41
Petrograd, capital of Russia, 12-3726, 3798, 3801
Petroleum, for lamps, 3-669
hydrogen in, 4-1189
in Alaska, 13-4058
in Canada, 18-5612; 19-6094
in Philippines, 7-2152
origin of, 10-3230
production of, 9-2680
refuse as fuel, 13-3924
specific gravity of, 12-3828
use of, 13-4165
see also Oil
Petruchio, Shakespearian character, 1-326; 2-644
Petticoat, fairy's: see Foxglove
for doll, 3-939
Pettie, John, paintings of, 5-1357, 1494
Pettigrew (James J.), and Pickett's Charge, 7-2050
Petty-officers, of navy, 20-6214
"Peveril of the Peak," story of, 5-1497
Pew, in "Treasure Island," 12-3633
Pewee, egg of, 6-face 1756
Pewter, an alloy, 6-1888
Peyster, Abraham de, statue of, 16-5010
Phaedria, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Pheasant, a bird, 5-1557-60; 8-2350
golden, a bird, 6-face 1752
Pheasant's eye, a plant, 17-5230
Phalanger, flying, 3-803-04; 12-3668
Phalanges, of hands and feet, 13-4200-01
Phalanx, Macedonian, 17-5276
meaning of, 13-4201
Phallus impudicus: see Stinkhorn
Phanes, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Pharaoh, and Joseph, 9-2938
of Egypt: see Egypt, wonderful story of
Pharaon, ship, in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4315
Pharpar River, of Asia, 19-6105
Pharsalia, battle of, 2-440; 17-5280; 18-5786
Phases, meaning of, 8-2390
Phedon, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
Pheidippides, Greek runner, 6-1819
Phelps, Elizabeth S., American writer, 7-2100
Phelps Hall, at Yale, 14-4569
Phidias, Greek sculptor, 2-610; 5-1322; 13-4172, 4176; 16-5205-06
Phigaleia, Temple of Apollo at, 13-4171
Philadelphia, centennial exposition at, 8-2377
college and academy of Philadelphia, 14-4568
fire in, 18-5757
fire-companies in, 18-5756
history of, 2-398, 400; 4-998, 1006; 5-1392
mint in, 12-3645
name of, 2-531
population of, 8-2384
World's Fair at, 11-3493
Philadelphia, ship, 10-3006
Phile, island of, 18-4853; 17-5425
Philip, grandnephew of Louis XIV, 8-2559
Philip (VI), king of France, and Edward III, 3-771
Philip (II), king of Macedon, father of Alexander, 16-5154, 5209
reign of, 5-1323-24, 1326
stories about, 18-5567-68
Philip I, king of Spain, 8-2555
Philip II, king of Spain, and Brazil, 17-5368
and Charles V, 8-2556
and Italy, 10-3078
Philip II, and the Netherlands, 1-184; 9-2888; 11-3544, 3546; 16-5225
and Portugal, 6-1716
and queens of England, 8-859, 882; 11-3342
Irving painted as, 14-4253
★life of, 18-5849
Philippines named for, 7-2152
possessions of, 18-5850
Philip (II), Augustus, king of France, 5-1553; 7-2070; 15-4797
Philip, Lord of Caub, and Jutta, 19-6191
Philip, of Austria, and Joanna, 11-3544
Philip, of Orleans, of France, 13-4106
Philip, the Good, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
Philippa, daughter of John of Gaunt, 13-4027
Philippa, queen of England, and burghers of Calais, 3-770, 772; 17-5533
Philippi, battle of, 17-5308
Philippics, of Demosthenes, 5-1324
Philippine Islands, baseball in, 17-5247
exhibit of, 17-5332
history of, 1-66, 281; 3-900; 7-2147, 2152; 9-2771; 11-3346, 3494
manila-hemp in, 13-4003-04
midshipmen and cadets from, 15-4736, 4742
size of, 8-2382
sugar in, 3-704
Philippines, University of, exists, 14-4570
Philistines, fought Hebrews, 20-6284, 6330
Phillips, Stephen, English writer, 19-6040
Philopomen, Greek patriot, 5-1328
Philosophers, Greek, 5-1326
Philosophy, in India, 10-3023
schemes of, 3-865, 871
Phloxes, flowers, 2-616; 4-1098
Phoca, the harbor-seal, 4-1075
Phoebe, a bird, 6-1762; 7-2221; 11-3457
Phoebus Apollo, sun-god, 1-92
Phoenicia, gift of, 18-5788
Phoenicians, and gem-cutting, 20-6378
and the alphabet, 11-3482
bowls of, 4-1263
dogs and, 20-6319
glass of, 4-1263
history of, 1-59, 297; 5-1325-26; 11-3343
seafaring people, 16-4964, 5200, 5208; 17-5274
Phoenix, fabulous bird, 1-217, 218; 5-1559-60
Pholas, boring animals, 9-2615, 2617
Photograph, and study of sound-waves, 16-5061
invention of, 20-6351
trumpet on, 16-5023
Phosphate-Rock, for fertilizer, 9-2682, 2686
Phosphorescence, in fungi, 15-4883
in glow-worm, 1-165
of the sea, 12-3684
Phosphorus, a poison, 15-4691
element, 4-1197; 5-1318
for matches, 3-809, 812; 8-2428
for plants, 13-4144
in fish-flesh, 11-3275
in foods, 11-3275
in grass, 12-3908
in milk, 9-2828
poisoning by, 16-5033
Photographs, and stereoscope, 8-2475
developed in red light, 7-2011
early, 16-5135
how to make, 14-4287
of stars, 9-2644
on table-top, 15-4704-05
stereoscopic, 8-2475
taken by plant cells, 14-4260
what they are, 15-4586
without a camera, 9-2719
Phrases, foreign, 18-5865
Phrenology, truth of, 14-4488
Phrygia, king of: see Midas
Phyffe, David, furniture-maker, 19-6177
Phyllum: see Leaf-insect
Physalis, the Portuguese man-of-war, 8-2411
Physician, the Beloved, 19-5949
Physicians, Royal College of, 4-1258
Physics, study of, 11-3354, 3425
Piano, development of, 1-264; ★4-1087
how does the piano play? 2-517
how to play, 11-3333
octaves of, 17-5242
strings of, 12-3774; 13-4001
tuning a, 2-517; 16-5058
see also Music
Platti, Prospero, his picture of the Forum, 19-5932
Piazzette, of Venice, 16-5041
Picard (Jean), scholar, 6-1681

GENERAL INDEX

- Picardy**, fisher-girl of, 8-2419
 French province, 8-2423
- Pickens, Andrew**, during Revolution, 4-1006
- Pickeral**, a fish, 9-2701, 2706
- Pickereel-weed**, a plant, 10-3065, 3068
- Pickersgill, Mrs. Mary**, made flag, 10-3052
- Pickett (George E.)**, charge of, 7-2050
- Pickwick, Samuel**, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2320, 2457
- Pickwick Club**, characters in "Little Women," 16-5169
- "**Pickwick Papers**," by Dickens, 8-2326, 2457
- Pickwick Portfolio**, in "Little Women," 16-5169
- Picnic**, lunch-basket for, 12-3643
- Picquet, Admiral La Motte**, and American flags, 17-5493
- Picts**, in Great Britain, 1-210, 212-13; 10-3133; 14-4370
- Picture-frame**, that a boy can make, 6-1939
- Picture-language**, Egyptian, 15-4844
- Picture-names**, of plants, 16-5036
- Pictures**, built up from squares, 4-1097
 distorted, 17-5519
 drawn with twelve lines and a dot, 17-5450
 faces in pictures seem to follow us, 6-1884
 formed by voice, 13-4092
 French lesson in picture, 17-5392
 making, 1-266; 3-952; 17-5353
 on canvas, 18-5648
 people concealed in picture, 19-6012
 prehistoric, 11-3479
 problem concerning picture, 3-941
 spinning, 17-5447
 ★talk about, 15-4589
 that represent games, 17-5453
 with wrong perspective, 16-4925
 see also Moving-pictures, Puzzle-pictures
- Picture-writing**, of various peoples, 3-688;
 9-2782; 11-3482; 16-4960
- Piddock**: see Pholas
- Piedmont**, Italian province, 10-3074
- Piedmont Plateau**, of the United States, 1-10
- "**Pied Piper of Hamelin**," by Browning, 19-6038
- Piegan**, Indian tribe, 19-6144
- Pierce, Franklin**, administration of, 11-3488, 3492
 as president, 7-2043; 8-2382
- Pierce, Miss**, in story, 18-5709
- Piercy, Captain**, commander of Countess of Scarborough, 10-3004
- Pierpont, John**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Pierre**, and printing-press, 12-3614
- Pietà**, of Michael Angelo, 13-4173
- Pieter**, Dutch doll, 11-face 3434, 3438
- Pietro**, and Canova, 17-5381
- Piety**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1129
- Pig**, age of, 8-2350
 and truffles, 15-4882
 drawing a, 16-5035
 eaten by ants, 10-2974
 eats acorns, 12-3896
 in America, 1-15
 in Serbia, 10-3242
 intelligence of, 17-5509
 kills snakes, 5-1386
 made at dinner table, 7-2267
 making stuffed cloth, 3-843
 shadow-picture, 17-5353
 skins for leather, 9-2834
 that saved the castle, 13-4236
 three little pigs, 14-4278-79
 varieties of, 2-412
- Pigalle**, French sculptor, 13-4174
- Pigeon**, a bird, 7-2217-18; 8-2342, 2350; 13-3999
 and Darwinism, 3-870
 and the magpie, 9-2758
 dividing the, 16-5184
 egg of, 6-face 1756
 finds its way, 5-1417
 Jackdaw and the, 12-3878
 see also Cape-pigeon, Dodo, Passenger-pigeon
- Pigeon-berry**: see Bunch-berry
- Pigeon-hawk**, bird of prey, 10-3153
- Pigeon Lake**, in Canada, 1-228
- Pigeon-posts**, of birds, 7-2217
- Pig-iron**: see Iron
- Pigment-cells**, of the retina, 14-4429
 sensitive to light, 14-4261
- Pigments**, coloring matter, 12-3911
 in eye, 14-4330, 4429
 in hair, 8-2469
 of skin, 8-2473; 12-3778; 13-4020
- Pigmies**, of Africa, 19-6000
- Pig's Eye**: see St. Paul, Minn.
- Pigtail**, use of, 1-124; 17-5478
- Pike**, fresh-water fish, 9-2701, 2704-05
- Pikl**, Indian bread, 12-3628
- Pilades**, and Orestes, 18-5567
- Pilaf**, cooked-rice, 19-6102
- Pilate**, anagram on question of, 16-5037
- Pilatus, Mt.**, Alpine peak, 10-2982; 18-5847
- Pilchards**, fish, 8-2602, 2605-06; 12-3840
- Pile**, the Voltaic, 14-4442
- Piles**, of Venice, 7-2008
- Pilgrim**, ship, 20-6235
- Pilgrimages**, to Arabia, 12-3858
 to Holy Land, 5-1549; 12-3856, 3860
 to Jerusalem, 10-3190
 to Mecca, 10-3029
 to Ste. Anne de Beaupré, 17-5297
 see also Canterbury
- Pilgrim Fathers**, and early America, 2-523, 526;
 4-1036
 and holidays, 14-4462, 4470
- Pilgrim Hall**, in Plymouth, Mass., 4-1036
- Pilgrims**, and the Mayflower, 9-2878
- Pilgrims**, rocks, 19-6124
- "**Pilgrim's Progress**," by Bunyan, 4-1125, 1181;
 5-1480; 6-1745-46; 8-2351
- Pillar**, and Hammurabi's laws, 16-4962
 the vanishing, 6-1737
- Pillars**, Hall of, 15-4851
- Pillars of Hercules**, or Gibraltar, 11-3337, 3339,
 3346; 14-4307-08; 16-5186
- Pill-millipede**: see Millipede
- Pillory**, a punishment, 6-1746, 1749
- Pillows**, of Roman firemen, 18-5756
- Pillow-stones**, for nuns, 2-466
- Pill-wood-louse**: see Wood-louse
- Pilon**, French statue, 13-4174
- "**Pilot**," by Cooper, 5-1612
- Pilot-fish**, stories of, 8-2607-08
- Pimpernel**, a flower, 13-4013-14, 4136
- Pin**, hearing scratch of, 11-3391
 heat of rubbed, 10-3148
 in Confederacy, 7-2052
 point of a, 8-2336
 ★story of the common, 16-5001
 see also Cuckoo-pint
- Pinch**, Tom, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit,"
 9-2673
- Pinckney, Charles C.**, American statesman,
 5-1388, 1396; 11-3489
- Pindus Mountains**, in Europe, 10-3185
- Pine**, a tree, 12-3733-34; 17-5352, 5430-31, 5437
 and the flax, 10-3071
 in Louisiana, 19-5960
 on Colonial flag, 6-1658
 Scotch, 11-3525
 sent from colonies, 4-994
- Pineapples**, from Florida, 19-5960
 in West Indies, 19-6045
 where grown, 2-650, 654; 7-2151, 2156; 8-2386
- Pine-cones**, and tassel, 18-5816
- Pineda**, and Mississippi, 1-274
- Pine-grosbeak**: see Grosbeaks
- Pinel, Dr. Philippe**, and the insane, 15-4634
- Pine-marten**, an animal, 1-157, 160; 16-5074
- Pine-sap**, a plant, 10-3062
- Pine-seeds**, for food, 17-5430
- Pine-siskin**, a bird, 11-3458
- Pine-tree**, on flag, 17-5492
- Pine-tree State**: see Maine
- Pine-wood**, flowers in, 13-4015
- Pink**, a flower, 3-732; 7-2039; 17-5228, 5233
- Pink-family**, of plants, 13-4135; 15-4758
- Pin-money**, origin of phrase, 16-5002
- Pin-oak**, a tree, 17-5339-40
- "**Pins-and-needles**," cause of sensation, 8-2472
- Pintle**: see Cuckoo-pint
- Pin-tumblers**, of locks, 20-6358, 6362
- Pinxter-flower**, a shrub, 14-4557, 4559
- Pinzon**, Vicente, Portuguese navigator, 1-272;
 17-5368
- Piombo**, Sebastian del, Italian artist, 16-5097
- Pioneers**, two American, 20-6249
- Pip**, character in "Great Expectations," 8-2461
- Pipe-fish**, characteristics of, 8-2609; 14-4493
- Piper, Fied**, of Hamelin, 2-370; 3-711
- Pipes**, bursting of frozen, 12-3684
 for drains, 14-4540
 for gas, 2-415, 418-19
 for oil, 13-4168
 of organs, 10-3150
 of peace, 9-2782
 see also Jack, house of, Water-mains, Water-pipes
- Pippin**, king of France, and St. Boniface, 13-4032
- Pius**, seeds, 13-4134
- "**Pirate**," story of the, 5-1497

GENERAL INDEX

- Pirates, American, 2-532**
 Barbary, 14-4307
 characters in "Peter Pan," 9-2888
 costume for, 17-5346
 Crusoe's escape from, 4-1225
 English, 1-280
 in Mediterranean, 2-440; 10-3006, 3069;
 13-4090; 14-4307
 in the West Indies, 19-6043
 invade England, 1-212
 Jones called pirate, 10-3004
 owned Robinson Crusoe, 4-1223
 pirate and Alexander the Great, 18-5565
 United States' war on, 11-3490
 see also Pike
- Pisa, attacked Spinalunza, 3-982**
 history of, 9-2787
 Italian city, 10-3080
 lamp that Galileo watched, 11-3589
 leaning tower of, 1-317, 319; 6-1679; 11-3591;
 14-4386
- Pisano, Andrea, Italian sculptor, 4-1172; 13-4173**
Pisano, Giovanni, Italian sculptor, 13-4173
Pisano, Niccolò, Italian sculptor, 13-4173
Pistils, of flowers, 5-1340; 12-3816; 13-4134, 4206
Piston, of engine, 1-304-05
 of pump, 13-3983
- Piston-rod, turns wheel, 5-1583**
Pitcairn, Major (John), at Lexington, 4-999
Pitch, from pines, 4-994; 17-5430; 19-5958
Pitch, of light, 17-5242
 of notes, 10-3150
 of sound, 15-4872; 17-5242
 of voice, 13-4001, 4094; 20-6356
- Pitch: see Baseball**
Pitcher, in baseball: see Baseball
Pitcher, crow and the, 11-3504
 of leaf, 11-3566
- Pitcher-plant, carnivorous plant, 9-2885**
Pitchpipe, introduction of, 10-3049
Pitchstone, a game, 16-5132
 kind of rock, 17-5350
- Pitfalls, for wild game: see Hunters, of the wild**
- Pith-ball, and electricity, 7-2142**
Pit-head, coal-mines, 3-838
- Pitt, William, and Ireland, 18-5558**
 English statesman, 3-898; 4-1116, 1120; 8-2288
- Pittsburgh, early settlement of, 3-896, 899**
 fire in, 18-5757
- Pittsburgh Landing, battle of, 7-2047**
Pixies, of Land's End, 6-1812
- Pizarro, Francisco, and the Inca, 7-2226**
 conquest of Peru, 7-2222; 14-4510
- Place de la Revolution, in Paris, 4-1187**
- Placer-mining, for gold, 6-1847**
Places, legends of, 8-2403; 9-2758
 what place are we in? 8-2362
- Plague, a disease, 9-2801**
 at Eyam, 2-633
 bubonic, cause of, 20-6368
 in London, 4-1256
 in Milan, 4-1207
 rats and, 2-512
- Plagyodus foxus, a fish, 8-2482**
Plaice, a fish, 8-2605-06
- Plaid, Highlander's, 11-3508**
Plain Buttons: see Nolan, Philip
Planchette, movement of, 18-5640
Plane, how to use, 2-384
- Plane-tree, family relations, 11-3524**
 of Europe, 11-3536
- Planets, and astrologers, 7-1960**
 and Kepler's laws, 11-3587
 and tides, 8-2294
 are round, 7-2086
 atmosphere of, 16-5026
 communication with, 13-4115
 days of, 12-3780
 distances between, 19-5892
 early knowledge of, 7-1963
 effect of gravitation on, 12-3779
 effect on life, 8-2539
 heat of, 8-2297
 history of, 9-2637
 laws of motion of, 12-3676
 meaning of word, 7-1966
 minor, 7-1966; 8-2392
 names of, 7-2249
 of suns, 6-1881; 7-1964, 1966
 path of, 8-2293
 story of the, 1-141, 144, 148, 322; 3-912
 use of lifeless, 11-3513
 see also Sun's family, World, and under individual names
- Plankton, food of fishes, 15-4876**
Plantain, a European weed, 12-3890
 see also Water-plantain
- Plantain-eater, a bird, 6-1764**
Plantations, education on, 3-962
Plant-box, miniature, 7-2038
Plant-bug, an insect, 5-1519; 10-3194
Plant-lice, insects, 11-3301
- Plants, Alpine, 12-3892**
 and life, 2-376, 573
 and nitrogen-loving microbes, 3-905
 and oxygen, 15-4815
 anywhere at any time, 8-2581
 aquatic and semi-aquatic, 12-3786
 arctic, in New England, 1-10
 ★breathing of, 1-243, 283
 climbing, 1-169
 cultivation of, 11-3509
 eye of, 14-4259
 ★families of, 13-4133
 flowering, 1-188; 7-2085
 food of, 11-3567; 13-4111
 for aquarium, 6-1739
 growing on walls, 11-3514
 growth and electricity, 12-3679
 hearing of, 11-3567
 in a sickroom, 5-1417
 insectivorous or carnivorous, 7-2077;
 11-3566-67; 12-3814; 16-5084
 non-flowering, 7-2085
 ★of two worlds, 14-4349
 parasitic, 14-4474
 partnerships of, 11-3351
 picture-names of, 16-5036
 poisonous, 11-3389; 12-3813; 13-4136, 4208,
 4212, 4213; 14-4348-50, 4353, 4472-76, 4558,
 4560, 4562-65; 15-4656, 4660; 16-4956; 17-5430
 potting, 11-3509; 12-3903
 prehistoric, 1-13
 puzzle-game, 16-5129; 17-5354
 reproduction of, 7-2085
 ★roadside, 13-4205
 salts of, 7-2007
 selection in, 11-3562
 sensitive, 9-2798-99; 11-3567; 13-4114
 sleep of, 9-2798
 some always green? 6-1793
 staking and tying, 3-732
 story of, 1-185-88
 that imitate others, 12-3893
 that resemble stones, 12-3893
 ★traveling of, 12-3889
 white when grown in the dark, 4-1165
 ★wonder-worker in, 11-3561
 see also Flowers
- Plassey, battle of, 4-1114; 6-1718**
Plaster of Paris, what it is, 6-1816
Plasticine, for modeling, 19-6167
Plataea, battle of, 16-5152, 5208
- Plate, Tom, character in "Captains Coura-geous," 17-5375**
- Plateau, Mongolian, 13-3923**
 see also Pamir Plateau, etc.
- Plates, drying, 8-2537**
 water on oily, 8-2537
 willow-pattern, 2-359
 with arms of France, 3-896
- Plates, for printing, 3-953**
Plates, photographic, 1-45; 3-952; 7-2011
Platinum, a metallic element, 3-668; 12-3828;
 17-5319; 19-6094
- Plato, academy of, 18-5770**
 Greek philosopher, 5-1320, 1326-28; 16-5208
 Plato, lunar volcano, 7-2207
- Platonists, philosophers, 5-1328**
Platt, John James, poems: see Poetry Index
Plattsburg, battle of, 3-759; 5-1399
Platypus, duck-billed, 1-56; 3-873, 875; 18-5576
- Play, for young animals: see Animals, life of young**
- Players, for model stage, 15-4823**
Playfair, Lord, English scientist, 3-868
Play-grounds, in New York, 10-3222-23
"Playing 'possum," what it means, 3-878
- Plays, acted by country people, 13-3936**
 Bear and the Little Wolf, 17-5520
 Bébé est Malade, 4-1300
 for children, 5-1478, 1483
 moving-picture, 16-5138
 of Shakespeare, 1-327; 2-443, 561, 637
 of the Incas, 14-4508
 Robin Hood and his Merry Men, 18-5646
 see also under names of authors
- Plaything, the giant's, 17-5473**
Plaza, in New York, 11-3308; 16-5018

GENERAL INDEX

- Pleasure**, excitement of, 17-538
Pleasure, City of, in "Land of Youth," 7-2061
"Pleasures of Hope", by Campbell, 12-3766
Plebe, of West Point or Annapolis, 15-4736, 4742
Plebeians, of Rome, 2-436; 17-5273
Pleiades, constellation, 4-1288; 9-2640, 2645; 11-3374; 14-4534
 Hindu story about, 6-1957
 legend of the, 11-3374
Plenty, fresco of, 6-1686
Plesiosaurus, extinct animal, 1-50
Pliable, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1125, 1126
Plimsoil, Samuel, and water-line, 5-1588
Pliny, comment on lapis lazuli, 20-6383
 Roman naturalist, 7-2161
Plot, of moving-picture play: see Scenario
Plough, a constellation, 5-1367
Plough, horse and motor, 13-4146
 improvement of, 9-2711, 2714
 statesman of the, 17-5273
 use of, 13-3949; 19-5947
Ploughman, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
Plovers, birds, 5-1561-62; 6-1644, 1796; 7-1978-79; 8-2341
 egg of, 6-face 1756
Plumbago, in Canada, 17-5548
 see also Graphite
Plumbago, family of plants, 16-5216
Plumcot, a Burbank fruit, 11-3564
Plumes, of birds of paradise, 6-1754
 of egret, 7-1974
 of marabout, 7-1976
 see also Birds of Beauty
Plume-thistle, dwarf, 14-4475, 4480
Plummer, Caleb, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2303
Plums, Burbank's varieties, 11-3564
 eating skin of, 19-5890
 flower of and fruit, 13-4134
 for prunes, 2-651
 picking, 16-5132
 stones of, and birds, 14-4376
 used by Indians, 16-5219
 where grown, 2-649, 659
Plunger, of hydraulic elevator, 19-6198
Plus, meaning of, 13-4083
Plutarch, "Lives," of Greeks and Romans, 17-5484
Pluto, king of underworld, 16-5186
Plymouth, Eng., fisheries of, 8-2604
Plymouth, Mass., name of, 2-523
 settlement of, 2-526; 4-1036
 Thanksgiving at, 14-4462
Plymouth Colony, early history, 2-530, 533
Plymouth Company, colonies of, 2-522, 524, 526
Plymouth Hoe, Drake at bowls on, 3-862
Plymouth Rock, landing on, 4-1036
Plymouth Rocks, kind of hens, 15-4712
Poacher, silence of, 12-3740
Pocahontas: see Baptism of Pocahontas
"Pocahontas", opera, 10-3051
Pocket-gopher, an animal, 3-679, 684
Pocket-handkerchief, embroidering, 5-1517
Pod, of pea-like plants, 13-4135
Podsnap, Mr. and Mrs., characters in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
Podsnaps, what they are, 8-2462
Poe, Edgar Allan, American writer, 5-1609, 1616; 12-3768
 memorial to, 15-4673
 poems: see Poetry Index
Poe, Virginia, wife of poet, 5-1615
"Poems by Two Brothers", by Tennyson
 brothers, 19-6036
"Poet at the Breakfast Table", by Holmes, 5-1617
Poet-historians, sagas of, 12-3652
Poet Laureate, of England, 2-477, 545, 548; 4-1057; 6-1927; 7-2015; 15-4715; 19-6034, 6037
Poet Laureate of Abolition: see Whittier, J. G.
Poetry, different kinds of verse, 2-369
 English, 2-477; 17-5484
 how to read, 3-711
 how to remember, 3-823
 of youth and manhood, 4-1055
 Oriental, 2-477
 our feelings in, 5-1571
 poets and childhood, 3-923
 why should we read, 2-543
Poetry, Book of: see Poetry Index and Tables of Contents
"Poetry for Children", by Lamb, 15-4731
Poets, and childhood, 3-923
Poets, boys of the, paintings of, 6-1688
 ★English, 19-6029
 of India, 6-1714
 of various countries, 2-477
 the poet, the goblin and the donkey, 8-2403
Poet's Corner, in Westminster, 3-773; 5-1616; 17-5486
Pogonia, an orchid, 10-3063
Point, the vital, 6-1652
Pointer, a hunting dog, 2-510-11; 20-6326
Pointer, in a clock, 5-1538
"Pointers", stars, 9-2640
Point Pleasant, and Boone, 20-6254
Poires, et l'avocat, 15-4798
Poison-glands, of snake, 5-1380; 14-4275
Poison-ivy, a shrub, 14-4563-64
Poisons, and metals, 17-5516
 and spasms, 14-4484
 animal, 16-5023
 effects of, 4-1021; 6-1652; 14-4484
 of ants, 10-2969-70
 of fishes, 8-2609-10
 of heart, 19-6107
 of mushrooms, 15-4883
 of newt, 1-215
 of spiders, 11-3363
 of toad, 4-1215
 protoplasmic, 15-4691
 see also Acid, prussic, Hemlock, Plants, poisonous, Scorpions, etc.
Poison-sumac, a shrub, 14-4562-64
Poison-teeth, of snakes, 7-2078
Poitiers, battle of, 3-772; 7-2072
 French city, 8-2423
Pokanokets: see Wampanoags
Poker, conducts heat, 4-1086; 5-1317
Poker, red-hot, a plant, 17-5230
 see also Kniphofia
Pokering, process of, 4-1298
Poland, and birth-stones, 20-6377
 and Lithuania, 12-3799
 history of, 8-2559, 2560, 2596; 9-2894; 12-3656, 3722-24, 3726, 3728
 Jews of, 20-6336
 partition of, 9-2904; 14-4555
Polarization, of light, 17-5241
Polders, drained marshes of Holland, 11-3540
Poldhu, wireless station, 11-face 3574; 14-4448
Pole, Reginald, Cardinal, 3-859
Pole, hearing through a, 11-3391
 see also Totem-pole
Polecat, life-history, 1-157, 160
Poles, natives of Poland, 9-2895; 10-3190, 3192
Poles, and auroras, 17-5294
 gravitation at, 12-3825
 magnetic, 14-4482; 17-5355-57, 5459
 of a magnet, 17-5457
 of compass, 14-4483
 of earth, 2-432
 of electricity, 7-2163, 2168
 of Mars, 8-2389, 2392; 11-3388
 search for, 8-2352; ★17-5455-66
 spinning of people at, 16-5175
Pole Star, as a guide, 14-4482
 name of, 7-2250
 of the north, 9-2639-41, 2643, 2645
 position, 1-149
 see also North Star
Police, dogs that help, 20-6326
 names of London and Irish, 17-5397
 Royal Northwest Mounted, 15-4621
 see also Jack, house of
Polixenes, Shakespearian character, 2-562
Polk, James K., administration of, 11-3488, 3491
 and Henry Clay, 8-2438
 as president, 6-1842; 8-2382
Pollen, carried by insects, 13-4015
 food for bees, 8-2848, 2854, 2858
 forms seeds, 12-3812, 3816; 18-5874
 of flowers, 4-1283; 5-1340; 11-3525
 of orchids, 14-4479
 see also Cross-fertilization, Flowers, Plants
Pollux, a star, 9-2642, 2645
Polo, Marco, travels of, 1-60, 118; 2-343; 13-3932
Polonius, Shakespearian character, 2-450
Polwarth Church, 18-5626
Polyanthus, a flower, 3-844; 6-1738; 17-5229, 5235
Polyanthus-narcissus, flowers, 17-5230
Polyctetus, Greek sculptor, 13-4172
Polydorus, Greek sculptor, 13-4178
Polygala, the fringed, 10-3064
Polygamy, and Mormons, 6-1844
Polynesians, king of Thebes, 2-476
Polynesia, islands of, 5-1486, 1492-93; 20-6319
Polyphemus, giant, 1-75

GENERAL INDEX

- Polyps**, marine animals, 8-2408, 2418
Pomelo: see Grape-fruit,
Pomerania, history of, 8-2559-60
Pompeii, baking in, 4-1132
 destruction of, 4-1086; 17-5281-82
 paintings of, 15-4589
 ★what I saw at, 20-6221
Pompey, Roman general, 2-434, 439; 17-5278-80;
 18-5786; 20-6332
Ponce de Leon (Juan), explored America, 1-272;
 7-2156
Poncho, rolling a, 12-3753
Ponderabilia, meaning of, 13-4084
Ponds, and the field, 17-5524
Pond-weeds, aquatic plants, 6-1739-40
Ponies, communications of, 17-5510
 in coal-mines, 3-336-37
 Indian, 19-6068
 in the antarctic, 17-5464
 of Shackleton expedition, 17-5463
 Shetland, 19-6066
Pont des Arts: see Arts, bridge of the
Ponteney, a soldier, 4-1063
Pont-Gravé, settlement of, 2-555
Pontiac, Indian leader, 3-900; 9-2784
Pontius Pilate, and Christ, 20-6332
 character in "Ben Hur," 17-5260
Pont Neuf, of Paris, 17-5540
Pontypridd, bridge of, 1-23
Pools, swimming, 10-3222, 3224
Poop, of a ship, 15-4620
Poor, treasure of the, 9-2756
 woman who clothed, 14-4450
 "Poor Jack," by Dibdin, 12-3766
Poor Richard's Almanac, by Franklin, 8-2442
Pop, imitative word, 7-2243
Pop-corn, balls of, 1-255
Pope, Alexander, English poet, 4-1055; 19-6030
Pope, General (John), during Civil War, 7-2048
Pope, and England, 2-524
 anointed Napoleon, 8-2288
 Avignon Palace of, 8-2422
 chapel of a, 10-3083
 excommunications of, 12-3654
 gave away New World, 1-282; 11-3342
 head of the bishops, 15-4789
 head of the church, 2-435, 592, 594; 3-856,
 858-59; 8-2552
 home of the, 3-762; 10-3082, 3086; see also
 Vatican
 power of the, 8-2552; 16-5098
 who ran away, 2-501
 see also Line of Demarcation, Papal
Popery: see Roman Catholic Church
Popgun, made from a quill, 16-4931
 "pop" of, 7-2243
Popinjay, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Poplar, a tree, 9-2877; 10-3267-68; 17-5345
 Hercules' tree, 15-4866
 in Canada, 12-3733-34
 why leaves are silver-lined, 18-5775
Popocatepetl, a volcano, 14-4397, 4401
Poppies, California, 11-3562
 flowers, 1-249; 11-3325, 3562; 15-4657, 4660
 for appliqué, 16-5031
 golden, 18-5815
 horned, 13-4134; 16-5212, 5213
 seeds of, 12-3896
Poppy, family of plants, 13-4134
Poppy-head, a seed-vessel, 13-4134
Poquelin, Jean Baptiste: see Molière
Porcelain, discovery of, 14-4540
 Dresden, 9-2764
 manufacture of, 14-4546
 of Copenhagen, 12-3658
Porch, of folded paper, 15-4825
Porcupine, an animal, 3-680-81, 683, 874; 4-1110,
 1195
Porcupine-grass, in Australia, 5-1376
Pores, what they are, 3-693
Po River, of Italy, 10-2982, 3073-74, 3076, 3078
Pork, production of, 9-2677
Porpoise, a marine animal, 4-1067, 1074
Porpoise-leather, 4-1074; 9-2834
Porosena, king of Etruscans, 12-3694
Port, a wine, 11-3343
Port, of ship, 15-4619
Portage Avenue, in Winnipeg, 13-4131
Portage la Prairie, Canadian town, 4-1280
Port Arthur, during Russo-Japanese war, 2-346;
 12-3805
 see also Canada, railways and canals of
Port Augusta, in Australia, 5-1374
Port-au-Prince, in Haiti, 19-6044
Port Colborne, Canadian port, 19-6120
Port Darwin, in Australia, 5-1372
Porteous, Captain John, character in "Heart of
 Midlothian," 6-1774
Porteous Riots, in "Heart of Midlothian,"
 6-1774
Porter, Anna Maria, 9-2622
Porter, Captain David D., American naval officer,
 10-3008
 during Civil War, 7-2051
Porter, James, English author, 9-2621-23
Porter, Sydney: see Henry, O.
Porter Road, at Annapolis, 15-4743
Porters: see Jack, house of
Portia, Shakespearian heroine, 1-330
Portico, of Carlton House, 4-1262
Portinari, Beatrice, and Dante, 17-5310
Port Jackson, Australian harbor, 5-1368
Portland, Conn., brownstone from, 17-5349
Portland, Me., fishermen from, 8-2602
 see also Canada, railways and canals
Portland, Oregon, description, 3-2383; 18-5757
 views in, 18-5719
Portland-cement, manufacture of, 13-4241
Portman, Dr., character in "Pendennis," 11-3517
Port Morris Station, on Long Island Sound,
 20-6352
Port Nelson: see Canada, railways and canals
Port-of-Spain, city on Trinidad, 19-6047
Porto Novo, king of, and council, 14-4307
Porto Rico, cadets and midshipmen from,
 15-4736, 4742
 fruit in, 2-650
 history, 1-272; 2-521; 7-2147, 2154
 island of, 19-6041, 6045
 lacemakers, 7-2146, 2157
 purchase of, 11-3494
 size of, 8-2382
 Washington's birthday in, 14-4466
Porto Rico, University of, exists, 14-4570
Port Philip, in Victoria, 5-1370
Portrait, a silhouette, 18-5641
 mysterious, 16-5183
 puzzle about, 1-110
 "Portrait of a Man," by Sully, 13-4218
Port Royal, in island of Jamaica, 19-6046
Port Royal, N. S., history, 2-555, 558-59;
 3-894-95
 see also Annapolis
Port Royal, S. C., history, 1-276; 7-2047
Port Said, debarking point, 19-6179
Portsmouth, navy yard at, 19-5958
Portsmouth, Treaty of, and peace, 2-346; 12-3805
Portugal, and Brazil, 1-272; 17-5370
 and Columbus, 1-62
 and Jews, 20-6334
 and New World, 1-282; 2-553
 and Philip II, 13-5850
 arms of, 6-1658
 colonies of, 11-3546
 flag of, 17-5494
 history of, 4-1115; 8-2288; 13-4027
 in Africa, 1-302; 6-1784; 14-4305, 4308
 rubber grown in, 11-3569
 ★story of, 11-3337
Portuguese, in America, 13-4078; 17-5370
 in Hawaii, 7-2150
 in India, 1-65; 5-1634; 6-1716; 13-4077-78
 in Persia, 12-3862
 in South America, 14-4512
 visit Australia, 2-363
Portuguese East Africa, 14-4305
Porus, Indian king, 5-1325-26; 6-1714
Positive, in photography, 1-45
Positivism, meaning of, 17-5291
Post, ball in the hollow, 17-5478
 immovable, 8-2354
 trees valuable for posts, 12-3747
Postage, reduction of, 11-3493
Postage-stamp, use of, 13-4112
Post-ball, a game, 19-6081
Postcard, how to pass through, 11-3558
Post-general, a game, 8-2591
Posting, a game, 13-4040
Post-office, work of, 11-3407-08
Post-offices, and Congress, 5-1390, 1435
Post-offices, U. S. Department of, 5-1436
Potash, and divers, 20-6312
 as fertilizer, 9-2686
 caustic, 6-1815; 20-6312
 chlorate of, and sugar, 8-2428
 for fertilizer, 13-4144
 in ashes, 8-2499, 2538
 in glass, 4-1264
Potassium, and yellow flames, 19-5892
 in gunpowder, 7-2244

GENERAL INDEX

- Potassium**, in milk, 9-2828
in soap, 10-3226
in spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2741
oxide of, 6-1816
specific gravity of, 12-3828
- Potassium chloride**, a salt, 6-1817
- Potassium cyanide**, in gold-mining, 17-5324
- Potassium sulphate**, a salt, 6-1817
- Potato**, a food-plant, 1-15; 4-1020
and Colorado beetle, 10-3195
Burbank, 11-3562
cooking, 10-3100
cultivation of, 8-2423; 10-2995, 3217; 11-3554
digging, 12-3903
effect of boiling on, 17-5513
grown by Raleigh, 17-5410
marzipan, 11-3552
production of, in United States, 8-2386
rot of, 13-4115
source of alcohol, 6-1890
storing, 14-4387
sugar from, 3-704
water in, 4-1193-94
see also Sweet-potato
- Potato-animal**, a contest, 4-1303
- Potato-crop**, failure of, 18-5558
- Potatoes**, in South America, 14-4506, 4510
- Potato-family**, of plants, 14-4353, 4473
- Potato-woman**, and her pig, 4-1103
- Potentia**, meaning of, 11-3592
- Potiphar**, bought Joseph, 9-2934
- Potlach**, Indian feast, 17-5328
- Potomac**, Army of the, during Civil War, 7-2048
- Potomac River**, in America, 2-528; 6-1692
- Pot-plants**, care of, 7-2266
- Pots**, and the Brahman, 19-6133
for plants, 11-3509; 12-3903
- Potsdam**, palaces of, 14-4549, 4553
- Potter**, Edward C., American sculptor, 15-4670
- Potter-wasp**, an insect, 9-2860
- ★**Pottery**, ancient, 14-4539
Indian, 1-16-17
of French peasantry, 8-2420
of Greeks, 16-5204
pictured Egyptian, 15-4846
- Pouches**, of animals, 3-803, 873-79; 12-3668; 18-5663
of birds, 7-1972, 1976
of fish, 8-2479-80, 2609
- Poulsen**, Valdemar, and wireless, 14-4448
- Poultry**, and Darwinism, 3-870
eaten by ants, 10-2974
in the United States, 9-2678
keeping of, 15-4711
mites of, 11-3364
see also Fowls, etc.
- Pounce**, a dwarf, 8-2398
- Pound**, for fish, 12-3842
- Pound**, unit of weight, 12-3673
- Pounds**, John, cobbler in Portsmouth, 12-3824
- Pound's Bridge**, house at, 18-5629
- Pouter**, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
- Poutrincourt**, settlement of, 2-556
- Powder**, for guns, 20-6212
smokeless: see Cordite
- Powder-magazine**, blown up, 15-4800
- Powders**, for headache, 18-5725
- Powell-Cotton**, Major, English traveler, 4-1016; 19-6000
- Power**, Captain, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2977
- Power**, fresco of, 6-1686
- Power-loom**, invention of, 13-4008
- Powers**, Hiram, American sculptor, 15-4666-67
- Powers**, of Europe, 10-3247
that ruled world, 15-4794
- Poynings**, and Ireland, 18-5557
- Poynings' Act**, on law in Ireland, 18-5558
- Poynter**, Sir Edward, his picture of Pompeii-an sentinel, 20-6220
- Pozsony**: see Presburg
- Pozzuoli**, temple of, 10-3031
- "Practical Education"**, by Edgeworth, 9-2621
- Praposter**, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4140, 4142
- Pragmatic Sanction**, a compact, 9-2904
- Prague**, capital of Bohemia, 8-2594; 9-2896
- Prairie**, of Western Canada, 19-5945
- Prairie-chicken**, a grouse, 5-1562; 8-2342
- Prairie-dog**, a burrowing animal, 3-679, 682; 8-2343; 18-5575, 5577
- Prairies**, treeless plains, 10-3129
- Prairie-schooner**, a wagon, 19-6057
- Prairie-warbler**, a bird, 8-2346
- Prascovia**, and the tsar, 8-2446
- Prater**, park in Vienna, 9-2899
- Pratt**, Bela L., American sculptor, 6-1688; 15-4675
- Pratt, Pennsylvania**, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5376
- Prawn**, armored sea-animal, 9-2613
for aquarium, 14-4492
- Praxiteles**, Greek sculptor, 13-4172
- Prayer-book**, of Queen Catherine Parr, 3-860
- Prayer**, Book of Common, 16-5096
- Prayer-wheels**, of Buddhism, 13-3932
- Praying-flags**, 13-3932
- Praying Indians**: see Eliot, John
- Praying-insect**: see Praying-mantis
- Praying-mantis**, an insect, 10-3194; 11-3301, 3306
- Preachers**, persecution of, 6-1746
- Preble**, Edward, American naval officer, 10-3006
- "Precaution"**, by Cooper, 5-1610
- Precentor**, and the psalms, 10-3049
- Precipice**, mules meeting on, 17-5512
picture, 2-430
- Precipitate**, what it is, 6-1696
- Preece**, Sir William, and wireless, 14-4448
- Prefects (Préfets)**, of France, 8-2425
- Prefectus vigilum**, Roman fire-chief, 18-5756
- Prejudice**, meaning of, 11-3271
- Prel**, Hermann, his picture of Hermann, 8-2551
- Pre-Raphaelite Brothers**, group of painters, 19-6039
- Presburg**, ancient capital of Hungary, 8-2594; 18-5652
- Presbyterians**, a sect, 7-2043; 8-2556
anagram from Presbyterian, 16-5037, 5133
during Civil War in England, 6-1859, 1863
in Canada, 12-3733
in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
in Scotland, 18-5556
- Prescott**, Canadian town, 19-6123
- Presents**, choosing Christmas, 16-4926
of United States officials, 5-1435
- Preserves**, of fruit, 12-3901
- President**, and cadets, 15-4736
flag of, 17-5491
- ★**Presidents**, administrations of United States, 11-3489
assassination of United States, 8-2382
election of, 8-2382
★five famous, 3-779
of United States, election, powers, etc., 5-1392, 1396, 1434-36; 6-1686
- "President's March"**, a tune, 10-3053
- Presqu' Isle**, Perry at, 10-3008
- Press**, censorship of the, 12-3614
freedom of the, 8-2596
- Press**, hydraulic, 19-6151
see also Printing-presses
- Press-gang**, and Admiral Campbell, 13-4026
in "Peter Simple," 7-2027-28
- Presstel**, John, German artist, 18-5773
- Pressure**, atmospheric, 13-3977; 18-5738; 19-5921; 20-6310
fluid, 13-3977-78, 3980-84
of gases, 19-5922
of liquids, 19-5922
sense of, 7-1984
- Preston**, Professor Thomas, married Mrs. Cleveland, 2-403
- Preston-Pans**, battle of, 5-1500
- Pretender**, the, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3312
- Pretender**, the Old: see Stuart, James Francis Edward
- Pretender**, the Young: see Stuart, Charles E.
- Pretoria**, African town, 6-1784
- Priam**, king of Troy, 1-73, 78
- Pribyloff Islands**, foxes on, 16-5078
- Price**, Ellen: see Wood, Mrs. Henry
- Price**, problem concerning discount of, 5-1606
- Prichard**, Captain, character in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1333
- Prickles**, of fish, 8-2609-10
of plants, 16-5211, 5216
- "Pride and Prejudice"**, by Austen, 9-2622
- Pride**, House of, in "Faerie Queene," 3-698
- Priests**, German, 8-2551
in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
in French Canada, 15-4831
in Tibet, 13-3932
killed by jaguar, 18-5808
of India, 6-1713
of Rome, 17-5274
tale told by priest, 2-494
- Primate**, first archbishop, 18-5652

GENERAL INDEX

- Primavera**, statue of, 15-4675
Primogeniture, meaning of law, 12-3781
Primrose, a flower, 3-844, 958; 7-2039; 13-4136;
 15-4654, 4656; 16-5089
 and polyanthus, 17-5235
 bird's-eye, 16-5090
Primrose family, of plants, 13-4136; 15-4658;
 16-5216
Primus, a berry, 11-3564
Prince, bride of the wandering, 4-1204
 robber and little, 8-2523
 who gave up his freedom, 13-4027
 who was poor, 8-2396
Prince Albert, Canadian town, 18-5610
Prince Consort, statue of, 16-5040
Prince Edward Island, account of, 17-5401, 5543,
 5546
 and the Dominion, 4-1276, 1280
 fox-farms on, 16-5078
 history of, 1-224; 2-559; 3-756-58; 12-3732
 population of, 12-3731
 railways in, 7-2276
Prince Imperial, killed in Zulu War, 8-2291
Prince of Wales, three feathers of, 3-772
Prince Royal, during French Revolution, 13-4106
Prince Rupert, Canadian seaport, 18-5782
 see also Canada, railways and canals
Princes, in the Tower, 7-1992; 15-4684
Prince's Island, in Africa, 14-4305
Princess, and goblin, 5-1483
 and King Grislybeard, 4-1203
 and the gold, 18-5774
 golden ball of, 5-1353
 search for the real, 2-394
 silent, 15-4859
 strange adventures of, 2-495
 twelve dancing princesses, 2-354
 who became a goose-girl, 9-2944
Princess Royal, a dance, 9-2805
 "Princess Sonia," by Magruder, 7-2103
Princess-Vista, of Rideau Hall, 5-1456
Princeton, battle of, 4-1004
Princeton University, story of, 14-4566, 4568
Principal Navigations, Voyages, etc., by Hakluyt,
 17-5487
"Principles of Human Action," by Hazlitt,
 15-4732
Pringle, Thomas, poems: see Poetry Index
Printing, and linotype, 3-943
 art of, 16-4923
 in Holland, 11-3547
 ★men who gave us, 12-3607
 with movable letters, 8-2555
Printing-presses, development of, 12-3614
 in England, 3-776, 953; 11-3482
Printing-telegraph, a machine, 11-3574, 3577,
 3580
Priores, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-499; 13-3939
Priorities, of religious orders, 15-4791
Prism, and light, 14-4524; 16-5165
 spectrum given by, 9-face 2736, 2740-41
 use of, 1-237; 13-4230
Prison, Debtors', in "Little Dorrit," 8-2461
 Elizabeth Fry and, 5-1329
 English act concerning, 4-1042
"Prisoner of Chillon," by Byron, 10-2980
Prisoners, in Siberia, 12-3798
Prisoner's-base, a game, 13-3966
"Prisoners of Hope," by Johnston, 7-2101
Prison-vessels, of Charleston, 3-784
Privateers, American, 4-1006; 5-1399; 10-3003;
 11-3489
 French, 2-559
 of Confederacy, 7-2052
 of England, 1-280
 see also Pirates
Privilege, Viscount, character in "Peter
 Simple," 7-2028
Privilege, the Great, 11-3544
Probe, telephone, 14-4447
Problem, problem concerning, 5-1365
 see also Little Problems for clever people
Process, cyanide, for gold mining, 17-5324
 of steel-making, 18-5698-99
 vulcanizing: see Rubber
Procopius, historian of Rome, 10-3188
Procter, Adelaide Anne, poems: see Poetry
 Index
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
Procter (Henry A.), British general, 3-759
Proctotypes, insects, 11-3300
Procyon, a star, 9-2642, 2645
Produce Market, in Chicago, 18-5829
"Professor at the Breakfast Table," by Holmes,
 5-1617
Projecting-machine, of "movies," 16-5137
Projection, Mercator's, in map-making, 6-1767
Prometheus, painting of myth, 6-1688
"Prometheus Unbound," by Shelley, 19-6036
Prominences, of the sun, 7-2091-92
Promise, a key called, in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
 4-1185
"Promised Land," of the Bible, 20-6330
Pronghorn, antelope, 17-5331
Pronouns, and verbs, 11-3329
 different kinds of, 10-3167
Proofs, of printer, 3-950
Propeller, driven by turbine, 8-2495
 invention of, 8-2489, 2491
Property, in America, 5-1438
 laws respecting woman's, 10-3121
Property-man, of film-studio, 16-5138
Property-room, of moving pictures, 16-5139
Prophecy, on Hallowe'en, 19-5923
Prophet of Allah: see Mahomet
"Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountain," by
 Craddock, 7-2101
Proportions, law of multiple, 6-1694
Prose, what it is, 3-711
Prospectors, for gold, 19-6093
Prospero, Shakespearian character, 1-329
Protection, of animals: see Animals, with won-
 derful coats
"Protection-money," 5-1499
Protector of the Commonwealth: see Cromwell,
 Oliver
Proteids, as foods, 8-2365-66; 9-2730
 class of compounds, 13-4116; 17-5513
 in milk, 9-2827; 15-4585
Proteins, class of compounds, 17-5513
 in milk, 14-4372
Protestants, and the Church of Rome, 8-2555;
 10-3192
 during Reformation, 11-3544
 history, 1-134; 2-435
 in Austria, 8-2556
 in Cevennes, 8-2418
 in Germany, 9-2770; 12-3653, 3656
 in Great Britain and Ireland, 4-1115; 10-3142;
 18-5625
 in Maryland, 2-528
 in Quebec, 17-5296
 martyrs among, 16-5093
 see also Huguenots
Proteus, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
 Shakespearian character, 2-639
Prothonotary, a warbler, 8-2346
Protoplasm, artificial, 13-4116
 burning of, 6-1647
 in the eye, 13-4022
 living matter, ★4-1123, 1195-97; 15-4855
 poisons of, 15-4691
Protractor, use of, 2-481
Providence, girl of, 8-2419
Proverbs, games with, 7-2143; 17-5354
 stories illustrating, 18-5686
Provinces, Maritime: see Canada
Provincetown, on Cape Cod, 12-3849
Prudence, character in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
 4-1129
Prudence, fresco of, 6-1686
Prunes, where grown, 2-651
Prussia, King of, and the Netherlands, 11-3547
 at Versailles, 17-5537
 made German emperor, 6-1658
Prussia, and Austria, 8-2596; 9-2905
 and France, 8-2289, 2561; 13-4102, 4106
 and Poland, 9-2894
 and Schleswig-Holstein, 12-3658
 control of, 9-2762
 history of, 8-2557, 2560, 2596, 2600
 map of, 8-2592
 Napoleon and, 8-2593; 11-3346
 serfdom in, 8-2561
 war with Denmark, 8-2597
 see also Franco-Prussian War, Waterloo,
 battle of
Prussia, Duke of, successor of, 8-2560
Pruth, frontier on, 10-3194
Psalm, singing in Puritan churches, 10-3049
 Twenty-third, in verse, 2-548
 what it is, 2-369, 546
"Psalm-singer's Amusement," by Billing,
 10-3049
Psamtix, character in "Egyptian Princess,"
 19-5951
Psyche, and Cupid, 6-1909
Psyches, moths, 10-3021
Ptarmigan, a bird, 5-1559, 1561-62; 6-1918;
 11-3444-45

GENERAL INDEX

Pterodactyle, disappearance of, 1-50; 12-3670
Ptolemies, Egyptian dynasty, 15-4851-52; 18-5785
Ptolemy, and the Irish, 18-5551
Ptolemy I, ruled Egypt, 13-4172
Ptolemy (XII), king of Egypt, brother of Cleopatra, 18-5786
Ptolemy, Claudius, Egyptian mathematician, 6-1676
Ptthmlnsprcs, Professor, character in "Water Babies," 12-3836
Public Gardens, in Washington, 6-1692
Public-Utility Industries, of Canada, 13-4129
Puck, a fairy, 1-327
 a statue, 15-4670
Pudding-stone, 17-5349
 see also Conglomerate
"Puddlers at the Furnace," by Meunier, 13-4174
Pueblo, Mexico, history of, 14-4402
Pueblos, Indian tribe, 1-16, 19; 12-3628-29
Pnech, Denys, sculptor, 18-5683
Puff-adder, poisonous serpent, 5-1383, 1386
Puff-ball, a fungus, 15-4883-84
Puffins, birds, 6-1644-46
Pugatchev, Cossack leader, 12-3727
Puget, Pierre, French sculptor, 13-4174
Puget Sound, in Washington, 13-5717
 salmon of, 12-3850
Pul: see Tiglath Pileser III
Pullman, George M., sleeping car of, 9-2716
Pullman: see Sleeping-car
Pulp, of wood, 3-942
Pulpit, a rock, 4-1312
Pulp-mills, in Newfoundland, 20-6296
Pulp-wood, in New Brunswick, 17-5548
Pulse, and time-measurement, 12-3671
 feeling the, 14-4376
 of artery, 5-1594; 13-4018, 4201; 19-6110
 pendulum used to measure, 6-1678
Pulverin, Count of, and flood, 14-4357
Puma, an animal, 18-5801
 life-history of, 1-156, 160
 occasionally dangerous, 18-5808
Pumice-stone, as an eraser, 10-3149
 what it is, 2-432; 10-3045, 3251
Pump, for well, 7-2116
 height of water in, 13-3978
 how water comes out of, 7-2127
 in tunnel, 20-6267
 working of a, 13-3983
 see also Air-pump, Jack, house of
Pumpkin, chariot of, 3-798
 food-plant, 1-15-16; 11-3325
"Punch," a rock, 4-1311
Punch, comic paper, 8-2326
Punch-and-Judy, in English village, picture, 1-207
Punctuation: see Stops, amusement with
Punic Wars, mention of, 17-5274
Punishment, and Congress, 5-1435
 of Colonial children, 3-961
 of criminals, 5-1438
Punjab, part of India, 5-1632; 6-1714, 1720; 17-5416
Punk, from fungus, 15-4883
Punta Castle, in Havana, 19-6049
Pupa, of insect, 1-49; 6-1827
 see also Chrysalis
Pupil, of the eye, 6-1654; 11-3510
Pupin, Michael I., and telephone, etc., 9-2717; 14-4447-48
Puppies, puppy in race, 15-4612
 story of monkey and, 2-631
Purcell Mountains, in Canada, 18-5778
Puritan, a statue, 15-4672
Puritans, and Sidney's son, 15-4868
 English political party, 4-1041; 6-1863
 in America, 2-524-26; 13-4078
Purl-stitch, in knitting, 15-4709
Purple, the color, 6-1951; 9-2696; 14-4524
Purse, crochet, 13-4042
 magic, 10-3114
 mysterious paper, 8-2584
 old-fashioned, 13-4212
 see also Sea-purses, Shepherd's purse
Pushkin, Alexander, Russian poet, 17-5314
"Pussies," see Willows, catkins of
Puss-in-Boots, a story, 4-1144-45; 5-1477
Puss-in-the-Corner, a game, 8-2589
Puss-moth, an insect, 10-3011, 3019
Put-in-Bay, memorial at, 10-3010
Putnam, Major-General Israel, Appeal to Heaven, 17-5492
 during Revolution, 4-1000-01
 escaped from Indians, 3-898

Put-out: see Baseball
Putter, a golf club, 10-3211, 3213
Putting-green, in golf, 10-3211
Puzzle, for guessing, 1-110; 9-2726, 2806; 13-4202
 of the laughing sailor, 8-2586
 with paper, 15-4615, 4713
 see also Games, Things to make and to do, Wizard King, puzzles of
Puzzle-pictures, 3-930; 10-3218; 11-3320, 3328, 3443, 3558-59; 15-4810, 4819, 4829; 16-4931
Puzzle-rhymes and verses, 14-4385, 4500
Pydna, battle of, 17-5276
Pygmalion, and Galatea, 3-980
Pylon, of Karnak, 16-5042
Pym, John, English parliamentarian, 4-1038; 6-1862, 1864, 1866
Pynson, Richard, a printer, 12-3612
Pyramids, a game, 16-5132
Pyramids, battle of the, 14-4304
 of Egypt, 1-168; 8-2406; 15-4841-43, 4846, 4848, 4853; 16-5040, 5042; 17-5417; 19-6180, 6190
Pyrenees Mountains, frontier of Spain, 8-2416; 11-3337, 3340
Pyrochles, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
Pyrola, a plant, 16-4955
Pyrrho, Greek, 5-1320
Pyrrhus, of Greece, 17-5274
Pythagoras, Greek, 5-1320
Pytheas, and Britain, 16-5202
Pythias: see Damon and Pythias
Python, a serpent, 5-1378, 1380, 1387

Q

Quagga, extinct animal, 19-6002
Quahog, a clam, 9-2616
Quail, a bird, 5-1558, 1561, 1564; 8-2342; 10-3151
Quakers, in America, 2-525, 529-30, 533
 Quaker and the Frenchman, 4-1064
 religious sect, 5-1323; 19-5934-35
Quality, of note, 10-3150
Quarry, layers of rock in, 9-2913
Quarter, the disappearing, 5-1361
Quarter-back: see Football
Quartering, kind of lumber, 10-3215
Quartz, a rock, 19-5887
 for glass, 4-1264
 scratches things, 10-3230
Quatrain, kind of poetry, 2-369
Quatre Bras, battle of, 14-4368
Quaver: see Music
Quay, English, in Petrograd, 12-3800
Quebec (city), attacks on, 2-559; 3-756, 892, 894
 898-99; 4-1000
 battle of, 4-1114; 12-3768
 description of, 4-1273; 17-5297; 19-6124
 history of, 1-13, 224, 278; 2-554, 556; 14-4323
 statues of, 1-229
Quebec (province), education in, 17-5401-02
 French in, 17-5295
 history, 1-224; 3-755-56, 758; 4-1270, 1276; 5-1454, 1457; 12-3732-34
 parliament buildings of, 5-1454
 population of, 12-3731
 productions of, 19-6092, 6094-95
 see also Canada, railways and canals, Habitants
Quebec Act, and Canada, 20-6345
 passed, 3-755
Quebec Bridge, building, 1-24; 7-2274
Quebec Resolutions, and Canada, 4-1276
"Queechy," by Warner, 7-2099
***Queen**, an uncrowned American, 16-4941
 character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3090
 of ants, 10-2967, 2969-70, 2973
 of beehive, 9-2848, 2851-52
 of Spain, the minstrel, 5-1526
 who gave up her boy, 1-334
Queen Anne's Lace: see Carrot, flowers of wild
Queen Anne's War, in America, 3-894; 8-2560
 see also Spanish Succession, war of
"Queen Bee," authorship of, 5-1478
Queen-cell, of beehive, 9-2848
Queen Charlotte Islands, in Pacific, 18-5780
Queen City of the Lakes: see Toronto
Queen Elizabeth, Sarah Bernhardt in, 16-5144
"Queen-mother," by Swinburne, 19-6040
Queen of the Adriatic: see Venice
"Queen of the May," by Tennyson, 19-6036
Queen-of-the-Meadows: see Meadow-sweet
Queensboro' Bridge, of New York, 1-25
Queen's College: see Rutgers
Queensland, gems from, 20-6382
 in Australia, 5-1372

GENERAL INDEX

Queenston, Brock died at, 5-1399
Queens town, in Ireland, 18-5555
Queen's University, in Kingston, Ont., 3-754;
 17-5402, 5405; 19-6122
Queen-wasp, life of, 9-2860
"Quentin Durward", story of, 5-1496
Quesada, Spanish adventurer, 14-4512
Question, problem concerning, 5-1522
Questionarius, Roman fire-official, 18-5756
Quetzal, a bird, 6-1757, 1764; 14-4406; 20-6380
Quetzalitz: see Emerald
Quiberon Bay, battle of, 4-1114; 12-3768
Quicklime, action of, 14-4371
 what it is, 6-1697, 1816
Quicksands, cause of, 13-4017
Quicksilver: see Mercury
Quidi Vidi, village in Newfoundland, 20-6297
Quills, for pens, 11-3433
 in spinets, 4-1088
 of cassowary, 5-1508
 of hedgehog, 2-514
 popguns made from quills, 16-4931
 use of, 9-2782; 11-3482, 3484
Quilp, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
Quincy, city in Illinois, 19-6075
Quinnat, a salmon, 13-3954
 see also Chinook
Quintianus, and St. Agatha, 4-1029
Quintilis, old name of July, 14-4534-35
Quintus, son of, 13-4091
Quipus, knotted cords, 14-4510
Quirinal Hill, in Rome, 17-5272
Quito, capital of Ecuador, 15-4606
"Qui transtulit sustinet", motto, 17-5492
Quivira, and Coronado, 1-276
Quoits, game of, 4-1052; 12-3642
Quotation, unknown, 17-5451
"Quo Vadis", in moving-pictures, 16-5142

R

Ra, sun-god, 15-4846
Rabbis, and St. Jerome, 13-4030
 in the desert, 14-4416
Rabbi's Daughter, statue of, 15-4675
Rabbit, and guinea-pigs, 14-4500
 ears of, 19-6084
 joke about, 11-3445
 made at dinner-table, 7-2267
 making stuffed cloth, 3-843
 pest in Australia, 5-1372; 7-2085
 teeth of, 10-3098
 varieties and life-history of, 2-414, 512-13;
 8-2350; 18-5571, 5574, 5663
Rabies, a disease, 8-2470; 20-6364
Raccoon, fur-animal, 3-878-79; 16-5072; 20-6373
 on canal-boat, 15-4768
Race, basket, 7-2264
 clothes-pin, 4-1303
 egg-and-fan, 7-2264
 for hayfield, 13-4203
 Marathon, 6-1819
 menagerie, 15-4612
 obstacle, 12-3642
 on beach, 16-5122
 three-legged, 4-1303
 see also Games, Marathon, Swimming, Things
 to make and to do, etc.
Rachel, actress, 20-6336
 Biblical character, 20-6330
 character in "The Virginians," 11-3419
Rachel and Jacob, a game, 4-1303
Rack, instrument of torture, 4-1029
Racket, for tennis, 14-4378-79
Radcliffe College, part of Harvard, 14-4570
Radiation, of heat, 3-734; 4-1085; 14-4310
Radiation-pressure, of light, 6-1792; 8-2543;
 12-3888; 13-3977; 16-5164
Radicles, chemical, 6-1818
Radiograms, from wireless outfit, 11-3582
Radiolaria, marine animalcules, 8-2410
Radio-telegraph, or "wireless," 11-3582
Radish, a plant, 3-732; 10-2995; 11-3325; 13-4132,
 4134
Radium, an element, 2-568, ★645; 5-1319, 1418,
 1447; 16-5025
 and helium, 16-5025
 and uranium, 14-4276
 and volcanoes, mountains, etc., 9-2653;
 10-3249, 3254; 12-3905-06
 atoms of, 5-1576
 effects of, 9-2913, 2915; 10-3036
 heat of, 5-1416; 10-3045; 13-4111; 14-4311

Radium, in the earth, 11-3571
 in the sea, 9-2651
 in the sun, 11-3507
Radins, bone of the arm, 8-2571; 13-4200
Radius, of a circle, 9-2696
Rae, Henrietta, picture of Ophelia, 18-5584
Rafia, basket of, 17-5448
 for tying, 3-732
Raft, Turkish army on rafts, 10-3190
Rafts, war-conference on, 12-3728
Raft-spider, habits of, 11-3359
Ragged-School, movement, 12-3824
Rags, for paper, 3-943-44; 9-2686
Rags and Tatters: see Mallow
Ragweed family, of plants, 16-5216
Ragwort, flowers of, 13-4016, 4204, 4208
Rail, the third, 20-6352
Railroad automobile, invention of, 18-5599
Railroads: see Railways
Railroad-Trainmen, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
Rails, distance between, 7-2274
 expansion of, 14-4393
 manufacture of steel, 18-5702
 train keeps on, 3-920
Rails, in wood-joints, 5-1520
Rails, marsh-birds, 7-1978; 8-2341
Railton, William, English artist, made Nelson
 Column, 4-1262
Railway-car, on single rail, 20-6216
Railway-Conductors, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
Railwaymen, Brotherhood of, 13-4128
Railways, across continent, 8-2377
 aerial, 3-750, 753
 and canals, 15-4770
 and colors, 14-4525
 blocked by snow and flood, 1-311
 construction halted by lions, 18-5806
 curves of, 13-4019
 early in England, 2-598, 604; 4-1117
 first in United States, 2-605; 6-1840;
 11-3491
 for ships, proposed, 18-5594
 in Africa, 1-297; 14-4306, 4309
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 in Asia, 13-3924
 in Australia, 5-1374
 in France, 8-2416, 2422
 in German Africa, 9-2771
 in Mexico, 14-4405
 in New Zealand, 5-1490
 in Panama, 14-4407
 in Russia, 12-3798, 3802
 in the Balkans, 10-3244
 management of, 1-312
 ★men who made, 2-599
 of Canada, 7-2273
 problems concerning, 4-1104
 second, 2-603
 should the lines join? 8-2588
 standard gauge of, 8-2475
 see also Toy-railway
Railway-train, built up from squares, 6-1857
Rain, affects rocks, 9-2654
 and snow together, 7-2081
 dampness before, 12-3778
 disappearance of, 11-3505
 heaviness of, 17-5398
 in Great Britain, 6-1878; 10-3148
 in Iberian peninsula, 11-3338
 in Queensland, 5-1372
 in winter, 10-3232
 increases fragrance of flowers, 6-1878
 life without, 6-1878
 signs of, 16-5174
 washes air, 6-1877
 what it is, 2-428
Rainbow, cause of, 6-1877; 16-5165
 legends of, 12-3652
 seeing the other side of, 6-1654
Raindrops, and light, 16-5165
 cohesion of, 3-694
 formation of, 2-613; 3-694; 14-4371
 velocity of falling, 12-3674
Rainfall, measuring, 10-2993
 studied by Weather Bureau, 5-1437
Rain-gauge, to make a, 10-2993
Rain-water, effects of, 7-2007
Raisins, where grown, 2-650
Rajah, prince of India, 5-1638; 6-1717
Rajputs, in British Empire, 6-1713; 13-4081
Rake, of a mast, 15-4620
Raleigh, Sir Walter, and cloak, 3-860
 and Spenser, 17-5487

GENERAL INDEX

- Baleigh, Sir Walter**, colonized America, 1-275, 281; 2-521; 3-959; 13-4078; 20-6271
 explorations in South America, 6-1934; 19-6047
 friends of, 17-5486, 5488
 poems: see Poetry Index
 story of, 3-854; 4-1035; 17-5408
- Raleigh**, capital of North Carolina, 7-2054; 19-5958; 20-6275
- Ralph**, a bird, 16-5180
- Ralph**, character in "Round the World," 16-4910
- Ram**, a constellation, 9-2643
- Ram**, god Ammon as a, 15-4840
- Ram**: see Bellin, the ram
- "Rambler,"** a periodical, 15-4727
- Rameses II**, Pharaoh of Egypt, 15-4841, 4849
 statue of, 16-5042
- Ramezay, Claude de**, Governor of Montreal, 5-1453
- Ramilles**, battle of, 8-2560
- "Ramona,"** by Jackson, 7-2100
- Ramsay, Allan**, Scotch poet, 19-6032
- Ramsay, Sir William**, and aurora borealis, 17-5294
 theory of smells, 15-4636
- Ram's-head**, a lady's slipper, 9-2886
- Ranch**, Canadian sheep picture, 1-229
- Randall, James Ryder**, and Maryland, 10-3053
 poems: see Poetry Index
- Rands, William Brighty**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Ranger**, a ship, 10-3004; 17-5493
- Rangoon**, ship, in "Round the World," 16-4914
- Rankin, Jeanette**, representative from Montana, 10-3124
- Rantaine**, character in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4224
- Ranunculi**, plants, 6-1738; 17-5228
- Rape**, colza-oil from, 3-669
- Raphael**, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5680
- Raphael, Mrs. Mary F.**, picture of Queen Guinevere, 11-3371
- Raphael (Sanzio)**, burial of, 17-5277
 Halls of, in Vatican, 16-5103
 Italian painter, 3-760-63; 9-2797; 15-4590, 4593
 pictures of, 3-760; 5-1320, 1327
 wrote in Rome, 10-3080; 16-5097, 5099, 5103-04, 5107; 19-5933
- Rapids du Flatt**, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Rapunzel**, golden ladder of, 8-2319
- Rashleigh**, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
- Raspberry**, a fruit, 2-660; 11-3554; 12-3786; 13-5134
 the flowering, 15-4761, 4763
- "Rasselas,"** by Johnson, 15-4727
- Ratios**, in musical harmony, 16-4904
- Ratisbon**, German city, 9-2769
- Rats**, and Bishop Hatto, 13-4237
 and plague, 2-512
 and Valerian, 16-4951
 Buckland poisoned by rat, 5-1382
 eaten by ants, 10-2974
 followed the Pied Piper, 2-370
 various kinds of, 3-805-07; 4-1012
 see also Bandicoot, Bats, Jerboa, Kangaroo, Muskrat
- Rattler**, ship, 8-2489
- Rattles**, of Indians, 9-2781
- Rattles**, plants, 12-3892
- Rattlesnake**, hibernation of, 20-6374
 on Colonial flag, 6-1658; 17-5492
 poisonous serpent, 3-682; 5-1383, 1385-86; 12-3625
 rattle of, 5-1386
 sucking bite of, 6-1956
- Rattlesnake**, ship, 3-872
- Rattlesnake-weeds**, plants, 13-4208
- Raven**, bird of prey, 6-1900-01
 egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
 farmer and the, 19-6023
 in story, 6-1905
- "Raven,"** by Poe, 5-1616
- Ravenel, Lord**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3973
- "Ravenshoe,"** by H. Kingsley, 8-2329
- Ravenswood, Lord of**, in "Bride of Lammermoor," 5-1497
- Ravine**, a mile deep, 3-face 851
- Bawlinson, Sir Henry**, and rock of Behistun, 11-3484
- Ray**, electric, 8-2481-82
- Rayleigh, Lord**, of the Royal Society, 2-646
- Raymond**, Count of Toulouse, 5-1551
- Rays**, blue, violet and ultra-violet, 10-3228
 of light: see Light, X-rays
 of sun, 10-3146
- Rays**, fishes, 8-2481-82
- Razor**, sharp edge of, 8-2330
 tiredness of, 13-4023; 17-5516
- Razor-bills**, birds, 6-1644-46
- Razor-clam**: see Clam
- Razor-strop**, mushroom used as, 15-4883
- Read, T. Buchanan**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Reade, Charles**, English author, 8-2321, 2328
- Reading, Earl**, Lord chief justice, 20-6337-38
- Reading**, Abbey of, 2-590
- Reading**, centre of, 12-3821
 eyes and, 14-4526
 school-lessons in: see Tables of Contents
- Reaper**, agricultural machine, 13-4150
 Swiss, 18-5848
- Reaping-machine**, invention of, 6-1840; 9-2714
- Rear-Admiral**, naval rank, 20-6214
- Reason**, what it means, 2-518
- Réaumur**, meaning of, 6-1938
- Rebecca**, Biblical character, 20-6330
 character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
- "Rebecca of Sunnybrook Farm,"** by Wiggin, 7-2101
- Rebellion**, Bacon's, 2-530, 533
 Boxer, in China, 1-122; 2-346
 Canadian, 4-1271
 ★men of the Great (British), 6-1857
 Riel's, 4-1278; 15-4622
 Shays', 5-1391
- Recalde, Inigo Lopez de**: see Loyola, St. Ignatius de
- Receptacle**, of flower and fruit, 13-4134
- Reciprocity**, between Canada and United States, 4-1274, 1281
- Reckoning Robin**, in story of "Grey and White Castles," 6-1903
- Recognition**, power of, 16-5021
- Recoil**, of gun, 15-4812
- Recollection**, power of, 16-5021
- Recollets**, in Canada, 17-5296
- Reconstruction**, of seceding states, 7-2057
- Recordre, Robert**, English astronomer, 6-1677
- Records**, of talking-machine, 18-5601-02, 5605
- "Recreation,"** a painting, 6-1688
- Recreation-piers**, New York's, 10-3222
- Rectangle**, meaning of, 17-5290
- Rectum**, use of, 8-2365
- Reculvers**, Castle of, 1-212
- Red**, a primary color, 1-166; 9-2696; 14-4523; 19-5891
 and chlorophyll, 13-4114
 color combinations of, 6-1951
 color of deserts and Mars, 10-3127
 effect on eye-rods, 14-4429
 hated by wood-hen, 5-1509
 heated person becomes, 12-3685
 in fire-flame, 19-5892
 in flag, 17-5397, 5491
 irritates bull, 9-2802
 light-waves of, 17-5243-44
- Redbird**, a grosbeak, 8-2345
- Redbraes Castle**, and Grizel Hume, 18-5626
- Red Comyn**, killed by Bruce, 10-3138
- Red cross**, how to make, 4-1239
- Red-Cross, Knight of the**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-99, 701
- Red Cross Society**, dogs for, 20-6324
 money raised for, 11-3495
 origin of flag, 10-2992
 work of, 10-3123
- Redemptioners**, sent to America, 2-524
- "Red Fox,"** by Roberts, 14-4327
- Redgauntlet, Sir Edward**, 5-1497
- "Redgauntlet,"** story of, 5-1497
- Red-head**, a duck, 5-1564
- Red-Indian Paint**, a flower, 9-2879
- "Red King,"** of England: see William Rufus
- Red Lane**: see Jack, house of
- Red Men**, chieftains, 18-frontis.
 see also Indians, American
- Redpoll**, a bird, 11-3458
 egg of, 6-face 1760
- Red River**, in Canada, 1-230
- Red River Settlement**, and Riel Rebellion at, 4-1278
- Redruth**, English town, 3-665
- Reds**, in Uruguay, 15-4610
- Red Sea**, between Asia and Africa, 12-3855; 14-4269, 4298, 4302
- Redstart**, a bird, 6-1762; 7-2109, 2111
 nest of, 18-5751

GENERAL INDEX

- Red-top**, grown for hay, 8-2384
Reduction, what it means, 4-1245
Reduvius personatus, insect, 11-3454
Redwing, a bird, 7-2112
Redwood, use of, 17-5352
Reed, Major Walter C., and yellow fever, 10-3201-02, 3235, 3236
Reed, a grass, 5-1351; 10-3061; 12-3901
 for nest, 18-5746
 for pens, 11-3484
Reed-bird: see Bobolink
Reed-hunting, a bird, 7-2104, 2111
Reed-mace: see Cat's-tail
Reed-sparrow, nest of, 18-5753
Reed-warbler, a bird, 7-2107, 2111
 egg of, 6-face 1760
 nest of, 18-5747
Reef-knot, in rope, 13-3963-64
Reefs, of coral, 8-2406
Reemug, a magician, 13-4238
Reeves, Sims, tenor, 12-3769
Reeves, females of ruffs, 7-1978
Reflections, and color, 17-5246
 from water, 10-3045
 light and, 11-3510
Reflex-action, of body, 9-2910; 15-4813; 19-6109
 tickling and, 14-4488
Reform, in England, 4-1119
Reformation, and Puritans, 2-524
 effects of, 11-3544
 in England, 3-859
 in Europe, 3-2556; 9-2904
 in Netherlands, 18-5850
 in Spain, 11-3344
 in Switzerland, 10-2988
 martyrs of, 16-5093
 origin of the, 10-3190
Reform Club, in "Round the World," 16-4909
Reformed Church, of Scotland, 6-1776
Refraction, a property of water, 3-734
 errors of, 14-4331
 of sound, 15-4582
 see also Light, refraction of
Regan, Shakespearian character, 2-641
Regensburg: see Ratisbon
Regent's Park, tulips in, 12-3807
Regina, city in Canada, 1-232; 4-1280-81;
 18-5608, 5610
 headquarters Mounted Police, 15-4621
Regio, Father, and lace-making, 17-5525
Registration, of mail, 11-3412
Regnard (Jean F.), a traveler, 3-805
Regulus (Marcus A.), Roman general, 2-436;
 17-5274; 18-5707
Regulus, a star, 9-2639
Rehoboth, Israelite king, 20-6330
Reichenbach Falls, in Switzerland, 18-5846
Reichenstein, castle of, 13-4236
Reichsrat: see Austria
Reichsrat of Reichstadt, Duke of: see Rome, king of
Reichstag: see Germany, Reichstag
Reign of Terror, in France, 4-1187; 8-2283-84;
 13-4104, 4107
Reindeer, domesticated animal, 1-293, 295;
 2-412; 12-3661, 3797
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 shadow-picture, 17-5353
Reins, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
Reis, Johann, and telephone, 2-336; 14-4446
 "Reisebilder," of Heine, 11-3398
Relationing, is thinking, 16-4996
Relay-race, for swimming, 9-2726
Beliefs, form of sculpture, 13-4171
"Religion," a painting, 6-1688
Religions, changes of, 8-2555
 freedom of religion, 8-2596
 Indian, 1-18
 of Egyptians, 15-4842
 of Persia, 16-5146
 of Scandinavians, 12-3652, 3658
 ★some founders of, 10-3023
 struggles in England, 3-856
 United States constitutional amendment re-
 ferring to, 5-1437
Rembrandt (H. Van Rijn), Dutch artist,
 3-763-65
 pictures of, 3-765; 11-3541; 15-4589, 4591, 4595
Remedy, Jack: see Falcon, M.
Remigius, Bishop, and Clovis, 7-2068-69
Remington, Frederick, American sculptor,
 15-4675
Remington & Sons, and typewriter, 9-2718
Remus, legend of, 17-5272
 see also Romulus and Remus
Remus, dog, in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Remus, Uncle, 3-966; 5-1483
Renaissance, in Europe, 13-4173; 17-5308
Renard, et la chèvre, 17-5532
 et le lion, 17-5532
Renée, of France, 12-3695
 see also Ferrara, Duchess of
Reni, Sandro, and magic slippers, 9-2634
 Rennes, capture of, 8-2508
Rennet, effect on milk, 15-4585
 use of, 9-2828
Rennie, John, bridge-builder, 1-23
Reno, Nevada, on Truckee River, 8-2383
Repeater-watch: see Watch, repeater
Repetition, and memory, 15-4858
Representatives, Hall of, 6-1686
Representatives, House of: see United States,
 House of Representatives
Reproach, Rock of Vile, in "Faerie Queene,"
 3-700
Reproducer, of talking-machine, 18-5601
Reptiles, age of, 8-2349; 9-2919
 brain of, 12-3687
 development of, 12-3666
 eaten by ants, 10-2974
 family of animals, 3-670-75, 873; ★4-1209
 first on land, 12-3663
 fossil, 9-2918-19
 prehistoric, 1-50, 52
 sleep of, 20-6374, 6376
Republic, Batavian, 11-3547
 form of government, 5-1434
 the Dutch, 11-3546-47
 the school, development of, 20-6387
 see also France, Holland, Netherlands, South
 America, republics, United States, etc.
Republicans, of France, 8-2286; 14-4360
 see also Party, Republican
Repulsion, instinct of, 16-5188
"Requiem," by Mozart, 11-3289
Resaca de la Palma, battle of, 6-1844-45
Reservations, the Indian, 9-2784
Reservoir, for water, 7-2116, 2119, 2123;
 17-5415
Resident, in India, 5-1638
Resin, and electricity, 7-2162
 for torches, 3-663
 prevents blurred ink, 18-5741
Resistance, path of least, 9-2909
Resolute, ship, 17-5458
Resonators, and sound, 16-5058-59
 and voice, 13-4093, 4096
 effect of, 15-4691
 use of, 12-3774
 what they are, 3-911
Respiration, or breathing, 6-1647
"Rest," a painting, 6-1688
Rest, for eyes, 14-4526
 state of, 12-3675
 see also Equilibrium
Rest, Happy Land of, of Indians, 4-1106
Rest-harrow, a plant, 13-4136
"Resurrection of Lazarus," painting, by Piombo,
 16-5106
Resurrection-plants, behavior of, 8-2581-82
 see also Rose-of-Jericho
Retable: see Pala d'Oro
Retina, of the eye, 6-1654; 9-2908, 2911; 10-3046;
 14-4263, 4331, 4425-27, 4523-25; 15-4586
Retorts, for coke, 18-5689
 for gas-making, 2-417-18, 420
Retreat, of the Ten Thousand, 16-5114, 5152,
 5208
Retriever, a hunting dog, 2-509-10; 20-6321, 6326
Return, the Great, of Jews, 16-5146
Reuss River, in Switzerland, 10-2986; 18-5848
Revenge, ship, 12-3714; 13-4183; 17-5411
Revere, Paul, warned Lexington, 4-996, 999;
 17-5399
Reversing Falls, in New Brunswick, 1-224;
 17-5549
Revillon Frères, fur-traders, 15-4834
Revolution, American, 20-6346
 history of, 2-400; 3-756; ★4-993; 8-2280; 20-6253
 Indians during, 6-1841
 scenes of, painted by Trumbull, 6-1686
 ★two spies of, 12-3919
Revolution, of France: see France
Révolution, Place de la, in Paris, 8-2284, 2415
Revolutionists, French, 13-4099
Eyes, General, rebellion of, 14-4404
Reynard, Sir, the Fox, 18-5569
Reynaud, Dr., character in "Abbé Constantin,"
 15-4755
Reynaud, Jean, character in "Abbé Constantin,"
 15-4752

GENERAL INDEX

- Reynolds, Sir Joshua**, English artist, 3-763, 765-66; 9-2619; 13-4157; 15-4591, 4596, 4727, 4729
his pictures, 3-765; 6-frontis.; 13-frontis.
- Rhacoporus**, a kind of toad, 4-1216
- Rhampsinitus, King**, treasure of, 6-1912
- Rhea**, a bird, 5-1504, 1506-07
- Rheims**, cathedral of, 13-4173; 17-5378
- Rheingrafenstein, Castle of**, story of, 13-4240
- Rheinhard**, of Reichenstein, 13-4236
- Rheinstein**, castle of, 13-4236-37
- Rheumatism**, dampness and, 15-4690
- Rhine River**, as frontier, 8-2559, 2561
in Europe, 8-2550, 2594; 9-2763, 2765; 10-2982; 11-3539; 18-5848
legends and tales of, 13-4235
scene on, 13-4234
- Rhinoceros**, an animal, 4-1010-13
and horse, 19-6062
capture of, 20-6242
charges of, 18-5804
fossil, 9-2919
hides for leather, 9-2834
horn of, 4-1012
in Africa, 14-4306
prehistoric, 1-13
stories about, 1-216
young, 18-5665
- Rhinoceros-bird**, and rhinoceros, 4-1013
- Rhodante**, changed into rose, 10-3210
- Rhode Island**, and Constitution, 5-1392
colony of, 2-528
cotton manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
flag of, 17-5493
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 10-3120
iron in, 18-5688
no state university, 14-4570
- Rhode Island College**: see Brown University
- Rhode Island Red**, kind of hens, 15-4712
- Rhodes**, Cecil, African magnate, 6-1786
- Rhodes**, island of, 3-910; 16-5202
- Rhodesia**, in Africa, 6-1784, 1786; 14-4308; 19-5999-6001
- Rhodes Scholars**, from Canada, 18-5610
- Rhododendron**, a shrub, 12-3903; 14-4556, 4565
in Asia, 13-3924
state flower, 18-5816
- Rhodopis**, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
- Rhone River**, Hannibal crossing, 17-5275
in Europe, 8-2416, 2418, 2422; 20-6260
- Rhubarb**, cultivation of, 10-3217; 11-3554; 12-3786
- Rhyme**, what it is, 1-101
- Rhymes**, a game, 1-253; 17-5444
counting-rhyme, 2-458
- Rhythm**, of poetry, 3-711
- Rialto Bridge**, 4-1170-71
- Ribbon-fish**, of the deep sea, 1-221; 8-2481, 2483
- Ribbons**, cushion-cover of, 11-3441
- Ribbon-work**, table-square in, 7-2139
- Ribiera**, Inez da, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2977
- Ribs**, broken, 14-4382
of snakes, 5-1379; 14-4487
of the body, 5-1594; 8-2466-68; 13-4200
- Ricardo, David**, political economist, 20-6338
- Rice**, Alice Hegan, American writer, 7-2102
- Rice**, Cale Y., dramatic poet, 7-2102
- Rice**, a food-plant, 5-1339; 6-1930; 10-2947, 2949
in American colonies, 4-994
in cultivation, 7-2151, 2154-55
in India, 5-1633-34
in Louisiana, 19-5960
in New Guinea, 5-1492
used for bread, 4-1132
- Rice-bird**: see Bobolink
- Rice Lake**, in Canada, 1-228
- Rice-water**, for invisible ink, 4-1302
- Rich**, Edmund, archbishop of Canterbury, 15-4797
- Richard**, brother of Edward V, 7-1993
- Richard**, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
- Richard**, flight of, 17-5393
- Richard**, in the Witch's ring, 2-505
- Richard**, son of Edward IV, 15-4684
- Richard I**, the Lion-hearted, or Cœur-de-Lion, king of England, 2-594; 10-3136
and Robin Hood, 9-2633
device of lions, 6-1657
discovered by song, 19-6195
forgave Gurdun, 7-2019
in Crusades, 12-3860
in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
- Richard I**, story about, 5-1496
- Richard II**, king of England, 3-768, 773; 4-1042, 1253
imprisoned Squires, 15-4684
- "Richard II,"** by Shakespeare, 18-5584
- Richard III**, king of England, and the Princes in the Tower, 7-1992-93
reign of, 3-776, 855; 15-4684
- "Richard III,"** by Shakespeare, 18-5584
- Richard**, of Cornwall, and Jutta, 19-6191
- Richard**, the Fearless, duke of Normandy, 2-472
- Richardson**, Samuel, English author, 6-1745, 1748
- Richborough**, castle of, 1-212
- Richelieu (Armand J. I.)**, Cardinal, French statesman, 2-556; 7-2074
- Richelieu River**, battle on, 2-556
see also Canada, railways and canals
- Richmond, Va.**, as capital of Confederacy, 7-2046-48, 2050
capital of Virginia, 19-5957
Capitol Square in, 19-5956
- Richmond Castle**: see Richmond Hill
- Richmond Hill**, enchanted cave of, 7-1995
lass of, 12-3769
- Rickets**, disease, 9-2829
- Riddle-me-ree**, a puzzle, 17-5523
- Riddles**, in rhyme, 14-4385; 17-5451
riddle of the sphinx, 9-2752
- Rideau Canal**, in Canada, 1-226; 7-2272, 2278; 13-4131
- Rideau Falls**, discovered, 2-556
- Rideau Hall**, residence of Canadian governor-general, 5-1456
- Rideau River**, in Canada, 1-226
- Riders**, on the wind, 1-173
- Riding-Hood**, Little Red, story of, 7-2178
- Ridley**, Nicholas, martyrdom of, 16-5094-95
- Riel**, Louis, and Riel rebellion, 4-1278
- Rifle-stocks**, of walnut, 16-5034
- Rigby**, and Latham House, 15-4746
- Rigel**, a star, 9-2645
- Riggs**, George C., married Kate D. Wiggin, 7-2102
- Right-handedness**: see Brain, Hands, use of
- Right of Search**, and War of 1812, 3-758
- "Right of Way,"** by Parker, 14-4327
- Rights**, Declaration of, 4-998
- Rights**, Woman's, fight for, 10-3121
- Rigidity**, of matter, 12-3775
- Rigi Mountain**, in Switzerland, 10-2982; 18-5847
- Rigs-o'-Marlow**, a dance, 9-2805
- Riis**, Jacob A., on children, 10-3222
- Riley**, James Whitcomb, American poet, 5-1621
poems: see Poetry Index
- "Rime of the Ancient Mariner,"** by Coleridge, 19-6034
- Rinderpest**, disease of cattle, 20-6368
- Rinehart**, Mary Roberts, American writer, 7-2103
- Rinehart**, William H., American sculptor, 15-4668
- Ring**, and coin trick, 4-1248
annual, of tree, 3-919
of Aladdin, 1-90
of the witch's, 2-505
see also Anchor, Dances, Fairy-rings, Saturn, Smoke-rings
- Ring-cartilage**, in larynx, 20-6355
- Ring-dove**, a bird, 7-2217
- Ring**, Hunt the, a game, 8-2589
- Ring-spinner**, a machine, 15-4890
- Ringstetten Castle**, in story, 13-4054
- Ringstrasse**, street in Vienna, 9-2899
- Ring-taw**, a game, 16-5132
- Rio de Janeiro**, capital of Brazil, 15-4609; 17-5370
French at, 17-5368
- Rio de la Plata**, in South America, 17-5361, 5365
- Rio Grande**, boundary of United States, 6-1842
- Rion**, Capt. Edward, in battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
- Ripple**, on water, 4-1081
- Ripple-marks**, in sand, 13-4119
- "Rip Van Winkle,"** by Irving, 5-1610; 15-4779, 4860
- "Rise of Silas Lapham,"** by Howells, 5-1621
- Ritchie**, Lady, daughter of Thackeray, 8-2325
- Rivadavia**, Argentine statesman, 17-5362
- River-pirate**: see Pike
- Rivers**, Lord, and Edward V, 15-4685
- Rivers**, fish of, 4-1290; 9-2699
flow, courses, etc., 2-431; 5-1590; 7-2009-10; 16-5026; 19-5890
freshness of, 4-1288

GENERAL INDEX

- Rivers**, of Australia, 5-1374
 ★river under a city, 16-5193
 seeing the bottom of, 4-1084
 six flowing into a bay, 8-2362
 what they are, 7-2118
- Riverside Drive**, in New York, 16-5012;
 17-5428
- River Towns**, of Connecticut, 2-532
- Riviera**, on the Mediterranean, 8-2422
- Rivière, Briton**, his picture of Rizpah, 19-5916
- Rivière du Loup**: see Canada, railways and
 canals
- Rizpah**, love for sons, 19-5915
- Rizzio, David**, murder of, 10-3142
- Rizzo, Antonio**, Italian artist, 4-1172
- Roach**, a fish, 9-2705
- ★**Road**, along a country, 13-3943
 and a king, 13-4126
 carried off by collectors, 14-4290
 higher in the middle, 1-168
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 in Switzerland, 10-2991
 macadamized, 1-168
 Roman, 1-168, 210; 2-470
 sides appear to meet, 5-1592
 stone in, 20-6283
 see also Music, lessons
- Road-runner**, a bird, 8-2343
- Roanoke, Island of**, colony on, 1-281; 2-521;
 3-959; 17-5410; 19-5958
 ★lost colony of, 20-6271
- Roar**, of sea, 15-4583
- Robber**, and little prince, 8-2523
 and the monk, 20-6291
 and the soldiers, 9-2806
- Robber-Knights**, of Germany, 8-2553, 2555
- Robbia, Andrea della**, Italian artist, 9-2797
- Robbia, Giovanni della**, Italian artist, 9-2797
- Robbia, Luca della**, Italian sculptor, 9-2787,
 2797; 13-4173
- Robert**, duke of Normandy, 5-1551
- Robert**, son of Earl of Huntingdon: see Hood,
 Robin
- Robert I, the Bruce**, king of Scots, 1-130; 3-770;
 10-3135-36, 3138
 puzzle-picture, 3-930
- Robert II**, king of Scots, reign of, 10-3138
- Robert III**, king of Scots, reign of, 10-3138
- Robert Guiscard**, leader of Normans, 5-1551
- Roberts, Charles G. D.**, Canadian author,
 14-4327; 17-5407
- Roberts, Frederick S., Lord**, march to Kandahar,
 13-3927, 3932
- Robertson, G. E.**, picture by, 17-5485
- Robertson, James**, and Tennessee, 6-1832
- Roberval, Seigneur de**, settlement of, 2-554
- Robespierre, Maximilian**, and French Revolution,
 8-2286; 13-4099, 4107-08; 14-4359
- Robin**, a bird, 2-505; 7-2107-08, 2110, 2114;
 8-2350; 11-3464
 English, 6-face 1760; 18-5747
 see also Baltimore-oriole
- "**Robin Adair**," song, 12-3770
- Robin Goodfellow**, in story of "Fairyfoot,"
 13-4049
- Robin Hood**: see Hood, Robin
- Robinson, Ralph**, translator, 13-3942
- Robinson Crusoe**, island of, 2-508
- "**Robinson Crusoe**," by Defoe, 4-1222-23;
 6-1745-46
 see also Selkirk, Alexander
- "**Rob Roy**," by Scott, 5-1497, 1623
- Rob Roy**, problem of, 17-5451
- Rob Roy**, ship, 8-2492
- Robsart, Amy**, story of, 5-1496; 12-3880
- Robsart, Sir John**, daughter of, 12-3880
- Robusti, Jacopo**: see Tintoretto
- Roc**, imaginary birds, 1-217; 3-791
- Rochambeau (Jean B. D. de V., Count de)**, and
 America, 4-1008-09
 and picture of surrender of Cornwallis,
 17-5537
 and Washington's birthday, 14-4464
 portrait, 4-997
- Rochegrosse, Georges**, his picture of Huns
 pillaging villa, 8-2551
- Rochester**, in England, 2-589
- Rochester, Bishop of**: see Gundulf
- Rochester, Cathedral of**, in England, 4-1254
- Rock-bass**, a fish, 9-2701
- Rock-crab**: see Crab
- Rock-crystal**, lens of, 8-2331
- Rock-dove**: see Rock-pigeon
- "**Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep**," by
 Willard, 10-3120; 12-3768
- Rockefeller Institute**, for scientists, 20-6363,
 6368
- Rocket**, an engine, 2-598, 603, 605
- Rocket**, in bridge-building, 1-24, 29
 way of a, 17-5291
- Rockfoil**, flowers, 4-1098
- Rock-garden**, making a, 4-1098; 6-1944; 7-2039
- Rockies**, the Canadian, 12-3730; ★18-5777
- Rocking-stones**, reason of, 1-14
- Rockling**, a fish, 5-1421
- Rockminster, Lady**, character in "Pendennis,"
 11-3520
- Rock of Tarik**: see Gibraltar
- Rock-oil**: see Petroleum
- Rock-pigeon**, a bird, 7-2218-19
- Rock-roses**, flowers, 4-1098
- Rocks**, breathing of, 15-4583
 formed by fire, 9-2919
 how to know, 17-5349
 in Bay of Fundy, 1-225
 kinds of, 2-426; 3-917; 10-3046
 making a collection of, 14-4290
 radium in, 9-2653
 rain melts, 9-2654
 record of the, 9-2915
 road through, 18-5843
 that look like men and animals, 4-1311-12
 traces of early life on, 1-187
 voice that came from rock, 8-2588
- Rock-salt**, deposits of, 13-4017
- Rock-samphire**, a plant, 16-5210
- Rocky Mountains**, birds of, 6-1902
 crossed, 5-1397
 in Canada, 1-232; 7-2275; 12-3904
 in North America, 1-10
- Rodents**, and horse, 19-6062
 family of animals, 3-679-80; 4-1011; 12-3668
 teeth of, 7-2079
- Roderick Dhu**, concealed men, 11-3508
- "**Roderick Random**," by Smollett, 6-1751
- Rodgers, C.**, long-distance flight of, 1-117
- Rodin, Auguste**, French sculptor, 13-4174, 4181
 his statue of Thought, 16-5079
- Rods**, of the eye, 14-4425, 4427, 4523
- Roe, Frederick**, picture of Nelson at Yarmouth,
 14-4363
- Roe, Sir Thomas**, ambassador to India, 6-1716
- Roe**, fish-eggs, 8-2601, 2603
- Roebing, J. A.**, bridge-builder, 1-25
- Roebuck**, variety of deer, 2-412
- Rogers (John)**, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Rogers, Randolph**, doors of, 6-1685
- Rogers, Samuel**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Rohand**, Earl of Warwick, in story, 5-1356
- Rohrort**, German city, 9-2766
- Roi, Le**, le noble, et le paysan, 13-4056
- Rokesmith, John**, character in "Our Mutual
 Friend," 8-2462
- Roland**, legend of, 7-2068; 11-3340
 song of, 7-2068
 sword of, 11-3344
- Roland (de la Platière, Madame (Jean M.)), and**
 French Revolution, 13-4099, 4105, 4108
- Roller-in**, in hockey, 16-5028
- Roller-mills**, for wheat, 9-2717
- Rollers**, for printing press, 12-3615
- Roller-skates**, of spools, 14-4386
- Rolling-machines**, for steel, 18-5702
- Rollo**, First Duke of Normandy, 7-2069; 12-3652
 the grandson of, 17-5393
- "**Roll on, Silver Moon**," by Turner, 10-3050
- Roman Catholic Church**, and Society of Jesus,
 3-894
 called Popery, 6-1863
 history of, 1-134; 2-435; 8-2552, 2554, 2556;
 10-3186, 3188, 3192
 in Balkans, 10-3245
 in Canada, 17-5296, 5302
 in Spain, 11-3344
- Roman Catholics**, and Gunpowder Plot,
 6-1806-07
 and Huguenots, 7-2075
 during English Civil War, 6-1863
 in Austria, 8-2558
 in Canada, 3-755; 12-3732; 17-5401
 in France, 7-2072
 in Germany, 9-2770
 in Ireland, 4-1115; 18-5557
 in Maryland, 2-528
 in Scotland, 10-3142
 martyrs among, 16-5093
- Romanoff**, dynasty of, 12-3724
- Romans, King of the**, title of, 8-2556
- Romans**, and dogs, 20-6319
 and football, 20-6277

GENERAL INDEX

- Romans**, and gems, 20-6381, 6383
and Greek art, 13-4172
and iron, 18-5687
and mushrooms, 15-4882
and Parthians, 16-5155
and Sassanians, 16-5155
and Scandinavia, 12-3652
and slaves, 9-2939
architecture of, 2-606, 610, 612
battle with Latins, 9-2666
cement of, 13-4241
devotion of a Roman, 9-2666
Egyptian art under, 13-4172
founded Florence, 9-2787
had rabbits, 2-512
in Egypt, 1-298
in England, 1-208; 4-1253-54; 7-2067
in Rhine valley, 8-2550
in Spain, 11-3338
leather and, 9-2833
locks of the, 20-6357
pottery of, 14-4539
used coal, 3-832
writing of, 11-3482, 3484
- Rome, King of**, son of Napoleon I, 2-360; 8-2288
- Rome**, and Carthage, 18-5707
and Egypt, 15-4853
and Greece, 16-5209
and Holy Land, 5-1549
and the Goths, 4-1167; 8-2550-51
and the Jews, 20-6332
attacked by Etruscans, 12-3694
builders of, 4-1253
caged wolf of, 18-5662
capital of Italy, 10-3073-75, 3084, 3086
emperors of, 2-535
empire of, 10-3074, 3186
famous makers of, 16-5097
firemen of, 18-5756
first great men of, 2-435
geese who saved, 2-576
glass in, 4-1263
gold of, 17-5318
grandeur that was, 17-5271
history of, 2-635; 5-1328; 7-2020; 11-3594; 14-4535; 19-5925
les oies qui gardaient, 12-3881
monuments of, 16-5041
presses in, 12-3610
sandals in, 10-3106
senate of, 2-438
stories of, 8-2315; 16-5185
see also Italy, Romans, Romulus and Remus
- Rome**, city in New York, 15-4767
- Rome, Bishop of**, 8-2552-54; 10-076
- Rome, Church of**: see Roman Catholic Church
- "Romeo and Juliet"**, by Shakespeare, 2-447; 18-5584-85
- Rome, University of**, medical school, 15-4630
- "Romola"**, by Eliot, 9-2626
- Romulus**, dog, in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
- Romulus and Remus**, legend of, 2-435; 17-5272; 18-5662; 19-5926
- Ronalds**, Sir Francis, and telegraph, 14-4440-42
- Ronnie**, in story, 16-5109
- Ronsard, Pierre de**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Ronsik**, in legend, 13-4235
- Rontgen-rays**, of light: see X-rays
- Rontgen, William**, and X-rays, 20-6366, 6370
- Rood, Thomas**, a printer, 12-3612
- Roof-gardens**, for children, 10-3222
- Roof, King of the Golden**, 15-4677
- "Roof of the World"**: see Pamir Plateau
- Rooke, Admiral**, and Gibraltar, 6-1931
- Rookery**, in "David Copperfield," 9-2861
of herons, 8-2341
- Rooks**, birds, 6-1901; 18-5750
egg of, 6-1760
see also Corbant, the Rook
- Room**, Blue, East, etc.: see White House
forbidden, 6-1699
things wrong in, 10-3218; 11-3328
- Roosevelt, Theodore**, administrations of, 11-3488, 3494
and Russo-Japanese War, 2-346; 12-3805
as president, 8-2378, 2382
book of, 18-5808
in Africa, 14-4306
succeeded McKinley, 8-2382
- Roosevelt**, ship, 17-5462
- Roosevelt Dam**, in Arizona, 9-2710
- Rooster-fight**, a game, 16-5122
- Root, George F.**, songs of, 10-3053
- Root**, growth of, 5-1586; 12-3906
- Root-crops**, in Sweden, 12-3660
storage of, 14-4387
- Root-parasites**, plants that are, 12-3892
- ★**Rope**, a piece of, 13-4003
for telling time, 5-1541
straightness of, 12-3908
swinging of, 14-4484
what the jester did with, 7-2145
- Roper, Margaret**, and Sir Thomas More, 5-1330
- Roper, William**, husband of Margaret Roper, 5-1331
- Rope-walk**, for rope-making, 13-4006, 4011
- Roquet**, in croquet, 14-4491
- "Rory O'More"**, song, 12-3771
- Rosa, Salvatore**, Italian artist, 16-5097, 5099
- Rosalind**, Shakespearian character, 2-636-37; 18-5589
- Rosaline**, Shakespearian character, 2-447
- "Rosamond"**, by Swinburne, 19-6040
- Rosa, Monte**, Alpine peak, 10-2982
- Rosas, Juan Manuel**, Uruguayan leader, 17-5362
- Roscoe, William**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Rose**, a plant, 17-5227
color of, 19-5891
cultivation of, 3-931; 4-1249; 7-2140; 11-3325; 12-3786
drawing a, 11-3470
emblem of England, 18-5816
legend of the, 10-3210
of Persia, 12-3863
paper, 13-4198
perfume from, 5-1515
state flower, 18-5815-16
Tudor, 3-855
used in pattern, 11-3380
varieties of, 6-1853; 7-2039; 11-3554; 17-5231
see also Guelder-rose
- Rose-bay**: see Rhododendron
- Rose-chaffer**, injurious insect, 10-3194; 11-3303
- Rose Cottage**, in "John Halifax," 13-3971
- Rosecrans, Gen. William S.**, during Civil War, 7-2050
- Rose-family**, of plants, 13-4133
- Rose-Maiden**, a story, 4-1152
- Rosemary**, a plant, 14-4480; 18-5815
- Rose of Jericho**, legend of, 6-1705
- Rose of Sharon**, a flower, 13-4135
- Rose of the Sea**, in story, 3-796
- Rose-root**, a plant, 15-4758, 4760
- Roses**, Wars of the, English, 3-775-76, 855; 18-5554, 5816
- Rosetta Stone**, of Egypt, 3-688; 11-3481, 3482; 15-4844, 4853; 16-4958
- Rosette**, in clay, 19-6004
plants that form a, 13-4012
- Rosewood**, how to know, 16-5034
- Roskilde**, old capital of Denmark, 12-3660
- Ross, Mrs. Betsy**, made flag, 6-1658; 14-4467; 17-5493
- Ross, Colonel**, and flag, 17-5493
- Ross, Major Donald**, and malaria, 10-3201-02
- Ross, General**, burned Washington, 5-1399
- Ross, Sir James (C.)**, arctic explorer, 17-5457; 5458, 5459, 5464
- Ross, Sir John**, arctic explorer, 17-5457, 5458, 5459, 5464
- Rossbach**, battle of, 14-4555
- Rosse, Lord**, telescope of, 9-2844
- Rossetti, Christina**, English poet, 18-5774; 19-6039
poems: see Poetry Index
- Rossetti, Dante G.**, English poet and painter, 19-6039
poems: see Poetry Index
- Rossini, Gioachino A.**, composer, 11-3294
- Rostron, Captain**, of the Carpathia, 11-3578
- Roswell**, city in New Mexico, 18-5716
- Rot**, of potatoes, 13-4115
- Rotation**, spinning motion, 11-3429
- Roth**, wrote tune of "Hail Columbia," 10-3053
- Rotherwood Forest**: see Sherwood Forest
- Rothschild, Lionel Nathan**, banker, 20-6336
- Rothschild, Lord**, and kangaroos, 3-875
- Rothschild, Nathan Meyer**, banker, 20-6338
- Rotomahana, Lake**, in New Zealand, 5-1488
- Rotterdam**, port of Holland, 11-3538, 3540, 3542, 3546, 3548
- Rotunda**, of Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
- Rouen**, ancient capital of Normandy, 2-590-91; 3-774; 7-2069; 8-2418, 2420, 2423; 17-5534
butcher of, 8-2507
- Rouen, Cathedral of**, in France, 13-4173
- Rouge, Cape**, in Canada, 19-6124

GENERAL INDEX

- Boumanians**, in Canada, 12-3732
Roundheads, in "Peveril of the Peak," 5-1497
 Parliamentary troops, 2-523; 6-1865
 see also Puritans
"Round the World in Eighty Days," by Verne, 16-4909
Rousillon, Countess of, Shakespearian character, 1-328
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, French writer, 13-4099-4100, 4155; 17-5312
Rove-beetle, value of, 11-3303, 3306
Rowand's Folly, at Edmonton, 19-6144
Rowan-tree, in Scottish legend, 11-3524
 see also Mountain-ash
Row-boat, capsizing, 12-3886
Rowena, Lady, heroine of "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Rowland, in the "Witch's Ring," 2-505
Rowlands, H. M.: see Stanley, Henry Morton
Roxburgh, and death of James, 10-3140
Roxbury, settlement of, 19-6114
Roy, garden of, 19-6097
Royal Alexandra Bridge, in Ottawa, 7-2272
Royal Americans, a garrison, 1-197
Royal Exchange, the, in London, 4-1258
Royal George, a ship, 2-480
Royal Humane Society, medals of, 13-4090
Royalists, British, 2-523; 6-1859, 1864-65; 12-3693; 15-4744, 4746, 4868
 French, 8-2286; 13-4106; 14-4284, 4359
 in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
 of Argentina, 17-5361
Royal Military College, of Kingston, Ont., 3-754
Royal Mount, in Montreal, 1-226; 2-554; 4-1275; 6-1769
Royal Society, of London, 3-865
Royal Victoria College for Women, in Montreal, endowment, 14-4326
Royal Victoria Hospital, in Montreal, endowment of, 6-1768; 14-4326
Rozeraie, farm of, in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
Rozier, Pilâtre de, and balloon, 18-5810
Rozinante, horse, 3-901, 967
Rubāiyāt of Omar Khayyam, translation of, 19-6038
Rubber, and the Congo Forest, 10-3130
 development of, 9-2714
 source of, 11-3569; 17-5370; ★18-5793
 trade in, in Africa, 14-4298, 4305
 transportation of, 15-4606, 4610
 tree, of Panama, 7-2159
Rubber-process, vulcanizing, 11-3570; 18-5794
Rubbish-heaps, articles found in, 12-3651
Rubellite: see Tourmaline
Rubens, Peter Paul, Flemish painter, 3-762-63; 15-4591
 pictures of, 3-767; 8-frontis.; 11-3541
Rubicon River, crossing the, 2-440; 17-5280
Rubinstein (Anton), Russian pianist, 10-3052; 20-6336
Ruby, a precious stone, 20-6377-81
Ruby-throat, a hummingbird, 8-2344; 11-3457
Rückstuhl, F. W., American sculptor, 15-4675
Rudder, of a ship, 15-4618
Rude (François), sculptor, 16-5048
Rudge, Barnaby, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
Rudolph I, of Hapsburg, and cup of water, 2-475
 elected emperor, 8-2560; 9-2895, 2898
 war with Berne, 10-2986
Rudolph II, Holy Roman Emperor, and Brahe, 6-1678
Rue, Warren de la, invented process for oil, 3-669
Rue-anemone, a flower, 9-2880
Ruetli, the Swiss oath at, 10-2983, 2988
Ruffs, birds, 7-1978-79
Rufus, Cornelius, house of, 20-6227
Rugby, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4137-38
Rugs, problem concerning, 3-860
Ruhr Valley, coal-fields in, 9-2766
Rule, the golden, 10-3028
"Rule, Britannia," song, 12-3766
Ruler, straightness of, 19-6081
Rum, in West Indies, 19-6046
 making of, 5-1392
Rumania, accessions to, 10-3247; 18-5658
 and Great War, 10-3247
 and Transylvania, 9-2895; 18-5658
 formed, 10-3240
Rum-pel-stilt-skin, story of, 2-575-77; 5-1478
Rumsey, James, steamboat of, 8-2488
Running, and digestion, 10-3180
 and heart-beat, 16-5020
Running-stitch, how to do, 2-489
Runnymede, island in Thames, 2-588
Runts, pigeons, 7-2220
Rupert, Prince, of the Palatinate, during English Civil War, 6-1858, 1865-66; 15-4746, 4832
Rupert's Land, in Canada, 4-1278; 15-4332, 4834
Rurik, Viking chief, 12-3722
Rush, William, American sculptor, 15-4665
Rush, flowering: see Flowering-rush
 why gale leaves standing, 3-921
Rushers: see Football
Rushlight, for lighting, 5-1542
Ruskin, John, comments of, 5-1584; 6-1792; 8-2460; 9-2791; 10-3066; 12-3645, 3913; 13-4033; 17-5303
 English writer, 4-1174; 5-1439, 1481, 1527; 13-4155, 4161, 4164; 15-4734
Russell, Clark, novelist, 12-3768
Russell, Henry, song-writer, 12-3765, 3768
Russell, Lord John, colonial secretary, and Canada, 4-1272
Russet: see Brown
Russia, alphabet of, 11-3482
 and Alaska, 7-2148; 11-3493
 and America, 12-3862
 and Great War, 10-3247; 12-3806
 and Poland, 9-2894
 and Serbia, 10-3247
 animals of, 1-161; 18-5573
 arms of, 12-3723
 ★as it is to-day, 12-3797
 birds of, 5-1504
 birth-rate of, 6-1656
 coal in, 9-2680
 costume of, 11-3438
 cotton in, 15-4885
 during Seven Years' War, 14-4555
 fish of, 8-2601, 2603
 fisheries of, 12-3841
 flowers of, 17-5236
 fossil reptiles of, 12-3663
 furs of, 16-5074
 gems from, 20-6380, 6383
 gold in, 17-5318
 hemp in, 13-4003, 4007-08
 history of, 3-859; 4-1115, 1118; 5-1434; 7-2063; 10-3001
 in Asia, 13-3924
 Jews in, 20-6336, 6338
 ★making of, 12-3721
 map of, 12-3720, 3806
 Napoleon in, 8-2287-88
 peace with Japan, 8-2380
 relations with France, 8-2289-90, 2426
 settlements of free cities in, 8-2554
 soils of, 11-3351
 Spencer's works in, 3-371
 tea in, 19-5971
 war with Sweden, 12-3656
 wheat in, 4-1132
 wool in, 9-2678
 see also Little Russia, Scythia, etc.
Russian-gossip, a game, 1-253
Russians, and Bulgaria, 10-3242
 food of, 9-2732
 in battle of Navarino, 10-3240
 in Canada, 1-230; 19-5946
 raids of, 10-3190
Russian thistle, a weed, 13-4212
Russo-Japanese War, mention of, 12-3805
Russo-Turkish War, story of, 10-3244; 12-3729
Russula, a mushroom, 15-4884
 edible, 15-face 4882
Rust, causes of, 6-1792
 how to remove, 2-488
 of iron, 10-3227; 15-4874
 see also Iron, Iron-rust, Oxidation
Rust-disease, of wheat, 10-2949
Rutgers College, history, 14-4568
Ruthenians, in Galicia, 9-2895
Rutledge, Ann, and Lincoln, 2-402
Rutuli, war of, 1-78
Ruyter, Michel A. de, Dutch admiral, 11-3547
Ryder, Albert P., American painter, 14-4250
Rye, for bread, 4-1132
 in Sweden, 12-3660
 production of, in United States, 8-2386
Rye-grass, perennial, 5-1348
Ryence, King, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-700

GENERAL INDEX

Ryerson, Dr. Egerton, Canadian leader, 3-759;
4-1274
Ryks Museum, in Amsterdam, 11-3548

S

S. O. S., distress call of wireless, 11-3578
Saale, ship, 18-5760
Saavedra, Miguel de Cervantes: see Cervantes
Saba, dam of valley of, 17-5415
Saba, island of, 19-6048
Sabbath, in colonies, 3-964
name of, 1-92
Sabbatia, a flower, 16-5219
Sabines, and Romans, 17-5272
Sable, an animal, 1-160; 11-3446; 16-5074
Sabots, wooden shoes, 8-2423; 10-3262
Sabra, Princess, and St. George, 3-978
Saccharin, from coal-tar, 2-416
sweetness of, 14-4272
Saccharose: see Glucose, Sucrose
Sachem, Indian ruler, 1-17
Sack-race, a game, 3-735
Sacks, and the farmer, 18-5686
puzzle of the miller's, 7-2145, 2271
Sacrifices, human, 14-4508
Sacrum, the sacred bone, 8-2468
"Sad Fortunes of the Rev. Amos Barton," by
Eliot, 9-2626
Sadowa, victory of, 8-2597
Safety-lamp, carried by Hodgson, 18-5809
for mines, 2-604; 3-664, 832, 834; 6-1889
principles of, 14-4309
Sagadahoc, settlement at, 2-522
Sagas, of the Norsemen, 12-3652
Sage, as medicine, 3-966
Sage-brush, a shrub, 12-3625
state plant, 18-5816
"Sage of Chelsea," see Carlyle, Thomas
Sago-palm, in New Guinea, 5-1492
Saguenay, Indian district, 2-554
Saguenay River, in Canada, 1-228; 6-1771;
19-6124
settlement at mouth of, 2-555
Sahara Desert, and France, 8-2426
in Africa, 1-298; 10-3126-27; 14-4297-98, 4308;
19-6097, 6099, 6101, 6104-05
Said, and American thief, 16-4989
Said Pasha, in Egypt, 14-4304
Sail, of seeds: see also Parachutes of seeds
Sailor, drill and work of, 20-6213
guided by stars or compass, 14-4482
hitches and splices of, 11-3326
in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
in Greek Seas, 10-3245
knots of, 1-251
puzzle of the laughing, 8-2586; 9-2726
sailors of our navy, 20-6203, 6214
search for English sailors, 5-1396-98, 1400
shark-superstitions of, 8-2478
shipwrecked, 1-73
Sailor King: see William IV of England
St. Albans, press at, 12-3612
see also Verulam
St. Alexander Nevski, monastery of, 12-3888
St. Andrews, archbishop of, character in "Old
Mortality," 6-1776
St. Andrews, N. B.: see Canada, railways
and canals
St. Angelo, Roman fortress of, 10-3082; 16-5100;
18-5853
St. Anne, Canadian village, 19-6124
St. Anne, Mount, in Canada, 19-6124
St. Anthony, falls of, 19-6071
St. Augustine, history of, 1-276; 2-521; 3-959
pleasure resort, 19-5960, 5965
St. Bartholomew's Church, in New York,
13-4221; 15-4675
St. Bartholomew's Day, massacre of, 2-857;
7-2072, 2074-75; 17-5409
St. Basil, cathedral of, 12-3801
St. Beatenberg, village of, 18-5842
St. Bernard, kind of dog, 2-506, 508; 17-5505;
20-6222, 6318
St. Bernard, monastery of, 2-506, 508; 20-6318
St. Bernard Pass, across Alps, 8-2286; 10-2984
St. Bride, church of, 4-1259
St. Catherine, ship, 12-3719
St. Charles River, Cartier at, 2-554
St. Christopher, island of, 19-6043
St. Clair Lake, in America, 19-6120
St. Clair River, in America, 1-228; 19-6120
St. Croix, island of, American possession, 7-2158;
8-2380; 19-6048

St. Croix River, discovered, 2-555
St. David, fairies of, 9-2636
St. Domingo, revolution of, 15-4800
St. Dunstan's in the East, church of, 4-1259
Ste. Anne de Beaupré, pilgrimages to, 17-5297
Sainte-Chapelle, in Paris, 17-5534-35
St. Elias, Mount, in Alaska, 7-2148; 13-4058
"St. Elmo," by Evans, 7-2098
St. Etienne, France, coal in, 8-2420
St. Eustatius, island of, 19-6043, 6048
St. Evrémont, Marquis, character in "Tale of
Two Cities," 8-2461
St. Francis, death of, painting by Giotto, 15-4590,
4592
St. Francis Lake, in the St. Lawrence, 19-6123
St. Francis River, in Canada, 19-6124
St. Gall, monastery of, 10-2986, 2992
St. Gallen, Swiss town, 10-2986
St. Gaudens, Augustus, American sculptor,
13-4174; 15-4665, 4670-72
statues of, 11-3308; 16-5015, 5017; 18-5828
St. Gaul, name of, 18-5552
St. Gallert, mountain of, 18-5654
St. George, statue, 9-2787; 13-4173, 4179
St. George, town of, 6-1934
St. Germain, and Vidocq, 16-5112
St. Germain en Laye, treaty of, 2-556
"St. Gertrude," by Sullivan, 11-3294
St. Goar, Rhine town, 13-4238
St. Gothard, in Switzerland, 10-2982, 2986;
18-5847
St. Gothard Tunnel, under Alps, 10-2992;
20-6259-60
St. Helena, Napoleon's exile to, 2-360; 6-1932;
8-2289; 14-4367-68
St. Helier, man who saved, 4-1063
St. Henry, Cathedral of, 12-3805
St. Isaac, Cathedral of, 12-3798
St. James, church of, 4-1259
St. John, New Brunswick, 1-224; 17-5548-49
see also Canada, railways and canals
St. John, Gospel of, 11-3482
see also Bede
St. John, Island of, in Red Sea, 20-6382
St. John, Island of, in Virgin Islands, 7-2158;
8-2380; 19-6048
see also Prince Edward Island
St. John, knights of, 6-1664
St. John, minister of, 15-4789
St. John River, in New Brunswick, 2-555;
17-5546
St. John's, capital of Newfoundland, 20-6293,
6296
St. John's College: see Fordham University
St. John's River, settlements on, 3-756
St. John's-wort, a plant, 13-4135
St. John the Divine, cathedral of, in New York,
16-5012, 5016
St. Joseph, Hospitalières de, 1-227
St. Just, and French revolution, 13-4099
St. Kitts, island of, 6-1933; 19-6043
St. Lawrence Gulf, mouth of St. Lawrence,
2-554
St. Lawrence River, a description of, 19-6119
bridges over, 1-33
claims to valley, 3-895
in America, 1-10, 33, 223-24, 228; 4-1275;
6-1671; ★19-6120
name of, 2-554
settlements on, 3-758, 893; 4-1114
winter sports on, 16-5220
St. Lazarus, brothers of, 10-3070
St. Louis, convention at, 20-6255
world's exhibition at, 11-3495; 15-4675
St. Louis, Lake, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
St. Lucia, island, 6-1934
St. Luke's Hospital, in New York, 16-5016
St. Magnus, church of, 4-1259
St. Malo, in "Toilers of the Sea," 13-4224
St. Mark's Church, in Venice, 2-608-09;
4-1167-70, 1172; 8-2554; 10-3080; 16-5041
St. Mark's, Piazza of, in Venice, 10-3078
St. Martin, church of, 4-1262
St. Martin, island of, 19-6048
St. Martin's-le-Grand, post-office in London,
4-1260
St. Mary, cathedral of, 9-2896
St. Mary-le-Bow, church of, 4-1259
St. Mary River: see Canada, railways and canals
St. Mary's Bay, in Nova Scotia, 17-5543
St. Mary's River, course of, 19-6120
freight boats in, 19-6125
St. Matthias Coronation Church, 18-5654
Saint-Méran, Mademoiselle de, character in
"Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4432

GENERAL INDEX

- St. Nicholas:** see Santa Claus
St. Nicholas, magazine, 7-2100
St. Nicholas Park, in New York, 16-5014
St. Patrick, Church of, in New York, 16-5016
St. Paul, city in Minnesota, 19-6071, 6144
St. Paul, Cathedral of, bell of, 5-1545
in London, 3-764; 4-1042, 1115, 1256-58;
13-4174; 14-4268; 16-5047
St. Paul's Church, in New York, 16-5014
Saint Pelagie, prison of, 13-4105
St. Peter, herb of: see Rock-samphire
oratory of, 13-4032
St. Peter and St. Paul, fortress and cathedral of,
12-3800
St. Peter, Church of, in Rome, 3-762; 8-2552;
10-3075, 3079-80; 16-5100, 5102, 5104-06;
19-5925, 5930
St. Peter, Church of, in Westminster: see West-
minster Abbey
St. Peter, Lake, in St. Lawrence, 19-6124
St. Petersburg, former name of Petrograd,
12-3726
St. Peter's Canal, in Cape Breton, 7-2278
St. Pierre, island of, in America, 3-900; 8-2426
St. Pierre, town destroyed, 6-1934
St. Quentin, battle of, 18-5850
St. Roch, church of, 8-2286
St. Roman's Well, story of the, 5-1497
St. Roth, and Ireland, 18-5556
St. Ruth, ruins of, in "Antiquary," 6-1669
★**Saints,** stories of, 4-1023
St. Sophia, mosque of, in Constantinople,
10-3187-88; 3192; 12-3722
St. Stephen, Cathedral of, in Vienna, 9-2899;
10-3194; 18-5654
St. Swithin, Cathedral of, in Norway, 12-3662
St. Thomas, Church of, in New York, 16-5016
St. Thomas, Island of, history of, 7-2146, 2157-58;
8-2380; 19-6048
St. Valentine's Day, 5-1496
St. Vincent, island of, 19-6043
St. Vincent, naval battle of, 14-4364
Saker, a falcon, 6-1900
Sakhalin, island of, 2-341, 346
Sakkara, pyramids of, 19-6180
Salad-burnet, a plant, 14-4474, 4476
Saladin, Sultan, and Egypt and Syria, 5-1553;
7-2019; 12-3860; 14-4302
in "The Talisman," 5-1496
Salamanca, battle of, 14-4368
Salamander, an amphibian, 4-1215, 1220
imaginary creature, 1-218
Salamis, naval battle of, 5-1322; 16-5152, 5199,
5208
Salem, town in Massachusetts, 2-526; 5-1480
Salem House School, in London, 9-2861
Salerno, Italy, medical school at, 15-4630
Salisbury, Earl of, character in "King John,"
18-5587
Salisbury, in North Carolina, 19-5958
Salisbury Cathedral, picture by Constable,
15-4597
Salisbury Crags, in Scotland, 8-2322
Salisbury Plain, in England, 16-5039
Saliva, and food, 19-5904
in mouth, 5-1464
use of, 7-2171; 8-2363, 2365-66; 10-2949
Sallow, a willow, 10-3269
"Sally in our Alley," song, 12-3769, 3771
Salmon, Captain, of artillery, 4-1063
Salmon, fight with sea-eagle, 6-1893
fisheries of, 9-2678; 12-3843, 3850; 13-3953,
3954, 3955, 4060
habits of, 9-2698-2700
in British Columbia, 1-229, 233
Salmon, Catch the, a game, 4-1096
Salmon-trout, a fish, 9-2704-05
Saloman, Swedish artist, his picture of
Gustavus Vasa, 12-3653
Salonika, peninsula of, 10-3186
Salpêtrière, hospital for the insane, 15-4634
Salt, and wild animals, 20-6250
color of burning, 9-2739
crystals of, 8-2330
customs concerned with, 1-202
dampness of, 12-3778
for china, 14-4542
for mountains, 15-4704-06
for preserving furs, 9-2838
in Brazil, 17-5371
in Canada, 19-6094
in Dead Sea, 18-5815
in Rumania, 10-3240
in tears, 3-816
in the body, 5-1463
Salt, made from wells, 1-241
makes us thirsty, 4-1289
melts snow, 12-3910
necessary food, 8-2364; 9-2730; 11-3273
normal salt solution, 3-816
nourishes heart, 5-1590
★**of the earth,** 1-237
of the sea, 2-428; 4-1288; 10-3147; 17-5412
production of, 7-2152; 9-2682
source of, 13-4017
tallow dip and the black, 4-1065
the sweetest thing, 16-5120
what it is, 5-1315, 1316
see also Bread and salt
Salta, battle of, 17-5361
Salt-blocks, salt-making establishments, 1-238
Saltcellar, of Cellini, 18-5855
Salterne, Rose, character in "Westward Ho!"
12-3714
Salt Lake City, history of, 6-1846
Salt-Lakes, in Australia, 5-1374
Salt Lake Valley, irrigation in, 17-5416
Salt-mine, in Northwick, 13-4017
Saltpetre, from Mammoth Cave, 4-1305
in gunpowder, 7-2244
Salt River, dam across, 9-2710
Salts, chemical, 5-1315, 1462, 1583, 1588; 6-1813;
9-2730
food of plants, 13-4111
in ashes, 8-2538
in fish-muscles, 14-4375
in petrified wood, 17-5292
in rain, 11-3514
in water, 12-3685
Saltus, character in "Captains Courageous,"
17-5375
Saltworks, plants, 16-5211, 5216-17
Salvador, history of, 14-4406
Salvation, wall of, in "Pilgrim's Progress,"
4-1127
Salvation Yeo, character in "Westward Ho!"
12-3715
Salves, from crude oil, 13-4169
Salzburg, Austrian city, 9-2901
Salzburg, Cathedral of, in Austria, 9-2901
Samaria, history of, 16-4965
Jewish town, 20-6330
Samarkand, Asiatic city, 13-3924, 3927, 3931
Sammnites, and Rome, 7-2020; 17-5274
Samoa, islands of the Pacific, 7-2156; 9-2771
Samoyedes, dogs of, 20-6322
Samphire, an herb, 13-4136; 16-5212
see also Rock-samphire
Sampler, making a, 18-5648
Sampson, Commodore William T., and Santiago,
7-2154
Sampson, Parson, character in "The Virginians,"
11-3422
Sampson Hall, at Annapolis, 15-4743
Samson, Biblical character, 20-6330
"Samson Agonistes," by Milton, 18-5675, 5680
Samuel, Hebrew prophet, 20-6328, 6330
Samurai, of Japan, 2-343
San Antonio, city in Texas, 19-5962
Sancho Panza, character in "Don Quixote,"
3-967-72
Sanctuary, meaning of, 15-4684
Sand, behavior of, 2-607
building castles of, 13-4039, 4041
cannot burn, 3-918
deserts and hills of, 13-4118
for covering, 13-4045
for glass, 4-1264
grains magnified, 8-2336
no rope of, 4-1192
of the seashore, 5-1420; 17-5396
origin of, 2-429; 19-5887
Yang-su wrote in, 17-5478
Sandal, for foot protection, 10-3106
of children, 15-4844
of Mercury, 4-1051
Sandalwood, in New Guinea, 5-1492
Sand-bags, weights for balloon, 2-420
Sand-box-tree, seeds of, 12-3812
Sand-buildings, 5-1425, 1428
Sand-fleas, scavengers, 9-2615
Sand-hoppers, are scavengers, 9-2617
San Diego, history of, 6-1846
San Diego Mission, olives in, 2-650
Sandman, the, 3-824
Sand-martins, birds, 7-2215-16; 18-5744
Sand-molds: see Molds
San Domingo, discovered, 1-64
frogs of, 11-3453
Sandor, Count, driving of, 18-5773

GENERAL INDEX

- Sandor-Album**, collection of pictures, 18-5773
Sand-otter, an animal, 13-4060
Sandpaper-plant, of sea-beaches, 16-5219
Sandpiper, bird, 2-584; 7-1978; 8-2338, 2341
Sand-screw, an animal, 9-2615
Sand-star, marine animal, 8-2412
Sandstone, kind of rock, 2-429; 9-2680; 10-3047; 17-5349, 5396; 19-5887
Sandstorm, in Australia, 19-6101
 of deserts, 12-3857
Sand-viper, poisonous serpent, 5-1386
Sandwiches, making, 11-3328
Sandwich Islands, birds of, 6-1640
 see also Hawaii, islands of, Kanakas
Sandy Hook, guns at, 19-6148
San Engracia, a battery and a convent, 6-1953
San Francisco, and Drake, 1-281
 City Hall of, 18-5720
 earthquake of, 10-3252; 11-3495
 exposition at, 1-84; 11-3495
 fire in, 18-5757
 Golden Gate Park of, 9-2689
 history of, 6-1846, 1848
 mint in, 12-3645
San Francisco Bay, entrance of, 4-1180
Sangster, Charles, poems: see Poetry Index
Sangster, Margaret, poems: see Poetry Index
Sanicle, a plant, 13-4015
San Juan, in Porto Rico, 1-272
Sankey, Ira David, evangelist, 7-2016-17
San Marco, library of, 4-1170
 monastery of, 13-4028, 4037
San Martin (José de), Argentine leader, 15-4608; 17-5361, 5364, 5367
 liberator, 14-4514
San Martino, story of, 16-4992
Sanmichele, Michele, Venetian architect, 4-1170
San Rocco, school of, Tintoretto's ceiling for, 4-1179
San Salvador, discovered by Columbus, 1-58; 14-4464; 19-6041
Sansovino, Jacopo, Venetian architect, 4-1170
Sans Souci, Palace of, 14-4553
Sant, James, painting of Dick Whittington, 2-397
Santa Anna, Antonio L. de, Mexican president, 6-1844; 14-4401, 4404
Santa Barbara, Dana and, 20-6236
 history of, 6-1846, 1848
Santa Claus, and Christmas, 14-4537
 costume for, 17-5346
 true story of, 7-2184
 see also Nicholas, St.
"Santa Claus's Partner", by Page, 5-1621
Santa Cruz, Andres, Peruvian dictator, 15-4608
Santa Cruz, battle of, 4-1041
Santa Cruz, an island, 5-1493
Santa Fé, history of, 1-276; 2-521; 6-1844
Santa Maria, ship, 1-62
Santa Maria Novella, church of, 9-2793
Santangel, Spanish statesman, 8-2445
Santa Rosa, Burbank's farms at, 11-3562
Santiago, battle of, 7-2154
Santiago, capital of Chile, 15-4602; 17-5366
Santo Domingo, capital of Dominican Republic, 19-6041, 6044
 cathedral of, 11-3345
Santos-Dumont, Alberto, air-craft of, 1-173, 176
Saône River, in France, 8-2418, 2422
Sapor, Sassanian king, 16-5155
Sapphire, precious stone, 10-3230; 20-6377, 6382-83
"Sappho", by Grillparzer, 11-3398
Sappho, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Sapsucker, a woodpecker, 10-3155
Saracens, and Bruce's Heart, 10-3138
 and crusades, 5-1548
 and Palestine, 5-1549
 in Sicily, 10-3076
 invaded France, 7-2068
 wars of the, 10-3188
 see also Moors
Saragossa, siege of, 6-1953
 Spanish city, 11-3338
 see also Maid of Saragossa
Sarah, Armenian doll, 11-face 3434, 3437
Sarah, or Sarai, wife of Abraham, 20-6329
Saranac Lake, sanitarium at, 19-5949
Saratoga, battle of, 4-997
Sardines, fish, 8-2605-06; 12-3845; 13-3954
Sardinia, island of, 10-3074, 3082; 17-5276
Sardinia, kingdom of, 10-3078, 3082, 3084, 3086
Sardis, king of; see Cressus
Sardonyx, precious stone, 20-6378, 6381
Sarejevo, assassination at, 10-3247
Sargent, John S., American painter, 14-4250, 4255
 portraits of, 14-4256
Sargon, king of Assyria, 16-4965, 4976; 20-6330
Sarracenia, insect-catching plants, 11-3566
Sarsaparilla, the wild plant, 10-3066-67
Sarsfield, Patrick, Irish general, 18-5557
Sarts, costumes of, 13-3931
Saskatchewan, education in, 4-1277; 17-5401
 population of, 12-3731
 productions of, 19-6092
 province of Canada, 1-230; 4-1280; 6-1918; 12-3732; 18-5610
 trees of, 12-3734
 woman suffrage in, 5-1454
 see also Canada, railways and canals
Saskatchewan River, in Canada, 1-230; 18-5778
Saskatchewan University, of, in Canada, 1-232; 17-5402
Saskatchewan Valley, history of, 15-4834
Saskatoon, Canadian town, 4-1277; 18-5610
Saskatoon River, in Canada, 1-230
Sassafras, a tree, 17-5434-35
Satan, and St. Christopher, 4-1024
 in "Paradise Lost," 18-5678
Satellite, what it is, 7-2205
Satires, of Marvell, 15-4599
Satisfaction, never reached, 16-5178
Saturday, name of, 1-95
Saturn, Roman god, 1-95
Saturn, moons of, 1-140, 148; 7-2086; 14-4377
 planet, 7-1963, 2086; 8-2294, 2389, 2392-94, 2545
Satyrane, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
Satyrs, imaginary beings, 1-217
Sauba, leaf-cutting ants, 10-2968
Saul, king of Israel, and David, 20-6284, 6330
 and Rizpah, 19-5915
Sault Ste. Louis, 2-555
Sault Ste. Marie, rapids of, 19-6120
Sault Ste. Marie Canal, for ships, 1-228; 7-2278; 18-5611; 19-6126
Saunier, Madeleine, heroism of, 4-1064
Savages, beliefs of, 1-215
Savannah, ship, 8-2491-92
Savannah, capture of, 7-2053
 city in Georgia, 19-5958
 fire in, 18-5757
 founded, 2-532
Savanna-sparrow, a bird, 11-3460
Save River, in Europe, 10-3242; 18-5658
Saviour, blood of, at Westminster, 15-4682
Savonarola, Girolamo, Florentine monk, 9-2792, 2797; 13-4028-29, 4036
Savoy, Duke of, 1-137
Savoy, given to France, 8-2290
 province of, 10-3082, 3086
Saw, how to use, 2-383
Sawdust, for polishing, 16-5004
Saw-fish, attacks whales, 4-1071-2
 in fresh water, 9-2699
Saw-mill, in New Zealand, 5-1489
Saw-whet, an owl, 10-3153
Sawyer, Bob, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Sawyer, Tom, character of Mark Twain's, 19-6072
Saxifrage, a plant, 7-2039; 9-2879; 13-4136; 15-4759
Saxifrage-family, 13-4136; 15-4758
"Saxon Queen", see Angela
Saxons, and St. Augustine, 15-4790, 4792
 in England, 2-465; 3-856; 4-1253; 8-2549-50; 14-4370
 in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
 religion of, 12-3652
 story of Beowulf, 11-3502
 went to Britain, 8-2550
Saxony, gems from, 20-6383
Saxony, King of, allied with Maria Theresa, 14-4554
 and Napoleon, 8-2289
Saxony, and Gustavus Adolphus, 8-2558
 land of Saxons, 8-2596
Saybrook, colony at, 2-533
Scabious, a plant, 13-4136; 14-4472
Scævola, C. Mucius, Roman hero, 12-3694
Scalds, clothing and, 13-3964
 dressing, 16-5032
Scale, centigrade, 12-3673, 3827; 13-4085
 Fahrenheit, 12-3673, 3910
 of temperature, 6-1937
Scale, the musical, 4-1087-88; 16-4904
Scale-insects, injurious, 11-3302
Scales, a constellation, 9-2641, 2643

GENERAL INDEX

- Scales**, of armadillo, 4-1018
of butterflies, 10-3011-12
of fish, 6-1740; 9-2708
of grasses, 5-1340
of pangolin, 4-1017-18
of seeds, 13-4205
- Scallops**, as food, 9-2618
destroyed by starfish, 8-2412
- Scallops**, buttonhole, 2-621
- Scalp**, bleeding of, 16-4928
Indian use of, 1-18
removed by Indians, 8-2576
rewards for Indian, 3-894
- Scanderberg**: see Georges Castriot
- Scandinavia**, history of, 12-3652, 3662
- Scandinavians**, in Canada, 18-5610
- Scanea**, a province, 12-3652
- Scantiebury, Elizabeth**, see Poetry Index
- Scape**, of flower, 15-4658
- Scapula**, the shoulder-blade, 13-4200
- Scar**, cause of, 9-2735
character of, 7-1982
- Scar**, meaning of, 2-470
- Scarab**, Egyptian beetle, 11-3303, 3306
- Scare-crow**, costume for, 17-5346
- "Scarlet Letter,"** authorship of, 5-1481
- Scar-tissue**, in the eye, 14-4425
- Scarp-duck**, egg of, 6-face 1756
- Scavengers**, birds as, 6-1639-42, 1896; 8-2342
microbes said to be, 3-820
see also Blood, cells of insects
- Scenario**, of moving picture play, 16-5139
- Scene**, Alpine table-scene, 15-4704-06
for model stage, 15-4823
- Scenes**, in history, 8-2523
- "Scenes of Clerical Life,"** by Eliot, 9-2626
- Scent**, known by dog, 4-1163
made in France, 8-2422
that climbed out of a bottle, 8-2588
- Schadouf**, for drawing water, 19-6182, 6189
- Schaffhausen**, falls of, 10-2982
in Switzerland, 10-2984; 11-3539
- Schamyl**, Caucasian patriot, 10-3001
- Schelde**, estuary in Europe, 11-3539
- Schenckenburg, Max**, author of the "Watch on the Rhine," 12-3772
- Scheneectady**, burned, 3-3944
town in New York, 15-4766
- Schiller, Johann C. F.**, German writer, 11-3393, 3395, 3397; 17-5307, 5313
- Schilthorn**, mountain in Switzerland, 18-5845
- Schism**, the Great, 9-2903
- Schleswig**, Duchy of, 12-3656, 3658
province of, 8-2597
- Schleswig-Holstein**, history of, 9-2905
- Schley**, Commodore, and Santiago, 7-2154
- Schliemann, Dr. (Heinrich)**, discoveries of, 16-5040
- Schlossbrücke**, a Berlin bridge, 9-2762
- Schlüsselburg**, named by Peter the Great, 12-3726
- Schmidt**, poor people, 4-1151
- Schoeffer (Peter)**, and Gutenberg, 12-3609
- Schofield, General (John M.C.A.)**, during Civil War, 7-2053
- Scholarship**, for sculptors, 15-4668
- School-city**, organization of, 20-6388
- Schoolgirl**, and a bull, 15-4663
- School-lessons**, Book of: see Tables of Contents
- Schoolmaster**, traitor, 2-436
- Schoolmistress**, a game, 8-2591
- School of Athens**, picture, by Raphael, 5-1320, 1327
- School-paper**, starting a, 15-4819
- ★**School-republic**, organization of, 20-6387
- School-room**, French names for, 16-4930
ventilation of, 6-1805
- Schools**, and Horace Mann, 17-5240
★and schoolmen in Canada, 17-5401
for Newgate prisoners, 15-1329
great-grandmother's, 1-207
in the colonies, 3-960
medical, 15-4630
of New York, 10-3220
of Persia, 12-3863
singing, 10-3049
stories told in old, 18-5567
woman superintendent of, 10-3123
see also Canada, Education, etc.
- School-state**, organization of, 20-6390
- Schooner**, a ship, 13-3960
- Schoppe, Amalie**, and Hebbel, 11-3399
- Schroyer, Adolf**, picture of Arabs and horses, 1-286
- "Schroffenstein Family,"** by Kleist, 11-3396
- Schubert, Franz**, musician, 11-2285, 3290
- Schuckburg, Dr.**, and Yankee Doodle, 10-3052
- Schumann, Robert**, musician, 11-3285, 3292
- Schuyler, General Philip**, daughter married Hamilton, 8-2436
during the Revolution, 4-1000-01, 1004
- Schuykill Valley**, and frontier, 20-6250
- Schwartz, (Berthold)**, in story, 5-1439, 1527
- Schwartz, (Berthold)**, German monk, and gun-powder, 4-1164
- Schwatka, Lieut. Frederick**, arctic explorer, 17-5460
- Schwyz**, canton of, 10-2986, 2988
- ★**Science**, famous men of, 3-865
★modern heroes of, 10-3235
the oldest, 7-1959
- "Science and Health,"** by Eddy, 10-3122
- ★**Scientists**, who have saved lives, 20-6363
- Scillas**, flowers, 15-4658
in water, 8-2582
- Scion**: see Gion
- Scipio (Publius) Cornelius**, Roman general, 2-438; 17-5276
- Scissor-bills**, birds, 6-1644
- Scissors**, boy conjurer's magic, 3-849
manufacture of, 15-4803, 4808-09
- Scone**, Bruce crowned at, 10-3135
- Scoops**, for ore, 18-5692
see also Steam-shovel
- Scopas**, Greek sculptor, 13-4172
- Scorch**, how to remove marks, 2-488
- Score**, in tennis, 14-4379
reading a, 15-4692
- Scorpion**, a constellation, 9-2641, 2643
- Scorpion**, and Orion, 11-3373
poisonous animal, 11-3361, 3364
the water: see Water-scorpion
- Scotch**, in Canada, 4-1278; 12-3732; 13-4079; 15-4834
in New Zealand, 5-1486
- Scotch-Irish**, in America, 6-1832
- Scotia**, ship in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5049
- Scotland**, king of, 2-592
- Scotland**, animals of, 2-510, 513; 3-808: see also Great Britain, animals of
as Peg Bull, 8-2352
birds of, 5-1559: see also Birds, flesh-eating
covenanters in, 18-5625
crown of, 10-3135
fish of, 9-2705
flag of, 8-2354
food of, 8-2602
grouse-shooting in, 5-1562
history of, 1-126, 128; 2-470, 592, 594; 3-770, 774, 856, 860; 4-1043
★kings and queens of, 10-3133
lighthouses on, 3-750
mussels in, 12-3852
national plants of, 14-4480; 18-5816
Northmen in, 12-3652
parliament of, 4-1035
plants of, 15-4655
rain in, 10-3148
reformation in, 16-5093
- Scots**, and Charles I, 6-1858
Celtic people, 14-4370
kingdom of the, 10-3133
see also Maid of Norway, Mary Queen of Scots, Picts and Scots
- Scotsman**, and his oats, 10-2950
- Scott, Duncan Campbell**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Scott, Frederick George**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Scott, Sir Gilbert**, perpetrated Albert Memorial, 16-5040
- Scott, Lady John**, and "Annie Laurie," 12-3769
- Scott, Mr.**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
- Scott, Mrs.**, character in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4752
- Scott, Captain (Robert F.)**, Antarctic explorer, 8-2352; 17-5457, 5459, 5464
- Scott, W. Bell**, his picture of Egfrid, 15-4794
- Scott, Sir Walter**, comments of, 9-2621; 10-3131
English writer, 3-667; 5-1481, 1501; 8-2321, 2323
monument to, 16-5047
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, 5-1495; 6-1663, 1776
- Scott, General Winfield**, college of, 14-4568
during War of 1812, 3-759; 5-1399
in Mexican War, 6-1842, 1845
nomination of, 8-2442
- "Scottish Chiefs,"** by Porter, 9-2622

GENERAL INDEX

- "Scourge of God;"** see Attila
"Scouting for Boys," by Seton, 5-1621
Scout Law, of Boy Scouts, 19-6138
Scouts, and Indians, 1-21
 of bees, 9-2850
 see also Boy Scouts
Scout Salute, of Boy Scouts, 19-6140
Scout-ships, naval, 20-6204
Scramblepipe, a gnome, 7-2181; 12-3708, 3870
Scrap-box, making a, 8-2359-60
Screech-owl, a bird, 8-2342; 10-3154
Screen, in moving pictures, 16-5136
 used in making pictures, 3-952
Screw, action of ship's, 1-80
Screw-driver, use of, 2-384
Screws, use of, 5-1360
Screwworm, a gnome, 7-2181; 12-3708, 3874
Scribe, tools of Egyptian, 15-4844
Scrimmage: see Football
Scripture, anagrams of, 16-5037
Scrooby, congregation in, 2-526
Scrooge, Ebenezer, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2197
Scrub, character in "Cobblers and the Cuckoo," 8-2311, 2398
Scudamore, Sir, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
Scully, and the powder magazine, 15-4799
Sculptor, the unknown, 6-1958
Sculpture, form of, 13-4171
 ★in America, 15-4665
 in Venice, 4-1172
 ★little talk on, 13-4171
Scum, floats, 10-3150
Scuppers, of a ship, 15-4620
Scurvy, killed colonists, 2-354-55
Scurvy-grass, a plant, 15-4762
Scutari, English cemetery in, 10-3244
 hospital at, 12-3729
 Turkish city, 12-3856
Scutari, Lake, in Europe, 10-3244
Scutcher: see Lapper
Scylla, story of, 1-76
Scylla, a rock, 15-4811
Scythe, for harvesting, 13-4152
Scythia, Andrew, apostle in, 8-2351
 history of, 16-5148, 5186
Scythians, race of barbarians, 12-3721
Sea, always moving, 4-1081; 5-1422
 amount of water in, 9-2652
 and climate, 14-4313
 animals of, 1-55; 3-672; ★4-1067; ★8-2404-05;
 ★9-2611, 2616, 2651
 blue light of, 12-3684
 bottom of, 11-3506; 12-3773
 calmed by oil, 16-5022
 changing contour of earth, 2-425
 color of, 6-1882
 ★conquerors of, 8-2487
 currents in, 4-1082
 depth of the, 16-5175
 ever changing, 2-431
 falling out of, 18-5873
 fishes in, 4-1290; ★8-2477, ★2601; 9-2699;
 14-4375
 food from, 9-2678
 freezing of, 15-4584
 gods of: see Nereus
 gold in the, 9-2651; 13-4111; 17-5317
 heat of, 1-185
 humble life in, 15-4876
 lashed by Xerxes, 16-5153
 life came out of, ★2-375; 3-670
 mastery of the, 4-1036
 mirage on, 19-6076
 never gets larger, 4-1288
 oxygen in, 2-378
 pressure of water, 11-3506
 radium in the, 9-2651
 roaring of, 15-4583
 salt of the, 4-1288; 17-5412
 sun does not draw up salt from, 10-3147
 tides of, 1-39
 water does not soak through bottom, 11-3506
 woman's ride in the, 13-4089
Sea-anemones, marine animals, 5-1421; 8-face
 2404, 2407-08, 2411; 12-3665; 14-4492
 partnerships of, 9-2614
Sea-bass, for aquarium, 14-4493
Sea-bears: see Seals
Sea-birds: see Birds
Sea-bishop, imaginary creature, 1-217, 220, 221
Sea-blite, a plant, 16-5218
Sea Breeze Tuberculosis Hospital, a home,
 10-3220
Sea-buckthorn, a plant, 16-5218
Sea-campion, a plant, 16-5212, 5217
Sea-convolvulus, a plant, 16-5212, 5217
Sea-cows: see Dugong
Sea-cucumber, a marine animal, 5-1427; 8-face
 2404, 2412; 12-3665
Sea-devil: see Angler-fish
Sea-eagle, a bird, 6-1639, 1893
Sea-egg: see Sea-urchin, 8-2412
Sea-elephant, a seal, 1-220; 4-1066, 1075
Sea-eryngo: see Sea-holly
Sea-fowl, passing of the, 8-2340
Sea-goat, a constellation, 9-2643
Seagrave, Albert, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Seagrave, Caroline, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Seagrave, Mr., character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Seagrave, Mrs., character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Seagrave, Thomas, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Seagrave, William, character in "Masterman Ready," 7-2025
Sea-gull, a bird, 1-177; 3-873
 egg of, 6-face 1760
Sea-hawks, ships, 3-862; 4-1043
Sea-hedgehog: see Sea-urchin
Sea-holly, a plant, 13-4136; 16-5217
Sea-horse, imaginary animal, 1-215
Sea-horse, a fish, 8-2609; 14-4493
Sea, King of the, in story, 3-796-97
Seal, cylinder, 16-5148
 roller, 16-4958
 the magic, 17-5523
Sea-lavender, flower, 4-1098; 5-1519; 16-5210, 5216
Sea-lettuce, a sea-weed, 16-4922
Sealing-wax, and heat, 19-5891
 behavior of, 2-607
 electrical properties of, 7-2162
Sea-lion, a seal, 1-218; 4-1066; 9-2703; 18-5720
Seal Rocks, in San Francisco Bay, 18-5720
Seals, fur of, 16-5074
 group of stuffed, 17-5333
 hunting the, 13-4060; 20-6294
 leather from skins, 9-2834
 marine animal, 2-377; 4-1066-67, 1075; 8-2464;
 9-2703; 17-5510; 18-5664
 see also Fur-seal
Sea-lyme, a grass, 5-1344
Seamen, American, 10-3006
Sea-milkwort, a plant, 16-5216-17
Sea-monks, imaginary creatures, 1-220
Sea-monster, and Andromeda, 11-3374
Seams, how to make, 2-489
Sea-nettles, marine animals, 8-2411, 2413
 see also Jelly-fish
Sea of Many Islands: see Archipelago, Grecian
Sea, Old Man of the, in story, 3-792
Sea-otter, fur of, 13-4060; 15-4837; 16-5074
Sea-parrot: see Puffin
Sea-pen, formed of animals, 8-2413
Sea-pink, a plant, 16-5216
 see also Thrift
Seaports, and Congress, 5-1435
Sea-pudding: see Sea-cucumber
Sea-purses, egg-pouches of sharks, 8-2480
Sea, Queen of the, in story, 4-1052
Searchlight, on battleships, 20-6209, 6211
Sea-reed: see Beach-grass
Sea-robins, for aquarium, 14-4493
Sea-rovers, picture, 2-464
See-saw, teaches laws of motion, 12-3675
Sea-serpent, constellation, 9-2639, 2645
Sea-serpent, fables of, 1-218, 221; 8-2484
Sea-shell, noise in, 3-911
 picture by Moore, 16-frontis.
 ★Sea-shore, walk by the, 5-1419
Seaside, flowers of the, 16-5211
Sea-slugs, marine animal, 8-2407, 2412-13
 see also Sea-cucumber
Sea-snake, marine serpent, 5-1383-84
Sea-songs: see Songs, writers of famous
"Seasons," of Haydn, 11-3287
"Seasons," of Thomson, 12-3766
"Seasons," the painting of, 6-1688
Seasons, wonder of the, 4-1124
Sea Sounding, 16-5175
Sea-swallows: see Terns
Seat, made with hands, 13-3964
 of Egyptians, 15-4847
 problem concerning, 2-491
 see also Garden-seat

GENERAL INDEX

- Sea-trout:** see Salmon-trout
"Seats of the Mighty," by Parker, 14-4327
Seattle, city in Washington, 9-2687; 18-5717
 university at, 14-4574
Sea-unicorn: see Narwhal
Sea-urchin, a cactus, 13-4012
Sea-urchin, a marine animal, 5-1426-27; 8-face
 2404, 2412; 12-3665
Sea-water, for aquarium, 14-4492
 specific gravity of, 12-3828-29
Seaweed, affected by weather, 10-2993; 13-3968;
 16-5174
 collection of, 16-4920
 contents of knobs, 16-5020
 early in existence, 1-187
 elements obtained from, 5-1314
 for aquarium, 14-4492
 for fuel, 13-4045
 fossil, 9-2919
 growth of, 16-5219
 of the shore, 5-1421, 1423
 yields potash, 13-4144
Sea-worms, attack coral, 8-2408
Sebastian, Shakespearian character, 1-330; 2-445
Sebastopol, experimental farm at, 11-3562
Sebastopol (Russia), siege of, 4-1118; 12-3723-29,
 3768
Sebert, King, of East Saxons, 15-4681
Second, unit of time, 12-3672
Secretary-bird, a vulture, 6-1895, 1898
Sections, for honeycomb, 9-2853, 2855
 of honeycomb, 9-2855, 2858
Sedan, defeat of, 8-2290, 2595-98
Sedan-chair, man-carried vehicle, 19-6052
 Queen Charlotte's, 19-6173
Sedges, marsh-plants, 16-4954; 18-5746
Sedge-warbler, a bird, 7-2107, 2111
Sedition Laws: see Alien and Sedition Laws
Sedum, a plant, 7-2039; 17-5229, 5235
Seed-leaves, use of, 12-3814
Seeds, and colors, 14-4486
 breath of, 3-914
 carried by birds, 7-2214
 distribution of, 5-1340; 12-3812-13; 13-4135,
 4205; 14-4349; 17-5340; 19-5928
 dried, 6-1792
 fruit-stones are, 7-2083
 growth of, 4-1132; 6-1793
 of orchids, 9-2885
 or trees, priority of, 19-5892
 plants contained in, 7-2084; 12-3812, 3814
 power of, 4-1165
 sowing, 1-249; 4-1098; 8-2581; 13-4147-48
 winged, 12-3890
 see also Plants
Seed-vessels, of plants, 1-249; 2-623; 4-1249
Sees, of the church, 15-4789
Sefton, Mount, in New Zealand, 5-1487
Seggars, for china-firing, 14-4541, 4543, 4547
Sego-lily, state flower, 18-5816
Seidlitz-powder as charge for cannon, 12-3902
Seigneurs, of France, 2-558; 13-4099
Seigniories, of Canada, 17-5301
Seigniors of Canada, 3-756
Seine, a fish-net, 12-3842
Seine River, in France, 8-2418
 see also Paris
Sejanus, Roman captain, 2-536
Selah, King of the Sea, 3-796
Selucidæ, Persian dynasty, 16-5154
Seleucus, Greek king of Persia, 16-5154
Self-binder, a harvesting machine, 13-4149
Self-consciousness, existence of, 14-4277
Self-control, mark of civilized man, 17-5441
Seljouk-Turks, conquests of, 10-3190; 12-3860
Selkirk, Alexander, rescued, 2-364
Selkirk Range, in Canada, 6-1771; 18-5778
Sell, Grandma, dog of, 3-962
Selwyn, Maria, story of, 7-2064
Selwyn, Squire, and Maria Selwyn, 7-2064
Semaphore-signals, 1-312; 12-3782-84
Semibreve: see Music
Semicolon, need of, 18-5743
Seminoles, Indian tribe, 1-21
Seminole War, in Florida, 11-3491
Semiramis, a statue, 15-4666
Semmes, Captain Raphael, commander of Ala-
 bama, 7-2049
Semolina, wheat flour, 10-2949
Sempach, battle of, 1-132; 10-2988
Senate: see Canada, Senate, France, Senate, etc.
Senate Chambers, in National Capitol, 6-1686
Senators, election of, in U. S., 5-1434, 1438
Seneca, Roman statesman, 2-538
Seneca Chief, a canal packet, 15-4767
Senecas, Indian tribe, 1-21
Sennacherib, king of Assyria, 16-4965-67
Sensations, and thought, 16-5080
 associated, 15-4875
 importance of, 15-4748
"Sense and Sensibility," by Austen, 9-2622
Senses, contact, 12-3907
 education of, 12-3913
 skin organ of, 7-1984
 see also Brain
Sentences, that need stops, 18-5743
"Sentimental Journey," by Sterne, 6-1751
Sentinel, Lombard, 16-4992
 Pompeian, 20-6220
 see also Jack, house of
Sentry-box, of folded paper, 15-4825
Sepals, of flower, 12-3816; 13-4134, 4205
Separatists, from English Church, 2-524
Separator, for milk, 14-4372
Sepia, cuttle-fish ink, 8-2484-85
"Sepoy General:" see Wellington
Sepoy Rebellion: see Indian Mutiny
Sepoys, soldiers of India, 6-1718
September, birthstone for, 20-6378
 massacres of, 13-4106, 4108
 name of, 14-4535, 4337
Sepulchre, Holy, in Palestine, 17-5384
 see also Crusades
Sequoia, cross-section of, 17-5328
Serapis, ship, 10-3004
Serapis, temple of, 10-3031
Serbia, costumes of, 10-3245
 forms state of Jugo-Slavia, 10-3244
 history of, 9-2906; 12-3186, 3190, 3192, 3242,
 3247; 18-5658
Serfdom, in Europe, 8-2560-61; 9-2903
Serfs, rebellion of, 9-2900
 Russian peasants, 12-3724, 3729, 3797
 see also Peasants, Russian
Seriema, a bird, 7-1976-77
Seringuiero, a rubber collector, 18-5795
Seriphos, king of, 4-1051
Seripositors: see Spinnerets, of silkworms
Serpent, a constellation, 9-2641
Serpent, a game, 16-5132
Serpent, killed Cleopatra, 18-5791
 see also Snakes
Serpentine, a rock, 17-5350
Serra, Father Junipero, Franciscan missionary,
 6-1846
Serricornia stercicornis, an insect, 10-3194
Servant, who saved his mistress, 6-1744
Servants, the prince's, 14-4343
Servetus (Michael), Spanish physician, 5-1593;
 15-4631
Service, Robert W., poems: see Poetry Index
Service, in tennis, 14-4378, 4380
Service, term of, in France, 8-2424
Service-berry: see Shadbush
Service-tree, of Europe, 11-3531
Sesame, magic word, 1-201
Seton, Ernest Thompson, American author,
 5-1621
Seton Indians, boys' society, 19-6136
Setter, a hunting-dog, 2-510; 20-6320
Setterwort, a plant, 14-4353
Settlement, Act of, and Ireland, 18-5556
"Settler," by Connor, 14-4327
Settlers, on prairies, 19-5945
Soul, Korean capital, 2-346
Seven, magic number, 19-5895
Seven Days' Battle, in Civil War, 7-2048
Seven Hills, city of: see Rome
Seven Mountains, and the Rhine, 11-3539
Seven Pines, battle of, 7-2048
"Seven Seas," by Kipling, 19-6040
Seven Sisters: see Pleiades
Seventh of March, speech by Webster, 8-2442
Seven Wise Men, of Greece, 6-1675
Seven Years' War, effect on Germany, 11-3394
 history of, 3-898; 8-2561; 14-4555
 see also French and Indian War
Severn, a ship, 18-5600
Severus, Arch of, 16-5041
Seville, Spanish city, 11-3338, 3347; 14-4514
Seville, Cathedral of, in Spain, 11-3342, 3347
 see also Giralda
Seville, Palace of, in Spain, 11-3342
Sèvres, china made at, 8-2420
Sewage, disposal of, 3-906
Seward, William H., American statesman,
 7-2040; 8-2443
 attempted assassination of, 7-2054
Sewer, rescue from a, 9-2666

GENERAL INDEX

- Sewing**, various ways of, 2-489
 see also Embroidery, Needlework, Work-basket, What to do with girl's, etc.
- Sewing-machine**, development of, 9-2717; 18-5603
- Sextant**, and nontime, 8-2361
- Sextilis**, the sixth month, 14-4537
- Sexton**, and Vidocq, 16-5112
- Sextus**, Roman noble, 2-435; 5-1403
- Seymour, Jane**, queen of England, 3-859
- Shackle**: see Anchor
- Shackleton, Lieut. Sir Ernest**, Antarctic explorer, 14-4482; 17-5457-64
 on Mt. Erebus, 17-face 5454
- Shad**, fish, 8-2606; 9-2704
 fishing for, 12-3842
 transference of, 12-3841, 3849
- Shadbush**, a tree, 17-5342
 see also Service-berry
- Shaddock**: see Grapefruit
- Shade**, moved by gas-jet, 15-4693
- Shades**, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
- Shadow of Death**, Valley of, 4-1181
- Shadows**, and hills, 6-1880
 bigger than ourselves, 10-3146
 biggest, 6-1881
 distorted picture, 17-5519
 dog and the shadow, 2-580
 Earth's shadow, 11-3507
 in "Peter Pan," 9-2887
 length of, 15-4691
 light makes, 11-3510
 measurement by, 6-1943; 7-2208
 of cells, 10-3046
 pictures by, 17-5353
 see also Moon
- Shadow-Theatre**, management of, 19-5917
- Shaftesbury, Earl of**: see Ashley, Lord
- Shaftesbury, Lord**, statue of, 4-1120
- Shafts**, in aqueduct, 16-5194
 of coal mines, 3-832, 836
 steel used for, 18-5690
- Shag**, a bird, 6-1640
- Shagbark**, a hickory tree, 17-5434-35
- Shaggy-mane**, a mushroom, 15-4884
- Shagreen**, skin of shark, 8-2480
- Shah**, of Persia, 12-3861-62
- Shahab-ud-Din**, emperor of India, 9-2940
- Shaheen**, a falcon, 6-1900
- Shah Jehan**, Mogul emperor, 5-1636-37; -1713, 1716
- Shakespeare, John**, father of William, 18-5579
- Shakespeare, William**, anagram from, 16-5037, 5133; 17-5452
 and nature, 7-2237
 birthplace in cardboard, 2-382
 comment on woman's voice, 13-4096
 English poet and dramatist, 1-102; 2-537; 3-860; ★18-5579
 epitaph of, 18-5582
 poems: see Poetry Index
 portrait bust of, 15-4672
 writings of, 1-327-30; 2-443, 445, 447, 449, 561-63, 637, 638, 639, 641, 643; 10-3133; 15-4853; 17-5280
- Shale**, oil-bearing rock, 13-4166, 4169
- Shallow, Justice**, character of Shakespeare, 18-5580
- Shalmaneser**, Assyrian ruler, 20-6330
- Shalmaneser II**, king of Assyria, 16-4964
- Shamash**, the sun-god, 16-4963
- Shamrock**, and St. Patrick, 18-5652
 embroidering, 5-1517
 Irish national plant, 10-3066; 14-4349; 18-5816
- Shanghai**, Chinese port, 1-121, 123
- Shanley, Charles Dawson**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Shannon**, in Ireland, 18-5559
- Shannon**, ship, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Shan-tung**, mountains, 1-114
- Shape**, character in "Peter Pan," 9-2887
- Shark**, a fish, 1-54; 8-2476-77, 2607-08; 9-2834
 mistaken for sea-serpent, 8-2484
- Shark-moth**, mimicry of, 11-3451
- Sharp, Right Rev. James**, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
- Sharpsburg**, battle of, 7-2048
- Shasta**, Mount, dead volcano, 1-13
- Shawls**, Asiatic trade in, 13-3927-28
 how to crochet, 16-5128
 of Shetland, 19-6127
 woven in India, 5-1633
- Shaw Memorial**, by St. Gaudens, 15-4672
- Shears**: see Scissors
- Shearwater**, a bird, 6-1640
- Sheath**, of nerve, 12-3595
- Sheath-bill**, a bird, 6-1640-41
- Sheave**, for electric elevator, 19-6199-6200
- Sheen, Palace of**, 12-3880
- Sheep**, adventure with, in "Don Quixote," 3-972
 age of, 8-2350
 as fur animals, 16-5078
 ascent in balloon, 18-5810
 dogs that tend, 2-508, 510-11; 20-6321, 6324
 in America, 1-15; 9-2678
 in Australia, 5-1368, 1372, 1374; 13-4080
 in Canada, 1-229, 232-33
 in New Zealand, 5-1490
 in Tasmania, 5-1374
 killed by kea, 6-1759, 1763
 many varieties of, 2-407-10
 of Bedouins, 19-6098
 problem concerning, 2-491
 seeds carried by, 12-3895
 skins of, 9-2686, 2834; 10-3105; 17-5318
 starved by field-voles, 3-808
 Ulysses and the, 1-75
 wool of, 10-3228
 see also Wool
- Sheep-bot**, injures sheep, 11-3304
- Sheep Camp**, in Alaska, 7-2149
- Sheep-poison**: see Lambkill
- Sheepshank**: see Knots
- Sheet-bend**: see Knots
- Sheffield, Eng.**, cutlery of, 15-4803
- Sheikh**, a statue, 15-4848
- Sheikh**, of Arab tribe, 12-3862; 19-6098
- Sheldrake**, a duck, 5-1563
- Shelley, Percy Bysshe**, English poet, 19-6036
 poems: see Poetry Index
 portrait bust of, 15-4672
- Shell-fish**, cast shells, 8-2350
 destroyed by starfish, 8-2412
 disappearance of, 15-4878
 dye from, 16-5200
 Indian food, 8-2578
 not true fishes, 3-672
 roof of mouth of, 8-2337
- Shells**, collection of, 15-4827
 drawing, 19-6161
 fairies inside the, 6-1727
 for boats, 12-3900
 for money, 12-3645
 for spoons, 15-4805
 for voting, 16-5203
 fossil, 9-2917
 Indian use of, 1-20
 of animals, 3-916; 5-1420, 1426-27; 8-2463; 9-2611, 2616
 of snails, 12-3911
 origin of, 12-3773, 3777
 problem concerning, 8-2588
 story of, 19-5887
 used for caddis-cases, 11-3305
- Shells**, for guns, 12-3823; 19-6149, 6160; 20-6205
- Shelter**, easily made, 19-6009
- Shenandoah**, ship, 7-2052
- Shenandoah Valley**, and Washington, 3-779
 during Civil War, 7-2048
- Shenstone, William**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Shepherd**, and dogs, two paintings of, 20-6323
- Macedonian**, 10-3245
 of Hungary, 18-5659
 the greedy, 4-1048
- Shepherd-boy**, lonely, 18-5683
 of the East, 14-4384
- Shepherdess**, of porcelain, 15-4679
 the wandering: see Selwyn, Maria
- Shepherd-Kings**: see Hyksos
- Shepherd's Hay**, a dance, 9-2805
- Shepherd's Purse**, a flower, 13-4210, 4211
- "Shepherd's Song"**, by Uhland, 11-3396
- Sheraton, Thomas**, cabinet-maker, 19-6173
- Sheraton**, style of furniture, 19-6177
- Sherbrooke**, Canadian town, 17-5295
- Sheridan, General (Philip H.)**, during Civil War, 7-2051, 2054
- Sheridan, Richard Brinsley**, dramatist, 3-714
- Sheridan, Cape**, in the arctic, 17-5462
- Sherman, Roger**, portrait, 4-1003
- Sherman, Thomas**, and West Point, 15-4735
- Sherman, General (William T.)**, and "Marching through Georgia," 10-3053
 during Civil War, 7-2051, 2053-55
 statues of, 11-3308; 13-4174; 15-4672; 16-5018
- Sherwood Forest**, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
 outlaws of, 9-2629
- "She Stoops to Conquer"**, by Goldsmith, 6-1752
- Shetland Islands**, story of, 2-472; 19-6127
- "She Wore a Wreath of Roses"**, song, 12-3768

GENERAL INDEX

- Shibaak**, Arabian window, 19-6105
Shield, for tunnel-building, 2-605
 of Achilles, 1-78
 of Athene, 4-1051
 of Lancelot, 4-1199
 painting a, 6-1951
Shillbeer, George, buses of, 19-6053
Shillbeers, name for buses and hearses, 19-6053, 6055
Shiloh Church, battle of, 7-2047
Shin-bone, of the leg, 8-2571, 2574; 13-4201
 see also Tibia
Shingle, rock, 2-429; 10-3046; 19-5887-88
Shining Ones, characters in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128, 1185-86
Shinny, a game, 16-5221
Shinowara, cocks of, 20-6217
Shintoism, a religion, 2-342, 349
Ship-building, in Norway, 12-3662
 magnets and, 17-5528
Shipka, battle of, 10-3242
Ship of the desert: see Camel
Shipp, Lieutenant, and baboon, 17-5506
Ships, and astronomy, 7-1962
 beneath the waters, 18-5857
 camouflage of, 11-3509; 18-5860
 capture of French, 5-1396
 Czar Peter and, 12-3724-26
 floating of iron, 3-695
 for appliqué work, 16-5030
 how to know sailing, 13-3959, 3961
 how to understand, 15-4618
 indicate roundness of earth, 1-7
 Maynard and burning ship, 12-3739
 model used by Admiralty, 11-face 3574
 of British navy, 11-3573
 of concrete, 13-4242, 4243
 of Norsemen or Vikings, 1-273; 12-3662
 of our navy, 20-6203
 of souls, 2-352
 of the United States, 5-1392, 1396-98, 1400
 on fire, 18-5760
 passage through Panama, 18-5598, 5600
 rescue from, 13-4089
 saving the Suevic, 5-1414
 smoke goes other way, 6-1884
 speed of, 12-3674
 stern of, 15-4619
 ★story of, 1-79
 teak-trees for, 8-2362
 warned during fog, 20-6317
 water-line of, 5-1588
Shipton, Mother, story of, 7-2065
Shipyards, in Germany, 9-2764
 taken by Confederacy, 7-2044
Shire, meaning of, 2-466
Shire, river in Africa, 14-4300
Shireen, and the true cross, 12-3858
 "Shirley," by Brontë, 9-2625
Shirpuria, Asiatic city, 16-4960
Shirt-waists, closet for, 9-2722
Shivering, cause of, 7-2247
Shock, jump on getting, 9-2910
 treatment for, 16-5032, 5126
Shoe-bag, of serge, 8-2587
Shoe-lace, button made of, 17-5351
Shoemakers, patron saint of, 4-1029
 relics of Roman, 9-2768
Shoes, Egyptian, 15-4844
 machinery for, 9-2717
 made at Mainz, 9-2768
 making by hand, 10-3110
 manufacture of, 9-2686
 removing from injury, 13-3964
 ★story in a pair of, 10-3101
 to clean, 14-4494
Shogun, Japanese ruler, 2-342
Sholes, Christopher T., typewriter and, 9-2718
Shommar, Arab tribe, 19-6097
Shooting-star: see Meteors
Shops, for Modeltown, 2-615
Shore-birds, various, 8-2341
Shore-fisheries, of Newfoundland, 20-6293
Short-sightedness, cause of, 14-4331
Shortstop: see Baseball
Shot, Galileo's experiment with, 6-1679
Shots, of bombardier-beetle, 11-3454
Shoulder-blade, a bone, 8-2468, 2572
 fracture and dislocation of, 14-4382-83
 see also Scapula
Shoulder-joint, of the body, 8-2573
Shoulder-shove, a game, 16-5122
Shovel, Sir Clondesley, swim of, 13-4090
Showers, of meteors, 8-2546
Shreveport, in Louisiana, 19-5960
Shrew, burrowing animal, 3-685-86; 18-5573
Shrike, a bird, 6-1902; 11-3462
Shrimp, a crustacean, 5-1421; 9-2611, 2613, 2615; 14-4492
Shrines, in India, 5-1636
★Shrubs, American, 14-4557
Shumer, Land of, in Asia, 16-4960
Shuttlecock, and battledore, 11-3556
Shying, what it is, 1-290
Shylock, character in "Merchant of Venice," 1-330; 18-5590
Siam, gems from, 20-6381-82
Siberia, and furs, 16-5072, 5074
 animals in, 1-53, 161
 bloodstone from, 20-6379-80
 conquered by Cossack, 12-3724
 exiles to, 12-3726, 3798
 gold in, 17-5318
 people of, 12-3798, 3803
 sandals in, 10-3106
 snow-waves in, 8-2534
Siberian Railway, 12-3804
Sicilia, King of, Shakespearian character, 2-562
Sicily, and Germany, 8-2555
 arms of, 6-1658
 fruit from, 2-650
 history of, 18-5850
 island of, 10-3073-74, 3085-86; 16-5202, 5208; 17-5274, 5276
 kingdom of, 10-3082
 legendary history, 1-75, 78
 magic boy fiddler, 2-578
 subject to earthquakes, 10-3251
Sickle, for harvesting, 9-2713; 13-4152
Sickness, cause of, 10-3179
Sicknesses, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
Sick-room, plants in a, 5-1417
Side-winder, a rattlesnake, 12-3625
Sidney, Colonel, son of, 15-4868
Sidney, Sir Philip, aided Netherlands, 11-3546
 English soldier, 2-474-75
 friends of, 17-5484, 5486
 poems: see Poetry Index
Sidon, Asiatic city, 16-5202
Siena, Cathedral of, 9-2788
Sienkiewicz, Henri, Polish author, 16-5142
Sierra Leone, British colony, 9-2942
Sierra Morena, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
Sierra Nevada, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3337
Sierra Nevada Mountains, in North America, 1-10; 6-1830
Sieve, of spider: see Spiders
Sight, and touch, 17-5517
 centre of, 12-3820
 distance of, 11-3567
 of both eyes, 11-3570
 of plants, 9-2799
 without brain, 11-3570
Sigismund, Holy Roman Emperor, and Frederick IV, 8-2560
 incidents in reign of, 9-2900, 2903; 10-3190
Sign, of colonial shop, 3-966
 of king, 15-4846
Signals, Morse alphabet in, 14-4444
 on railways, 1-312
 smoke, 7-2268
 with flags, 16-5122
 with heliograph, 14-4441, 4446
 see also Semaphore-signals
Signboards, wind and the, 17-5474
Sign-language, for deaf and dumb, 17-5251
 of Red Indians, 7-2268
Sign-pole: see Totem-pole
Signpost, problem concerning, 3-736
Signs, writing by means of, 11-3480-84; 16-4958, 4962, 4964
Sikes, Bill, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2320, 2562
Sikhs, in British Empire, 4-1119; 6-1720; 13-4081
Si-kiang, river, 1-114
 "Silas Marner," by Eliot, 9-2626
 "Silence Broken," by Brush, 14-4252
Silence, Land of, in "Blue Bird," 18-5837
Silenus, a god, 18-5682
Silesia, girl who helped, 13-4027
 history of, 8-2561; 9-2766; 14-4553-54
 map sent to Louise of Prussia, 8-2593
 province of, 8-2593, 2596; 9-2902, 2904, 2906
Silesian Wars, history of, 14-4554
Silhouette, Etienne de, portraits of, 18-5641
Silhouette, a kind of portrait, 18-5641
Silica, in quartz, 4-1264
Silicon, burned, 3-918
 salts of, 15-4876

GENERAL INDEX

- Allicon**, sand is, 17-5396
- Silk**, adulteration of, 6-1829
and electricity, 7-2163, 2166
Asiatic trade in, 13-3927-28
in France, 8-2420
in Italy, 10-3086
in Persia, 12-3862
in Switzerland, 10-2992
manufactures in Germany, 9-2766
strength of, 4-1191
threads of, 8-2336
United States manufactures of, 9-2686
★wonder of a piece of, 6-1823
see also Byssus, Mussels, Spiders
- Silkworm**, disease of, 6-1829; 20-6364
moth of, 6-1823; 10-3016
- Sill, Edward Rowland**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Silliman, Dr. (Benjamin)**, and oil, 13-4166
- Silo**, for feed, 9-2681
- Silver, Long John**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3633
- Silver, Miss**, character in "John Halifax," 13-3975
- Silver**, alloys of, 6-1888; 19-5879
and uranium, 14-4276
coinage of, 8-2378
cutlery, 15-4804
for mirrors, 4-1268
furnished by colonies, 4-994
in Australia, 15-1372, 1374
in Canada, 17-5548; 19-6094
in Chile, 17-5366
in Mexico, 14-4400
in Ontario, 1-228
in Peru, 15-4611
in Russia, 12-3798
in Tasmania, 5-1372-74
metallic element, 4-1281; 5-1317; 7-2152; 9-2680; 12-3828
of Bolivia, 15-4606
plating of cutlery, 15-4804
tarnishing of, 6-1792
- Silver-fox**, a fur-animal, 16-5078
- Silverhorn**, in Switzerland, 18-5846
- Silver Roll**, pay in Canal Zone, 18-5598
- "Silver Seas"**, about Britain, 4-1113
- "Silver Skates"**, see "Hans Brinker"
- Silver-streak**: see English Channel
- Silver-weed**, flowers of, 13-4134
- Silvia**, Shakespearean character, 2-639
- Simcoe (John G.)**, as governor of Canada, 4-1281
- Simcoe, Lake**, in Canada, 1-228
- Simla**, city in India, 5-1634
- Simmons, E. E.**, American painter, 14-4258
- Simon**, Jewish general, 20-6332
- Simon**, named Peter, 8-2570
- Simonides**, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5258
- Simon says**, a game, 7-2143
- Simon's Bay**, Birkenhead sunk in, 6-1818
- Simoon**, desert wind, 19-6105
- Simplicius**, a Roman Christian, 3-982
- Simplon Pass**, over Alps, 10-2991; 20-6259, 6262
- Simplon Tunnel**, under Alps, 10-2992; 20-6259, 6263, 6270
- Simpson, Sir George**, and Hudson's Bay Company, 15-4834
- Simpson, Dr. James**, and ether, 15-4625, 4633
- Sims, J. Marion**, American physician, 15-4633
- Sinal**, desert of, 20-6383
- Sincere**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
- Sindbad**, the sailor, 3-791
- "Sindbad the Sailor"**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4434
- Sinews**, of the ankle, 8-2574
of the body, 9-2647
- Singer, Isaac M.**, and sewing-machine, 9-2717
- Singer Building**, in New York, 9-2683; 16-5008
- Singers**, and talking-machines, 18-5605
child of Florence, 13-frontis
- Singh**, and the monkeys, 18-5684
- Singhalese**, natives of Ceylon, 6-1936
- Singing**, among Indians, 9-2782
and language, 18-5060
process of, 6-1652; ★13-4093
- "Singing Master's Assistant"**, by Billings, 10-3049
- Singleton, Bob**, story of, 15-4784
- Singorra, Princess**, in story, 2-357
- Sing-song**, manner of speaking, 13-4094
- "Singular Life"**, by Phelps, 7-2101
- Sioux**, Indian tribe, 6-1841
- Siphon**, acts like fountain, 3-689
for aquaria, 6-1740
in New York aqueduct, 16-5196
- Siphon**, working of, 13-3983
- Siphon-barometer**: see Barometer, siphon
- Siphones**, hand-pumps, 18-5756
- Siphon-recorder**, for telegraphy, 11-3581
- Siphon-worm**, marine animal, 8-face 2404
- "Sir Charles Grandison"**, by Richardson, 6-1749
- Sir Donald, Mount**, in Canada, 18-5780
- Siren**, a whistle, 1-218; 16-4903
- Sirenia**, development of, 4-1073-74; 12-3668
- Sirens**, legendary creatures, 1-76, 218; 4-1074; 15-4872
- Siribeddi**, an elephant, 20-6247
- Sirius**, a ship, 8-2491-92
- Sirius**, spectrum of, 9-face 2736, 2741
the Dog-star, 7-2094, 2250; 8-2390; 9-2642, 2645; 11-3373
- "Sir Mortimer"**, by Johnston, 7-2101
- Sisal**, in Yucatan, 13-4003
- Sisal-hemp**, for rope, 13-4003-04
- Sisters**, three grey, 4-1052
undying love of a sister, 3-982
- Sisters of Charity**, order founded, 10-3070
- Sisters, the Seven**, a waterfall, 12-3659
- Sistine Chapel**, of the Vatican, 15-4590; 16-5100-05
- Sisyphus**, forever rolled stone, 11-3374; 14-4534
- Sitka**, Camp-Fire Girls at, 12-3752, 3754
in Alaska, 13-4059
- Sivatherium**, 1-50
- Six Nations**, Indian confederacy, 1-21, 278; 2-532; 3-898; 4-1004; 9-2784
see also Iroquois
- Sixtus IV**, Pope of Rome, and Sistine Chapel, 16-5100
- Size**, for thread, 15-4891
- Skagway**, in Alaska, 6-1916
- Skates**, fishes, 5-1420; 8-2481-82
- Skating**, on the St. Lawrence, 16-5220-21
- Skene River**, in Canada, 18-5780
- Skeleton**, of building, 2-611; 3-672; 8-2463
- Skelton, Martha**, married Jefferson, 3-782
- Skene, Mrs.**, daughter of Dean Liddell, 5-1482
- Skep**, a bee-hive, 9-2853
- Sketch Book**, by Irving, 5-1610, 1614
- "Sketches by Boz"**, by Dickens, 8-2327, 2457
- Skies**, studies of, ★6-1675; 7-1959
- Skimmer**, a bird, 6-1644; 8-2340
- Skimpole, Horace**, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
- Skin**, absorbs oils, 7-1983
and headache, 14-4275
and hot-air tube, 13-3983
★and its uses, 6-1921
breathing through, 7-1983
browning of the, 12-3778
characteristics of, 7-1981
electric waves that excite, 17-5244
evaporation from, 6-1653
forms corns, 13-4019
in the eyes, 13-4022
of fruit, use of, 19-5890
of plants, 13-4013
of potatoes, 13-4115
of shark, 8-2480
of snakes, 5-1387
pigments in, 8-2473
sensations of, 9-2800
shell made from, 3-916
structure, 9-2735
teeth outgrowths of, 7-2077
trace of eyes in, 14-4261
waterproof, 3-693; 13-4117; 14-4370
see also Leather, Molt, Parchment, Ridges, Vellum
- Skink**, a lizard, 4-1211, 1219
- Skins**, as money, 6-1834; 15-4834
butter made in, 4-1132
for signalling, 17-5491
Indian skill in tanning, 8-2576
swimming on inflated, 16-4964
- Skis**, for snow-running, 8-2529; 16-5222-23; 17-5406
in the antarctic, 17-5466
- Skittles**, word-game with, 19-6168
- Skrælings**, Norse name for Indians, 1-271
- Skua**, a bird, 6-1640-42
- Skull**, fossil, in London, 9-2917, 2919
fracture of, 14-4382
of vertebrates, 7-2077-78; 8-2464, 2467-68, 2569; 12-3683; 14-4488
- Skull-cap**, a plant, 16-4954, 4956
- Skull-cracker**, for scrapping iron, 17-5530
- Skunk**, fur of, 16-5074
- Skunk cabbage**, flower of, 9-2876-78

GENERAL INDEX

- Sky**, color of, 2-392; 6-1882; 17-5398
distance of, 11-3387
divided by astrologers, 7-1960
does not open, 7-2082
dull before storm, 7-2007
early notions of, 9-2638
falling of the, 14-4481
streaks of light across, 6-1881
- Sky-dust**, description: see Dust, cosmic
- Skylark**, a bird, 7-2109, 2114; 8-2350
egg of, 6-face 1760
nest of, 18-5746
- "**Sky Pilot**," by Connor, 14-4327
- Skyscrapers**, tall buildings, 8-2381
- Slamecksan**, Lilliputian party, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1337
- Slander**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-702
- Slanicu**, salt mine at, 1-236
- Slate**, in Canada, 19-6094
- slate-pencil**, why it writes, 6-1653
- Slavery**, abolishment of, 4-1119; 5-1438
and Texas, 14-4402
and "Uncle Tom's Cabin," 5-1618
in America, 2-524; 4-1058; 6-1834, 1837, 1840, 1846; 7-2040-41, 2050, 2057; 8-2440; 11-3490-92
in Brazil, 17-5370
in Rome, 9-2940; 17-5276
Lincoln and, 3-786
- Slaves**, and pyramids, 19-6190
captured by Pinzon, 1-272
friend of, 10-3069; 14-4577
in England, 15-4791, 4793, 4796
in West Indies, 19-6042, 6044, 6046
Indian tribe, 9-2785
models of, 15-4844
of ants, 10-2974; 18-5813
of Turks, 10-3191-92
prohibited by Isabella, 8-2445
sent from Labrador, 2-553
slave and Gentile Bellini, 4-1174
states that held, 19-5957
★who became famous, 9-2937
see also Eustache, Negroes
- Slave-ship**, rescue of, 9-2937, 2942
- Slave-trade**, in Africa, 6-1782-84; 14-4298
in negroes, 5-1435; 9-2942
- Slavonics**, peopled the Balkans, 10-3186
- Slavs**, Bohemians are, 8-2594
in Austria, 9-2895
in the Balkans, 10-3186
literature of, 9-2902
name of, 8-2549
- Slayer of the Bulgarians**: see Basil II
- Sled**, making a, 8-2355
of time of George III, 16-5221
- Sledge-gogs**, work of, 20-6318
- Sleep**, affected by air-pressure, 13-3980
affected by change, 8-2438
affected by tea and coffee, 11-3414-15
and open eyes, 4-1290
and waking, 11-3511
best cure for tiredness, 6-1879
brain during, 11-3385-86
drugs for producing: see Anaesthetics
forgetfulness in, 11-3385
hearing in, 5-1589
how to, 12-3903
necessity for child, 13-4021
of animals, 20-6373
of babies, 11-3385
of fishes, 4-1290
of plants, 4-1283; 9-2798; 17-5338
thoughts and, 5-1411
under bed-clothes, 7-2248
walking in, 1-167; 9-2734
what it is, 2-389
with flowers in the room? 5-1416
- "**Sleeping Beauty**," authorship of, 5-1477
- Sleeping-car**, development of, 1-313; 9-2716
- Sleeping-sickness**, caused by tsetse fly, 10-3203; 20-6368
- Sleepy-arm**, game of the fairies, 11-3333
- Sleeve**, of Elaine, 4-1199
- Sleighs**, in Russia, 12-3798
snort with, 16-5222
- Sleight-of-hand**, tricks of, 8-2358
- Slidell, John**, Confederate commissioner, 7-2048
- Sling**, action of, 12-3676
speed of shot from, 3-813
- Slip**, of pottery, 14-4541, 4546
- Slippers**, Cinderella's glass, 3-798
Egyptian, 15-4844
hunt the slipper, 8-2589
pair of magic, 9-2634
- Sliver**, of cotton, 15-4888
- Sloane, Sir Hans**, collections of, 4-1258
- Slocum, Samuel**, pin-machine of, 16-5002
- Sloe**, berries of blackthorn, 11-3535
- Sloop**, a boat, 13-3959
- Sloth**, an animal, 3-876-79; 12-3668
giant, 9-2919; 19-6001
prehistoric, 1-54, 56
- Slowboy, Tilly**, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Slow-worm**: see Blind-worm
- Slubbing**, a process, 15-4888, 4890
- Slugs**, hibernation of, 20-6374
suppression of, 11-3325
- Sluice**, of dam, 17-5422, 5427
- Sluice-box**, for washing gold, 17-5320
- Sluice Bridge**, in Stockholm, 12-3655
- Sluys**, naval battle of, 3-772
- Smacks**, sailing, 12-3848
- Small-pox**, a disease, 15-4632
in Europe, 9-2801
vaccination for, 8-2474
- Smash**, in tennis, 14-4378
- Smearon**, and Papin's engine, 8-2488
- Smee**, character in "Peter Pan," 9-2890
- Smell**, a contact sense, 12-3907; ★15-4635
and taste, 7-2174
dog's sense of, 4-1163; 18-5812
lost sense of, 10-3232
nerve-cells of, 15-4635; 20-6230-31, 6234
part of the brain concerned with, 12-3689-91
sense of, 5-1380
see also Nose
- Smelling-salts**, what they are, 4-1246
- Smells**, cause of, 5-1585-86
groups of, 15-4636
- Smerwick**, battle of, 17-5409
- Smike**, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
- Smilax**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Smile**, cost of a, 3-965
- Smiley, Maurice**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Smirke, Mr.**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3516
- Smirke, Sir Robert**, English architect, 4-1258
- Smirke, Sydney**, English architect, 4-1260
- Smith, Abigail**: see Adams, Abigail
- Smith, Adam**, modern thinker, 13-4155, 4160
- Smith, Caleb B.**, Secretary of the Interior, 7-2040
- Smith, Sir Donald A.**, Canadian High Commissioner, 14-4326
- Smith, Henry**, an armorer in the "Fair Maid of Perth," 5-1496
- Smith, John**, as statesman, 8-2435
- Smith, Capt. John**, comment on fishing, 3-963
explorations of, 2-522-24, 527
- Smith, Captain John W.**, rescued wrecked sailors, 6-1954
- Smith, Jona**, smiled, 3-965
- Smith, Joseph**, Mormon leader, 6-1839, 1844
- Smith, Mr.**, in story of Goody Twoshoes, 16-5179
- Smith, Nora**, sister of Kate D. Wiggins, 7-2102
- Smith, Paul**, Adirondack guide, 19-5949
- Smith, Samuel Francis**, poems: see Poetry Index
wrote "America," 10-3053
- Smith, Susan**, smiled, 3-965
- Smith, Dr. Theobald**, American scientist, 20-6368
- Smith College**, for women, 14-4570
- Smithsonian Institution**, building of, 6-1692
- Smock, lady's**: see Cuckoo-flower
- Smoke**, action of, in chimney, 16-5174
for bees, 9-2851, 2856
for Indian signals, 7-2268
forbidden, 9-2909
from fire, 12-3775
goes the other way, 6-1884
in fog, 3-920
injurious, 10-3234
lack of force, 17-5293
what made of, 3-918; 7-2244
where does it go? 14-4369
- Smoke-box**, of locomotive, 1-304
- Smoke-dance**, of Indians, 9-2782
- Smoke-rings**, box that makes, 15-4713
making, 11-3426-27
- Smoke-squad**, of firemen, 18-5767
- Smoke-stack**, of ship, 15-4620
- Smoking**, and fires, 18-5757, 5762
effects of, 5-1597
- Smoking-mountain**: see Popocatepetl
- Smollett, Captain**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3635
- Smollett, Tobias**, English author, 6-1745, 1751
- Smolts**, young salmon, 9-2703
- Smuggling**, of South America, 14-4514
- Smyrna**, Greek city, 16-5202

GENERAL INDEX

- Smyth, Dr. William**, of Burton Port, 2-476
Snaefell, Brownie of, 8-2403
Snails, death of, 12-3911
 devoured by glow-worm, 11-3298
 for aquaria, 6-1737
 hibernation of, 20-6374
 invertebrates, 8-2463; 15-4827
 shells of, 3-916
 snail and bees, 9-2858
 teeth of, 8-2337
Snake-bite, deaths from, 5-1382
Snake-charming, 5-1384
Snakeroot, black, 16-5086
Snakes, and prairie-dog, 8-2343
 and secretary-bird, 6-1898
 cast skins, 8-2344, 2350
 creation of, 12-3666
 hibernation of, 20-6374, 6376
 in India, 5-1631
 Indian respect for, 1-18
 killed by ants, 10-2974
 limbs of, 8-2464
 movement of, 14-4487
 poisonous, 1-170; 3-816; 5-1379-86; 7-2172;
 14-4275; 20-6374
 reptile, 3-671, 673; 4-1209, 1219; ★5-1378-79
 skins for leather, 9-2834
 sleep of, 4-1290
 snake and crows, 20-6292
 snake and file, 6-1809
 teeth of, 7-2078
 worship, 5-1382
 see also Hydra, Kaa, Serpents, etc.
Snake's-head: see Frillillary
Snap, game of, 15-4712
Snaptadragon, a flower, 4-1096; 5-1363
 see also Toad-flax
Sneak-boats, of duck shooters, 5-1564
Sneeze, action of, 6-1652
 cause of, 3-814; 15-4636
Snell, character in "Pendennis," 11-3518
Snipe, a bird, 7-1978; 8-2341
Snodgrass, character in "Pickwick Papers,"
 8-2459
Snorro, Norse child, 1-271; 3-959
Snout, of insects, 10-3204-05
Snow, Agnes of the, 11-3295
 and rain together, 7-2081
 and warm hands, 6-1655
 animals in, 6-1792; 11-3444
 blocks railways, 1-311
 crystals of, 4-1164; 5-1317; 7-2081; ★8-2524-25
 does not freeze flowers, 10-3148
 for covering, 13-4045
 is water-vapor, 13-4086
 Kang's use for, 17-5478
 lightness of flake of, 10-3047
 melted by salt, 12-3910
 melting and Nile flood, 17-5424
 on mountains, 12-3905
 whiteness of, 4-1164
 why it comes, 6-1913
"Snowbound," by Whittier, 5-1616
Snow-bunting, a bird, 7-2111; 11-3458
Snowdon, mountain, 3-769
Snowdrop, and the dwarfs, 7-2059
Snowdrops, flowers, 2-617; 8-2582; 12-3816;
 17-5230
 how to draw, 3-745
 pattern of, 17-5255
Snowflake, a bird, 11-3458
"Snow-king," see Gustavus Adolphus
Snow-man, making, 8-2533
Snow-plough, clears way, 1-311
"Snow-Queen," authorship of, 5-1478
Snowshoes, of Indians, 8-2576
 sport with, 16-5222, 5224
Snowstorm, and heroism of Mrs. Langdon,
 9-2815
Soap, action of, 10-3226
 color of, 12-3776
 from cocoonut oil, 7-1998
 from crude oil, 13-4169
 lather from colored, 7-2251
 manufactured in France, 8-2422
 takes out dirt, 7-2251
Soap-bubble, color of, 7-2251
 holding together of, 6-1793
 rising and falling of, 6-1796
 what to do with, 6-1794
 why round, 6-1795
Soap-suds, color of, 7-2251
Sobieski, John, king of Poland, incidents of
 reign, 8-2559; 9-2894, 2905; 10-3194
Society Islands, discovery of, 5-1485
Society of American Artists, 13-4221
Sock, how to knit, 15-4709
Socket, of poisonous mushrooms, 15-4882
Sock-eye, a salmon, 9-2703; 13-3954
Socotra, an island, 6-1932
Socrates, and the cynic's cloak, 20-6217
 comment on death, 15-4813
 Greek philosopher, 2-518; 5-1320, 1325-28;
 9-2939; 16-5208
Soda, baking, 6-1817
 caustic, 6-1815
 hypochlorite of, 20-6369
 in glass, 4-1264
 washing, 6-1817
Soda-water, action of, 3-689
Sodium, and yellow flames, 19-5892
 in milk, 9-2828
 in soap, 10-3226
 in spectrum, 9-face 2736, 2739, 2741
 in the sun, 7-2094
 metallic element, 1-237; 5-1315-16, 1462
 13-4017
 oxide of, 6-1816
Sodium bicarbonate, in baking soda, 5-1462;
 6-1817; 11-3386
Sodium carbonate, for softening water, 5-1584
 plants furnishing, 16-5218
 the soda of commerce, 5-1462, 1584; 6-1817
Sodium chloride, in common salt, 6-1813, 1817;
 8-2364
 see also Salt
Sofia, capital of Bulgaria, 10-3242
Sogne Fiord, and Jostedal Glacier, 12-3659,
 3662
"Sohrab and Rustum," by Arnold, 19-6039
★Soil, and its uses, 11-3349
 of garden, 7-2039
Sol, the sun, 7-2249
Solan-geese: see Gannets
Solder, alloy of tin and lead, 6-1888
 of tin and lead, 9-2680
Soldier-cells: see Blood, cells of
Soldiers, among ants, 10-2968
 anagram from, 16-5037, 5133
 dancing princesses and the soldier, 2-355
 decorating graves of, 14-4465, 4469
 of India, 5-1638; 6-1713
 robbers and the, 9-2806
 saved Prince Emilius, 13-4026
 singing for, 10-3054
 tinder-box and the soldier, 13-4123
Soldiers' and Sailors' Monument, in New York,
 16-5014
Sole, a fish, 4-1193-94; 8-face 2600, 2605-06;
 12-3847-48
Solferino, battle of, 10-3084; 16-4992
Solinen, salt field at, 1-239
Sollingen, German town, 15-4803
Solitaire, extinct bird, 5-1502, 1510
Solomon, king of Israel, 20-6330
Solomon Islands, natives of, 5-1491
Solomon's-seal, a plant, 9-2884; 17-5229
Solon, Athenian law-giver, 5-1321; 9-2938;
 16-5204
Solway Moss, rout of, 10-3140
Somaliand, French, 8-2426
Somme River, battles of, 3-771
Son, dutiful sons, 8-2315
 farmer and his sons, 8-2317
 of a gun, 12-3874
 three sons and the old man, 10-3096
 who did his duty, 18-5565
 who returned home, 19-6023
Sonatas: see Music, composers of
★Songs, American, and song writers, 10-3049
 of birds, 7-2105
 of southern mountaineers, 10-3049
 old English, 10-3049
 that found Richard I, 19-6196
 ★writers of famous, 12-3766
 see also names of individual songs, Writers,
 famous German
Song-sparrow, a bird, 11-3460
"Songs without Words," by Mendelssohn,
 11-3292
Song-thrush, egg of, 6-face 1760
Sonnambula, La, by Bellini, 11-3294
Sonnet, form of poetry, 2-369; 17-5484
"Sonny," stories by Stuart, 7-2103
Son of Ra, title of Egyptian king, 15-4846
Sons of Daniel Boone, a boys' society, 19-6135
Sons of Liberty, secret societies, 4-995
Sons of the Revolution, and Flag-raising Day,
 14-4467

GENERAL INDEX

- "**Soo:**" see Sault Ste. Marie Canal
Soot, for fertilizer, 11-3442
 for pot-plants, 7-2266; 12-3786
 is carbon, 11-3569
Sophocles, Greek poet, 5-1322
Sora, a game-bird, 8-2341
Sorbonne, in Paris, 17-5535
"Sorcerer," by Sullivan, 11-3293
Sorcerers, Indian: see Medicine-men
Sorel, Canadian town, 3-756; 19-6124
Sorrel, mountain, 15-4758
 see also Wood-sorrel
Soto, Hernando de, explored America, 1-274-75, 280
Souls, Bridge of, 4-1110
Souls, Land of, 4-1108
Soult, Nicolas J. de Dien, French marshal, 14-4366
Sound, beautiful land of, 10-3171
 ★behavior of a, 16-5057
 conveyed by wall, 16-5177
 everlastingness of, 16-5177
 feeling a, 10-3225
 reflection of, 16-5024
 speed of, 12-3677
 what it is, 2-517; 4-1083
Sound, The, passage near Denmark, 12-3658
Sounding-boards, use of, in musical instruments, 4-1087, 1089, 1092
Sound-waves, and fog, 13-4019
 and resonators, 12-3774
 behavior of, 2-335; 3-813; 8-2471; 11-3391; 12-3780, 3916; ★15-4579, 4870; 17-5241; 20-6356
 conveyance of, 13-3997
 effect of, 15-4880
 of the voice, 13-4096
 striking ear, 12-3912-13
South, daughter of the, 6-1913
 states forming the, 19-5957
South Africa, and German colonies, 9-2772
 birds of, 6-1895, 1898
 exhibits of, 17-5330
 gems from, 20-6330
 gold in, 9-2678
 history of, 4-1113, 1120; 13-4080
 life and people of, 6-1780
 locust-storm, 10-3194, 3196
 plants of, 12-3889, 3893
 Portuguese in, 11-3342
 school republic in, 20-6390
South African War, mules in, 9-2678
South America, and Darwin, 3-864
 ★and its conquerors, 14-4505
 and Monroe Doctrine, 6-1838; 11-3491
 and Portugal, 1-282
 animals in, 3-679, 681-82, 802, 876; 14-4510; 19-6001
 birds of, 5-1506-07; 6-1763-64, 1897, 1900; 7-1975-77; 18-5752
 Cotton in, 8-2384; 15-4885
 exhibits from, 17-5330
 explorations, 3-864, 867
 fishes of, 8-2479-80
 furs from, 16-5072
 gems from, 20-6380
 history of, 11-3346; 13-4078
 insects of, 10-3201; 11-3298, 3361
 map, 14-4507
 natives of, 14-4506
 nuts of, 7-1998
 pampas of, 10-3129
 reptiles of, 4-1213, 1216; 5-1380
 republics of, ★15-4603; 17-5361
 rubber in, 18-5795, 5798
 school republics in, 20-6390
 sugar in, 3-703
Southampton, town in England, 5-1415
South Australia, history of, 5-1372
South Carolina, and Nullification, 6-1840; 8-2440; 11-3491
 cotton manufactures of, 9-2684; 15-4886
 description of, 19-5958
 during Revolution, 4-1006, 1008; 5-1392
 early history of, 1-276; 2-531; 3-895
 flower of, 18-5816
 palmetto and, 17-5432
 secession of, 3-787, 788; 7-2044; 11-3492; 19-5957
South Dakota, admitted, 11-3494
 flower of, 18-5816
 gold in, 9-2678
Southern Cross, a constellation, 5-1367; 20-6236
Southern Fish, a constellation, 9-2643
Southern Pacific Railway, engines of, 1-314
Southey, Robert, anagram from name, 16-5037 5133
 comment on "Rule, Britannia," 12-3766
 English poet, 9-2765
 poems: see Poetry Index
South Georgia, reached by Vespucci, 1-272
South Island, part of New Zealand, 5-1486, 1490
South Kensington Museum, in London, 3-762
Southland, New Zealand, 5-1490
South Pole, discovery of, 17-face 5454
 of Mars, 8-2388
 on map, 6-1766
 reached, 8-2352
South River, Dutch name for Delaware, 1-282
South Seas, islands of, 12-3889
 one ship to, 4-1043
Southwark, part of London, 2-493
Southwest Wind, in "King of the Golden River," 5-1527
Southworth, Mrs. Emma (D. E. N.), American writer, 7-2095
Sovereign, British coin, 12-3650
 man who found, 19-6027
Sow, cat and eagle, 15-4867
Sowerberry, Mr. and Mrs., characters in "Oliver Twist," 8-2564
Sow-thistle, a plant, 13-4012, 4136, 4207-08
Space, end of, 14-4274
 measurement of, 12-3671-72
 moving of things in, 8-2539
 no man can measure, 1-face 1
 not empty, 8-2541, 2546
 size of, 6-1787; 17-5514
 three dimensions of, 13-3999
Spada, Count of, and Cardinal, characters in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4320
Spade, carried chickweed, 12-3890
 gardening tool, 1-249
 mending a, 14-4294
Spain, King of, and Titian, 3-762
Spain, and Africa, 14-4307-08
 and Carthage, 17-5276
 and Ceuta, 13-4027
 and Charles V, 8-2556; 9-2898
 and France, 7-2068; 8-2288; 14-4362, 4366
 and Germany, 8-2555, 2558
 and Italy, 10-3080, 3082
 and Morocco, 8-2426
 and Peru, 7-2225
 and Sir Walter Raleigh, 17-5413
 and the Netherlands, 11-3544, 3593
 and United States, 5-1389, 1391, 1396; 6-1830, 1838
 animals in, 1-290; 2-408
 Arabs in, 12-3858
 art in, 15-4590
 bull-fighting in, 11-3345
 colonial possessions of, 9-2771; 11-3546
 costumes of, 11-3436
 during Seven Years' War, 3-900
 flag of, 6-1658; 17-5494
 fruit in, 2-650
 ★gloomy king of, 18-5849
 gold in, 17-5318
 history of, 1-134; 2-436; 3-856, 862; 4-1040; 1043, 1115; 6-1953; 15-4745; 18-5850
 in the New World, 1-62, 272, 274, 282; 2-521; 3-893, 895, 900; 6-1838, 1934; 13-4077-78
 Jews in, 20-6334
 metals in, 9-2680
 paper manufacture in, 11-3484
 Roman church in, 8-2552
 sandals in, 10-3106
 ★story of, 11-3337
 trouble over Virginius, 11-3493
 Velasquez's pictures in, 3-764
 war with England, 1-280; 18-5850
 war with India, 20-6274
 see also Armada, Cuba, Spanish-American War, Spanish Succession, war of, etc.
Spaniards, and bloodstone, 20-6379
 and horses, 19-6068
 in Brazil, 17-5371
 in California, 6-1846
 in Cuba, 7-2154
 in Ireland, 17-5409
 in Mexico, 14-4399
 in Philippines, 7-2152
 in South America, 15-4604
 in West Indies, 19-6041
Spaniel, and lame dog, 17-5512
Spanish-American War, history of, 11-3494

GENERAL INDEX

- Spanish Main**, of America, 13-4077
 site of, 14-4512
- Spanish-moss**, an air-plant, 17-5432
- Spanish Peninsula**: see Iberian Peninsula
- Spanish Succession**, war of the, 2-559; 8-2560;
 9-2816; 10-3078; 11-3346
 see also Queen Anne's War
- Spanish War**, and navy, 20-6203
 and West Point, 15-4736
 history of, 8-2378
 Philippines in, 7-2152, 2154
 United States navy in, 10-3010
- Spanker**, a sail, 13-3961
- Spar**, of ship, 13-3959
- Spare**, character in "Cobblers and the
 Cuckoo," 8-2311, 2398
- Sparke**, in motor-cars, 6-1787
 when steel is knocked by stone, 4-1085
- Sparrow**, a bird, 3-672; 7-2212, 2220; 8-2345,
 2350; 11-3460
 egg of, 6-face 1756
 nests of, 18-5751
 see also Java-sparrow
- Sparrow-hawk**, a knight in "Geraint and Enid,"
 7-1988
- Sparrow-hawk**, a bird, 6-1899, 1900; 10-3153
 cuckoo resembles, 11-3453
 egg of, 6-face 1760
 nest of, 18-5745
- Sparrow Hills**, of Moscow, 12-3800
- Sparta**, history of, 5-1321, 1324; 6-1819; 16-5150,
 5201-02, 5208
- Spartacus**, slave-leader, 9-2940
- Spasm**, of muscle, 14-4483-84
- Spat**, young oysters, 9-2618; 12-3853-54; 13-3957
- Spathe**, of a flower, 15-4654
 see also Skunk-cabbage
- Spawn**, of mushrooms, 15-4883
 of shell-fish, 12-3852, 3853
- Speaker**, of House of Representatives, 5-1435
- Speakers**, and best thinkers, 19-5895
- Speaking**, process of, 6-1652; ★13-3997
 see also Voice
- Spear**, enchanted, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Spear-grass**: see Couch-grass
- Spear-thistles**, and goldfinches, 13-4208
- Specimens**, bag for, 19-6079
 geological, 14-4290
- Spectacles**, help sight, 18-5721
 lenses of, 9-2654
 use of, 8-2332; 14-4334, 4426, 4526
- Spectator**, a periodical, 15-4724-25
- Spectator-Club**, in "Tattler," 15-4724
- Spectroscope**, astronomical instrument, 7-1969;
 9-2738, 2740, 2742
 for nebulae, 9-2844
- Spectrum**, colors of, 14-4524; 17-5242
 kinds of spectra, 9-2844
 meaning of, 9-face 2736, 2740
 of elements, 16-5168
 of heat-rays, 17-5244
 of light, 16-5156
 of sunlight, 6-1877
- Spectrum analysis**, meaning of, 9-2738, 2741
 results of, 16-5166; 17-5356
- Speech**, centre of, 12-3821
 freedom of, 8-2596
 of animals, 4-1287; 5-1412
 of flowers, 4-1283
 of men, 4-1286; 13-4023
 of parrots, 4-1287; 10-3227
- Speed**, Harold, picture of Rosalind, 18-5589
- Speed**, measuring, 8-2356
- "Speed on, my Bark, Speed on,"** by Arnold,
 12-3768
- Speedwell**, ship, 2-526
- Speedwell**, the Germander, 14-4356
 see also Veronica
- Speke (John H.)**, African explorer, 1-302
- Spelling-bee**, a game, 1-253
- Spencer**, Herbert, and the mind, 15-4750
 comments of, 11-3587; 12-3822, 3888; 13-4093;
 14-4392
 English philosopher, 3-819, 865, 871
 sayings of, 15-4814
 thinking of, 16-5021
- Spenlow**, Dora, character in "David Copper-
 field," 9-2867
- Spenlow**, Mr., character in "David Copper-
 field," 9-2867
- Spenser**, Edmund, English poet, 3-697;
 17-5410-11, 5484, 5487
- Spermaceti**, product of whale, 4-1069, 1071
- Sperm-oil**, for lamps, 3-669
- Sperm-whale**: see Cachalot, Whale
- Sphagnum**, bog-mosses, 16-5085
- Sphenodon**, a reptile, 4-1209, 1217-18; 13-4021
- Sphere of influence**, in Africa, 6-1782
- Sphinx**, avenue of sphinxes, 15-4840, 4848
 imaginary monster, 1-217
 in Egypt, 8-2406; 13-4171, 4175; 15-4848;
 16-5038, 5040; 19-6180
 riddle of the, 9-2752
- Sphinx of Europe**: see Napoleon I
- Spica**, a star, 9-2638
- Spice Islands**, in the East Indies, 6-1935; 13-4078
- Spices**, from Dutch East Indies, 11-3548
 in Arabia, 12-3858
- Spider-crab**: see Crab
- Spiders**, feign death, 11-3454
 legs of, 8-2337
 life history of, 11-3358-63
 Shetland shawls and spider, 19-6127
 thread of, 8-2334
 web of, 1-320; 3-916; 4-1191-92
- Spiderwort**, grows in water, 8-2582
- ★**Spies**, of the American Revolution, 12-3919
 of the Sultan, 10-3246
- Spikenard**, wild, 9-2884; 15-4760
- Spikes**, of lizards, 4-1212
- Spile**, for maple-sap, 8-2502
- Spills**, of paper, 2-379
- Spinach**, cultivation of, 13-3968
- Spinalunza**, saved by children, 3-982
- Spindle**, in story of Sleeping Beauty, 6-1708
- Spine**: see Backbone
- Spines**, of fishes, 9-2708-09
 of plants, 12-3813
 of sea-urchin, 5-1427
- Spinet**, a musical instrument, 4-1088
- Spinifex**, Australian plants, 5-1376
- Spinnerets**, of silkworm, 6-1826
 of spider, 8-2334; 11-3358
- Spinning**, of things when one is dizzy, 7-2247
- Spinning-frame**, for cotton, 15-4890
- Spinning-machines**, for cotton, 15-4890
- Spinosa (Baruch)**, on death, 15-4813
 philosopher, 20-6338
- Spineas**, various, 16-5086-87
- Spires**, of churches, 4-1259
- Spirit**, of flowers: see Flowers, spirit of
- Spirit-land**, of the Indians, 8-2579
- Spirit of the Great Lakes**, group of, 15-4675
- Spirits**, methylated, 6-1889
- Spirituals**, negro songs, 10-3054
- Spithead**, sham fight at, 12-3724
- Spittle**: see Saliva
- Spitzbergen**, island of, 17-5458
- Spleen**, an organ of the body, 5-1461
- Splices**, sailors', 11-3326
- Spilts**, use of, 13-3963; 14-4288
- Split Rock Rapids**, in St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Spofford**, Harriet Prescott, poems: see Poetry
 Index
- Spokes**, seeing, 16-5026
- Sponges**, for growing seeds, 8-2582
 Greece famous for, 10-3240
 hold water, 15-4876
 invertebrates, 8-2463; 14-4266; 15-4876
 in West Indies, 19-6045
 ★life of, 14-4265
 partnerships of, 8-2410
 to clean, 14-4494
- Spools**, and bricks, 14-4386
 for rope-making, 13-4010
- Spoon and peanut race**, for swimmers, 9-2726
- Spoonbill**, bird, 7-1976-77; 8-2341
- Spoons**, a game, 16-5035
 guessing with wooden, 19-5919
 manufacture of, 15-4801, 4805, 4807
 of buffalo horn, 1-278
 saved by Dolly Madison, 2-399
- Spores**, of fungi, 15-4882
- Sports**, of Indians, 9-2782
- Spots**, before eyes, 10-3046
 of the eye, 14-4425, 4427
 seeing black spot in the sky, 1-48
 the blind, 1-112; 14-4425, 4427
 the great red, 19-5991
 yellow, 14-4427
 see also Stains, Sun-spots
- Spottsylvania Court House**, battle of, 7-2053
- Sprains**, treatment for, 11-3440; 14-4382-83
- Sprats**, fish, 8-2602, 2605-06; 12-3844-45
- Spray**, of trees, 17-5438
- Spread Eagle**, sign of the, 18-5673
- Spree River**, in Germany, 8-2596; 9-2761-62, 2764
- Spring**, near Asheville, N. C., 1-9
- Spring**, stars in, 9-2639
- Spring-beauty**, a flower, 9-287'

GENERAL INDEX

- Spring Garden Road**, in Halifax, 17-5545
Spring-motor, of talking-machine, 18-5602-03
Spring-mushroom: see Death-cup
Springs, carriage, 19-6053
 for clocks, 5-1540
Springs, Mammoth Hot, 2-583, 585
Spring-water, comes from sky, 7-2007
Spruce, a tree, 3-942; 12-3733-34; 17-5352
 for pulp, 17-5548
 see also Fir, Douglas
Spruce-fir, European tree, 12-3749
Spruce-partridge, a bird, 10-3151
Spuna, means foam, 10-3045
Spur, of flower, 13-4135
Spurge-laurel, a plant, 14-4474, 4476
Spurn Head, wreck of, 6-1743
Spy, a dwarf, 3-2398
 "Spy," by Cooper, 5-1610
Square, law of inverse squares, 8-2536
 patterns made from squares, 7-2233
 problem of the magic, 8-2356, 2522
 puzzle of, 16-5130; 17-5354
 queer pictures built up from squares, 4-1097
 railway-train built up from squares, 6-1855
 to form a, 18-5741
 using carpenter's, 2-384
Squash, cultivation of, 11-3325; 13-3968
 hair-dressing and the, 12-3628-29
Squatters, in Australia, 5-1370, 1372
Squatter-sovereignty, the idea of, 7-2043
Squaws, Indian, 1-18; 9-2783
Squeers, Fanny, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
Squeers, Mr. Wackford, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2669
Squeezes, of stone inscriptions, 16-4958
Squids, varieties of, 8-2484
Squier, George O., and ocean-telegaphy, 14-4446
Squills, flowers, 15-4658; 17-5230
 see also Bluebells
Squire, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
Squirrel, Tom, in Catching a Thief, 7-2182
Squirrel, an animal, 3-803-04; 4-1012; 12-3896; 18-5577
 and the corn, 17-5452
 flying, 3-803-04
 fur of, 16-5074
 winter sleep of, 20-6375
 see also Chipmunk
Squirrel-corn, a flower, 9-2879
Sringar Bridge, in Asia, 1-37
Stables, cleansing the Augean, 16-5185
Stadacona, Indian village, 2-554-55, 558
Stahl-Holstein (A. L. G. N., Baronne de), French writer, 15-4730; 16-4945
Staff, in music: see Music-lessons
Staffa, Isle of, in Europe, 2-427
Staff-of-life, bread called, 7-2085; 18-5726
Stag, and Cyparissus, 18-5775
 capture of Diana's, 11-3374; 16-5185
 hunt the, 13-4040
 in the ox-stall, 15-4867
 looking into the water, 10-2963
Stag-beetle, an insect, 10-3194
Stage, building a model, 15-4822
Stage-coach, of England, 19-6051
Stages, in New York, 19-6057
Staggerwort: see Ragwort
Stag-waterfall, in England, 14-4373
Stains, and their remedies, 18-5644
 cause of, 16-5177
 how to remove, 2-488
Stake-driver: see Bittern
Staking-machine, for leather, 9-2840
Stalactites, in caves, 4-1306, 1308; 5-1377; 17-5472
Stalagmite Hall, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
Stalagmites, of Mammoth Cave, 4-1306, 1308-09
Stamboul, or Constantinople, 10-3241; 12-3856
Stamens, of flowers, 12-3816; 13-4134, 4206
Stamp Act, what it was, 4-995
Stampede of Wild Horses, a statue, 15-4674
Stamping-machines, in gold-mining, 17-5325
Stamps, puzzle about, 1-110
Standard, of pea-flower, 13-4135
Standard, sacred, 10-3133-34
 see under name of country, as England, standard, Flag, etc.
Standard, Battle of the, near Northallerton, 2-592; 10-3133-34
Standards, for cavalry, 17-5494
Standish, Miles, and Plymouth Colony, 2-530
Stand-pipes, of fire-boats, 18-5759
Stands, from boxes, 9-2724
Stanhope, Earl of, and printing-press, 12-3614
Stanley (Lord Frederick A.), governor of Canada, 4-1281
Stanley, Sir Henry M., African explorer, 1-301
Stanley, William, English preacher, 2-633
Stanley Falls, in Africa, 14-4300
Stanley Park, in Vancouver, 1-232, 235; 18-5781
Stanton, Edwin M., Secretary of War, 7-2040
Stanton, Elizabeth Cady, and Woman Suffrage, 10-3120
Stanton, Henry Brewster, abolitionist, 10-3121
Stanz, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Star, in flag, 17-5491, 5494
Star-anemone: see Star-flower
Starboard, of ship, 15-4619
Starch, a carbon compound, 9-2728
 digestion of, 7-2172; 8-2365-66
 grains of, 17-5513
 in potato, 4-1020
 source of alcohol, 6-1890
 stiffens clothes, 14-4487
Star-Chamber, in Mammoth Cave, 4-1308
Starfish, a marine animal, 3-672; 5-1420, 1424; 8-face 2404, 2407-08, 2412; 12-3665
 see also Brittle-star, Feather-star, etc.
Star-flower, a plant, 9-2882
Stark, John, during Revolution, 4-1000, 1004
Starlings, birds, 7-2215, 2218; 18-5751
 egg of, 6-face 1760
Star-maiden, and the water lily, 4-1111
Star-mist, a nebulous star, 7-1968
Star of Bethlehem, a plant, 17-5230
Stars, and Elizabeth's reign, 7-1966
 and gravitation, 11-3511, 3587
 are suns, 7-1964
 ★ as we see them, 9-2637
 bigness of world of, 6-1790
 characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
 close together, 4-1288
 ★ color of the, 9-2737
 cooling of, 7-2094
 dark, 7-1968; 13-4110; 14-4428; 18-5872
 double, 14-4428
 fixed, 8-2544; 9-2637-38
 hidden, 15-4695
 in constellations, 8-2539
 in daytime, 1-318
 in Milky Way, 6-1881
 jagged edges of, 9-2911
 kept in their places, 4-1162
 legends of the, 11-3373
 light of, 7-1969; 8-2535; 16-5167; 18-5722
 maps, 9-2639, 2641, 2643, 2645
 movement of, 14-4482
 names of, 7-2249
 number of, 12-3779; 13-4110
 on United States flag, 6-1663
 paper, 19-6084
 paths of, 9-2740
 shape of, 7-2086; 9-2911
 size of, 14-4481
 Spanish Armada, and the star, 7-1961
 spectra of, 9-face 2736, 2740
 story of, 1-141, 144
 trains to, 1-face 1
 transformed into nebulas, 9-2846
 twinkling of, 3-912; 17-5513
 use of invisible, 11-3513
 various kinds of, 7-1969
 what made of, 3-912
 where stars come quickly, 8-2362
 see also Astronomy, Meteors, Pole-star
Stars and Stripes: see America, flag of
Stars of the earth: see Glow-worm
Star-Spangled Banner: see America, flag of
 "Star-Spangled Banner," by Key, 17-5494
 national anthem, 5-1399; 10-3052; 14-4465, 4468
Starters, are microbes, 3-906
Starvation, cause of death, 9-2655
State, and the church, 15-4790
 in a school, 20-6390
State Department, building, 6-1692
State House, in Boston, 17-5399; 20-6239
 "Stately Homes of England," by Hemans, 19-5939
Staten Island, part of New York City, 16-5007
 water for, 16-5198
States, and articles of confederation, 5-1390
 and Congress, 5-1435
 and Constitution, 5-1392
 and president, 5-1436
 and representatives, 5-1435
 flags of: see Flag, story of American
 flowers of, 18-5815
 formation of, 5-1437
 of the church: see Papal States

GENERAL INDEX

- States**, suits tried by Supreme Court, 5-1437
States-General: see Assembly, national, of France, France, states-general, Netherlands, states-general
★Statesmen, some American, 8-2435
States' Rights, doctrine of, 5-1437-38; 7-2044
State Street, in Boston, 20-6239
State, United States Secretary of, duties, 5-1436
State-universities, occurrence of, 14-4570
Statice: see Sea-lavender
Station-game, for a train, 19-6078
Stations, in Australia, 5-1370
 wireless: see Telegram, how we send a
 see also Coaling-stations
Statuary Hall, the national, 6-1686
Statue, from Herculeaneum, 17-face 5282
Statues, a game, 5-1603
Statues, what they are, 13-4171
Statuettes, form of sculpture, 13-4171
Staunton, George, character in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1772
Staunton, Mr., rector, in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
Stavanger, town of, 12-3662
Stavanger Fjord, in Norway, 12-3662
Stays, for a doll, 3-730
Steam, comes when water is hot, 5-1588
 lack of color in, 7-2250
 moves engines, 1-304-05; 8-2540
 power of, 1-79; 2-600; ★5-1583; 17-5293
 puts out light, 12-3776
 raised by sun, 10-3148
Steamboats, first, 4-1116; 8-2486, 2488
 invention of, 9-2712
Steam-dome, of engine, 1-305
Steam-engine, view of a, 1-316
 wrongly named, 5-1588
 see also Locomotive
Steam-shovel, at work, 18-5594-95
 for ore, 18-5691
Steam-squirt, fire-engines, 18-5757
Steam-trawlers, work of, 12-3847-48
Stearns, and telegraph, 14-4445
Stedman, Edmund Clarence, poems: see Poetry Index
Steel, age of, 5-1316
 and magnetism, 7-2167; 16-5356; 17-5527
 elastic, 16-5019
 fatigue of, 13-4022
 for cutlery, 15-4803
 for fire-making, 3-811
 for pens, 11-3484
 for reinforced concrete, 13-4242
 in buildings, 2-612
 in Germany, 9-2766
 in ocean cables, 15-4698
 in the United States, 9-2684
 manufacture of, 5-1316; 6-1887-88; 17-5544;
 ★18-5687-88
 minerals for hardening, 19-6092
 strength of, 4-1192; 12-3685
Steele, Major, and riot at Golden, 15-4624
Steele, Richard, English writer, 15-4723-25
Steeplechase, a game, 3-735
Steeforth, James, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2862
Steffe, William, and "John Brown's Body," 10-3053
Stegomyia, mosquitoes, 10-3201-02, 3236-37
Stegosaurus, 1-50
Stein, Dr., explorer, 1-118
Steinhell (Karl A.), and electric current, 14-4445
Steinway, Henry, piano of, 4-1088
Stella, a star, 8-2539
"Stella", sweetheart of Swift, 6-1748
Stems, of grass, 5-1340
Stencil-plate, making a, 14-4295
Stencils, painting with, 1-107
Stephen, king of England, incidents of reign, 2-592; 10-3133-34
Stephen I, St., patron saint of Hungary, 9-2897-98; 18-5652
 statue of, 18-5656
Stephens, Alexander H., as vice-president of the Confederacy, 7-2044
Stephenson, George, and railway gauge, 8-2475
 engine-builder, 2-599, 601, 603; 4-1120
Stephenson, Robert, a miner, 2-600
Stephenson, Robert, bridge-builder, 1-23, 33
Steppes, of Asia, 13-3923
 of Russia, 12-3802, 3804
 treeless plains, 10-3129
Steps, of Powis Castle, 18-5630
Stereoscope, meaning of, 9-2738
 optical instrument, 8-2475; 9-2638
 views in, 8-2475
Sterne, Laurence, English author, 6-1745, 1750
Sterope, a Pleiade, 11-3374
Stettin, German city, 9-2764, 2766
Stevens, Alfred, English artist, 13-4174
Stevenson, Elizabeth Cleghorn: see Gaskell, Mrs.
Stevenson, Robert Louis, and Samoa, 7-2156
 British author, 8-2321; 2329
 poems: see Poetry Index
 portrait, by St. Gaudens, 15-4665, 4672
 writings of, 12-3631
Steward, Robert, High, 10-3138
Stewart, Alec, and the witches, 3-795
Stewart, Charles, American naval officer, 10-3006
Stewart Islands, part of New Zealand, 5-1486, 1490
Stewarts: see also Stuarts
Stick, apparent bending of, 18-5871
 balanced, 18-5737
 breaking faggot of sticks, 4-1192
 bundle of sticks, 10-3096
 floating of, 3-694
 heat does not run along, 4-1085
 noise of swinging, 15-4879
 telling time by shadow of, 5-1541; 8-2361
 two ways of splicing, 13-4202
 see also Hockey, and other games, Morris-dances
Stick-caterpillars, 11-3449, 3453
Stickchief, game, 11-3543
Stick-insects, mimicry of, 10-3194; 11-3445, 3446, 3450, 3452
Stickleback, a fish, 9-2699, 2707, 2709
Stiffstep, king of Stumpinghame, 13-4049
Stiggins, Rev. Mr., character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Stigmas, of flowers, 5-1340
 see also Pistil
Stikine River, in Canada, 18-5780
Stillingfleet, church of St. Helena at, 17-5384
"Still waters run deep", proverb, 5-1590
Still, a bird, 7-1978-79; 8-2341
Stills, making and using, 16-4927
 used by herdsmen, 8-2424
Stimulants, tea and coffee are, 11-3414
Sting, of bee, 3-816; 13-4020
 of jelly-fish, 8-2411
 of nettle, 3-816; 14-4356
 treatment for, 11-3440
 value of, 12-3665
Sting-bull, a fish, 8-2609-10
Stinging-nettles, plants, 14-4354
Stinkhorn, a fungus, 15-face 4880
Stinking-Bob: see Herb Robert
Stirling, battle of, 1-128
 history, 3-770; 10-3138
 Wallace monument at, 16-5047
Stirrup, bone of the ear, 12-3912, 3916
Stitch, filling-in, 19-6006
 in the side, 9-2654
 padding, 19-6006
 whipping, 17-5445
 see also Crochet-work, Needlework, Work-basket, etc.
Stitchwort, a plant, 13-4135
Stoat, life-history, 1-160
Stock, a plant, 13-4134; 17-5233-34
Stock-dove, bird, 7-2218
Stock Exchange, of New York, 16-5010
Stock-farms, in Canada, 4-1278
Stockholm, capital of Sweden, 12-3655, 3660
Stockings, presented to Elizabeth, 4-1042
 removing, 13-3964
 story of Xmas, 7-2180
Stocks, flowers, 17-5228
Stock-yards, of Chicago, 9-2679
Stoddard, Richard Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
Stoke-hole, of a ship, 20-6210
Stoke Poges, churchyard of, 7-2021
Stokers, hard labor of, 1-80
Stomach, and body, 19-5902
 and starch, 7-2172
 of camel, 2-406
 of cow, 2-406
 of fishes, 8-2482
 use of, 8-2363
 when empty, 7-2246
Stomach-ache, cause of, 8-2366
Stomata, lungs of the leaf, 1-244
Stomoxys, biting fly, 10-3201
Stone, Frank, picture by, 19-6037

GENERAL INDEX

- Stone**, Aztec, sculptured, 1-19
black, of Mecca, 10-3029; 12-3858
dedicated stones in Washington Monument, 6-1692
does not burn, 3-917
effect when thrown into water, 4-1081
for building, 9-2680; 17-5349
for cooking, 1-17
for heating water, 8-2578
for Indian messages, 7-2268
for spoons, 15-4805
how made, 3-917
in coronation chair, 3-770; 4-1035
in the air, 15-4587
in the road, 20-6283
knights and the wonderful, 9-2759
life of, 15-4873
makes spark when striking steel, 4-1085
motion in a sling, 12-3676
philosophers', 7-1960
plants that resemble stones, 12-3893
★precious stones, 20-6377
speed of sling, 3-813
that gathered no moss, 19-6025
used in fire-making, 3-810
utensils and weapons of, 8-2576-78
why does it sink? 3-695
writing on, 11-3479, 3484
see also Boundary-stones, Cement, Rocking-stones, Rosetta stone
- Stone**, of fruit, 7-2083; 13-4134; 14-4376
- Stone**, Age of, a period, 2-612; 5-1316
- Stonechat**, a bird, 7-2107, 2110
egg of, 6-face 1760
- Stone-crop family**, 14-4349
- Stone-crops**, plants, 4-1098; 13-4013; 14-4351; 17-5229
see also Sedum
- Stonehenge**, and the sun, 7-1959
monument of, 7-2067; 13-4112; 16-5039
- Stone**, St. Stephen's: see Bloodstone
- Stonewall Jackson**: see Jackson, T. J.
- Stool**, of Egyptians, 15-4847
portable, 9-2875
- Stool-ball**, a game, 13-4043
- Stopper**, removing glass, 18-5647
- Stops**, amusement with, 18-5743
that cost money, 18-5743
- Storage-room**, on ship-board, 1-82
- Storax**, a gum, 17-5340
- Storer**, Mary, portrait, by Copley, 13-4217
- Stores**, air in, 6-1804
- Stories**, Book of: see Tables of Contents
- Stork**, and the frogs, 2-503
farmer and the, 10-2963
nest of, 18-5750
various kinds of, 7-1973, 1975-77
- Story**, Justice Joseph, of the Supreme Court, 15-4666
- Story**, Julian, American artist, 15-4666
- Story**, William W., American sculptor, 15-4666
- Story**, Indian stories, 9-2782
oldest, 1-73
stories carried from country to country, 13-3936
that had no end, 14-4281
- Story-Dictionary**, in English and French, 19-6011, 6169
- Story-hours**, in New York Libraries, 10-3224
- "Story of a Bad Boy"**, by Aldrich, 5-1621
- "Story of a Stone Wall"**, by Keller, 7-2103
- "Story of Avis"**, by Phelps, 7-2100
- ★**Story-tellers**, the great, 8-1745; 8-2321
- Stoughton**, Matilda, portrait, by Stuart, 13-4217
- Stourbridge**, Lion, the, an engine, 2-605
- Stowe**, Harriet Beecher, American writer, 5-1609, 1617; 7-2043, 2095-97
poems: see Poetry Index
- Strabo**, geographer, comment 'on Gaul, 8-2415
- Strafford** (T. Wentworth), Earl of, and Charles I, 6-1858, 1863, 1865
- Strains**, treatment of, 11-3440
- Strand**, street in London, 4-1256
- Stranger**, character in "Cricket on the Hearth," 8-2302
- Straparola**, Giovanni Francesco, Italian author, 5-1477
- Strasbourg**, city of Alsace-Lorraine, 8-2559; 9-2768; 12-3610
- Strata**, layers of rock, 17-5349
- Stratford-on-Avon**, players at, 18-5580
- Strathcona**, Lord, Canadian philanthropist, 6-1769; 14-4325
- Strathcona**, in Canada, 18-5612
- Strathcona Park**, on Vancouver Island, 18-5780
- Stratus**, clouds, 12-3682
- Straus**, Oscar S., American diplomat, 20-6337-38
- Strauss**, Richard, composer, 11-3294
- Straw**, for paper, 3-943
Indian of, 16-5124
sucking through a, 13-3983
tricks with straws, 1-106
- Strawberries**, cultivation of, 12-3644, 3786; 13-3968
flower and fruit of strawberries, 13-4134
ruined by mice, 3-806
water in, 4-1193
where grown, 2-651
- Strawberry-tree**, a shrub, 13-4136
- Streaks**, on petals, 13-4135
- Streams**, flow of, 5-1590; 14-4273
flowers of, 16-4947
measuring, 19-6083
picture of stream, 2-430
power utilized, 9-2682
- Streets**, city of crowded, 8-2362
what is wrong with street? 15-4818
- Streltsi**, Guard-regiment, 12-3725
- Stretch**, rude to, 3-815
what makes us? 3-814
- Stretchers**, for first-aid, 13-3963-64
- Strike**: see Baseball
- Strike-pan**, in sugar-making, 3-708
- Strikes**, by employees, 13-4128
Chicago railway, 8-2378
- Strindberg**, August, Swedish writer, 17-5315
- Strings**, of musical instruments, 2-517;
4-1087-88, 1091-92; 6-1791; 9-2652; 13-4001
tricks with, 1-109-10; 5-1606; 14-4499; 19-5922
vibration of, 16-5057
- Stripes**, on United States flag, 6-1658; 17-5493-94
- Strokes**, of swimming, 12-3898
- Strong**, Dr., character in "David Copperfield," 9-2867
- Strongarm**, in story, 14-4414
- Strongbow**: see Clare, Richard
- Strongwood**, Indian tribe, 19-6144
- Structure**, importance of, 4-1192
- Strutt**, Hon. R. J., and radium, 2-646, 648
- Stychnine**, a poison, 14-4484
- Stuart**, character in "Round the World," 16-4910
- Stuart**, Charles: see Charles I, and II, of England
- Stuart**, Charles Edward, the Young Pretender, 4-1002, 1043; 5-1494, 1497-1500
- Stuart**, Charles James, 16-5037, 5133
- Stuart**, Gilbert, American artist, 6-1691; 13-4216-17
- Stuart**, James, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3312
- Stuart**, James: see James I, king of England
- Stuart**, James Francis, the Old Pretender, 4-1043
- Stuart**, John McDouall, explored Australia, 2-366, 367
- Stuart**, Mary: see Mary, Queen of Scots
- Stuart**, Ruth McNery, American writer, 7-2103
- Stuarts**, origin of name, 10-3138
royal family of England, 3-862; 4-1113; 11-3547
★times of the, 4-1035
- Student**, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
sleepy, 17-5478
- Studio**, for moving pictures, 16-5138-39, 5141
- Study**, a painting, 6-1688
of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
- Stumple**, Hans, a cobbler, 3-725
- Stumpinghame**, in story, 13-4049
- Sturgeon**, William, and electro-magnet, 14-4445
- Sturgeon**, royal fish, 8-2601, 2603
- Sturgeon Lake**, in Canada, 1-228
- Sturgess**, William, electro-magnet of, 7-2169
- Sturt**, Captain Charles, explored Australia, 2-366, 367
- Stuyvesant**, Peter, Dutch governor of New Amsterdam, 2-527, 529
- Style**: see Pistol
- Stylets**, of insects, 10-3205
- Stylus**, for writing, 11-3484; 16-4960
of talking-machine, 18-5601
- Stymphalis**, Lake, birds of, 16-5185
- Styria**, and Austria, 9-2896
- Styx**, river, 4-1308
- Subject**, and Object, 7-2227
- Submarine**, and destroyers, 20-6204
and its opponents, 20-6208
caricature of Fulton's, 8-2489
construction of, 18-5859-64

GENERAL INDEX

- Submarine**, equilibrium of, 12-3886
in Canal, 18-5600
in "Twenty Thousand Leagues," 16-5051
naval, 20-6204
raising the F 4, 20-6312
submerged, 7-2086
★working of a, 18-5857
see also Toy-submarine
- Submarine-chaser**, a boat, 18-5860; 20-6204, 6208
- Submarine-warfare**, effect on United States, 11-3495
- Subtraction**, of numbers, 7-2230; 11-3331
- Sub-Treasury**, in New York, 5-1393; 16-5010
- Suckers**, and air-pressure, 13-3983
how to make leather, 3-940
of climbing plants, 1-169
of lizards, 4-1211, 1219
of marine animals, 8-2412, 2484
of roses, 4-1249
on flies' feet, 3-916
- Sucking**, nerves that control, 12-3599
- Sucking-fishes**, habits of, 8-2607
- Sucre**, General, general of Bolivar, 14-4514
- Sucrose**, common sugar, 3-703-04
- Sudan**, history of, 8-2426; 14-4304, 4306-07
- Sudbury District**, mines in, 19-6120
- Suevic**, ship, 5-1414
- Suez Canal**, history, 1-84; 14-4298, 4304; 18-5593
- Suez**, Isthmus of, importance, 14-4297, 4302; 16-4957, 4962
- Suffocation**, treatment for, 16-5126
- Suffolk**, Duke of, and Mother Shipton, 7-2065
- Suffolk**, county of, England, 2-465
- Suffolk-Punch**, a horse, 19-6068
- Suffrage**, in Canada, 5-1454
in Denmark, 12-3658
in Hungary, 9-2906
- Sugar**, and the Knickerbockers, 18-5834
as food, 5-1591; 7-2080; 9-2730
as fuel, 9-2654; 13-4110
capillarity of, 15-4877
character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
decomposition of, 6-1890; 10-3233
digestion of, 8-2365
dissolving, 18-5640
energy of, 11-3592
fermentation of, 19-5991
from East Indies, 11-3548
from maple, 3-703-04; 8-2499, 2501-03; 9-2877
in Egypt, 14-4206
in Fiji, 5-1492
in Guatemala, 14-4405
in Halifax, 17-5544
in Louisiana, 19-5960
in milk, 3-914; 9-2827
in Queensland, 5-1372
in West Indies, 19-6045-48
kinds of, 3-704
production of, 7-2151, 2156, 2160; 8-2386
red and brown color of, 11-3886-87
★source of, 3-702, 703
sweetness of, 14-4272
yields alcohol, 3-909; 6-1890
- Sugar-beet**, picture of, 3-face 702
production of, 3-703-04, 708; 8-2423
- Sugar-bush**, tapping the, 8-2502
- Sugar-cane**, and Arabs, 19-6102
production of, 3-703-04, 707
various kinds of, 3-face 702
- Sugar-pine**, of the West, 17-5430, 5433
- Suggestion**, power of, 16-5191
what it is, 12-3909
- Suleiman the Magnificent**, sultan of Turkey, 10-3186, 3192
- Suliman Mountains**, in Asia, 13-3924
- Sulla (Lucius C.)**, Roman general, 2-439; 17-5278
- Sullivan**, Anne, and Helen Keller, 10-3124
- Sullivan**, Sir Arthur (S.), English composer, 7-2014, 2016; 11-3293
- Sully**, Thomas, American painter, 13-4218
- Sulphates**, salts of sulphuric acid, 6-1814
- Sulphur**, compounds of, 5-1586; 6-1814
electricity and, 7-2162
for matches, 8-2428
for plants, 12-3786
for suffocating insects, 9-2853, 2859
in gunpowder, 7-2244
in Mexico, 14-4401
in Philippines, 7-2152
in rubber-process, 9-2716; 11-3570; 18-5794, 5798; 19-5875-78
in sugar-refining, 3-704, 708
non-metallic element, 3-706, 811; 4-1197; 5-1314, 1317
- Sulphur**, pollen mistaken for, 11-3528
production of, 9-2682
tarnishes silver, 6-1792
- Sulphurs**, butterflies, 10-3020
- Sulphur-wort**, a plant, 16-4951, 4956
- Sulpicians**, in Canada, 17-5296
- Sultan**, and Bellini, 4-1174
ruler of Turkey, 10-3192, 3246
sends hangings to Mecca, 10-3029
who found an honest man, 9-2759
- Sumac**, a tree, 14-4562; 17-5429, 5434
- Sumac-berries**, food of birds, 11-3458
- Sumatra**, monkeys of, 10-3033
- Sumer**, Land of: see Shumer, land of
- Sumerian**, a language, 16-4960-68
- Sumerians**, writing of, 11-3480
- Summer**, and the Dog-star, 11-3373
cause of, 2-433
sleep of animals, 20-6376
stars in, 9-2641
warmth of, 10-3044
white clothing for, 14-4372
- Summer-chaffer**, injurious insect, 11-3303
- Summer-Garden**, in Petrograd, 12-3800
- Summer-house**, making a, 15-4613
- Summererson**, Esther, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
- Sums**, problem concerning, 3-850
- Sumter**, Thomas, during Revolution, 4-1006
- Sun**, and his family, ★1-141; 2-between 424-425; 7-1962
and river's energy, 16-5026
and the wind, 12-3879
as a god, 15-4842, 4846
black spot after looking at, 1-48
brightness at noon, 12-3679
browns skin, 12-3778
cannot set fire, 12-3679
cooling of the, 5-1413; 13-4116
distance from, 19-5891
early knowledge of, 7-1959
eclipses of, 6-1880-81, 1883; 7-2091, 2211; 12-3654
effect on climate, 10-3232
effect on earth-tides, 8-2295
elements of, 16-5025
fades carpets, 15-4586
fire of, 14-4481
heat of, 4-1084; 5-1413, 1416; 8-2297; 14-4389, 4481; 16-5168
hellum in, 5-1319
in early astronomy, 6-1676, 1680
Indian legend of, 11-3373
makes tides in the air, 1-43
midnight, 12-3651, 3661
motion of, 14-4482; 18-5812
names of, 7-2249
puts out fire, moon, etc., 5-1418; 12-3680-81
radiant waves from, 13-4230
rays of, 10-3044, 3146, 3228
rising and setting of, 3-587
shining of, 15-4587, 4875
size of, 2-565; 18-5872
solar system, 1-142, 144, 321; 5-1568; 6-1676; 7-1962; 8-2293, 2541; 14-4392; 15-4817; 19-5892
source of oxygen in, 11-3507
spectrum of the, 9-face 2736, 2741
steam raised by, 10-3148
story of, 1-6, 86, 141, 322
tides on, 1-43; 8-2294
time told by, 8-2361
water in the, 11-3388
what keeps it alight? 2-392
★wonder of, 7-2087
worship of, 1-18; 3-910; 14-4506; 16-5146
- Sun-birds**, various, 6-1760
- Sun-dance**, Indian religious rite, 8-2579
- Sunday**, name of, 1-91
see also Sabbath
- Sundew**, insectivorous plant, 11-3566-67; 16-5084-85
- Sun-dials**, for telling time, 5-1542; 8-2361
- Sunfish**, kinds of, 9-2701, 2707
- Sunflower**, a plant, 1-16; 2-616; 13-4016, 4136; 16-5092
state flower, 18-5815
- Sun-God**, and Hercules, 16-5186
of Asia, 16-4958, 4962
- Sunlight**, and plants, 15-4815
can we store? 4-1285
necessary for health, 3-908
obscured, 5-1587; 11-3391
of darkened sun, 5-1592

GENERAL INDEX

- Sunlight**, pressure of, 8-2542
 seeing, 12-3678
 spectrum of, 6-1877
- Sunnyside**, home of Irving, 5-1611
- Suns**, in the Milky Way, 6-1881
- Sunset**, as weather-gauge, 7-2034
 colors of, 2-392
- Sunset-Land**, 4-1051
- Sunshine**, and the martyr, 16-5094
 causes freckles, 13-4020
 energy of, 11-3592
- Sunshine Cottage**, home of Miss Brigham, 7-2035
- Sunspots**, and spinning of sun, 18-5813
 cause of, 10-3233; 17-5356; 19-5995
 effect of, 17-5294
 study of, 7-2089
- Sunstroke**, and the neck, 8-2468
 treatment for, 16-5033
- Super-heater**, in machinery, etc., 1-305; 2-418
- Superior Lake**, in North America, 1-14, 228;
 17-5350; 18-5688; 19-6120
- Superstitions**, survival of, 8-2424
- Supply-ships**, naval, 20-6204-05
- Supreme Court**, of the United States, 5-1437;
 6-1686
- Surajah Dowlah**, nawab of Bengal, 6-1718
- Surat**, English factory at, 6-1716
- Surface**, and walking, 12-3684
- Surface-tension**, what it is, 6-1795
- Surgeons**, paid by Isabella, 8-2445
- "Surgeon's Daughter"**, story of, 5-1497
- Surgery**, ancient, 15-4626
- Surinam**: see Dutch Guiana
- "Surlly Tim's Troubles"**, by Burnett, 7-2100
- Surprise-egg**: see Easter-eggs
- Surrey, Earl of**, writings of, 17-5484
- Surveying**, science of, 19-6082
- Surveys**, magnetic, 3-867
- Susa**, capital of Elamites, 16-5148
- Susan Constant**, ship, 2-522
- Suspension-bridge**, rods supporting, 12-3685
 see also Bridges, building of
- Susquehanna River**, bridge over, 1-33
- Sussex**, English county, 2-465
- Suttee**, custom of, 5-1636
 in "Round the World," 16-4912
- Suvoroff**, Russian general, 12-3728
- Svend, Earl**, in story, 2-357
- Sverdrup**, explorer, 17-5457
- Sverre**, king of Norway, 12-3662
- Swallowing**, effect on ear, 12-3916
 nerves that control, 12-3599
 process of, 6-1650; 7-2174
- Swallows**, birds, 7-2213, 2215-16; 11-3461;
 18-5664
 egg of, 6-face 1756, 1760
 home of, 18-5752; 20-6290
 see also Barn-swallows
- Swallow-tail**, a butterfly, 10-3011, 3020
- Swallow-wort**: see Celandine
- "Swamp Fox"**: see Marion, Francis
- Swamp-rose-mallow**, a plant, 16-5092
- Swamp-sparrows**, birds, 11-3460
- Swan**, Joseph Wilson, 3-668
- Swan**, a constellation, 9-2641
- Swan**, a bird, 5-1376, 1557, 1565-66; 8-2350
 in "Ugly Duckling," 6-1706
 quills for pens, 11-3482
- Swan-knight**: see "Lohengrin"
- Swan of Germany**: see Walther von der Vogelweide
- Swar**, in story, 19-6017; 20-6287, 6340
- Swarm**, of bees, 9-2851, 2856
- Swarthmore College**, name of, 19-5937
- Swarthmore Hall**, and Margaret Fell, 19-5935
- Swartwout**, Captain Abraham, and flag, 17-5493
- Swaziland**, in Africa, 6-1784
- Sweat**, centre of, 6-1924
 movement of, 13-4117
 poisonous, 3-815
 use of, 6-1923
- Sweat-glands**, in the skin, 6-1923; 13-4117
- Sweden**, and Finland, 12-3726
 and the Baltic, 12-3724
 costumes of, 11-3435
 history of, 8-2289, 2559; ★12-3651; 14-4555
 in the New World, 1-282; 3-893
 map of, 12-3662
 see also Thirty Years' War
- Swedes**, and Denmark, 12-3772
 in America, 2-529, 531
 in Canada, 1-230; 19-5946
 name of, 12-3652
- Sweet-bread**, is the pancreas, 8-2366
- Sweet-gale**: see Bog-myrtle
- Sweet-gum**, a tree: see Liquidambar
- Sweet-marjoram**, a plant, 14-4353, 4355
- Sweetmeats**, colonial, 3-966
- Sweet-pea**, a plant, 3-931; 5-1519; 17-5227, 5232
- Sweet-pepper-bush**: see Clethra
- Sweet-potatoes**, a food, 7-2154
 Marion's, 4-1008
 production of, 8-2386
- Sweets**, at home, 11-3552
- Sweetwater Dam**, in California, 17-5418
- Sweetwilliam**, a flower, 3-732; 6-1738; 11-3325;
 13-4135; 17-5228, 5233
- Sweyn**, king of Denmark, 12-3654
- Swieten, Ghysbrecht van**, character in
 "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4070
- Swift, Jonathan**, English author, 5-1333; 6-1745,
 1747
- Swift**, a lizard, 4-1211
- Swifts**, birds, 7-2215-16
- Swim**, of Sir Cloudesley Shovel, 13-4090
- Swim-bladder**, of fish, 13-4000
- Swimming**, and specific gravity, 12-3829
 easier in salt water, 7-2011
 how to learn, 12-3897
 reason for, 11-3568
 teaching, 4-1161
 tricks of, 5-1362; 9-2726
 under water, 6-1652
- Swinburne, Algernon C.**, English poet, 19-6040
- Swiss**, and watches, 5-1540
 in America, 2-531
 in Canada, 19-5946
 in North Carolina, 19-5958
 oath of the, at Ruettli, 10-2983
 troops in France, 8-2280
- Swiss Guards**, defence of Tuilleries, 6-1820;
 8-2284; 13-4106; 18-5848
- Switch**, of electric light, 12-3678
- Switch-back**, a toy railway, 12-3638
- Switchmen**, work of, 1-312
- Switzerland**, and Great War, 10-2992
 ★family tour in, 18-5841
 flag of, 10-2992
 history of, 1-130; 3-2559; ★10-2981; 11-3543
 ice and snow in, 8-2528, 2531; 10-3250
 lake-dwellings of, 10-2984
 legendary history of, 6-1705
 maps of, 10-2991; 18-5841
 president of, 20-6261
 Roman church in, 8-2552
 traces of Napoleon in, 8-2288
- Switzerland of America**: see Rocky Mountains of Canada
- Swivelier, Richard**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2774
- Sword**, diamond, 4-1054
 of King Arthur, 3-881-82, 885; 7-1995; 11-3372
 of Mercury, 4-1051
 of St. Stephen, 9-2896
 Spain's heroes' swords, 11-3344
- Sword-bill**, a humming-bird, 6-1756
- Sword-fish**, attacks whales, 4-1071-72
- Sword-lily**: see Gladiolus
- Sybrandt**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
- Sycamore**, Biblical, 10-3266
 European maple, 10-3265
 for whistles, 12-3902
 wood of, 17-5352
 see also Buttonwood, Plane-tree
- Sycorax**, a witch, 1-329
- Sydenham, Lord**, governor of Canada, 4-1272
- Sydney**, Cape Breton, 17-5544, 5546
 see also Canada, railways and canals
- Sydney**, capital of New South Wales, 2-365;
 5-1368, 1372, 1492
- Sydney Evening Herald**, Parker and, 14-4327
- Sylvester II**, pope, and crown of St. Stephen,
 18-5654
- "Sylvie and Bruno"**, authorship of, 5-1482
- Symbols**, bone and horn pictures as, 11-3479
 what are, 5-1416
- Symington, William**, steamboat of, 8-2486-87,
 2490
- Symmetry**, of body, 8-2464
- Symonds, William**, and Murdock, 3-666
- Sympathy**, power of, 16-5191; 18-5721
- Symphonies**: see Music, composers of
- "Syndics, The,"** picture by Rembrandt, 15-4589
- Synod Buildings**, 12-3802
- Syphon**, principle of, 3-733
- Syracuse, Duke of**, Shakespearian character,
 2-638
- Syracuse, N. Y.**, Erie Canal in, 15-4764
- Syr Daria River**, in Asia, 13-3924

GENERAL INDEX

Syria, Sultan of, in "Canterbury Tales," 2-495
Syria, animals in, 4-1011
 gift of, 18-5788
 glass in, 4-1263
 history, 1-127; 17-5280
 peninsula of, 12-3855, 3862
 plague in, 4-1207
Syrians, Asiatic people, 16-4960
Syringa, a shrub, 16-5088
 state flower, 18-5815
Syringe, working of, 13-3983
Syrup, saccharine, 3-706
System, American, of Clay, 8-2438
 decimal, 7-2005
 duodecimal, 7-2005
 high-pressure for fire-fighting, 18-5758
 metric, 12-3672; 18-5723
 postal, 19-6015
 ventilating: see Jack, house of
 see also Feudalism, Nerves, Seigneurs, Sun
Széchenyi, Count, of Hungary, 9-2905; 18-5656
Szepes, castle of, 18-5650

T

Tabard Inn, pilgrims at, 2-492-93; 13-3938
Tabb, John Banister, poems: see Poetry Index
Tabernacle, Jewish, 20-6330
Tabitha: see Dorcas
Table, Knights of the Round, in "Table Round,"
 3-883; 11-3282, 3371
 made from cheesebox, 15-4707
 of spoons, 14-4386
 photography on, 15-4705
 the wishing, 6-1910
Table Bay, in Africa, 6-1784
Table-cloth, Cluny lace, 17-5525
Table-cover, in appliqué work, 16-5030
 of huckaback, 15-4828
Table Mountain, in Africa, 6-1783
Table-square, in ribbon-work, 7-2139
Tablets, for writing upon, 11-3484
 inscribed, 16-4958, 4962, 4964, 4967, 5146
 mysterious tumbling, 13-4047
Tabriz, and Constitution, 12-3861, 3864
Tachot, Princess, character in "Egyptian Princess," 19-5951
Tacitus, Roman historian, 2-536
Tackler, for weaving, 15-4893
Tackleton, character in "Cricket on the Heath," 8-2302
Tacna, province of, 17-5366
Tadoussac, settlement at, 2-555; 6-1771; 19-6124
Tadpole, consciousness of tail, 14-4276
 young of frog, 3-673; 4-1216; 8-2472
Taffril, Lieut., character in "Antiquary," 6-1669
Taffy, making, 1-255; 7-2145
Taft, Lorado, American sculptor, 15-4675
Taft, William H., administration of, 11-3488, 3495
 as governor of Philippines, 7-2152
 as president, 8-2380
 came from Ohio, 8-2382
Tag, games of, 2-618
Tagus River, in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3337, 3347
Tahiti, Island of, in Pacific, 5-1491
Tail, of ant-eater, 4-1016-18
 of cocks, 20-6217
 of comet, 8-2542, 2546
 of fish, 4-1067
 of flowers, 12-3816; 13-4135; see also Spurs
 of kangaroo, 18-5664
 of lizard, 4-1218
 of man, 8-2467
 of monkey, 18-5664
 of opossum, 18-5664
 of sea-snake, 5-1383
 of seeds, 14-4352
 of tadpole, 8-2472
 of whale, 4-1067
 see also Birds
"Taillefer," by Uhland, 11-3396
Taillefer, the minstrel, 2-589; 7-2068
Tailor-bird, nest of, 7-2220; 18-5751
Tainter, Charles L., and talking-machine, 18-5602
Taj Mahal, a tomb, 5-1636-37; 6-1716
Takamine, Doctor, and adrenal glands, 19-6014
Takin, an animal, 19-6002
Takou Glacier, in Alaska, 13-4059
Takou Inlet, steamer in, 13-4059
Taku River, in Canada, 18-5780
Talavera, battle of, 11-3346; 14-4366

Talavera, character in "Charles O'Malley," 10-2978
Talbot, and pictures, 16-5135
Talbot, Colonel, in "Waverley," 5-1500
Talbot, John, death of, 17-5413
Talegalla: see Brush-turkey
"Tale of a Tub," by Swift, 6-1748
"Tale of Two Cities," by Dickens, 8-2461
"Tales from Shakespeare," by Lamb, 15-4731, 4733
"Tales of the Crusaders," 5-1495
"Tales of Time and Place," by King, 7-2102
"Talisman," story of this novel, 5-1496
Talk, of animals, 17-5505
 ★process of talking, 13-4093
 see also Speech
 ★**Talking-machine**, working and construction of, 18-5601
Tallahassee, capital of Florida, 19-5960
Talleyrand-Perigord, Charles M. de, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
Tallness: see Height
Tallow-dip, a kind of candle, 4-1065
Tally-ho, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4138
Talmud, sacred book of Jews, 20-6336
 stories from the, 16-4990, 5184
Tamanoir, an ant-eater: see Ant-eater
Tamarisk, a shrub, 16-5212, 5213
Tamenund, Indian chief, 1-199
Tamerlane: see Timur
"Taming of the Shrew," by Shakespeare, 2-643
Tampa, Fla., pleasure resort, 19-5960
Tanagers, birds, 8-2345; 11-3461
Tancred, crusader, 5-1551
Tanganyika, Lake, in Africa, 1-302; 14-4308
Tangent, from a circle, 12-3676
 of a clavichord, 4-1088
Tangier, Moroccan seaport, 13-4027; 14-4301
Tangrams, little black, 13-4193
Tankadere, ship, in "Round the World," 16-4915
Tankerville, Lord, owns wild cattle, 2-405
Tanks, for oil-carrying, 13-4169
"Tannhauser," by Wagner, 11-3293
Tannin, in tea and coffee, 11-3414
Tanning, process of, 9-2838
Tansy, a plant, 3-966; 13-4136, 4212
Tantalum, rare metal, 19-5994
Tantrammar, marsh of, 1-224
Taoism, a religion, 10-3026
Tapayaxin: see Toad, horned
Tape-grass, aquatic plant, 6-1739, 1741
Tapestry, Bayeux, 8-2544
 cartoons for, 3-762
 of Penelope, 3-980
 of Raphael, 16-5106
Tapioca, a food, 14-4506
Tapir, an animal, 4-1011
 and horse, 19-6062
Tapley, Mark, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2674
Taproot, of sand-plants, 16-5211
Tar, and American colonies, 4-994
 for ocean cables, 15-4698
 from gas-making, 2-416
 from Georgia, 19-5958
 from pines, 17-5430
 stains of, 18-5644
 see also Coal-tar
Tara, Irish council at, 18-5551
Taranaki, province of New Zealand, 5-1488
Tarantism, an imaginary illness, 11-3363
Tarantula, a poisonous spider, 11-3361, 3363
Tarapaca, province of, 17-5366
Tarascon, in "Tartarin of Tarascon," 15-4640
Tar-Baby, character in "Uncle Remus," 5-1483
Tarentum, and Rome, 17-5274
Tariff, Canadian, 4-1280
 in direct tax, 5-1394
 in Germany, 9-2771
 of the United States, 8-2378, 2438, 2440; 11-3494-95
Tarim River, in Asia, 13-3924, 3928, 3933, 4119
Tarkington, Booth, American author, 5-1621
Tarleton, Captain Banastre, during Revolution, 4-997, 1007-08
Tarma, town in Peru, 15-4611
Taro-root, a plant, 9-2882
Tarpon, a fish, 8-2606, 2608
Tarquín, the Proud, legendary king of Rome, 2-435, 437; 5-1403
Tarsus, the ankle, 13-4201
Tartar, of teeth, 7-2080
Tartaric acid, work on, 20-6364

GENERAL INDEX

- "Tartarin of Tarascon," by Daudet, 15-4639;
17-5316
- Tartars**, and Bulgaria, 10-3242
conquered China, 1-125
costumes of, 13-3931
invaded Russia, 12-3722
spread of, 13-3928
see also Mongols
- Tartarus, Mount**, 6-1908
- Tashkent**, capital of Turkestan, 12-3805
- "**Task**," by Cowper, 19-6031
- Tasman (Abel J.)**, Dutch explorer, 5-1367, 1485
- Tasmania**, animals of, 3-873, 879
fruit in, 5-1374
history of, 2-362, 366; 4-1120; 5-1367-68, 1374
island of, 5-1374
- Tasmanian Devil**, an animal, 3-876, 879
- Tasmanian Wolf**, an animal, 3-879
- Tassel**, of corn, 18-5874
of flag, 17-5491
- Tassi**, and Lorraine, 16-5106
- Tasso (Torquato)**, Italian poet, 5-1551
- Taste**, bad taste a protection, 11-3454
different tastes, 10-3230
duty of, 19-5904
law of, 10-3143
sense of, 12-3691, 3907; ★15-4635-37
tongue organ of, 7-2173
various kinds of tastes, 7-2174
- Taste-bulbs**, of the mouth, 7-2173; 14-4272
- Tate, Nahum**, hymns of, 7-2015
poems: see Poetry Index
- Tate Gallery**, exhibits in, 13-4174
- "**Tatler**," a periodical, 15-4724-25
- Taube**, type of aeroplane, 1-176
- Tavern, Fraunce's**, in New York, 5-1390
- Taxation**, and Congress, 5-1435, 1438
and United States Courts, 5-1437
in United States, 11-3491
of the American colonies, 4-1114
- Taxation without representation**, the slogan, 4-996
- Tax-collector**, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
- Taxes**, direct and indirect, 5-1394
early United States, 5-1394
in Egypt, 14-4304
in England, 3-856, 858; 4-1043
in Europe, 8-2596
of states, 5-1391
on American colonies, 3-900; 4-996, 1006
on food-stuffs, 10-3183
on glass windows, 4-1264
on white phosphorus matches, 3-812
skins or produce for, 6-1834
- Tay-Bridge**, 1-24, 310
- Taycete**, a Pleiade, 11-3374
- Taylor**, a golf champion, 10-3214
- Taylor, Bayard**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Taylor, Benjamin Franklin**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Taylor, Jane**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Taylor, Jeffreys**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Taylor, John**, and cats, 19-6052
- Taylor, Rowland**, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Taylor, General Zachary**, as president, 7-2043;
8-2382; 11-3488, 3492
from Louisiana, 8-2382
in Mexican War, 6-1842, 1844-45
- Tea**, as a drink, 11-3406, ★3413
how to prepare, 11-3327
in New Guinea, 5-1492
in North Carolina, 19-5975
not a food, 10-3183
★story of, 19-5970-71
tax on, 4-996, 998
water for, 12-3685, 3780; 15-4585
why does it rise, 1-170
see also Labrador-tea, New Jersey tea, etc.
- Teach, Edward**, a pirate, 2-532
see also Blackbeard
- Tea-cloth**, afternoon, 17-5445
drawn-thread work, 8-2357
- Tea-cosy**, use of, 3-692
- Teal**, a duck, 5-1564
- Tea-party**, fancy-dress, 17-5347
in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3096
- Tea-room**, on shipboard, 1-82
- Tears**, glands and ducts for, 14-4263-64
going and coming, 2-390
use of, 8-2469
why they are salt, 3-816
- Tear-thumb**, a plant, 16-5092
- Teasel**, leaf-cups of, 11-3566
- Tecumseh**, Indian chief, 3-759; 6-1833; 9-2784
- Tedder**, for hay, 9-2714
- Tee**, of golf, 10-3211
- Teeing-ground**, in golf, 10-3211
- Teeth**, and nitrous oxide, 15-4632
and sugar-cane, 11-3416
cause of headache, 18-5725
chattering of, 14-4483
decaying, 10-3181
★growth and use of, 7-2077
held by jaws, 8-2572
not alive outside, 4-1195
of beaver, 3-678
of birds, 3-801
of crocodiles, 4-1221
of fishes, 8-2477-78, 2610
of flowers and fruits, 13-4135
of frog, 4-1216
of gorillas, 11-3272
of hippopotamus, 4-1014
of horse, 10-3097; 19-6061
of snakes, 5-1380, 1387
of sphendon, 4-1210
of whales, 4-1068-69
outgrowths of skin, 7-1982
work of, 19-5904
- Teheran**, capital of Persia, 12-3859, 3862-63
- Tehuantepec**, Isthmus of, 14-4397, 4405
- Tehueltches**, Indian tribe, 14-4506
- Tejada, Sebastian L. de**, Mexican president, 14-4404
- ★**Telegram**, how we send a, 11-3575
problems concerning, 2-491; 3-736
- Telegrams**, a game, 8-2591
- Telegraph**, development of, 7-2169; 9-2713;
20-6351
in desert, 5-1372
in London, 11-3579
in New Zealand, 5-1490
in South Australia, 5-1372
invention of, 11-3491
iridium used in, 19-5875
★makers of, 14-4441
- Telegraph-cable**: see Cable
- Telegraph-clerk**, at Delhi, 15-4799
- Telegraph-lines**, why do they hum? 6-1886
- Telegraph-office**, in London, 11-3579
- Telegraph-wires**, sagging of, 10-3145
- Telegraphy**, early, 4-1119
wireless, invention of, 4-1119; 5-1449-50;
11-3578, 3582-86; 14-4448; 17-5355
see also Telegram, how we send a
- Tel-el-Amarna**, tablets, 16-4964, 4970
- Telemachus**, a hermit, 2-635
- Telemachus**, son of Ulysses, 1-74
- Telephone**, and Edison, 20-6351
development of, 9-2717
for divers, 20-6312-14
in New Zealand, 5-1490
★makers of, 14-4441, 4446
parts of, 1-247
waves of ether in, 13-4230
★wonder of, 2-335
see also Jack, house of
- Telephony**, wireless, 17-5355, 5542
- Telescope**, and Galileo, 6-1680; 7-1963, 1967
astronomical, 7-1967, 1969, 2204
making a simple, 12-3785
meaning of, 9-2738
power of, 6-1790
- Telford, Thomas**, planned Gota Canal, 12-3660
- Tell, William**, Swiss legendary patriot, 1-130;
6-1703; 10-2983, 2988
- Telramund, Frederick**, Count of, character in
"Lohengrin," 18-5561
- "**Temperance**:" see Elizabeth, Queen, Guyon, Sir
- Temperance**, fresco of, 6-1686
- Temperance, House of**, in "Faerie Queene," 3-700
- Temperature**, and gravitation, 11-3588;
12-3780
★and heat, 14-4501
and pulse, 13-4018; 14-4376
contracts or expands matter, 13-4024
effects of, 14-4394
measuring, 12-3673
normal, 6-1938
of animals, 2-571
of body, 3-873; 13-4110
of hot days, 12-3680
of iron, 11-3388
real scale of, 13-4085
sense of, 7-1984
thermometer for highest and lowest, 14-4395
what it is, 2-519
see also Moon, Things, hot and cold

GENERAL INDEX

- "Tempest,"** by Shakespeare, 1-329; 18-5588
Temple, prison called, 13-4104
Temple-Bar, heads on, 15-4686
in London, 4-1258
Temple Gardens, in London, 3-775
Temples, Buddhist, 19-6100
buried in sand, 13-4118
in India, 5-1636
Jain, of Calcutta, 7-2242
Solomon's temple, 2-539; 16-5202; 17-5282;
20-6330-31
Stonehenge, a temple, 7-1960
see also Egypt
Tench, fish, 9-2706
Ten Commandments, given to Moses, 20-6330
Tendons, of the body, 9-2647
Teneriffe, island of, 4-1041
Tennessee, admission of, 6-1834; 11-3489
and Jackson, 3-784
capitol of, 19-5969
description of, 19-5962
during Civil War, 7-2050
early history, 4-998
flower of, 18-5816
Indians of, 1-21
marble in, 17-5349
presidents from, 8-2382
secession of, 7-2044, 2046; 11-3492; 19-5957
Tenniel (Sir John), his cartoon "Dropping
the Pilot," 9-2771
Tennis, taught children, 10-3222
Tennis-ball, bounce of, 16-5020
imitates moon, 15-4704
Tennis-court, making, 14-4379
oath in the, 13-4101
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, anagram from name
of, 16-5037, 5133
and nature, 7-2237
English poet, 3-923; 4-1055; 19-6036
poems, 4-1056; 17-5411; see also Poetry Index
portrait bust of, 15-4672
sayings of, 12-3777; 15-4584
Tennyson, Charles, English poet, 19-6036
Tennyson, Lord, son of poet, 19-6037
Tennyson-Turner, C., poems: see Poetry Index
Tenochtitlan: see Mexico, City of
Tenons, in wood-joints, 5-1520
Tens, why we count in, 7-2005
Tenses, of verbs, 11-3375
Tensor Tympani, of the ear, 12-3916
Tentacles, of angler-fish, 8-2608-09
of sea-animals, 5-1420-21; 8-2404, 2412
Tents, angry scene in tent, 8-2523
for hospital, 8-2445
girls putting up, 12-3753
of Arabs, 19-6098-99, 6104
of Indians, 1-16-17
Tepees, Indian tents, 8-2577
Teredo, destructive sea-animal, 9-2615-16
Teresa, character in "Cloister and the Hearth,"
13-4073
Tergon, in "Cloister and the Hearth,"
13-4069
Terhune, Albert P., an editor, 7-2098
Terhune, Rev. E. P., husband of Marion Har-
land, 7-2098
Terhune, Mary V. H., American writer, 7-2098
Term, length of presidential, 5-1396
Termites, destructive ants, 4-1018; 10-2972-74
Tern, egg of, 6-face 1756
sea-fowl, 6-1642-44, 1762, 1796; 8-2340
see also Noddy
Terra-cotta, Robbia's figures in, 9-2797
Terra Nova, ship, 17-5466
Terriers, various, 20-6324
Territories, of United States, 5-1435; 7-2147
Territory, the most northern, 13-4057
Terror, grey, 20-6287, 6340
horse named, 14-4532
see also Reign of Terror
Terror, ship, 17-5458, 5464
Terror, Mount, in antarctic, 17-5464
Terry, Eli, made clocks, 5-1540
Testament, Old, translation of, 15-4853
Testimony, in United States, 5-1438
Test-tubes, use of, 4-1086
Tetanus, effect on jaw, 14-4483
Tête Jaune, mountain pass, 18-5778
Tetrabelodon, a fossil, 12-3667
Tetsu, ascended in balloon, 18-5810
Teufels Bridge, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Te-unman, king of Elamites, 16-4966
Teutons, and Danube, 9-2896
and Rome, 17-5278
Tewfik, Khedive of Egypt, 14-4304
Tewin, churchyard, tomb in, 6-1701
Texan Independence, celebration of, 14-4470
Texas, admitted, 8-2440; 11-3492
and Mexico, 14-4401
annexation of, 11-3491
birds of, 8-2344
boll-weevil in, 10-3205
cattle in, 9-2677
climate of, 8-2384
description, 19-5960
ebony from, 16-5034
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 6-1838, 1840-42; 7-2050; 8-2377
holidays of, 14-4470
petroleum in, 9-2680
secession of, 7-2044; 11-3492
sugar in, 3-704
Texas-fever, disease of cattle, 11-3364; 20-6368
Texas, University of, history of, 14-4572
Textiles, in United States, 9-2684
Thackeray, William M., British author, 8-2321,
2325-26
poems: see Poetry Index
writings of, 11-3309, 3419, 3515
"Thaddeus of Warsaw," by Porter, 9-2621
Thales, Greek philosopher and astronomer,
6-1676; 7-2161; 11-3429
Thames Embankment, feeding gulls on,
6-1642
Thames River, in England, 1-208; 8-2486, 2492;
12-3652
Thanet, Isle of, in England, 1-212; 2-466
Thanksgiving Day, in America, 14-4462-63,
4467
"That Lass o' Lowrie's," by Burnett, 7-2100
Thaxter, Celia, poems: see Poetry Index
Thayer, Abbott H., painter, 14-4252, 4255
Theatre, for shadows: see Shadow-theatre
Greek, in California, 14-4574
in time of Charles II, 19-6029
of Shakespeare's time, 18-5582
Thebes, King of, and **Cedipus**, 9-2752
Thebes, Egyptian city, 15-4844-45; 19-6184
Thebes, Greek city, 5-1324; 16-5202, 5209
Theebes, Mount, and Greeks, 16-5115
Theebaw, Burmese king, 6-1936
Theed, William, sculptor, 16-5040
Thegn, of England, 8-2549
Theine, a brain stimulant, 11-3414
see also Caffeine
Theiss River, in Hungary, 18-5658
Themistocles, Athenian statesman, 5-1322;
16-5208
Theobalds, home of Isaac Watts, 7-2014
Theocritus, Greek poet, 17-5308
Theodora, Empress, wife of Justinian, 10-3189
Theodore, meaning of name, 3-688
see also Laurie
Theodosia, married Constantius, 17-5383
Theodosius, Emperor, and St. Ambrose,
13-4030-31
Theory, electro-magnetic, 7-2170; 17-5244
the kinetic, 11-3427
There, do we see what is not? 2-518
Thermo-dynamics, science of, 14-4390
Thermometer, and heat-level, 14-4501
mercury in, 5-1318
various kinds of, 6-1937-38; 12-3910; 17-5244
what it is, 14-4394
Thermopylae, pass of, 5-1322; 16-5150, 5203-04,
5208
Thermos, meaning of, 18-5637
Thesens (god), and Hippolyte, 16-5186
in "Canterbury Tales," 2-497
painting of myth, 6-1688
sculpture from Parthenon, 13-4172
Theseus, Duke of Athens, Shakespearean
character, 1-327
Thespiea, at Thermopylae, 5-1322
Thespian, theatrical newspaper of Payne,
10-3050
Thessaly, part of Greece, 10-3240
plains of, 10-3185
Thian Shan Mountains, in Asia, 13-3923
Thief, Ali Baba and forty thieves, 1-200
and the dog, 12-3878
catching, 7-2181
finding out the, 16-4989
Indian test for, 7-2171
Thiers, Louis Adolphe, president of France,
8-2291
Thigh-bone, fracture of, 14-4289
of the leg, 8-2571, 2574
Thimble-flower: see Foxglove
Thing, an assembly, 12-3658, 3662

GENERAL INDEX

- Things**, a likeness of, 17-5396
attraction of floating, 12-3911
dark warmer than light, 11-3387
effect of temperature on, 13-4024
ending of all, 17-5289
fading of, 10-3227
floating of light, 10-3150
food of the first living, 13-4110
heard more plainly by night, 8-2536
★hot and cold, 13-4083
how fastened together, 5-1359
if all born were to live, 7-2085
immediate sight of, 11-3386
in mid-air, 5-1586
in the ear, 12-3915
legends of, 8-2403; 9-2758
lifting and gravitation, 18-5814
made at dinner-table, 7-2267
★makers of beautiful, 19-6171
measurement of, 10-3172; ★12-3671
moving in space, 8-2539
poetry of common, 4-1291
right way to clean, 14-4494
right way to do, 18-5647
right way to mend, 14-4294
seeing, immediately, 11-3386
seeing the smallest, 15-4880
seeing, when they happen, 18-5722
seen by reflected light, 12-3907
size and weight of, 11-3388; ★12-3825
some colder than others? 3-693
speed of, 13-4112
struck by, 9-2909
that bend and break, 19-5891
★that creep and crawl, 11-3355
that do not interest us, 5-1412
the most valuable, 19-5893
the strongest thing, 14-4285
thought to have been seen before, 18-5811
★tiniest living, 3-817
to do in awkward situations, 13-4045
we see, drawing, 19-6161
★why they move, 11-3587
why we do, 16-5187
yellow with age, 12-3911
- Things, Book of Familiar:** see Tables of Contents
- Things to Make and Things to Do:** see Tables of Contents
- "Thinker,"** by Rodin, 13-4174
- Thinkers**, and best speakers, 19-5895
★famous modern, 13-4155
- Thinking**, game of, 18-5564
- Thirsty**, what makes us, 4-1289
- Thirteen**, why unlucky? 4-1289
- Thirteenth Amendment**, to the Constitution, 7-2057
- Thirty Years' War**, story of, 7-2074; 8-2558-59; 9-2904; 12-3656, 3772
- Thistle**, a plant, 13-4012, 4016, 4132, 4136, 4207
and donkey, 1-290; 8-2473
carried to Australia, 12-3889
for designing, 11-3381
in garden, 17-5229
national emblem of Scotland, 10-3136; 18-5816
see also Plume-thistle, Russian-thistle, etc.
- Thistlebird:** see Goldfinch
- Thistle-down**, under microscope, 8-2333
- Thistlewood, Miss Helen**, character in "Pendennis," 11-3515
- Thomas, Saint**, one of the apostles, 8-2351; 12-3726
- Thomas, Prince**, of England, 3-773; 15-4662
- Thomas, General (George H.)**, and West Point, 15-4735
during Civil War, 7-2050-51, 2053; 19-5969
- Thomas, General John**, at Quebec, 3-756
- Thomas à Kempis**, German writer, 13-4029, 4035
- Thomas, the Rhymer**, a Scottish poet, 8-2403
- Thomond Bridge**, in Limerick, 18-5559
- Thompson, David**, fur-trader, 15-4831
- Thompson, George**, anagram from, 16-5133
- Thompson, Sir John**, premier of Canada, 4-1281
- Thompson, Peter**, and enchanted cave, 7-1995
- Thompson, Poulett**, 4-1272
- Thompson, General William**, at Three Rivers, 3-756
- Thomson River**, discovery of, 15-4831
- Thomson-Seton, Ernest**, and Boy Scouts, 19-6136
- Thomson, James**, poems: see Poetry Index
song writer, 12-3765-66
- Thomson, Sir Joseph**, comment on gravitation, 11-3589
type of mind, 16-4999
- Thomson, Sir William:** see Kelvin, Lord
- Thong**, and a lock, 20-6357
- Thor**, god of thunder, 1-94; 2-466; 8-2549; 12-3652
- Thorax**, of ant, 10-2970
of the body, 13-4200
see also Chest
- Thoreau, Henry D.**, American writer, 5-1609, 1618; 9-2885
extracts from, 10-3063
- Thorganby**, church at, 17-5384
- Thorough**, death of, 18-5554
- Thorn-apple**, poisonous plant, 14-4561, 4564
- Thorncliffe**, character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
- Thorney Island**, in the Thames, 15-4681
- Thorns**, for pins, 16-5001
in the finger, 11-3440
insects that resemble, 11-3447, 3453
means of climbing, 1-169
of locust, 14-4562
of trees, 17-5338
- Thorn-tree**, in Irish legend, 11-3524
the enchanted, 6-1705
- Thornycroft, Hamo**, English artist, 13-4174, 4180
- Thoroughwort**, as medicine, 3-966
see also Boneset
- Thorpe, Rose Hartwick**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Thorwaldsen (Albert B.)**, Danish sculptor, 6-1820; 13-4174
- Thothmes III**, obelisks of, 15-4848; 16-5039
- Thought**, about things that do not interest us, 5-1412
and words, 5-1413
coming and going of thoughts, 5-1411
expressed by artists, 16-5079
game of what is my thought like? 19-5920
mystery of telegraphing, 1-254
of animals, 15-4692
process of thinking, 5-1412; ★16-4995, 5022, ★5079
reading, 7-2270; 17-5293
singleness of, 16-5021
speed of, 13-4112
stopping, 16-5022
teaching, 16-5021
what is? 5-1412
- Thousand, Retreat of the Ten:** see Retreat of the Ten Thousand
- Thousand Island Park**, pleasure resort, 19-6123
- Thousand Isles**, in the St. Lawrence, 19-6121-22
- Thrace**, king of: see Diomedes
- Thrace**, history of, 10-3247; 16-5150
- Thrashers**, birds, 8-2346; 11-3463
egg of, 6-face 1756
- Thread**, drawn-work, 8-2357
making cotton, 15-4886, 4890
- "Three Clerks,"** by Trollope, 8-2328
- "Three Golden Apples,"** authorship of, 5-1481
- Three-pretty-faces-under-one-hood:** see Pansy
- Three Rivers**, Canadian town, 3-756; 19-6124
- Three Sisters**, an island, 19-6123
- Thresher**, a shark, 8-2476
- Threshing-machines**, for agriculture, 4-1136; 13-4151
- Thrift**, a plant, 7-2039; 15-4762
- Thrift**, a virtue, 8-2424
- Throat**, bleeding of, 16-4929
lump in the, 15-4696
- Throat-pouch**, of lizard, 4-1211
- Throgmorton, Elizabeth**, married Raleigh, 17-5411
- Throne**, ivory, of Xerxes, 16-5152
negro, of gold, 17-5319
peacock: see Peacock Throne
- Throne-room**, at Persepolis, 16-5145
- Throttle**, of engine, 1-305
- "Through the Looking Glass,"** authorship of, 5-1482
- Throwing-stick**, Indian sport, 9-2782
- Thrushes**, birds, 7-2109, 2112; 8-2350; 11-3463
egg of, 6-face 1756
nest of, 18-5746
see also Missel-thrush, etc.
- Thrym**, a giant, 1-94
- Thumb**, of the hand, 8-2571, 2573
- Thumbeline**, little tiny, 11-3496-97
- Thun, Countess of**, and Haydn, 11-3288
- Thun, Swiss town**, 10-2984; 18-5842, 5844
- Thunder**, and soured milk, 13-4022
cause of, 3-813; 5-1589; 11-3389; 15-4581

GENERAL INDEX

- Thunder**, land of, 12-3623
 legends of, 12-3652
Thunder Bay, and Lake Superior, 19-6120
Thunderbolt, what it is, 10-3147
Thunderer, a fish, 8-2483
Thundering Water: see Niagara Falls
Thunderstorm, what to do in, 6-1943
Thun, Lake, in Switzerland, 10-2982; 18-5842
Thuringia, Landgrave of, and Walther, 11-3394
Thurio, Shakespearian character, 2-640
Thursday, name of, 1-94; 2-466
Thyme, a plant, 10-3217; 15-4655, 4660
 see also Water-thyme
"Thyrsis", by Arnold, 19-6039
Tiarella: see Miterwort
Tiberias, battle of, 5-1553
Tiberius, emperor of Rome, 2-536
Tiber River, in Italy, 2-435; 10-3074
 see also Rome, grandeur that was
Tibert, Sir, the cat, 18-5569
Tibet, a fur, 16-5078
Tibet, and turquoise, 20-6383
 animals of, 1-295; 19-6002
 costumes of, 13-3931
 land of, 13-3923, 3926
Tibia, bone of the leg, 8-2571; 13-4201
Ticino River, in Italy, 10-2982, 3078
Tick-birds, with community nests, 8-2343
Tickling, laughter caused by, 14-4488
Ticks, life-history of, 11-3357, 3364
Tick-tack, game of, 3-965
Ticonderoga, Champlain's battle near, 1-278
Tides, cause of, 1-38
 effect of, 11-3388
 in the earth's crust, 10-3036
 in the St. Lawrence, 19-6122
 influence on prehistoric life, 2-377
 of air, 1-43
 of early earth, 7-2211
 of fire on sun, 1-43
 of Fundy, 1-224; 17-5386, 5547
 red-hot of earth, 1-325
 why two, 13-4023
 ★wonder of time and, 8-2293
 see also Moon, Nova Scotia, Sun, etc.
Tientsin, Chinese port, 1-123
Tiergarten Park, in Berlin, 9-2761
Tierra del Fuego, Archipelago of, 14-4506
 natives of, 12-3664
Tiffany, Louis C., glass work of, 13-4221
Tiflis, capital of Georgia, 12-3728, 3804
Tiger, an animal, 1-151, 153, 155, 163; 18-5662, 5801, 5802; 20-6242
 and Mowgli, 17-5467
 and porcupine, 3-681
 and the traveler, 19-6133
 claws of, 3-675
 in India, 5-1631
 making stuffed cloth, 3-727
 mimicry of, 11-3448
 sabre-toothed, 1-14, 50, 155, 206; 4-1016; 9-2919; 12-3670
 skull of, 8-2572
 men turned into tigers, 1-217
 talk of, 17-5506
 tongue of, 7-2173
Tiger-beetle, value of, 11-3303, 3307
Tiger-lily: see Lily, varieties of
Tiger-moth, an insect, 10-3011
Tight-rope, walkers on, 13-3998
Tiglath Pileser I, king of Assyria, 16-4964
Tiglath Pileser III, king of Assyria, 16-4965
Tigris River, in Asia, 12-3855, 3859
 see also Assyria, Babylonia, Mesopotamia, etc.
Tiki Tiki, saved bears, 19-6025
Tilbury, review at, 3-862
Tilbury Fort, contributed to Greenwich Observatory, 6-1682
Tilden, Samuel J., Democratic candidate, 8-2377; 11-3493
Tiller, of a boat, 15-4618
Tillietndlem, Tower of, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Tillus, an Athenian, 5-1321
Tilly, Count of, European general, 8-2558
Tilly, Sir Samuel, a Canadian, 14-4323
Tilsby, John, made pins, 16-5002
Tilton, Theodore, poems: see Poetry Index
Timber, crop in United States, 8-2387
 in Australia, 5-1371-72, 1376
 in Canada, 1-233
 in Philippines, 7-2152
 in Russia, 12-3797
 sent from Norway, 12-3657, 3662
Timber-hitch, of a rope, 11-3326
Timbuktu, caravan traffic, 14-4300
Timby, and Monitor, 7-2048
Time, constant going of, 10-3047
 Greenwich, 10-3047
 local and standard, 3-687
 measurement of, 12-3671
 problem concerning, 5-1365, 1522
 represented by scar on clock, 6-1686
 telling, 5-1541-42, 1546; 8-2361; 13-4014
 unit of, 12-3672
 ★wonder of time and tide, 8-2293
Time, Father, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5840
Time-lock: see Locks, working of
Time-recorders, 5-1541
Timias, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-701
Timocharis, and the stars, 6-1676
Timorous, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1128-29
Timothy, grown for hay, 8-2384
"Timothy's Quest", by Wiggins, 7-2102
Timur, Mongol leader, 12-3860; 13-3928
Tin, alloys of, 6-1888
 and the Phoenicians, 16-5200
 British trade in, 1-208
 for cutlery, 15-4805
 for mirrors, 4-1268
 from Bolivia, 15-4606
 in Alaska, 13-4058
 in Australia, 5-1372
 in bronze, 12-3646
 in Chile, 17-5366
 in Tasmania, 5-1372, 1374
 specific gravity of, 12-3828
Tinder, for fire, 3-663
 from fungus, 15-4883
"Tinder-box," authorship of, 5-1478
Tinder-box, for fire, 8-2427
 magic, 13-4123
 use of, 3-811
Tinker Bell, character in "Peter Pan," 9-2887
Tinseltrees, a page, 8-2400
Tinto, mines of Rio, 11-3347
Tintoretto, Italian artist, 4-1178
Tiny Tim, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2202
Tip, a foul: see Baseball
Tip-cat, a game, 3-735
Tippecanoe, battle of, 11-3491
"Tippecanoe and Tyler too," origin of slogan, 11-3491
Tipple, of coal-mines, 3-840
Tipplers, pigeons, 7-2219
Tippu Sahib, of Mysore, 14-4366
Tire, mending a punctured, 14-4294
 of rubber, 18-5794
Tiredness, cause of, 4-1162; 6-1879
 see also Fatigue
Tirzah, character in "Ben Hur," 17-5258
Tissaphernes, treachery of, 16-5114
Tissue-paper, hardened by motion, 11-3426
Tissues, living, 8-2472
 nervous, 4-1163
 once living, as conductors of heat, 13-4233
Tisty-tosty: see Guelder-Rose
Tit, a bird, 18-5751
 egg of, 6-face 1760
Titania, queen of the fairies, 1-327
Titanic, ship, 11-3578
Titling-man, Colonial, 3-964
Titian, Italian painter, 3-760-63; 4-1174-76, 1178; 15-4591, 4594
 pictures of, 3-760; 18-5851
Titicaca, plateau of, 15-4608
Titicaca, Lake, in Peru, 15-4608
Titles, and Congress, 5-1435
Titlis Mountain, in Switzerland, 18-5847
Titmice, birds, 6-face 1756; 7-2212, 2220; 8-2346
Titmouse: see Chickadee
Tit-Tat-Toe, a game, 8-2590
Titus, emperor of Rome, buildings of, 17-5282
 reign of, 2-539; 20-6334
Titus, Arch of, in Rome, 16-5041, 5048; 17-5282; 19-5928, 5933
Titusville, Pa., oil in, 13-4166
"Tiverton Tales," by Brown, 7-2101
Tizoc, captives of, 1-19
Toad, an amphibian, 4-1215, 1220; 8-2349, 2470; 20-6374
 and the gnomes, 7-2182-83
 horned, 4-1212, 1220
 killing a, 11-3297
 Old Mother, 11-3498
 stone in head of, 1-215
 value of, 11-3325

GENERAL INDEX

- Toad-flax**, a weed, 13-4204, 4210
Toad's Mouth, a rock, 4-1312
Toadstool, of paper, 15-4825
 poisoning by, 16-5033
 see also Mushroom
"To a Nightingale," by Keats, 19-6036
Tobacco, early planting of, 1-16; 4-994; 17-5410
 early trade in, 2-524
 effects of, 15-4879; 19-6108
 from Dutch East Indies, 11-3548
 habit of, 17-5291
 in Brazil, 17-5369
 in Oceania, 5-1492
 in Porto Rico, 7-2156
 in West Indies, 19-6042, 6046-47
 not a food, 10-3183
 oils in, 3-816
 poisonous plant, 1-15; ★11-3413; 12-3812
 production of, 8-2386; 9-2686
 substitute for, 16-5219
 white, 13-4014
Tobacco-blindness, smoking causes, 11-3417
Tobacco-heart, cause of, 11-3417; 19-6108
Tobacco-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
Tobago, West Indian island, 19-6048
Toboggan, Indian sled, 8-2355; 15-4839; 16-5222
Toboggan-slides, on Mount Royal, 16-5223
Toby, character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
Todd, John, husband of Dolly Madison, 2-401
Todd, Mary, married Lincoln, 2-402
Toe-cap: see Shoes
Toes, of the foot, 7-2006; 8-2571, 2573-74
 walking without, 8-2470
Toft, meaning of, 2-470
Toggle: see Knots
Togo, German colony, 9-2771
"To Have and To Hold," by Johnston, 7-2101
"Toilers of the Sea," by Hugo, 13-4223; 17-5312
Tokio, capital of Japan, 2-348
Tolbooth, Edinburgh prison, 9-2813
 in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1774
Toledo, college in, 14-4570
Toledo, Spanish city, 11-3338, 3347
Tolls, of Panama Canal, 18-5598
Tolstoy, Leo Nickolaievitch, Russian writer, 17-5314
Toltecs, natives of Mexico, 14-4400
Toluol, from benzol, 2-416
Tom, a pigeon, 16-5180
Tom, character in "Water Babies," 12-3831
Tomahawk, Indian hatchet, 8-2576
Toma See, a lake, 18-5848
Tomato, a food-plant, 1-15; 4-1159
 and Peru, 14-4510
 cultivation of, 10-2995; 11-3442, 3554
Tomato-worm: see Cotton-boll worm
"Tom Bowling," by Dibdin, 12-3766
"Tom Brown at Oxford," by Hughes, 13-4137
"Tom Brown's Schooldays," by Hughes, 13-4137
Tombs, Gen. Grant's tomb, 3-789
 Gothic, 16-5041
 in rock, 16-5151
 Lady Grimston's tomb, 6-1701
 Mausolus' tomb, 16-5207
 Napoleon's tomb, 17-5538
 of Caliphs, 19-6179
 of Egyptian kings, 19-6184, 6187
 of Persians, 12-3859
 see also Egypt, India
Tommaso, and Canova, 17-5381
Tommy, problem concerning, 2-624
Tommy Toe-biter: see Tadpoles
Tompin, in gnome story, 12-3875
"Tom Sawyer," by Mark Twain, 5-1608, 1620
Tomsk, Siberian town, 12-3804
"Tom Thumb," an engine, 2-603, 605
Tom Thumb, a story, 3-719; 5-1478
Tom Tiddler's Ground, a game, 3-735
Tomtit, a bird, 7-2220
 see also Blue-tits
Tom-toms, drums, 8-2576; 9-2782
Tonga Islands, natives of, 5-1491
Tongue, and taste, 15-4637
 bleeding of, 16-4929
 of ant-eaters, 4-1017
 of bees, 9-2858, 2860
 of frog, 4-1216
 of giraffe, 4-1015
 of lizards, 4-1213, 1219
 of organ-pipe, 10-3150
 of serpents, 5-1380
 of whale, 4-1070
 of wood-joints, 5-1360, 1521
 sensations of, 9-2800
 usefulness of, 7-2173
Tonsils, and taste, 15-4637
Tonty (Henri de), Italian explorer, 1-278
Tool-box, carpenter's, 2-383
Too Little: see Elissa
Tools, cleaning, 14-4494
 for gardening, 1-249
 of Aztecs, 1-274
 of Indians, 1-16-17
 prehistoric, 1-206, 208; 5-1316; 19-6019
Tool-steel: see Steel, making
Too Much: see Perissa
Tooth, no third, 7-2008
Toothache, what gives, 1-167
Tooth-brush, use of, 7-2080
Tooth-powder, use of alkaline, 7-2080
Toothwort, a plant, 9-2884; 14-4472, 4474
Top, shows equilibrium, 12-3671
 spins forever, 3-694
Topaz, precious stone, 20-6377-78, 6383
Topham, F. W., pictures, 13-4028; 19-5924; 20-6328
Toplady, Augustus M., hymns of, 7-2017-18
 poems: see Poetry Index
Toques, of the Araucanians, 14-4506
Torah, law, 20-6334
Torbarg, diver of, 11-3296
Torch, for light, 3-663
 Greek, and runners, 1-68
Torch-bearers: see Camp-Fire Girls
Torch-lily: see Kniphofia
Toreadors, bull-fighters, 11-3345
Tore Lake, in Killarney, 18-5553
Tories, Canadian loyalists, 4-1271, 1274
 during the Revolution, 4-1002, 1004, 1006-07; 5-1390
 during War of 1812, 5-1399
 see also Party, the Tory
Tornado, cause of, 19-5990-91
 see also Cyclones, Whirlwinds
Toronto, burning of, 5-1398-99
 capital of Ontario, 1-228-31; 3-756; 5-1454;
 6-1770; 7-2273; 17-5400; 19-6122
 Queen's Park, 1-229, 231
 York on site of, 3-757
Toronto Globe, influence of, 14-4323
Toronto, University of, in Canada, 17-5400, 5402
Torpedo, a fish: see Ray, electric
Torpedo, a swimming trick, 9-2726
Torpedo, of submarine, 18-5862
 working of a, 18-5858; 20-6209
 use of, 20-6204
Torpedo-boat, early use of, 20-6204
 rescue from, 11-3296
Torpedo-boat destroyers, of the United States, 20-6209
Torpedo-bombs, 1-182
Torpedo-boat, fancy swimming, 12-3899
Torquatus: see Manlius, Titus
Torque, golden collar, 9-2666
Torquemada (Juan de), and rubber, 18-5793
Torquillstone, Castle of, in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
Torrens, Lake, discovered, 2-367
Torres, Luis V. de, Spanish sailor, 5-1367
Torres Straits, between Australia and New Guinea, 5-1492
Torretto, and Canova, 17-5382
Torricelli (Evangelista), Italian physicist, 13-3978-80
Tortoise, a reptile, 3-671; 4-1209; 6-1897; 8-2349-50; 12-3666; 20-6371, 6374
 and eagle, 10-3096
 and hare, 2-503
 and Japanese boy, 19-6027
 as a pet, 2-514-15; 16-5133
Tortoise, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 10-3158
"Tortoise," of Roman army, 19-5914
Tortoise-shell, a butterfly, 10-3013, 3020
Tortoise-shell, for handles, 15-4805
 from West Indies, 19-6045
Tortugas Islands, noddies on, 8-2340
Torture, Indian, 1-21; 3-894
 of martyrs, 16-5094
Totem, of Indians, 1-17
Totem-poles, from Alaska, 13-4057
 of Indian, 18-5874
"Tottel's Miscellany," collection of poetry, 17-5484
Toucan, a bird, 6-1759, 1761
Touch, and sight, 17-5516
 lines of, 4-1165
 sense of, 7-1984; 12-3691-92
 tongue, organ of, 7-2174
Touch-back: see Football

GENERAL INDEX

- Touch-bodies**, of skin, 7-1984
Touch-centre, in the brain, 12-3692
Touch-down: see Football
Touch-me-not, a plant, 13-4135; 15-4762
Touchwood, from fungus, 15-4883
Toul, bishopric of, 8-2559
Toulon, defence of, 8-2286
 French royalists of, 14-4359
 Nelson at, 14-4364
Toulouse, French city, 8-2422
Tourmaline, a gem, 20-6378, 6382
Tourmente, Mount, in Canada, 19-6124
Tournament, for King Arthur's diamond, 4-1200
Tourniquet, use of, 15-4617; 16-4929
Tours, battle of, 7-2068
 French city, 8-2423
Toussaint L'Ouverture, revolution of, 19-6044
Touzel, Edward, carpenter, 4-1063
Touzel, Thomas, carpenter, 4-1063
Tow, coarse hemp, 13-4009
Tower, Giotto's, 9-2797
 Martello, 3-754
 measuring a, 19-6005
 Metropolitan, 5-1543
 picture by J. MacWhirter, 16-5119
 Pisa's leaning, 10-3080; 11-3591
 round, 18-5555
 see also Lily-tower
Tower-bridge, 1-24, 32
Tower Falls, in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
Tower of London, history of, 2-473, 590; 3-776, 855; 4-1254-55; 6-1682; 7-2235
 little princes in the, 7-1992; 15-4684
 Nithsdale's escape from, 7-2235
Towhee, egg of, 6-face 1756
Town, how the children saved the, 3-982
Towns, free, 8-2596; 10-2986
 see also Hanseatic League
Toy, Egyptians' toys, 15-4844, 4849-50
 mending broken, 14-4294
 to disguise voice, 19-6170
 to measure wind, 5-1599
 toys of Greek children, 16-5206
Toy-railway, 12-3638
Toy-submarine, how to make, 11-3431
Toy-torpedo, making, 12-3901
Toy-zoo, animals for, 2-619; 3-727, 840, 937; 5-1600; 10-3117
Tracy, De, built fort at Sorel, 19-6124
Tracks, of railway, 1-312
Tractor, for agriculture, 9-2714
Traffles, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2863
Trade, Congress and, 5-1435
 laws forbidding foreign, 5-1397
 of colonies, 4-993-94
 see also Commerce
Trade-councils, of Canada, 13-4128
Traders, of fur-trade, 15-4836, 4838
Trade-unions: see Labor-unions
Trade-wind, and rain, 18-5874
 cause of, 13-4232; 15-5990
Tradition, meaning of, 9-1112-15; 8-2288;
 11-frontis, 3346; 14-4363, 4366; 18-5628
Trafalgar Square, in London, 4-1261-62; 16-5040
Tragopan, a pheasant, 5-1559-60
Trail, how to follow, 6-1854
Trailing-arbutus, a plant, 14-4557, 4561
 see also Mayflower
"Trail of the Sword", by Parker, 14-4327
Train, George Francis, and rail-run vehicles, 19-6056
Train, and curves, 13-4019
 and motion, 15-4817
 electric-driven, 20-6351
 fast, 11-3409
 games to play on, 10-2995; 19-6078
 keeps on the rails, 3-920
 one-rail, 1-97
 power of stopping and starting, 16-5174
 problems concerning, 2-491, 624; 3-736, 850
 railway, ★1-306-08, 315; 2-598; 8-2362; 19-6054-59
 saving the trains, 16-4973
 smoke of, 6-1884
 speed of walking in a, 3-813
 trains and the stars, 1-face 1
 upside down, 7-2246
 wireless outfit on, 11-3582
Trajan, Roman emperor, buildings of, 17-5282
 column of, 16-5041, 5044
 reign of, 2-539
Trameckan, Lilliputian party, in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1337
"Tramp, Tramp, Tramp, the Boys Are Marching", song, 10-3053
Tramtrist, Sir: see Tristram, Sir, of Lyonesse
Tranio, Shakespearian character, 2-644
Trans-Caspian Line, of railway, 12-3805
Transfer-paper, 11-3382
Translation, form of motion, 11-3429
Translucent, meaning of, 4-1284
Transmitter, for telegraphing, 11-3574, 3576, 3578
Transparency, of objects, 9-2654
Transparent, meaning of, 4-1284
Transplanting, in summer, 12-3644
Transpositions, a puzzle, 17-5523
Transylvania, history of, 9-2895, 2903; 18-5658
Transylvania Company, organization of, 20-6252
Transvaal, history of, 4-1120; 6-1783-86; 17-5319
Trap-ball, a game, 5-1603
Trap-door spider, habits of, 11-3359, 3362
Trappnell, Walter, diver, 11-3296
Trappers, for furs, 9-2835
 Indian, 15-4834
 see also Fur-trade, etc.
Traps, for fur-animals, 16-5076
 for lobsters, 13-3956
 see also Hunters, Plants, insectivorous
Trasimenus Lake, 17-5276
Travel, in early United States, 5-1392
Traveler, and the bear, 14-4346
 and the heron, 20-6292
 and the wolves, a game, 3-735
 difficulties of early, 1-207; ★19-6051
 problem of the dinner, 13-4202
 tiger and the, 19-6133
Traverse, the Indian, 8-2577
Trawl, for fishing, 8-2602; 12-3847-48
Trawler, a boat, 12-3843
Tray, how to make, 2-481
Treasure, of Beowulf, 11-3502
 of Egyptian tombs, 15-4844
 of Rhampsinitus, 6-1912
 recovered by divers, 20-6316
 stolen from Westminster, 15-4685
"Treasure Island", by Stevenson, 8-2329; 12-3631
Treasure-ships, of Spain: see Galleons
Treasure Valley, in "King of the Golden River," 5-1527
Treasury Department, building, 6-1692
Treasury, United States Secretary of, duties, 5-1436
Treaties, and Congress, 5-1390
 making United States, 5-1435-36
 see also Reciprocity
Tree of Life, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1120
Tree-pipit, egg of, 6-face 1760
Trees, age of, 3-919
 ★American, 17-5337, 5429
 and Gothic arch, 10-3270
 bark of, 3-919
 British, 11-3523
 connected with Boone, 20-6252-54
 do not die in winter, 16-5174
 elasticity of, 3-921
 fairies of the, 14-4285
 flowers of, 1-188; 7-2085; 9-2877
 for Europe's ships, 8-2362
 for Indian messages, 7-2268
 for paper, 3-943
 goddess and the, 15-4866
 growth of, 5-1586; 12-3906; 13-4024
 in Alaska, 13-4060
 measuring height of, 6-1948; 17-5254; 18-5741
 of Barrens, 6-1918
 on grave of Lady Grimston, 6-1701
 or seeds, priority of, 19-5892
 plucking leaf does not hurt, 10-3147
 poisonous, 12-3746
 puzzle concerning, 13-4202; 14-4295
 show direction, 5-1605
 straightness of, 12-3906
 struck by lightning, 9-2909
 sugar from sap of, 3-703
 tales about, 18-5775
 ★talks about, 10-3255; 11-3523; 12-3741
 the Trysting Tree, 9-2630
 turned to coal, 11-3569
 wood of, 17-5328
 see also Wawona Tree
Tree-sparrow, a bird, 11-3460
Tree-swallow, a bird, 6-1762; 11-3461
Tree-wasp, an insect, 9-2857
Trefails, plants, 12-3813, 14-4350-52

GENERAL INDEX

- Trelawney, Squire**, in "Treasure Island," 12-3630
- Trench**, digging, 16-5121
for seat and table, 13-4045
- Trent, Nell**, character in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2773
- Trent**, ship, 7-2048
- Trenton**, battle of, 4-1004-05
- Trent River**, in Canada, 1-228; 2-556
- Trent Valley**, Indian route through, 1-228
- Trepang**: see Sea-cucumber
- Tresham, Sir Thomas**, betrayed gunpowder plot, 6-1808
- Trestle-trees**, of mast, 15-4619-20
- Trèves**, German town, 9-2768; 13-4238
- Trevithick, Richard**, engine of, 2-600, 603
- Trials**, English act concerning, 4-1042
in America, 5-1437-38
- Tribes**, added to Russia, 12-3722
- Tribes, Ten Lost**, of Israel, 19-6116; 20-6330
- Tribunal of Westphalia**, 5-1496
- "Tribune of the People"**: see Mirabeau
- Tribuno, Pietro**, Doge of Venice, 4-1170
- "Tribute Money"**, picture by Masaccio, 15-4592
- Trick**, a drawing, 19-6170
a leg, 19-6170
in moving-pictures, 16-5143
in the water, 12-3898
matchbox, 2-382
of the eye, 1-112
set of simple tricks, 1-106
sleight-of-hand, 8-2358
swimming, 5-1362
the "sell," 3-940
to play, 3-849; 6-1737; 14-4492; 16-5130
with a book, 4-1097
with matches, 3-731
with nuts, 18-5740
with string, 19-5922
see also Things to make and things to do
- Tricolor**, flag of France, 8-2291
- Trier**: see Trèves
- Trigger-fish**, picture of, 8-face 2600
- Trillium**, a flower, 9-2876-80
- Trinidad**, island of, 6-1934; 17-5412; 19-6041, 6047-48
- Trinity Cape, or Rock**, on the Saguenay, 6-1771
- Trinity Church**, in Boston, windows of, 13-4221
in New York, 16-5014
- Trinity-herb**: see Pansy
- Tripod**, a prize, 16-5040
- Tripod-stand**, making, 12-3785
- Tripoli**, battle of, 10-3005-06
in Africa, 14-4307-08
pirates of, 11-3490
- "Tristan and Isolde"**, by Wagner, 11-3293
- Tristram, of Lyonesse, Sir**, legendary hero, 11-3282
- Trock**, a game, 3-965
- Trogon**, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343
see also Quetzal
- Trojans**, wars of, 1-73, 76, 78; 3-980
- Trollope, Anthony**, British author, 8-2321, 2328
- Tromp**, Dutch admiral, 4-1041; 6-1862; 11-3547
- Trompart**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-699
- Trondhem Fiord**, in Norway, 12-3662
- Troop, Dan**, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5374
- Troop, Disko**, character in "Captains Courageous," 17-5374
- Tropic-bird**, of the Southern Ocean, 6-1644; 8-2340
- Tropics**, cause trade winds, 13-4232
heat of, 10-3045
- Trott**, sad heart of little, 17-5287
- Trotter**, a horse, 19-6068
- "Trotty"**, character in "The Chimes," 8-2299
- Trotwood, Betsy**, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2861
- Trouble**, what to do in, 11-3440
- Troubles**, in Pandora's box, 16-5118
- Trout**, fishes, 9-2704-05; 12-3843
see also Brook-trout
- Troutina**, a stepsister, 11-3280
- Trout-ily**: see Adder's-tongue
- "Trovatore, Il"**, by Verdi, 11-3294
- Trow**, of Shetland, 19-6128
- Troy**, history of, printed by Caxton, 12-3612
story of, 1-73, 76; 11-3374; 13-3936; 16-5200; 17-5272
- Troy, N. Y.**, erected statue to Emma Willard, 10-3120
- Truce**, flag of, 4-1006
- Truck**, of engine, 1-304
of mast, 15-4619, 4620
- Truckee River**, in Nevada, 8-2383
- Trudeau, Dr. Edward L.**, and Saranac, 19-5949
- Trudgen**, swimming stroke, 12-3899
- True, Uncle**, character in "Lamplighter," 7-2098
- True Love**: see Britomart
- Truffle**, edible fungus, 15-4882
- Trumbull, John**, American artist, 13-4216
pictures of, 4-1003; 6-1686; 13-4217
- Trumpet**, increases sound, 16-5023
- Trumpeter**, a bird, 7-1976
- Trumpeters**, pigeons, 7-2220
- Trumpet-vine**, state flower, 18-5815
- Trumpet-weed**: see Joe-Pye-weed
- Trunk**, of the body, 13-4201; 15-4829
- Trunkles**, a dance, 9-2805
- Truro, N. S.**, agricultural college at, 17-5544, 5546
- Truth**, and thinking, 16-5083
magic pen of, 7-2062
- Truth-teller, The**: see Alfred the Great
- Truxton, Thomas**, American naval captain, 10-3006
- Tryon, D. W.**, American painter, 14-4252, 4254
- Tryon, William**, governor of North Carolina, 4-998
- Trysail**, of ship, 13-3959-60
- Tsai Lun**, invented paper, 11-3484
- Tsar**, girl who saw the, 8-2446
see also Czar
- Tschaikovsky, Peter**, musician, 11-3293
- Tsetse-fly**, injurious insect, 10-3194, 3203-04; 20-6368
- Tuatera**, a lizard, 19-6001
see also Sphenodon
- Tube**, Eustachian, 20-6234
ivory, in "Magic Carpet," 6-1710
liquids ascend, 15-4877
of skin, 13-4117
pneumatic, 11-3410-11
to the ear, 12-3916
Toricellian, 13-3978-80
see also Guns, Jack, house of
- Tuberculosis**, and alcohol, 17-5439
and Saranac Lake, 19-5950
cure of, 15-4627
dangerous disease, 3-821, 906-09; 6-1804; 9-2801-02; 10-3220; 20-6366-68
in cows, 9-2831
- Tuck**, the Friar, 9-2630
- Tucuman**, battle of, 17-5361
- Tudor, Henry**: see Henry VII, king of England
- Tudor**, furniture of, 19-6177
- Tudor-rose**, heraldic flower, 11-3470
- Tudors**, and Ireland, 18-5554
★English reigning family, 3-855
- Tuesday**, name of, 1-93
- Tugby**, character in "The Chimes," 8-2301
- Tug-of-war**, a game, 3-735; 16-5122
between steamships, 8-2489
- Tugs**, naval, 20-6214
sea-going, 8-2498
work of, 8-2497
- Tulleries Palace**, in Paris, 6-1820; 8-2284, 2291; 13-4103, 4106; 17-5536; 18-5848
see also Swiss Guards
- Tukulti-Adar I**, king of Assyria, 16-4964
- Tula**, iron-works from, 12-3802
- Tulips**, flowers, 5-1602; 6-1738; 11-3546; 12-face 3808; 17-5230
see also Music
- Tulip-tree**, or whitewood, 17-5343, 5345, 5352
- Tullamook**, lighthouse on, 3-749
- Tully-Veolan**, in "Waverley," 5-1498
- Tumbez**, on Gulf of Guayaquil, 14-4510
- "Tumble-down Dick"**: see Cromwell, Richard
- Tumbler**, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
- Tumbler**, of lock, 20-6359
- Tumblers**, how did frogs jump in? 5-1601
magic tumbler, 7-2138
tricks with, 1-106
- Tumble-weeds**, plants, 13-4210, 4212
- Tummelbach Falls**, in Switzerland, 18-5845
- Tun**, meaning of, 2-470
- Tundras**, Russian plains, 12-3797
- Tune**, of a wireless-apparatus, 11-3583
- Tungsten**, a metal, 3-668; 19-5994, 6092
- Tungusians**, Siberian tribe, 12-3803
- Tunicates**, development of, 12-3665
- Tuning-fork**, and wood, 15-4691
sound of, 10-3225; 16-4908, 5058-59
vibrations of, 15-4869, 4872
- Tunis**, city of, 19-6100
- Tunis, Dey of**, and Vincent de Paul, 10-3070
French colony, 8-2425-26; 14-4307-08
- Tunkhannock Creek**, viaduct over, 1-36

GENERAL INDEX

- Tun-Li**, character in story, 18-5771
Tunnel Mountain, view from, 19-5943
***Tunnels**, beneath Alps, 20-6258-59
 electric locomotives, 1-315
 Mont Cenis Tunnel, 8-2416
 of insects, 9-2850, 2860
 of New York aqueduct, 16-5194-98
 Thames Tunnel, 2-605
 under the Channel, 8-2415
 see also Spiders
Tunnies, fish, 8-2482, 2607
Tupayas, Indian tribe, 14-4506
Tupis, Indian tribe, 14-4506
Tupman, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
Tupper, Sir Charles, premier of Canada, 4-1281; 14-4323, 4326
Tupper, Mount, in Canada, 18-5780
Turbine-engine, power of, 8-2494-95
Turbines, for generating electricity, 9-2715
Turbit, a pigeon, 7-2217, 2219
Turbo-generator, for electricity, 20-6352
Turbot, a fish, 8-2605-06; 12-3847-48
Turcomans, branch of Turkish race, 5-1636; 13-3924-25, 3931; 19-6066
Turgenev, Ivan, Russian writer, 17-5314
Turkestan, history of, 13-3923
 map of, 13-3926
 Russian, 12-3804
Turkey, and Africa, 14-4304, 4307
 and Bosnia and Herzegovina, 10-3244
 and the Crimean War, 8-2290
 and the Great War, 10-3247
 and turquoise, 20-6383
 constitution of, 10-3246
 costumes of, 10-3245
 history of, 4-1118; 5-1434; ★10-3239
 ★in Asia, 12-3851, 3855, 3862
 Jews in, 20-6334
 maps of, 10-3184; 12-3851
 parliament of, 10-3239, 3246
 rise and fall of, 10-3185
 sponges and, 14-4267
 sultans of, 10-3239
Turkey, a bird, 1-15; 5-1558, 1563-64; 8-2342
 in race, 15-4612
 quills for pens, 11-3482
Turkey-buzzard, a scavenger-bird, 6-1898-99; 8-2342
Turkish Delight, a candy, 11-3552
Turks, and Austria-Hungary, 8-2559; 9-2896, 2900, 2903; 18-5652, 5656
 and Bulgaria, 10-3242
 and Charles V., 8-2556
 and Crusades, 5-1549, 1552
 and Jerusalem, 20-6331
 and Rome, 17-5282
 and Russia, 12-3723-24, 3727-28
 and Venice, 10-3080
 branch of the Mongols, 13-3926
 defeated by Poland, 9-2894
 in Egypt, 14-4302
 in Europe, 1-132; 12-3728-29
 in Serbia, 10-3242
 Ottoman, 10-3190
 rulers of India, 6-1714
 Seljouk, 10-3190
 see also Balkans, Lepanto, Mohács, etc.
Turner, C. Y., American painter, 14-4258
Turner, Charles Tennyson: see Tennyson-Turner, C.
Turner, Mrs. Elizabeth, poems: see Poetry Index
Turner, J. M. W., English artist, 3-761, 766; 14-4252; 15-4591, 4598
Turner, Joseph, song of, 10-3050
Turnips, cultivation of, 13-3968, 4134
 for hanging baskets, 19-6080
Turnpikes, a game, 13-4040
Turnus, king of the Rutuli, 1-78
Turpentine, from pines, 17-5430; 19-5958
Turquoise, magic, in story, 17-5285
 precious stone, 20-6378, 6383
Turtle, a reptile, 4-1209; 8-2607
 fossil eggs of, 9-2918
 Indian clan of, 1-199
Turtle-dove, bird, 7-2217
Turtlehead, a plant, 16-5088, 5090
Tuscany, Italian province, 10-3074, 3080
Tuscaroras, Indian tribe, 1-21; 2-532; 3-894
Tusher, Rev. Tom, character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3311
Tusk, animals' tusks, 12-3667
 of elephant, 7-2078; 9-2917
 of mammoth, 12-3804
 of narwhal, 4-1074
Tusk, of walrus, 4-1066, 1076
Tuskegee Institute, in Alabama, 9-2942; 19-5960
Tutula, island of, American, 7-2147, 2156
Tver, province of, 12-3799
Twachtmann, John W., American painter, 14-4258
"'Twas in the good ship Rover," by Dibdin, 12-3766
Tway-blade, an orchid, 14-4474, 4477
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, 5-1482
Tweed River, and Abbotsford, 5-1501
"Twelfth Night," by Shakespeare, 2-445
Twelve Apostles, statues of, 15-4674
"Twenty Thousand Leagues under the Sea," by Verne, 16-5049; 18-5857
Twickenham, Pope's villa at, 19-6031
Twigs, flattened, 15-4654
 how to draw, 3-744
 in Indian messages, 7-2268
 peep inside lime-tree, 8-2333
Twiller, Wouter van, character in "Knickerbocker Days," 18-5831
Twine, making, 13-4008
Twin-flower, a plant, 10-3064
Twins, the Heavenly, 9-2643, 2645
 see also Gemini
Twist, Oliver, character in "Oliver Twist," 8-2320, 2562
Twisted-stalk, a plant, 9-2884
"Two Gentlemen of Verona," by Shakespeare, 2-639; 18-5584
"Two Little Confederates," by Page, 5-1621
Two Natures in Man, a statue, 15-4673-74
Twopeny, William, an artist, 18-5628
Two shoes, Little Goody, in story, 16-5179
"Two Years Before the Mast," by Dana, 20-6235
Tybalat, Shakespearian character, 2-447
Tyburn, exposure of corpses on, 15-4686
Tyl, Granny and Grandfather, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
Tyler, John, administration of, 11-3488, 3491
 as president, 6-1840; 8-2380, 2382
 college of, 14-4568
Tyler, Wat, revolt of, 3-773
Tylo, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5837, 5839
Tylyl, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5835, 5837
Tympanum: see Ear-drum
Tyndale, William, English author, 8-2555; 13-3939, 3942
Tyndall, John, English philosopher, 2-392; 3-865, 871; 16-5062
Type, in printing, 3-950; 12-3608, 3614
Type-metal, alloy of lead and antimony, 6-1888; 9-2680
Typewriter, development of, 9-2718
Typhoid, microbes of, 3-821
Typist, and dictaphone, 18-5606
Tyr, Norse god, 1-93
Tyrannosaurus, prehistoric animal, 17-5334
Tyrannus tyrannus: see Kingbird
Tyre, Asiatic city, 5-1553; 16-5202
Tyrol, and Austria, 1-132; 9-2896, 2903
 mountains of, 11-3392
Tze-hsi, empress of China, portrait of, 1-face 112

U

- Udder**, milk-making gland, 5-1587
Ufa, mining district, 12-3804
Uffizi Gallery, in Florence, 9-2792
Uganda, African protectorate, 14-4305-06
"Ugly Duckling," authorship of, 5-1478
Uhland, Ludwig, German song-writer, 11-3396-97
Uhlans, and the bees, 17-5394
Ujiji, scene of meeting of Stanley and Livingstone, 1-302
Ulm, German town, 9-2769
Ulna, bone of the arm, 8-2571; 13-4200
Ulster, county of Ireland, 4-1036; 18-5551
Ulstermen, origin of, 18-5556
Ultra-violet, light, 14-4262
Ulverstone, Friends' meetinghouse at, 19-5936
Ulysses, Greek hero, 1-73-74; 3-980
Umbel-bearers, family of plants, 16-5092
Umbels, of flowers, 16-5092
Umbrella, drying, 18-5647
 mending, 14-4294
 of paper, 15-4825
Umbrella-ants: see Säuba ants
Umbrella-bird, picture of, 6-1757, 1763
Umbrians, in Italy, 17-5271
Umpire, for baseball, 17-5249

GENERAL INDEX

- Una**, character in "Faerie Queene," 3-697-99
Unamis, Indian, 1-199
Uncama, adventure of, 17-5481
Uncas, an Indian, 1-195
"Uncle Tom's Cabin," published, 5-1617; 7-2043, 2096; 11-3492
"Undertow," picture, by Homer, 14-4248
Underworld, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1181
Undine, story of a water-nymph, 13-4053
Ungava, district of, 4-1281; 6-1915
Ungulates, hoofed animals, 12-3668
Unicorn, a constellation, 9-2645
Unicorn, and yellow dwarf, 4-1052
 horn of, 1-215
Unicorn-fish, of the sea, 8-2483
Union, a flag, 17-5492
Union, Act of, concerning Ireland, 4-1116
 for Canada, 3-759
Unionists, of Argentina, 17-5362
Union Jack, of England, 17-5492
 see also England, flag of, Union Jack of
Union of South Africa, history, 4-1120; 6-1784
Unitarian Church, beliefs of, 13-4163
United States, and Barbary Pirates, 14-4307
 and Cuba, 19-6046
 and Danish West Indies, 12-3658
 and French in Mexico, 8-2290
 and Mexico, 14-4404
 and Panama Canal, 18-5594
 and Samoa, 7-2156
 and Venezuela question, 15-4604
 animal products of, 9-2677
 animals of, 3-681, 684; 4-1211-12
 Army of, 4-1009
 ★Brothers' War, 7-2041
 ★building the New Nation, 5-1389
 Cabinet of, 5-1393; 7-2040
 canals of, 9-2688
 census, 8-2382
 climate, 1-10, 13-15; 8-2384
 colleges and universities in, 14-4567
 constitution and amendments, 5-1391, 1400,
 1434-38; 6-1836; 7-2041, 2044, 2057; 8-2377,
 2436-37, 2439; 11-3495
 cotton in, 15-4886-87
 crops of, 8-2384
 cutlery in, 15-4803
 days celebrated in, 14-4463
 disease in, 9-2801
 dispute with Colombia, 15-4604
 entered Great War, 11-3495; 20-6214
 fisheries of, 12-3841
 fishes of, 9-2701
 flags of, 4-1115; 6-1658; 14-4467; 17-5494
 free land of, 9-2688
 fruit in, 8-2386; 18-5714
 ★glimpses of the Southern, 19-5957
 ★growing West, 6-1831
 history of, 4-1114; 13-4079
 holidays, 14-4470
 House of Representatives, 5-1391, 1435-36;
 7-2041
 ★how governed, 5-1433
 immigrants of, 9-2688
 invasion of Canada, 3-756
 islands of West Indies, 19-6048
 lakes of, 1-14
 lost duties because of comma, 18-5743
 manufacturing in, 9-2682
 marble in, 17-5349
 mountains of, 1-10, 12-13
 national game in, 17-5247
 Navy of, 10-3004, 3006; 20-6203-14
 neutrality of, 5-1394
 olives in, 18-5718
 oysters in, 12-3851
 ★painters of the, 13-4215
 pheasants in, 5-1559
 pins in, 16-5002
 plants of, 11-3567; 16-5034
 population of, 5-1392; 6-1656; 8-2382
 presidents of, 3-779; 5-1392, 1396, 1434-36;
 6-1686; ★11-3489
 productions of, 9-2678
 railroads of, 2-605; 9-2688
 reconstruction period, 7-2057
 salt in, 1-238
 Senate, 5-1391, 1434-35
 size of, 8-2382
 social life in, 5-1392, 1394
 statesmen of, 8-2435
 story of the West, 18-5711
 sugar in, 3-703, 708-09
 taxes of, 3-812; 7-2041-42
United States, tea in, 19-5971-72
 ★territory across the seas, 7-2147
 treasury, 11-3491
 trouble with England, 11-3494
 two spies of Revolution, 12-3919
 ★united nation, 8-2377; 9-2677
 vice-presidents, 5-1435-36, 1438; 8-2380
 wages and machinery in, 9-2711
 war with France, 11-3489
 wheat in, 4-1132; 10-2947
 see also America, Animals, Civil War, United
 States, Mexican War, Monroe Doctrine,
 Philippines, Plants, Revolution, American,
 Spanish War, Tariff, War of 1812, etc.
United States, ship, 5-1398; 10-3006-07; 15-4665
United States Bank, and Jackson, 6-1840
 destruction of, 11-3491
United States, Book of the: see Tables of Con-
 tents
United States Military Academy, at West Point,
 15-4738
 see also West Point
United States Naval Academy, at Annapolis,
 15-4741
 see also Annapolis
United States Sanitary Commission, 10-3122
United States Sub-Treasury, in New York,
 16-5017
Univalves, shell-fish, 9-2618
Universe, size of, 6-1790
 what it is, 1-3, 140-41; 7-1964
Universities, Arab, 19-6182
 in Canada, 17-5402
 what they are, 14-4567
 see also Canada, education in
Unknown Knight, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
Unready, The: see Ethelred, the Unready.
Unter den Linden, street in Berlin, 8-2597;
 9-2762, 2791
Unterwalden, canton of, 10-2986, 2988
Unthrifthead, quicksand of, in "Fairie Queene,"
 3-700
Upland-Flower, a game bird, 8-2341
Upper Bow Valley, scene in, 19-5943
Upper Canada, capital of, 13-6122
 province of, 3-758; 4-1271
 see also Canada
Upper Canada College, in Canada, 17-5402, 5405
Upsala, university town, 12-3660
Upsall Castle, legend of, 7-1995
Upward, result of traveling, 18-5639
Ur, Asiatic city, 16-4960, 4962; 20-6329
Ural Mountains, in Europe, 12-3721, 3798, 3804-
 05; 19-5875
Uranium, an element, 5-1319, 1447; 9-2652;
 14-4276
Uranus, a planet, 1-148; 6-1683; 7-face 1959,
 2249; 8-2389, 2392, 2394
Urban, the Good, 4-1030
Urban II, a pope, 5-1550
Urban VIII, pope of Rome, and Lorraine,
 16-5108
Urchin, a hedgehog, 5-1426
Urea, manufactured, 13-4116
Uri, canton of, 10-2986, 2988
"Uriel," Emerson's, 6-1688
Uriel, in "Paradise Lost," 18-5679
Ursa Major: see Great Bear
Ursula, St., and the 10,000 Maidens, 4-1024-25
Ursula, character in "John Halifax," 13-3970
Uruguay, history of, 17-5362, 5370
 Indians of, 14-4509
 South American Republic, 15-4603, 4610
Uruguay River, in South America, 17-5365
Utah, flower of, 18-5816
 history of, 6-1839, 1844, 1846; 11-3492, 3494
 metals of, 9-2680
 purchase of, 11-3492
Utensils, of Indians, 8-2578
Utica, town in New York, 15-4766
"Utopia," by More, 13-3942
"Utopia, Ltd.," by Sullivan, 11-3293
Utrecht, bishop of, 11-3542
Utrecht, town in Holland, 11-3540
Utrecht, Treaty of, and peace, 2-559; 8-2560;
 15-4832; 17-5543; 20-6294

V

- Vaal River**, in Africa, 17-5319
Vaccination, for disease, 8-2474; 9-2801; 15-4632
Vaccines, for disease, 20-6368

GENERAL INDEX

- Vacuum**, in salt-making, 1-238, 242
in sugar-making, 3-708
in the lungs, 20-610
nature abhors a, 7-2246; 13-3978
power of, 7-2162
rope in, 14-4484
Torricellian, 13-3978
what it is, 3-668, 940; 7-2010
why real cannot be made, 7-2010
- Vadai Hills**, in Russia, 12-3721
- Valdez**, Spanish soldier, 11-3593
- Valdivia**, port of Chile, 17-5367
- Valencia**, province of, 11-3339
Spanish city, 11-3338
- Valentia**, Ireland, landing of cable, 8-2496
- Valentine, St.**, day of, 19-5896
- Valentine**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4434
- Valentine**, Shakespearian character, 2-639
- Valentine, E. V.**, American sculptor, 15-4675
- Valentines**, origin of name, 19-5896
- Vale of the White Horse**, in "Tom Brown's Schooldays," 13-4137
- Valera y Alcalá, Juan**, Spanish writer, 17-5316
- Valerian**, emperor of Rome, capture of, 16-5155
- Valerian**, husband of St. Cecilia, 4-1030
- Valerian**, a plant, 16-4951, 4956
- Valerius**, Publius, Roman noble, 2-435
- Valletta**, Maltese town, 6-1931
- Vallette (Jean Parisot de la)**, and Malta, 6-1931
- Valhalla**, Norse heaven, 1-94, 273; 8-2549; 12-3652
- Valkyries**, costume for, 17-5346
legendary maidens, 1-94
- Valley**, picture, 2-430
- Valley Forge**, winter at, 3-782; 4-1006
- Valley of the Shadow of Death**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1184, 1186
- Vallisneria spiralis**: see Tape-grass
- Valparaiso**, town in Chile, 15-4602; 17-5366
- Val Tavetsch**, in Switzerland, 18-5848
- Valverde**, Fray Vicente de, Dominican friar, 7-2223
- Valves**, of boiler, 1-304
of heart, 18-5622
of veins, 5-1596; 15-4631
- Vampire**, a bat, 3-802
- Van, La jeune fée du Lac**, 13-4126
- Vanadium**, in steel, 18-5690
- Van Bummel**, character in "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4861
- Van Buren**, Martin, administration of, 6-1840; 8-2382; 11-3488, 3491
- Van Cortlandt Park**, in New York, 16-5012
- Vancouver**, George, British explorer, 7-2150
- Vancouver**, city in Canada, 1-232, 235; 5-1492; 18-5613, 5780-81
- Vancouver**, island of, 1-232; 4-1280; 18-5780
- Vancouver**, Mount, in Canadian Rockies, 18-5778
- Vandals**, and Rome, 17-5282
in Iberian Peninsula, 11-3338
- Van den Busch**, Lydia, character in "The Virginians," 11-3423
- Vanderbilt University**, in Tennessee, 19-5962
- Vanderdonk**, character in "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4864
- Vanderlyn**, John, his picture of landing of Columbus, 1-58
- Van Dyck**, Sir Anthony, Flemish painter, 3-763; 4-1036; 6-1857; 15-4591, 4595
pictures of, 3-765; 6-1861
- Van Dyke**, Dr. Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
- Van Eyck**, Hubert, Flemish artist, 4-1174
- Van Eyck**, Jan, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4073
- Van Eyck**, Jan, Flemish artist, 4-1174
- Van Eyck**, Margaret, character in "Cloister and the Hearth," 13-4069
- Vanguard**, a ship, 12-3695
- Van Horne**, William C., Canadian railroadman, 14-4326
- Vanity**, town in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1181
- Vanity Fair**, in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1183
Pilgrims in, 4-1181
- "Vanity Fair"**, by Thackeray, 8-2326
- Van Lake**, fairy maid of, 8-2316
- Van Rensselaer**, General Stephen, during War of 1812, 3-759
- Van Shaick**, Dominie, in story of "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4781
- Van Winkle**, Dame, 15-4779
see also Rip Van Winkle
- Vapor**, what it is, 11-3390
- Vaporers**, moths, 10-3021
- Vaqueros**, of Argentina, 17-5364
- Varden**, Dolly, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 8-2320; 9-2778
- Varden**, Gabriel, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
- Vardhamana**, founder of religion, 10-3023-24
- Varennes**, capture of royalty at, 13-4103
- Varna**, on the Black Sea, 10-3242
- Varney**, Sir Elchard, and Amy Robsart, 12-3881
- Varnish**, gives smooth finish, 10-3147
how to remove, 2-488
- Vasco da Gama**, voyage of, 1-65
- Vase**, ancient vases, 14-4539
Greek vases, 16-5204
making a, 14-4544, 4545
of folded paper, 15-4825
painting, 7-2232
- Vaseline**, and petroleum, 9-2680; 13-4169
- "Vashti"**, by Evans, 7-2098
- Vassar**, Matthew, and Vassar College, 14-4572
- Vassar College**, for women, 14-4570-72
- Vaterland**, ship, 8-2491
- Vatican Palace**, home of the Pope, 3-762; 10-3082, 3086; 13-4033-36; 15-4590; 16-5098; 19-5933
- Vaudois**, French Protestants, 6-1862
- Vaughan**, Father, in "Rob Roy," 5-1625
- Vaughn**, Henry, poems: see Poetry Index
- Vaults**, for safe-deposit, 20-6360-61
- Vecchio Palace**, 9-2792
- Veddalis**, and the leaf insect, 11-3448
- Vedder**, Elihu, American artist, 14-4248
- Vedder**, Nicholas, character in "Rip Van Winkle," 15-4780, 4861
- Veery**, a bird, 11-3463
- Vega**, a star, 9-2639-41, 2643; 18-5813
- Vegetable-garden**, care of, 10-2995, 3217; 11-3325, 3442, 3554; 12-3644, 3780, 3903; 13-3968; 14-4387, 4499
- Vegetables**, and fruit, 19-5992
cultivation of, 10-2995
from Florida, 19-5960
in Asia, 13-3924
in early United States, 5-1394
in Hungary, 10-3242
production of, in United States, 8-2386
sugar in, 3-704
- Vegetable-wool**, a plant, 6-1763
- Vegetarians**, influence of food on, 11-3273-74
- Vegetation**, on moon, 14-4311
- Vehicles**, problem concerning, 2-491
woods used for, 17-5346
- Veho**, meaning of, 13-4231
- Veil**, history of, 2-436; 11-3594
- Veils**, Puritan laws concerning, 2-526
- Veins**, bleeding of, 15-4616-17
blood vessels, 5-1593; 6-1650; 13-4201
color of, 10-3144
studies of, 15-4631
transplanting, 20-6369
- Valves**, in, 7-1982
varicose, 15-4617
work of, 19-6109
wounded, 16-4928-29
see also Blood
- Velasquez**, D. E. de Silva y, his picture, "A Boy and His Dog," 3-767
Spanish painter, 3-763-64; 11-3344, 3347; 15-4591, 4597
- Vellum**, a writing-material, 11-3484
- Velocity**, measurement of, 12-3674
- Velvet-leaf**: see Mullein
- Vendale**, in "Water Babies," 12-3832
- Vendée**, La, part of France, 13-4099
- "Vendetta"**, play by Parker, 14-4327
- Vendôme**, Column of, 16-5041
- Veneer**, of woods, 8-2429
- Venerable Bede**: see Bede
- "Venerable Philosopher"**: see Lao-Tsze
- Venetia**, history of, 9-2905; 10-3074, 3086, 3190, 3194
- Venetians**, and forks, 15-4801
in Greece, 10-3239
- Venezuela**, history of, 3-867; 11-3494; 14-4514; 15-4603; 17-5412
natives of, 14-4509
- Venice**, Duke of, Shakespearian character, 1-332; 2-443, 449
- Venice**, art in, 15-4590
bell-tower of, 1-317
fire in, 18-5756
glass in, 4-1263
Italian city, 7-2008; 8-2554; 9-2787; 10-3077-78, 3086
★makers of, 4-1167

GENERAL INDEX

- Venice**, monuments of, 16-5041
 painted by Turner, 3-761
 painting in, 5-1477
 see also St. Mark, church of, in Venice, San Marco, library of
- Venice of Spain**: see Cadiz
- Venice of the North**: see Stockholm
- Ventilation**, of bee-hive, 9-2854
 of coal-mines, 14-4375
 of rooms, 12-3903; 14-4274
 see also Air, Jack, house of
- Ventricles**, of the heart, 5-1596
- Venus**, and the golden apple, 6-1710
 and the myrtle, 15-4866
 goddess of love, 1-78; 6-1908
 of Milo, statue, 13-4172, 4179
 Titian's picture of, 3-762
- Venus**, the planet, 1-140, 144; 6-1681; 7-1960, 1963, 2249; 8-2388-89; 9-2802
- "Venus and Adonis"**, by Shakespeare, 18-5586
- Venus of the Woods**: see Ash, European tree
- "Venus with the Graces"**, by Botticelli, 16-5102
- Ver**, the spring, 11-3374
- Vera Cruz**, building of, 1-274
 history of, 6-1844-45; 11-3445; 14-4398, 4402, 4404
- Verb**, a part of speech, 11-3329, 3375, 3465
- Verchères**, commander of a fort, 6-1671
- Verchères, Madeline de**, and the Five Nations, 3-894; 6-1671
- Vercingetorix**, condemned, 2-434
- Verde**, Cape, circumnavigated, 11-3340
- Verdi (Giuseppe)**, composer, 11-3294
- Verdigris**, a salt of copper, 18-5639
- Verdun**, bishopric of, 8-2559
- Vere**, Sir Arthur de, in "Anne of Geierstein," 5-1496
- Vere, Isabella**, in "Black Dwarf," 5-1497
- Verges**, Shakespearian character, 2-564
- Verigin, Peter**, Doukhobor leader, 19-5944
- Verisopht, Lord**, character in "Nicholas Nickleby," 9-2671
- Verity, Kate**, saved child, 15-4661
- Vermicelli**, made of wheat, 10-2949
- Vermont**, admitted, 6-1831; 11-3489
 and flag, 17-5493
 flower of, 18-5816
 gems from, 20-6382
 marble of, 9-2680; 17-5349
- Verne, Jules**, writings of, 13-4115; 16-4909, 5049; 18-5857
- Vernon, Diana**, heroine of "Rob Roy," 5-1622-23
- Verona, Prince of**, Shakespearian character, 2-448
- Verona**, tomb of, 16-5041
- Veronese, Paul**, Italian artist, 4-1177, 1179
- Veronicas**, cultivation of, 7-2039
- Verrazano (Giovanni da)**, Italian navigator, 1-276, 279; 2-553
 1174; 15-4590
- Verrochio, Andrea del**, Italian painter, 4-1172, 1174; 15-4590
- Versailles, Palace of**, history, 7-2074; 8-2279-82, 2290, 2599-2600; 13-4103; 17-5536, 5538
- Versalius, Andreas**, Flemish physician, 15-4630
- Verse**, blank, 1-102
 different kinds of, 2-369
 made with figures and letters, 18-5742
 see also Poetry
- Vertebrae**, bones of spine, 3-675; 8-2463-68, 2471; 13-4200
- Vertebrates**, animals with back-bones, 3-675; 8-2463; 9-2919
- Vertigo**, what it is, 7-2248
- Verulam, Lord**: see Bacon, Sir Francis
- Verulam**, story about, 19-5912
- Vespasian**, emperor of Rome, reign of, 2-539; 17-5282; 20-6334
- Vesper-sparrow**, a bird, 11-3460
- Vespucci, Amerigo**, name applied to America, 1-65, 272
- Vessels**, of temple, 16-5153
 sound of empty, 12-3774
- Vestibule**, of Mammoth Cave, 4-1306
- Vesuvius, Mount**, eruption of, 7-frontis.
 Italian volcano, 7-2084; 17-5281
 legend of, 9-2666; 20-6223, 6228
- Vetches**, plants, 13-4135; 14-4351-52
- Viaduct**, over Tunkhannock Creek, 1-35
- Vibrations**, and sound-waves, 3-911-12; 10-3225; 12-3774; 15-4579
 and talking-machine, 18-5601
 form of motion, 2-517; 11-3429; 13-4084
 of bridge, 15-4812
 of musical instruments, 6-1791; 16-4904; 19-5890
- Vibrations**, of telegraph lines, 6-1886
 study of, 15-4869
 sympathetic, 16-5058
 see also Sound
- "Vicar of Bray," song**, 12-3771
- Vicar of Christ**: see Pope
- "Vicar of Wakefield,"** by Goldsmith, 6-1752
- Vice**, or vise, carpenter's, 6-1940
- Vice-admiral**, naval rank, 20-6214
- Viceroy**, of India, 5-1638
- "Vich Ian Volhr:"** see MacIvor, Fergus
- Vicksburg**, city in Mississippi, 19-5960
 during the Civil War, 3-789; 7-2047, 2050-51
- Victor (Claude P.)**, French marshal, 14-4366
- Victor Emmanuel**, King of Italy, story of, 1-135, 334; 6-1658; 10-3086
- Victoria**, queen of England, and songs, 12-3770-71
 and tortoise, 2-514
 cable messages of, 8-2494-96; 15-4697
 favorite gem of, 20-6382
 reign of, 4-1116-20; 6-1720
- Victoria**, Australia, history of, 5-1370; 11-3433
- Victoria**, capital of British Columbia, 1-232; 18-5780, 5783
- Victoria**, capital of Hong Kong, 1-121, 124
- Victoria Bridge**, over St. Lawrence, 4-1275; 7-2273; 19-6124
- Victoria Cross**, men who have won, 12-3823
- Victoria Day**, in Canada, 14-4463
- Victoria Falls**, in Africa, 11-3400; 14-4300
- Victoria Land**, discovery of, 17-5464
- Victorian Era**, a period, 4-1120
- Victoria Nyanza**, lake in Africa, 14-4299, 4306, 4308
 railroad to, 18-5806
- Victoria University**, in Toronto, 17-5407
- Victory**, Column of, 9-2762
 group of, and Napoleon I, 9-2762
 of Samothrace, 13-4172; 17-5539
- Victory**, ship, 11-frontis; 14-4363; 17-5459
- Vidocq (François E.)**, French detective, 16-5112
- Vidomar**, treasure of, 7-2019
- Vienna**, Duke of, Shakespeare character, 2-561
- Vienna**, alcohol and children in, 17-5440
 capital of Austria, 8-2594; 9-2899; 10-3244
 fire in, 18-5756
 history of, 8-2559; 9-2896, 2898, 2900, 2904-05
 musicians of, 11-3284, 3287-88
 Turks sought, 10-3194
- Vienna, Congress of**, of European powers, 8-2289, 2592-94; 9-2905; 10-2991-92, 3082
- "View of the Seine,"** picture by Martin, 14-4251
- Vigier, Jean**, and his mother, 13-4091
- Vigilance Committee**, action of, 6-1846
- Vikings**, sea-raiders, 2-468; 12-3652, 3662, 3722
 words in English, 15-4618
 see also Charles XII of Sweden
- Villa, General Francisco**, revolt of, 14-4404
- Villa**, for Modeltown, 3-845
 Huns pillaging, 8-2551
- Village**, German, 8-2548
 of earthquake-resisting houses, 10-3254
 of Hungary, 18-5657
 of Igorrotes, 7-2153
 of Pueblo Indians, 12-3624
 see also Modeltown
- "Village Blacksmith,"** by Longfellow, 2-373; 5-1613, 1616
- Villageois**, et la vipère, 17-5532
- Villager**, and the viper, 11-3370
- Villefort, M. de**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4316, 4432
- Ville-Marie de Montreal**: see Montreal
- Villeneuve**, French admiral, 14-4364
- "Villette,"** by Brontë, 9-2625
- Vincent de Paul, St.**, heroic priest, 10-3069
- Vinci, Leonardo da**, and flying-machine, 1-174; 18-5810
 in Rome, 16-5102
 Italian painter, 3-761, 763, 764; 4-1172
- Vindobona**: see Vienna, history of
- Vine-chaffer**, injurious insect, 11-3303
- Vinegar**, alcohol turns to, 6-1891
 microbe that makes, 3-821
- Vinery**, grapes grown in, 2-655
- Vineyards**, in France, 8-2420
- Vinland**, location of, 1-271
- Viola**, Shakespearian character, 2-445
- Viola**, a flower, 17-5237
- Violet**, flower, 2-622; 3-931; 5-1602; 7-2140; 13-4135
 national flower, 18-5816
 perfume from, 5-1515
 state flower, 18-5815-16

GENERAL INDEX

- Violet**, various, 9-2880; 16-5086-87; 17-5229
see also Adder's tongue, Dame's violet,
Water-violet
- Violet**, a color, 6-1951; 9-2696; 14-4523
in fire-flame, 19-5892
light-waves of, 1-166; 17-5243
- Violet-family**, of plants, 13-4135
- Violin**, music of, 16-4907-08, 5057
notes of the, 8-1791; 9-2652; 13-4095
strings of, 13-4001
value of the body, 12-3774
see also Mute
- Violoncello**, introduced, 10-3049
- Viper**, and the villager, 11-3370
hibernation of, 20-6374
horned, 5-1383
poisonous serpent, 5-1380, 1383-85
- Vipere**, villageois et la, 17-5532
- Viper's bugloss**, a weed, 14-4352
- Vireo**, nest of, 6-1762; 11-3462; 18-5751
- Virgil**, Latin poet, 1-73, 76; 2-536; 14-4536;
17-5280, 5308-09
- Virgillae**: see Pleiades
- Virgin**, constellation of the, 9-2639, 2643
- Virgin**: see Spinet
- "Virgin, Assumption of the,"** painting by
Titian, 4-1176
- Virginia**, and Boone, 20-6250, 6252
and convention, 5-1391
and Northwest Territory, 6-1834
approved Constitution, 5-1392
capital of, 5-1395
cedar of, 11-3485
claims of, 2-528; 3-896
flower of, 18-5816
grant to, 3-895
history of, 2-521, 530, 533; 4-1114; 8-2377
Indians of, 1-21
iron-industry in, 18-5688
laws for Sunday, 3-964
"Mother of the Presidents," 5-1397; 6-1840;
8-2380, 2382
name of, 1-281; 3-959; 4-1035; 17-5410; 20-6271
oil in, 13-4165
secession of, 7-2044, 2046; 11-3492; 19-5957
settlers in, 6-1832
- Virginia**, ship: see Merrimac, ship
- Virginia Company**, and America, 2-522; 17-5487
- Virginia Military Institute**, history, 19-5957-58
- "Virginian,"** by Wister, 5-1621
- "Virginians,"** by Thackeray, 11-3422
- Virginia Reel**, a dance, 3-965
- Virginia, University of**, story of, 14-4569
- Virgin Islands**, and United States, 7-2147, 2158
- Virginianus**, ship, 11-3493
- "Virgin of the Rocks,"** picture by Da Vinci,
15-4590
- "Virgin Queen:"** see Elizabeth, Queen
- Virgin Rock**, 17-5375-76
- Vis**, meaning of, 11-3592
- Viscacha**, an animal, 3-679, 682
- Vision**, and the brain, 12-3889
area of, 12-3820
binocular, 12-3822
cells of, 14-4427
defects of, 18-5722
importance of, 14-4259
of birds, 12-3691
of country folk, 15-4696
persistence of, 16-5137
range of, 8-2353
rapidity of, 11-3386
- Vision**, of Constantine, 2-542; 17-5384
of St. Helena, 17-5384
- "Vision of Piers Plowman,"** a poem, 13-3941
- Vis medicatrix nature**, meaning of, 5-1460
- Vistula River**, in Europe, 9-2764
- Visualizing**, process of, 16-4999
- Vitality**, of body, 9-2648
- Vitellius**, claimed Roman Empire, 2-539
- Viti Levu**, Lake, sharks in, 9-2699
- Vittoria**, defeat of, 11-3341, 3346
- Vladimir**, ruler of Russia, 12-3722
- Vladimir, Prince**, character in "Land of
Youth," 7-2061
- Vladivostok**, Russian port of, 12-3729, 3798,
3804
- Vodka**, and Russia, 12-3806
- Vogel**, Frau Henriette, and Von Kleist, 11-3396
- Vogelweide**, a wood, 11-3393
see also Walther von der Vogelweide
- Voice**, break of boy's, 15-4879
cause of beautiful, 18-5726
control of, 13-4001
in empty hall, 3-1
- Voice**, of sea animals, 4-1074
pictures of, 13-4092; 17-5254
production of, 20-6353, 6355
sound of, 15-4871
that came from a rock, 8-2588
toy to disguise, 19-6170
use of, 13-4093
with hands over ears, 6-1655
- Voice**, of a verb, 11-3376
- Voice-box**: see Larynx
- Voice-cords**: see Cords, Vocal
- "Voice of the Night,"** by Longfellow, 5-1614
- "Voice of the People,"** by Glasgow, 7-2101
- "Voices of Nations in Song,"** collected by
Herder, 11-3396
- Volatile**, meaning of, 10-3147
- Volcano de Agua**, in Guatemala, 14-4405
- Volcanoes**, burning mountains, 1-5; 2-430;
6-1934; 9-2653
forming of, 10-3251-54; 12-3905
in France, 8-2416
in the United States, 1-13
on the moon, 7-2207; 10-3044, 3229; 20-6215
pumice-stone from, 10-3045
who lighted? 7-2083
- Vole**, various kinds of, 3-807-08
- Volga River**, in Russia, 8-2601; 12-3721, 3802,
3804
- Volley**, in tennis, 14-4379
- Volplane**, a form of flight, 1-177
- Volta**, Alessandro, Italian scientist, 7-2166;
14-4441-42
- Voltaire**, and French Revolution, 13-4099-4100
French writer, 3-2552; 17-5312
- Volunteer Park**, in Seattle, 9-2687
- Von Kleist**, inventor, 7-2163
- Vorst**, Cornelius, and the Uhlands, 17-5394
- Vorst**, Dirck, and bees, 17-5394
- Vortex-box**, for smoke-rings, 15-4713
- Vortex-ring**, a smoke-ring, 11-3427
- Vosges Mountains**, in Europe, 8-2416; 9-2768
war in, 8-2598
- Vote**, in Austria, 9-2906
responsibility of, 14-4469
- Votive Kirche**, in Vienna, 9-2899
- Vowel-flame**, behavior of, 16-5062
- Vowels**, and sound, 13-4096; 16-5060
words containing all, 11-3433
- "Voyage of Life,"** painting by Cole, 13-4220
- Vulcan**, god of fire, 1-74-78; 7-2083
Orion and, 11-3373
- Vulcan**, possible planet, 8-2389
- Vulcanite**, form of rubber, 11-3570; 18-5794;
19-5875
- Vulcanizing**, process of, 9-2714; 18-5794
- Vulture**, ship, 12-3920
- Vultures**, flesh-eating birds, 6-1893, 1895, 1897;
8-2342

W

- Wabasha**, wizard of, 15-4821
- "Wacht am Rhein,"** German national song,
9-2768
- Wading-birds**, varieties of, 8-2341
- "Wae's Me for Prince Charlie,"** song, 12-3770
- Wages**, high and low, 9-2711
problem concerning, 4-1104
record of time for, 5-1541
- Waggon**, a constellation 9-2645
- Waggoner**, a constellation, 9-2639, 2643, 2645
- Wagner**, Richard, German musician, 11-3285,
3293, 3394
- Wagons**, called prairie schooners, 19-6057
manufacture of, in United States, 9-2686
- Wagtails**, birds, 7-2212, 2221
egg of, 6-face 1760
- Wahbewannee**, the water-lily, 4-1111
- Wain**, Charles': see Great Bear
- Wairoa River**, in New Zealand, 5-1488
- Waist**, of a ship, 15-4619
- Wake Island**, American, 7-2147
- Wake-robin**: see Cuckoo-pint, Trillium
- Waking**, in the morning, 2-391
- "Walden,"** by Thoreau, 5-1618
- Walden Pond**, Thoreau at, 5-1618
- Wales**, alcohol and children in, 17-5440
birds of, 6-1640
girl of, 17-5347
history of, 1-128, 210; 3-769-770, 774; 8-2351
national plant of, 18-5816
- Wales**, Prince of, origin of title, 3-770
- Walk**, how fast do you? 8-2356
- Walker**, Admiral, attacked Quebec, 2-559

GENERAL INDEX

- Walker, H. O.**, painting of Lyric Poetry, 6-1688
Walker, Helen, who walked to London, 7-2236
Walker, Horatio, American painter, 14-4258, 4327
 picture of Habitants, 17-5298
Walker, John, matches of, 3-811; 8-2428
Walking, in sleep, 1-167
 in straight line, 19-6165
 in the water, 9-2726
 without toes, 8-2470
Walking-stick: see Stick-insects
Wall, garden on, 19-6010
 Hadrian's, 2-540
 of Antonine, 2-541
 of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
 plants on a, 11-3514
 push of a, 15-4812
 Roman in Great Britain, 1-210, 213
 slimy, in "Water Babies," 12-3838
 stains on, 18-5644
 the great, of China, 1-125
 wooden, of England, 4-1043
Wallaby, an animal, 3-877; 9-2834
Wallace, Dr. Alfred Russel, naturalist, 3-865, 870
Wallace, Lew, American author, 1-274; 14-4398; 17-5257
Wallace, Sir William, monument to, 3-770; 16-5047
 Scottish hero, 1-126, 128, 133
Wallachia, history of, 10-3194, 3240
Wall-barley, a grass, 5-3345
Wallenstein (Albrecht E. von), Austrian general, 8-2558
Waller, Edmund, poems: see Poetry Index
Wallflower, a plant, 11-3325; 12-3644; 13-4134; 17-5228
Wall-marbles, a game, 16-5132
Wall-paper, patterns of, 14-4526
 poisonous, 18-5639
Wall-pepper, a plant, 14-4349
Wall-rack, making, 8-2518
Wall Street, in New York, 16-5010
Walnut, black, 7-2003; 17-5431, 5434, 5438
 Burbank's 11-3560, 3563, 3565
 European, 12-3748
 how to know wood, 16-5034
 shells of, 9-2725; 12-3900
 value of, 7-1996-97
 see also Butternut
Walpole (Sir Robert), English statesman, 4-1114
Walpurgis Night, legend of, 13-4239
Walrus, an animal, 4-1066, 1076
 teeth of, 17-5456
Walrus, ship, 12-3636
Walsall, Sister Dora and, 1-333
Walter, character in "Canterbury Tales," 2-493
Walter, the Penniless, head of Crusade, 5-1551
Waltham, clock factories at, 5-1540
Walther von der Vogelweide, German poet, 11-3393
Walton-on-the-Thames, battle of, 19-5912
Wamba, jester in "Ivanhoe," 6-1663
Wampanoags, Indian tribe, 1-21; 3-894; 19-6117
Wampolder Hof, legend of, 13-4239
Wampum, shells, 1-20
Wand, self-suspending, 10-3216
 wizard's 10-3114
Wandering Jew, story of, 3-800
Wandy, a child, 19-6025
Wapinschaw, in "Old Mortality," 6-1776
Wapiti, North American deer, 2-412
War, and arbitration, 10-3233
 and Congress, 5-1436
 fresco of, 6-1686
 Gallic, 17-5280
 good in, 17-5515
 Indian, 8-2576
 necessity of, 17-5515
 painting of, 6-1688
 Phœnician: see Wars, Punic
Warbeck, Perkin, pretender to English throne, 10-3140
Warble-fly, injures cattle, 11-3305
Warblers, small birds, 8-2346; 11-3464
War-bonnets, Indian, 6-1894
War-chief, Indian, 1-18
Ward, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
Ward, Herbert, American writer, 7-2101
Ward, John Q. A., American sculptor, 15-4670-71; 16-5017
War Department Building, 6-1692
Wardour, Sir Arthur, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
Wardour, Isabel, character in "Antiquary," 6-1668
Wards, of a key, 20-6359
Wards, open-air, 15-4627
War-eagle: see Sea-eagles
Warehouses, cold-storage, 12-3764
War Hawks: see Clay, Henry, Calhoun, John C.
Warmth, source of our, 19-5993
 see also Heat, of body
Warner, Charles Dudley, in Hartford, 7-2097
Warner, O. L., American sculptor, 15-4675
Warner, Seth, during the Revolution, 4-1000; 6-1832
Warner, Susan, American writer, 7-2095
Warner, Sir Thomas, English adventurer, 19-6043
Warning, a game, 2-618
War of 1812, and Washington, 2-401
 history of, 3-758, 5-1398; 6-1836-37, 1841; 10-3006; 11-3490
 saltpetre supplies, 4-1305
War of the Spanish Succession: see Spanish Succession, war of
Warp, of cotton, 15-4891-92
Warping-machine, for thread, 15-4891
Warrant-officer, of navy, 20-6214
Warren, in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2777
Warren, ship, 18-5617
Warrington, George, character in "Pendennis," and "Virginians," 11-3419, 3519
Warrington, Harry, character in "The Virginians," 11-3419
Warrington, Sir Miles, character in "Pendennis," 11-3519
 character in "The Virginians," 11-3423
Warrington Manor, in "The Virginians," 11-3423
Warrior, of India, 6-1717
Warrior's Path, of Indians, 20-6253
Warroch Point, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1626
Wars, characters in "Blue Bird," 18-5838
War Savings Stamp, what it is, 19-5996
War, Secretary of, duties, 5-1436
Warsaw, capital of Poland, 12-3796, 3798
Wart-hog, variety of pig, 2-414
Warton, Thomas, 13-4157
Warwick, Dowager Countess of, 15-4724
Warwick, Earl of, 5-1356
Wary Will, steward in story of "Grey and White Castles," 6-1903
Wasco County, in Oregon, 9-2676
Wash, putting on a graduated, 11-3334
Wash, The, and treasure of King John, 2-595
Washing-soda: see Sodium carbonate
Washington, Booker T., negro leader, 9-2942; 19-5960
Washington, George, administration of, 11-3488-89
 and canals, 15-4766
 and Corporal, 17-5383
 and flag, 17-5493
 and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
 and the White House, 2-399
 and third term, 5-1435
 and trouble with France, 10-3006
 as president, 5-1394, 1436; 8-2382; 15-4735
 at levees, 2-398
 chose site of capital, 6-1692
 during French and Indian War, 3-896-98
 during the Revolution, 4-1001, 1002, 1005, 1008-09
 farewell to officers, 5-1390
 headquarters of, 5-1615
 home of, 3-781
 inauguration of, 5-1392-93; 16-5010, 5013-14
 life of, 3-779-81; 5-1395
 messenger of the French, 3-896-97
 portraits of, 2-402; 6-1684; 13-4214, 4216
 resignation of, 5-1390
 statues of, 5-1392; 15-4665, 4668, 4670; 16-5010-11, 5017; 19-5956
 Thanksgiving Proclamation, 14-4467
 see also New York, what one may see in
Washington, Major George, character in "The Virginians," 11-3420
Washington, Lawrence, brother of George, 3-779
 manager of Ohio Co., 3-896
Washington, Martha C., and the White House, 2-399
 as hostess, 2-398
Washington, Colonel William, at Cowpens, 4-1007
Washington, ship, 15-4768

GENERAL INDEX

- Washington Arch**, in New York, 2-612; 16-5011, 5013-14
- Washington City**, capital of United States, ★6-1684-85; 11-3490
- Washington College**, Va., Lee as president, 14-4467
- Washington County**, of North Carolina: see Tennessee
- "Washington Crossing the Delaware,"** painting, by Lutze, 4-1005; 13-4220
- Washington District**: see Tennessee
- Washington Heights**, in New York, 16-5014
- Washington Monument**, in Washington, 6-1691
- Washington, Mount**, in White Mountains, 1-10; 2-520
- Washington's Birthday**, celebration of, 14-4463-64
- Washington Square**, in New York, 16-5013-14
- Washington State**, admitted, 11-3494
- flower of, 16-5816
- fruit in, 2-651; 18-5714
- timber in, 8-2387; 18-5717
- volcanoes in, 1-13
- Washington, University of**, in Seattle, 14-4574
- Washoe Reduction Works**, for copper-ore, 9-2685
- Wasp**, an insect, 3-816; 9-2853, 2857, 2859, 2860; 10-3194; 16-4956
- and its poison, 16-5023
- sting of, 8-2334
- ★story of, 9-2849
- vision of, 14-4262
- Wasp, ship**, 5-1398; 10-3008
- Watauga Association**, and Tennessee, 6-1834
- Watch**, as a compass, 15-4826
- for telling time, 5-1537-38, 1542
- in America, 5-1540
- in Switzerland, 10-2992
- power of, 16-5173
- problem concerning, 2-491; 3-941
- repeater, 5-1538
- see also Chronometer
- "Watchers of the Trails,"** by Roberts, 14-4327
- Watchful**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1185
- "Watch on the Rhine,"** German national song, 12-3772
- Watch-tower**, of Jack's house: see Jack, house of
- Water**, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5836
- Water**, a glass of, 3-733; 7-2115
- action of, 2-424, 428
- air dissolved in, 12-3781
- and growth of flowers, 13-4013
- and heat, 11-3384, 3506, 3572; 12-3776; 13-4084, 4110, 4231; 14-4313, 4370, 4501-04; 15-4584, 4877
- and oil, 1-43
- and temperature scales, 12-3673; 14-4501
- as a supporting medium, 11-3568
- as food, 9-2729
- as standard for weights, 12-3825
- behavior of, 1-164, 170
- behavior when falling into, 11-3440
- bends light, 4-1084
- big jar of, 17-5478
- birds hide under, 7-1971
- blocks railways, 1-311
- boiling, 2-519; 12-3673, 3781; 13-4085-88; 14-4273
- breathing under, 12-3781
- burning of, 16-5024
- cannot penetrate skin, 6-1922
- carrying, 13-4045
- clings to hands, 12-3685
- cohesion of, 2-607, 613
- colors on bad, 7-2011
- composition of, 6-1693-95
- contents of, 9-2910
- crackling of, 10-3149
- cracks hot glass, 4-1086
- currents of, 4-1082-83
- density of, 2-566-67; 3-914
- distribution of, 10-3032
- drops of, 5-1567; 8-2333, 2537
- evaporation of, 5-1588; 7-2250; 8-2537; 10-3148; 18-5873
- expands when frozen, 12-3684
- experiments with, 19-5921
- fern in the, 9-2726
- floating on, 10-3150
- for cleansing, 14-4272
- for hydraulic elevator, 19-6198
- forms of, 4-1164
- freezing of, 12-3673; 13-4085; 15-4584, 4877
- Water**, gases of, 4-1243-44
- ★great marvel of, 4-1189
- gurgling of, 12-3774
- hard and soft, 5-1583
- height of rise in pump, 13-3978
- in air, 3-919, 920
- in animals, 2-574
- in clouds, 11-3391
- in fountain, 3-689
- in Holland, 11-3550
- in other worlds, 11-3388
- in rainbow, 6-1877
- in revolving pail, 13-4020
- in soap-bubble, 6-1795
- in sweat, 6-1924
- in the eye, 13-4022
- in tunnels, 20-6260, 6265
- in volcanoes, 7-2084
- life in, 2-547, 571
- life-saving in, 5-1362
- machinery for raising, 17-5415
- made by electricity, 7-2166
- molecules, 5-1583
- necessity for, 19-6109
- none in the sun, 11-3388
- not an acid, 6-1813
- on barren-land, 17-5414
- on planets, 10-3125
- petrifies wood, 17-5292
- photograph of, 13-4234
- plants growing in, 8-2582; 12-3812
- pressure of heat, 11-3506
- problem concerning, 3-736
- produced by burning, 13-4110; 16-5025; 20-6309
- purity of, 15-4585
- quenches fire, 6-1791
- reflections of, 10-3045; 11-3511
- resistance of, 12-3674
- ripples and stone, 4-1081
- scarcity of, in Australia, 5-1372
- seeing through, 4-1284
- sewage in, 3-907
- sound over, 8-2471
- splashing of, 18-5873
- surface of, 12-3778
- swimming in salt and fresh, 7-2011
- tasteless, 12-3685
- temperature of, 11-3390
- things soluble or insoluble in, 12-3911
- three cups of cold, 2-475
- transports seeds, 12-3890
- treading, 12-3898
- tricks with glass of, 19-6168
- waves of, 4-1081-83
- weight of, 14-4371
- what it is, 2-375; 3-956, 958; ★4-1031
- ★where it comes from, 7-2115
- why does it boil? 2-519
- Water-avens**, a plant, 16-4951, 4952
- "Water Babies,"** by Kingsley, 5-1482; 12-3831
- Water-bed**, of the spine, 8-2468
- Water-beetle**, an insect, 8-2334; 10-3194; 11-3303
- Water-birds**, varieties of, 8-2340
- Water-boa**: see Anaconda
- Water-bug**: see Croton-water bug
- Waterbury**, time-pieces in, 5-1540
- Water-carrier**, a constellation, 9-2643
- Water-carriers**, of Egypt, 19-6183
- Water-clock**, for telling time, 5-1542
- Water-cress**, salad plant, 12-3889; 16-4953, 4956
- Water-crowfoot**, 16-4946-47
- Water-elder**: see Guelder-rose
- Water-fairies**, Queen of the, character in "Water Babies," 12-3855
- Waterfalls**, picture, 2-431
- Waterford**, canal-locks at, 15-4769-70
- Water-gas**, in gas-making, 2-416-18
- Water-hens**, birds, 7-1970, 1972
- Watering can**, for garden, 1-249
- Water-lily**, Indian story of, 4-1111
- various kinds of, 16-4946, 4948
- Water-line**: see Line, Plimsoll's
- Waterloo**, battle of, 2-360; 3-793; 4-1112-13, 1115; 8-2289, 2594; 11-3548; 14-4365-68; 18-5628
- Napoleon after, 11-3500
- Waterman, L. E.**, and fountain pens, 19-5875
- Water-mill**, for grinding wheat, 4-1137
- Water-mole**: see Duck-bill
- Water-nymp**: see Undine
- Water of life**, search for, 14-4409
- Water-pheasant**: see Jacanas
- Water-pipes**, 7-2120, 2126

GENERAL INDEX

- Water-plantain**, aquatic plant, 16-4950, 4952
Water-poet: see Taylor, John
Water-power, in Bulgaria, 10-3242
in Germany, 9-2769
in New England, 9-2688
in Switzerland, 10-2992
use of, 9-2682
Waterproof, what it means, 3-693
Waters, world in the, 8-2405
Water-scorpion, habits of, 11-3361
"Water-Seller," a picture by Velasquez, 3-764
Water-shrew, an animal, 3-685
Waterside, plants of the, 12-3890
Water-snake, a reptile, 5-1384
Water-soldier, aquatic plant, 16-4948
Water-spider, habits of, 11-3359, 3363
Water-spout, cause of, 8-2474; 19-5990
Water-sprite: see Kühleborn
Water-supply: see Irrigation
Water-thyme, aquatic plant, 6-1739; 16-4948
Water-tower, for fires, 18-5757, 5768
Watertown, people settled Wethersfield, 2-532
Water-vapor, and clouds, 15-4878
and heat, 12-3680; 14-4311, 4501-03
and night mists, 11-3572
before rain, 12-3778
called steam, 12-3776
condensation of, 14-4371; 17-5408
in air, 14-4486
in breath, 7-2248
in flame, 7-2248
produced by burning, 15-4693
what it is, 5-1583, 1588; 13-4083-84, 4086
Water-violet, a plant, 16-4955
Water-wheel, for irrigation, 17-5416
Watkins, Sally, character in "John Halifax," 13-3969
Watling Street, Roman road, 2-470
Watling's Island, in Bahamas, 19-6041
Watson, Sir William, English scientist, 7-2161, 2164; 14-4442
Watt, James, and steam-engine, 2-600-01, 603; 3-665; 8-2491-92; 14-4389
Watteau (Jean A.), French artist, 15-4591, 4598
Wattles, of birds, 5-1508; 6-1897-98
Watts, G. F., English painter, his picture of Sir Galahad, 3-887
Watts, Dr. Isaac, hymns of, 7-2014, 2017
poems: see Poetry Index
Waugh, Edwin, poems: see Poetry Index
"Wave of the Sea and of Love," by Grillparzer 11-3398
"Waverley," story of the novel, 5-1495, 1497; 8-2323
Waverley, Edward, character in "Waverley," 5-1494, 1498
Waverley, Sir Everard, character in "Waverley," 5-1498
Waverley, Mistress Rachel, character in "Waverley," 5-1498
Waverley, Richard, in "Waverley," 5-1498
Waverley-Honour, in "Waverley," 5-1498
Waverley Novels, by Scott, 5-1495; 6-1663; 8-2324
Waves, behavior of, 16-5062
caused by moon, 10-3145
curling and breaking of, 13-4024
of snow, 8-2534
the seventh wave, 7-2250
tidal, 8-2295
see also Air, Light, Sound, Water, etc.
Wawa, a savage, 19-6017; 20-6287, 6340
Wawona Tree, 3-915
Wax, for grafting, 19-5896
from crude-oil 13-4169
gives smooth finish, 10-3147
manufactured by bees, 9-2852
of bees, 9-2730
of ear, 12-3915
vegetable, 16-5219
Wax-moth: see Bee-moth
Waxvestas, General, and his family, 2-490
Waxwing, a bird, 6-1757
Waxworks, Mrs. Jarley's, in "Old Curiosity Shop," 9-2774
"Way Down Upon de Swanee Ribber," by Foster, 10-3051
Wayfaring-tree, flowers of, 13-4016
Wayne, Anthony, portrait, 4-1001
Weapons, of Indians, 8-2576
prehistoric, 5-1316; 19-6019
stone, 9-2919
Weapon-show: see Wapinschaw
"Wearin' o' the Green," song, 12-3771
Weasel, an animal, 1-157, 160; 8-808; 18-5574
Weather, foretelling the, 7-2034; 8-2536
Weatherly, Frederic E., pbems: see Poetry Index
Weather-vane, action of a, 19-5989
making a, 10-2993; 18-5642
Weaver, and cloth, puzzle, 7-2271; 8-2356
foreign in England, 4-1042-43
in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
Weaver-birds, nests of, 6-1753, 1758, 1760; 18-5748-49
"Weavers," by Parker, 14-4327
Weaving, in Venice, 4-1168
Webb, Captain, swam Channel, 14-4314
Weber (Baron Karl M. F. E. von), German
Weather Bureau, work of, 5-1437
Weather-glass, chemical, 14-4388
see also Barometer
seaweed and, 16-5174
see also Barometer
name for the science of, 8-2536
how to study, 10-2993
composer, 11-3294
Webs, of animals, 11-3568
of fingers and toes, 8-2573
see also Spider-webs
Webster, Daniel, American statesman, 3-665; 8-2438, 2440-42; 17-5399
statue of, 15-4668
Webster-Ashburton Treaty, about Canadian boundary, 11-3491
Weddell, English navigator, 17-5464
Wedding, a Scotch, 18-5625
Wedding-feast, the princess's, 16-5120
Wedding-rings, why do women wear, 5-1416
Wedge, and the ape, 19-6133
Wedgwood, and Flaxman's reliefs, 13-4174
Wednesday, name of, 1-94; 2-466
Weeds, in cabbage-family, 13-4134
poisonous to animals, 18-5665
★roadside, 13-4205
seeds of, 8-2345
travels of, 12-3889
use for, 2-617
Week, a paper, 14-4327
Week, what it is, 1-91
Weevils, various, 10-3203-04
see also Boll-weevil
Weft, of thread, 15-4891
Wegg, Silas, character in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
Wegmann, F., roller-mills of, 9-2717
Weighing-machine, for flour, 4-1139
Weight, explanation of, 2-566-67; 12-3825
measurement of, 12-3672-73
of hot or cold matter, 12-3780
of magnetized matter, 12-3779
of things, 6-1679; 10-3226; 11-3591
unit of, 12-3673
use of, 2-607
Weights, of a clock, 5-1537
systems of, 12-3673
Wei-hai-wei, lease of, 6-1935
Weimar, Duke of, and Goethe, 17-5313
Weimar, and German writers, 11-3395, 3397
Weir, J. Alden, American artist, 14-4252, 4258
Weka-rail: see Wood-hen
Welland Canal, in Canada, 1-228; 4-1272; 7-2278
Weller, Sam, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2320, 2456-57
Weller, Tony, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2320, 2457
Wellerism, what it is, 8-2459
Welles, Gideon, Secretary of the Navy, 7-2040
Wellesley, Sir Arthur: see Wellington, Duke of
Wellesley, Marquis of, governor-general of India, 14-4366
Wellesley College, for women, 14-4570
Wellington (Arthur Wellesley), Duke of, and Elizabeth Patterson, 16-4945
and the water-seller, 3-662, 764; 4-1112, 1115
at Waterloo, 8-2289, 2594
in Portugal, 8-2288
in Spain, 8-2289; 11-3341, 3346
life of, 5-1330; ★14-4359, ★4365-68
puzzle-picture, 3-930
tomb of, 16-5047
Wellington City, of New Zealand, 5-1490, 1492
Wellington Memorial, by Stevens, 13-4174
Wellington Province, of New Zealand, 5-1488
Wellman, Walter, exploring part of, 7-2036
Wells, H. T., painted picture of the telling of Victoria that she was queen, 4-1117
Wells, Horace, and nitrous oxide, 15-4637

GENERAL INDEX

- Wells**, for water, 7-2125
in Australia, 5-1372
making, 7-2116
of spools, 14-4386
salt made from, 1-241
- Wells College**, and Frances Folsom, 2-403
- Welsbach-light**, 2-416
- Welsh**, and Briton, 8-2424
in Canada, 12-3732
national song of, 12-3772
- Wenceslas**, the good king, 3-922, 924
- Wendy**, costume for, 17-5346
- Wener Lake**, in Sweden, 12-3660
- Wengern Alp**, in Switzerland, 18-5846
- Wentworth**, explored Australia, 2-365
- Wentworth, Earl of**, tyranny of, 18-5556
- Wentworth, Lady**, portrait by Copley, 13-4216
- Wentworth, Thomas**, English parliamentarian, 6-1862, 1864
see also Strafford, Earl of
- Wenzel**, 9-2902
see also Wenceslas, Good King
- We're Here**, a boat, 17-5372-73
- Weser River**, in Europe, 8-2550; 9-2764
- Wesley, Charles**, hymns of, 7-2014, 2017
poems: see Poetry Index
religious reformer, 4-1120
- Wesley, John**, hymns of, 7-2014, 2017
religious reformer, 4-1120
- Wessex**, kingdom of, 2-465-66; 13-3935, 4077
wisest maid in, 8-2316
- West, Benjamin**, American painter, 13-4215-16
- West, Charles**, and cable, 8-2494
- ★West**, story of, 18-5711
★the growing, 6-1831
- West Academic Building**, at West Point, 15-4737
- Westchester Hills**, a picture by Martin, 14-4248
- Western Australia**, caves in, 5-1377
history of, 5-1374
- Western Ghats**, mountains, 5-1632
- West Florida**: see Florida, history
- West Indies**, animals of, 3-876
birds of, 8-2338, 2343
British islands, 6-1932-33; 7-2052
Danish, 12-3658
French islands, 3-900; 8-2426
fruit in, 2-650; 12-3901
history of, 1-7, 64, 272; 4-1041, 1113; 10-3006; 14-4364
inhabitants of, 6-1930
insects of, 11-3298
★islands of, 19-6041
land crabs of, 9-2611-12
naming of, 14-4464
prawns of, 9-2615
sponges and, 14-4267
sugar in, 3-703, 707
Tories in, 5-1390
United States trade with, 5-1392
woods of, 16-5034, 5039
see also Cuba, Virgin Islands, etc.
- Westinghouse, George**, air-brake of, 9-2716
- West Jersey**, part of New Jersey, 2-529
- Westland**, province of New Zealand, 5-1490
- Westlock, John**, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2675
- Westlock, Ruth**, character in "Martin Chuzzlewit," 9-2675
- Westminster, Abbot of**, and Caxton, 13-3938
- Westminster, Archbishop of**, character in "Table Round," 3-882
- Westminster, Canon of**, 8-2328
- Westminster, Dean of**: see Buckland, William
- Westminster, Canadian city**, 18-5782
- Westminster Abbey**, and Caxton's printing-office, 3-881; 12-3612-13
building of, 2-472-73; 4-1253, 1258, 1261
history of, 2-590-96; 3-769-70, 773-74, 859; 4-1040, 1120; 7-2072; 13-4090
Queen Elizabeth (wife of Edward IV) and, 7-1992
tales of, 15-4681
see also Henry VII, chapel of, Poet's Corner, Westminster Hall
- Westminster Bridge**, 3-667
- Westminster Gazette**, "John Bull" in, 8-2352
- Westminster Hall**, in London, 2-597; 4-1034, 1039
- Westmorland**, history of, 2-592
- Westphalia**, Jerome Bonaparte as king of, 16-4942, 4944
peace of, 8-2559; 10-2988
- ★West Point, N. Y.**, academy at, 15-4735
Arnold and, 12-3920
- West Virginia**, admitted, 7-2046, 2057; 11-3493
coal in, 9-2680
flower of, 18-5816
history of, 19-5957
iron industry in, 18-5688
land surveyed in, 3-896
petroleum in, 9-2680; 13-4166
- "Westward Ho!"** a painting, 6-1686
- "Westward Ho!"** by Kingsley, 8-2328; 12-3712-13
- West-wind**, spirit of the, 10-3210
- Westwood, Thomas**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Wethersfield, Conn.**, settled, 2-532
- Wetterhorn**, mountain in Alps, 18-5843, 5846
- "We Won't Go Home Until Morning,"** and "Malbrough," 12-3772
- Wexford, Ire.**, and Cromwell, 6-1859
- Weyler, General**, and Cuba, 7-2154
- Whale**, a constellation, 9-2643
- Whale**, a sea-animal, 1-152; 2-377; 3-672; 4-1067; 8-2349-50
battle with a squid, 8-2484
bravery of, 17-5510
hunting, 13-4060
limbs of, 8-2464
neck of, 8-2467
picture of imaginary, 1-215, 220
skin for leather, 9-2834
sperm-oil obtained from, 3-669
see also Beluga
- Whale-bone**, what it is, 4-1068
- Whale-head**, a bird, 7-1976
- Whales, Bay of**, in antarctic, 17-5464
- Wharton, Edith**, American writer, 7-2103
- Wheat**, and canals, 15-4766, 4768
and chinch-bug, 10-3205
and price of bread, 16-5178
as food, 10-2947
called corn, 19-6090
elevator for, 18-5614
★for bread, 4-1131
found with mummies, 6-1793
harvesting, 13-4149
head of, 10-2947
important cereal, 7-2085
in Argentina, 17-5363
in Australia, 5-1369, 1372, 1374
in Canada, 1-230; 7-2278; 11-3354; 18-5608
in France, 8-2420
in India, 5-1633-34
in Oregon, 4-1130
in Sweden, 12-3660
mills for, 4-1133
production of, 8-2386
reaping, 13-4150-51
time of growing, 9-2714
varieties of, 3-913
see also Couch-grass
- Wheat**, a bird, 7-2107, 2110
- Wheatstone, Dr. Charles**, English physicist, 14-4441, 4443, 4446
- Wheel**, and oil, 15-4695
construction of, 3-920
for catching fish, 13-3953
going round of, 3-693
of a boat, 15-4618
of a clock, 5-1537, 1539
of engine, 3-304; 3-694
of St. Catherine, 4-1026-27
potter's, 14-4541, 4543-45
seeing spokes of spinning, 16-5026
speed of, 3-694, 813
stopping of, 3-693
turning of, 19-6084
see also Ferris-wheel
- Wheelbarrow**, for gardening, 1-249
- Wheelbarrow-race**, a human, 14-4292
- Wheildrake**, Church of St. Helena at, 17-5384
- Whelek**, sea-anemone and hermit-crab, 8-face 2404, 2410
shell-fish, 5-1420, 1424, 1426-27; 9-2611, 2617-18
- "When the Kye Comes Hame,"** song, 12-3770
- Whey**, albumins of, 15-4585
of milk, 9-2828
- Whigs**: see Party, Whig
- Whimbrels**, birds, 7-1973-79
- Whinchat**, a bird, 7-2107
egg of, 6-face 1760
- Whipper, Father**: see Fouettard, Le Père
- Whipping-stitch**, in sewing, 2-622
- Whip-poor-will**, a bird, 6-1764; 8-2343; 11-3456
egg of, 6-face 1756

GENERAL INDEX

- Whirlpool, in a tumbler, 18-5741
what makes a, 15-4811
- Whirlwind, box that makes a, 4-1304
cause of, 19-5990-91
- Whiskey, and warmth, 18-5638
contains ethyl-alcohol, 6-1890
direct tax on, 5-1394
- Whisky-Jack, a bird, 11-3456
- Whisper, heard in Capitol dome, 13-4021
- Whistle, sound of, 9-2739; 15-4872
that a boy can make, 12-3902
- Whistler, James McN., American painter, 14-4248, 4253
- White, John, artist, 20-6272
- White, Stanford, pedestal of Farragut statue, 15-4671
- White, Stewart Edward, American author, 5-1621
- White, and heat, 14-4372
in flag, 17-5397, 5491
- White-bait, fish, 8-2604-06
- White-beam, of Europe, 11-3530; 13-4134
- White Captive, a statue, 15-4667-68
- "White Cat," authorship of, 5-1478
- White City: see Chicago, World's Fair
- White Crown, farm of, in "Abbé Constantin," 15-4751
- Whitefish, of Great Lakes, 9-2701, 2704; 12-3843; 13-3956
- White Fish Bay, lighthouse at, 19-6120
- "White Girl," picture by Whistler, 14-4248
- Whitehall, and British navy, 11-frontis.
- Whitehall, London street, 4-1261; 11-3573
- Whitehall, Palace of, history, 4-1039; 6-1859
- White Hart Inn, in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2457
- Whitehaven, Eng., attacked by Jones, 10-3004
- Whitehill, battle of (near Prague), 9-2904
- White Horse, in Canada, 6-1916; 15-4621-22
- White House, burned, 2-399, 402; 5-1399
home of president, 6-1690
Jefferson in, 3-783
★ladies of the, 2-399
- White House, of the Confederacy, 19-5959
- "White-Man's Foot," the plantain, 12-3890
- White Man's Grave, coast of West Africa, 18-5723
- White Mountains, in New Hampshire, 2-520
- White Nile, river in Africa, 14-4306
see also Nile River
- White Plains, battle of, 4-1002
- White Rabbit, character in "Alice in Wonderland," 5-1482; 10-2953, 3162-63
- Whites, of Uruguay, 15-4610
- White Sea, of Russia, 12-3720, 3723; 17-5456
- White Ship, wrecked, 2-592; 8-2507
- White Strand Bay, cable landing, 8-2496
- White Swan, an inn, 4-1150
- White-tail: see Deer
- Whitethroat, a bird, 7-2107, 2110
- White Tower: see Tower of London
- White-weed: see Daisy, ox-eye
- Whitewood: see Tulp-tree
- "Whitey," horse of General Taylor, 6-1845
- Whiting, William, hymns of, 7-2018
poems: see Poetry Index
- Whiting, a fish, 8-2602-03; 12-3847
- Whitley, monastery above, 2-466, 468
- Whitman, Walt, American writer, 5-1609, 1619-20
poems: see Poetry Index
portrait of, 14-4256
- Whitney, Eli, and the cotton-gin, 6-1837; 9-2711; 15-4885
- Whittier, John Greenleaf, American writer, 5-1609, 1616; 7-2097; 10-3102
poems: see Poetry Index
- Whittington, Dick, and his cat, 2-396
- Whortleberries, fruit, 14-4558; 15-4760, 4763
- Whycocomagh, village of, 17-5547
- Whydah, a bird, 6-1760-61
- Wichita, a Kansas city, 13-5713
- Wick, meaning a village, 2-465
- Wicked, triumph of, 18-5872
- Wickfield, Agnes, character in "David Copperfield," 9-2866
- Wickfield, Mr., character in "David Copperfield," 9-2866
- Wickham, Captain H. A., and rubber, 18-5795
- Wicks, for oil-lamps, 3-669
- "Wide, Wide World," by Warner, 7-2099
- "Widow Capet:" see Marie Antoinette, queen of France
- Widows, in India, 5-1636
see also Trogons
- Wien, Max, and wireless, 14-4448
- Wife of Bath, story told by, 2-498
- Wig, and John Endicott, 2-526
of British judges, 2-410
- Wiggin, Kate Douglas, American writer, 7-2102
- Wiggin, Sam R., lawyer, 7-2102
- Wight, Isle of, history, 2-465-66; 6-1859; 10-3254
- Wiglaf, and Beowulf, 11-3503
- Wigwam, Indian dwelling, 1-16; 8-2575
of the dead, 4-1106
- Wilberforce, and slave trade, 14-4577
- Wilcox, Ella Wheeler, poems: see Poetry Index
- "Wild Animals I have Known," by Seton, 5-1621; 19-6135
- Wild Cat Band, of boys, 19-6136
- Wild Celery, a duck food, 5-1564
- Wilderness, battle of the, 7-2053
- Wilderness, Hebrews in, 20-6330
- "Wild Geese of Ireland," Irish soldiers, 18-5557
- Wild Oats, Indian tribe, 19-6112
- "Wild Swans," authorship of, 5-1478
- Wilfer, Bella, character in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
- Wilfers, characters in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
- Wilfred, character in "Ivanhoe," 6-1666
character in "Rob Roy," 5-1623
- Wilhelm I, Emperor of Germany, and corn-flowers, 6-1705
- Wilhelmina, Dutch doll, 11-face 3434, 3438
- Wilhelmina, Prussian princess, 14-4549-50, 4552
- Wilhelmina, queen of the Netherlands, 11-3548
- Wilhelmshaven, German port, 9-2764
- Wilkes, Charles, American naval officer, 7-2156; 17-5464
- Wilkes Land, in Antarctic, 17-5464
- Wilkins, Dick, character in "Christmas Carol," 7-2200
- Wilkins, Mary E.: see Freeman, Mary W.
- Wilkins, William, English architect, 4-1262
- Will, and the heir, 16-5184
depended on apostrophe, 18-5743
last, of Charles Lounsbury, 17-5379
- Will, centre of the, 12-3692
- Willamette River, in Oregon, 8-2383
- Willard, Emma C., and education for girls, 10-3118, 3120
song-writer, 12-3768
- Willard, Frances Elizabeth, statue of, 6-1686
- Willard, Dr. James, married Emma C. Willard, 10-3120
- Willet, Joe, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2778
- Willet, John, character in "Barnaby Rudge," 9-2779
- William, problem concerning, 3-850
- William, son of Henry I, drowned, 2-590
- William, Duke of Normandy: see William the Conqueror, of England
- William, Prince, of England, 8-2507
- William I, the Conqueror, king of England, and the church in England, 15-4791
bride of, 11-3542
fought Malcolm Canmore, 10-3134
puzzle-picture, 3-930
reign of, 1-127; 2-465, 471-73, 590-91, 596; 4-1253; 7-2070
- William III, king of England, and Addison and Steele, 15-4726
and Boyne, 12-3766
and Czar Peter, 12-3724-25
and Holland, 8-2559
and James II, 18-5556
character in "Henry Esmond," 11-3310
reign of, 3-894; 4-1043; 18-5628
- William IV, king of England, and Trafalgar Square, 4-1262
reign of, 3-665; 4-1116-17
- William I, emperor of Germany, and Cologne Cathedral, 9-2766
bust of, 9-2769
proclaimed at Versailles, 8-2597-2600
reign, 9-2772
statue of, 9-2762
- William II, emperor of Germany, and Bismarck, 9-2771
attention to army and navy, 9-2764
reign, 8-2600; 9-2772
- William and Mary, king and queen of England, reign of, 4-1043; 11-3547
- William and Mary College, history of, 14-4568
in Virginia, 3-782
- William Longsword, and Richard, 17-5393
- William I, of Orange, the Silent, reign as king of the Netherlands, 11-3548

GENERAL INDEX

- William I, of Orange, the Silent**, stadtholder of the Netherlands, 1-134; 8-2559;
11-3544-46
- William II**, reign as king of the Netherlands, 11-3548
- William of Salicet**, Italian physician, 15-4630
- William Penn**, ship, 15-4665
- William Rufus**, king of England, and the church, 15-4791
and Tower, 4-1254
built Westminster Hall, 4-1039
fought Malcolm Canmore, 10-3134
reign of, 2-589-90; 5-1551
- William the Lion**, first king of Scotland, incidents in life of, 2-594; 10-3136
- Williams**, character in "Tom Brown's School-days," 13-4141
- Williams, Frederick B.**, American painter, 14-4258
- Williams, Roger**, and Rhode Island, 10-3120 and settlement at Providence, 2-528
- Williamsburg, Va.**, church at, 5-1395
college at, 14-4568
- Williamsburg Bridge**, of New York, 1-25
- Williams College**, history of, 14-4568
- "William Tell"**, by Rossini, 11-3294
- "William Tell"**, by Schiller, 17-5313
- Will-o'-the-Wisp**, character in "Blue Bird," 18-5839
is marsh-gas, 11-3569
- Willoughby, Sir Hugh**, English navigator, 3-859; 17-5457
voyages of, 17-5456
- Willoughby, Lieut.**, and powder-magazine, 15-4799
- Willow-herb**, seeds of, 12-3895
- Willow-pattern**, story of, 2-359
- Willows**, elastic, 3-921
flowers of, 9-2877
for baskets, picture, 1-95
for whistles, 12-3902
various, 10-3269
- Willow-wren**, egg of, 6-face 1760
- Will-power**, and health, 16-5178
- Wills (William J.)**, explored Australia, 2-368
- Wilmington, N. C.**, during Civil War, 7-2052
during Revolution, 4-1002
sea-port, 19-5958
- Wilmore, Lord**, character in "Count of Monte Cristo," 14-4436
- Wilson**, smuggler in "Heart of Midlothian," 6-1773
- Wilson, A. B.**, and sewing-machine, 9-2717
- Wilson, Mrs. A. E.**: see Evans, Augusta
- Wilson, Billy**, in story, 16-5179
- Wilson, Doctor**, on Scott expedition, 17-5466
- Wilson, Harry**, in story, 16-5179
- Wilson, Mr.**, married Augusta Evans, 7-2098
- Wilson, Mr.**, pastor of Boston, 19-6114
- Wilson, Woodrow**, administration of, 11-3488
3495
and Princeton, 14-4404
as president, 1-84; 8-2380, 2382; 20-6386
at Princeton, 14-4568
- Winander**, Boy of, 6-1688
- Wind**, and desert-sand, 13-4118
and rain, 18-5874
and the signboards, 17-5474
and the sun, 12-3879
behavior and whistling of, 4-1081-83
blowing of, 15-4588; 19-5989
carries seeds, 12-8890-91
changes of the, 6-1886
direction of, 10-2993
hot or cold winds, 19-5990
is current of air, 13-4231
riders on the, 1-173
studied by weather bureau, 5-1437
toy to measure, 5-1599
worshipped by Indians, 1-18
see also Trade-wind, Whirlwind
- Winders**, girls, 15-4890
- Wind-flower**: see Wood-anemone
- Windham**, comment on Burke, 13-4160
- Windmills**, battle of, in "Don Quixote," 3-967
for grinding flour, 4-1137
of Holland, 11-3540
of La Mancha, 11-3344
of paper, 1-106; 9-2875
- Windows**, Arabian, 19-6105
curtains for, 17-5350
flower-boxes for, 4-1102
in Giotto's tower, 9-2797
noise breaks, 3-913
of glass, 4-1263-64, 1266-67
- Windows**, seeing out of, 6-1654
taxes on, 4-1264
see also Jack, house of
- Windpipe**, use of, 6-1650; 20-6231, 6306-08
- Windsor, Conn.**, founded, 2-532
- Windsor, Eng.**, owned by Westminster, 15-4681
- Windsor, Palace of**, in England, 4-1117
- Windward**, a direction, 15-4619
- Wine**, from elder, 11-3535
in France, 8-2420
in Germany, 9-2768
in Italy, 10-3086
lack of iron in, 5-1431
souring of, 20-6364
- Wine-glasses**, making, 4-1264
- Winifrid**, English missionary, 13-4032
- Wings**, eagle's, 17-5472
of ants, 10-2966, 2971, 2973
of insects, 11-3452
of seeds, 12-3813
use of bird's, 5-1503, 1510
- Wing-sheaths**, of insects: see Elytra
- Winkelried**, Arnold von, Swiss patriot, 1-132;
10-2988
- Winking**, use of, 14-4264
- Winkle**, character in "Pickwick Papers," 8-2459
- Winks**, a game, 8-2591
- Winnebago**, Indian tribe, 4-1107; 6-1841
- Winnepogosis Lake**, in Canada, 18-5608
- Winnipeg**, and the fur-trade, 15-4834, 4836
Canadian city, 1-230; 7-2277; 15-4834, 4836;
18-5608-09; 19-5943, 5946
government buildings of, 5-1458
views of, 13-4130
see also Canada, railways and canals, Fort Garry
- Winnipeg Lake**, in Canada, 1-230; 18-5608
- Winner**, and gas-lighting, 3-666
- Winston**, in North Carolina, 19-5958
- Winter**, and Grizel Hume, 18-5626
behavior of flowers in, 16-5175
black clothes for, 14-4372
cause of, 2-433
coldness of, 10-3044, 3232
map of the stars of, 9-2645
sleep of animals in, 20-6371
- Winter-berry**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Winter-cherry**, seed-vessels of, 4-1249
- Wintergreen**, a plant, 10-3066-67; 16-4955
- Winter-king**: see Frederick, elector of the Palatinate
- Winter-Palace**, in Petrograd, 12-3800
- Winter-sports**, in colleges, 17-5406
- "Winter's Tale"**, by Shakespeare, 2-562; 18-5588
- Winter-wren**, a bird, 11-3463
- Winthrop, Governor**, family of, 19-6114
- Winthrop, John**, American statesman, 2-526;
8-2435
- Winthrop, John, Jr.**, and Connecticut, 8-2435
- Winthrops**, burial of, 17-5399
- Wire**, electricity transmitted by, 7-2164, 2166-68
furniture made of, 6-1733
in bird's nest, 18-5746
that runs under the sea, 15-4697
see also Strings, of musical instruments
- Wire-glass**, how made, 4-1269
- Wireless**: see Telegraphy, wireless
- Wireless-room**, on ship, 11-3581
- Wire-walker**, feat of, 15-4816
- Wisconsin**, admitted, 6-1846; 11-3492
flower of, 18-5816
fruit in, 2-651
history of, 6-1834, 1838
timber in, 8-2387
- Wisconsin River**, exploration of, 1-278; 19-6112,
6117
- Wisconsin, University of**, in Madison, 14-4573
- Wise men of the East**: see Magi
- Wishart, George**, martyrdom of, 16-5094
- Wishbone**, jumping frog made from, 19-5920
- Wister, Owen**, American writer, 5-1621
- Witch**, and Rapunzel, 8-2319
and the tinder-box, 13-4123
legends of witches, 13-4239
of the forest tree, 3-723
story of witches, 3-795
- Witch-hazel**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Wittenhagen, Martin**, character in "Cloister and the Hearth", 13-4072
- Witwatersrand**, gold-deposit of, 17-5319
- ★ Wizard**, a modern, 20-6349
of Wabasha, 15-4821
- Wizard-king**, puzzles of, 17-5451, 5523-24
- Woad**, a dye-plant, 13-4132
- Woden**, god of war, 1-94; 2-466; 12-3652

GENERAL INDEX

- Wo-he-lo**, watchword for Camp-Fire Girls, 12-3756
- Wolcott, Oliver**, comment on Washington, 6-1688
- Wolf, Father**, and Mowgli, 17-5467
- Wolf, Mother**, and Mowgli, 17-5467
- Wolf**, a game, 8-2590
- Wolf**, an animal, 1-154, 161; 3-805; 20-6242 and human babies, 18-5662 and little dog, 16-5181 and the bear, a play, 17-5520 and the crane, 2-580 and the fox, 2-504 and the kid, 7-2179; 10-2963 and the lamb, 6-1809 boy who cried, 11-3370 caged, of Rome, 18-5662; 19-5926 communications, 17-5507 cubs nursed by dogs, 18-5661 dog, a variety of, 2-508; 20-6320 dog and, 7-1991 fox and the, 8-2404 Gelert and the, 17-5385 in sheep's clothing, 2-504; 8-2317 men turned into wolves, 1-217 race with wolves, 3-981 Rip's dog, 15-4780 Romulus and Remus nursed by, 17-5272 shadow-picture, 17-5353 that came in the night, 4-1064 traveler and the wolves, 3-735 see also Isengrim, the wolf, Little Red Riding-Hood, Tasmanian wolf,
- Wolfe, Charles**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Wolfe, General (James)**, at Louisbourg, 3-898 at Quebec, 2-559; 3-892; 4-1114; 12-3768
- Wolf-spider**, habits of, 11-3361, 3363
- Wollaston, Dr.**, improved microscope, 8-2332
- Wolseley, Lord**, and wolf-stories, 18-5662
- Wolsey, Cardinal**, dismissed by Henry VIII, 18-5591
- Wolsey (Thomas)**, English statesman, 3-858; 7-2065; 16-5095
- Wolverene**, enemy of beaver, 3-678; 6-1918; 15-4835; 20-6242
- Woman-suffrage**, history of, 5-1454; 10-3121; 12-3658
- Wombat**, an animal, 3-877-78
- Women**, and pain, 15-4692 colleges for, 14-4570 for settler's wives, 2-524 forced to wear veils, 2-526 former treatment by Teutons, 8-2548 in Finland, 12-3805 ★of the United States, 10-3119 rate of breathing, 6-1651 skulls of, 8-2572 votes for, 5-1433, 1490 woman and Pe-le, 17-5283 woman and the empty cask, 12-3879 woman's ride in the sea, 13-4089 woman who saved family, 14-4578 work of Indian, 1-18 writers of England, 9-2619 see also Cawnpore
- Wonder**, emotion of, 16-5188
- "Wonder-book"**, authorship of, 5-1481
- Wonder, Book of**: see Tables of Contents
- "Wonderful Adventures of Nils"**, by Lagerlof, 17-5316
- Wonders**, of the world, 3-910; 15-4843; 16-4969, 5207
- Wood, Henry**, husband of Ellen Price, 9-2624
- Wood, Jethro**, and plough, 9-2714
- Wood, General Leonard**, and school republic, 20-6390 as governor of Cuba, 7-2154
- Wood**, alcohol stains on, 18-5644 and fools of Gotham, 13-4126 bundle of, and woodman, 7-2062 cause of knots in, 16-5177 collection of woods, 17-5352 cracked by heat, 14-4486 expansion and contraction of, 15-4817 fire made from, 3-663, 810 floating of, 3-695 for cutlery, 15-4805 for furniture, 16-5034 for pianos, 4-1090 hardened by fire, 20-6342 hydrogen in, 4-1189 ink on, 18-5741 insects boring, 10-3200, 3204 leaf-pictures on, 16-5123 not conductor of heat, 4-1086 petrification of, 12-3625; 17-5292 poking on, 4-1298
- Wood**, products of, 9-2684 rot of, 7-2008 uses of, 8-2387; 10-2968 warm when rubbed, 8-2540 warps in damp weather, 12-3911
- Wood-anemone**, flower, 9-2879-80
- Woodbine**, a plant, 12-3815-16; 15-4655
- Woodbourne**, in "Guy Mannering," 5-1627
- Wood-carving**, in Black Forest, 9-2768
- Woodchuck**, and his shadow, 20-6376
- Woodcock**, a game-bird, 8-2341 egg of, 6-face 1756
- Woodcourt, Dr. Allan**, character in "Bleak House," 8-2460
- Woodcraft Indians**, boys' society, 19-6136
- Wood-duck**, a bird, 8-2338, 2340
- Wood-gatherer**: see Camp-Fire Girls
- Wood-hen**, a bird, 5-1509
- Wood-joints**: see Joints, in carpentry
- Woodland**: see Markland
- Woodlands**, point on St. Lawrence, 19-6123
- Woodlark**, egg of, 6-face 1760
- Wood-louse**, a crustacean, 11-3356-57
- Woodman**, and bundle of wood, 7-2062 and Mercury, 10-2963
- Woodpeckers**, birds, 6-face 1752, 1762; 18-5749 Roman story of, 14-4533 varieties of the, 7-1980; 8-2343; 10-3154
- Wood-pewee**, a bird, 11-3457
- Wood-pigeon**: see Stock-dove
- Wood-pulp**, furnished by Canada, 12-3734 use of, 3-942; 9-2686
- Woodruff**, sleeping-car of, 9-2716
- Woodruff**, a plant, 13-4016; 15-4655, 4660
- Wood-shrimp**, injures timber, 9-2615
- Wood-sorrel**, a plant, 10-3065-66; 13-4135; 14-4349, 4355
- Wood-spurge**, leaf arrangement, 13-4012
- "Woodstock"**, story of, 5-1497
- Wood-thrush**, a bird, 11-3459, 3463
- Wood, Wandering**, in "Faerie Queene," 3-697
- Woodwender**, in story, 6-1903
- Wood-witch**: see Stinkhorn
- Woodworth, Samuel**, song of, 10-3050
- Wool**, and electricity, 7-2163, 2166 and the Netherlands, 11-3542 ball of, 4-1247 disappearance of, 18-5725 for crochet-work, 5-1364 from Russia, 12-3802 from Tasmania, 5-1374 in Australia, 5-1368-74 in England, 2-521; 3-773 in France, 8-2420 in Germany, 9-2766 in Italy, 10-3086 in Morocco, 14-4301 in New Zealand, 5-1490 in United States, 9-2681, 2684 mat of, 8-2519 of American colonies, 4-994 production of, 9-2678; 18-5716 same structure as hair, 1-166; 2-408 seeds carried in, 12-3895 see also Asbestos, Sheep, Vegetable-wool
- Wool-pack**, cumulus clouds, 12-3682
- Woolwich**, English town, 4-1043
- Woolworth Building**, in New York, 16-5008, 5198; 19-6202
- Worcester**, battle of, 4-1039; 6-1862
- Worcester**, Massachusetts town, 15-4803
- Worde, Wynken de**, and Caxton, 12-3612
- Word-forming**, a game, 16-5122
- Word-game**, an amusing, 10-2994; 19-6168
- Word-making**, a game, 7-2143
- Words**, for anagrams, 16-5037 foreign, 18-5865 how to learn little, 3-737 in English, 10-3231 learning to write little, 6-1946 making new from old, 8-2369 meaning of, 6-1945 new, for new things? 4-1287 number mostly used, 8-2351 number of English, 8-2351 of four letters, 3-933 of two syllables, 4-1231 problem concerning, 5-1365 square, 17-5451, 5523 that describe things, 9-2691 thinking in, 5-1413 used in place of nouns, 9-2921
- Wordsworth, Dorothy**, sister of Wordsworth, 19-6034
- Wordsworth, William**, and dogs, 20-6326

GENERAL INDEX

- Wordsworth, William**, and Rydal, 14-4373
English poet, 3-958; 15-4657; 19-6033
poems: see Poetry Index
- Work, Henry Clay**, song of, 10-3053
- Work**, and heat, 14-4389
of Colonial children, 3-963
value of, 18-5639
- Work-basket**, making, 19-6165
what to do with girl's, 2-489, 621; 3-730, 848, 939; 4-1101
- Workbox**, how to make girl's, 2-487
- Worker-bee**, importance of, 9-2855
see also Bee
- Workers**, among ants, 10-2966
- Workhouse**, in "Oliver Twist," 8-2563
- ★ **Workmen**, nature's little, 3-677
- Workshops**, for aeroplanes, 1-178
- Work through the Homes**, slogan of Camp-Fire Girls, 12-3756
- World**, all discovered? 8-2352
burning out of, 5-1413
first voyage round, 1-66
history of, 1-59
how big is? 2-613
light when the sun is behind dark clouds, 5-1587
Milky Way turning into, 6-1881
spinning of, 14-4377
see also Earth, Worlds
- "**World I Live In**," by Keller, 7-2103
- Worldly Wiseman**, character in "Pilgrim's Progress," 4-1126
- Worlds**, change in other, 19-5991
collisions of, 17-5398
★ in the skies, 7-1959
★ making of other, 9-2844
number of, 13-4110
procession of the, 1-3
roundness of, 4-1162
★ sun's family of, 8-2388-89
- World's Fairs**: see Chicago, Paris, Philadelphia, etc.
- Worms** (town), legend of, 13-4239
- Worms**, backboneless animals, 3-671; 12-3665
breathe underground, 3-914
hibernation of, 20-6374
in sponge, 8-2411
in the jumping bean, 8-2475
life of cut, 8-2470
see also Caterpillar, Earthworm, Glow-worm
- Wormwood**, a plant, 13-4136
- Worry**, cause of, 18-5637
effect on digestion, 10-3180
- Wotton, Sir Henry**, poems: see Poetry Index
- Wounds**, treatment of, 15-4630; 17-5528; 20-6369
see also First Aid to the Injured
- Woundworts**, plants, 16-4953, 4956
- Wrasses**, fishes, 5-1421
- Wreaths**, dropped by aviators, 1-179
- "**Wreck of the Hesperus**," a poem, 5-1614
- Wren, Sir Christopher**, English architect, 4-1253, 1256, 1259; 16-5206
- Wren, Jenny**, character in "Our Mutual Friend," 8-2462
- Wren, King**, 8-2403
- Wren**, a bird, 7-2109 2113; 8-2350
egg of, 6-face 1750, 1760
nest of, 6-face 1760; 18-5750
various kinds of, 8-2346; 11-3463
- Wright, Edward**, and Mercator's projection, 6-1767
- Wright, Lemuel W.**, pins made by, 16-5002
- Wright, Orville**, and aeroplanes, 1-174-75
flying-machine of, 9-2718
- Wright, Wilbur**, and aeroplanes, 1-174; 9-2718
- Wrist**, bones of, 8-2571, 2573; 13-4200
pulse in, 13-4201
- ★ **Writers**, English women, 9-2619
★ famous American, 5-1609; 7-2095
★ famous German, 11-3393
★ great English, 15-4723
★ of other lands, 17-5307
★ of Shakespeare's time, 17-5483
★ of songs, 10-3049
see also Authors
- Writing**, by ghosts, 19-5923
centre of, 12-3821
cuneiform, 11-3480, 3484; 16-4964, 5148
demotic, 11-4482
early, 3-688; 12-3909
five new letters, 3-987
★ how men learned to write, 11-3479
how Tom and Nora learned, 1-261
invention of, 13-4024
letters with loops above the lines, 4-1235
- Writing**, magic, 19-6084
of the Egyptians, 15-4844, 4853
on the wall, 16-4970
pressure on down strokes, 18-5724
Tom and Nora and the pothooks, 2-455
Tom and Nora make more letters, 3-741
with pen and ink, 6-1653
with slate pencil, 6-1653
see also Picture-writing
- Writing-board**, handy, 4-1095
- Writing, School Lessons in**: see Tables of Contents
- Writs of Assistance**, in America, 5-1438
- "**Wrong, What is?**" 17-5252
- Wrought-iron**: see Iron, making
- Wu-Mang**, and the mosquitoes, 19-6028
- Württemberg**, Duke of, and Schiller, 17-5313
- Württemberg, Grand Duke of**, and Jane Porter, 9-2622
- Württemberg**, part of Germany, 9-2769
- "**Wuthering Heights**," by Brontë, 9-2625
- Wyandottes**, kind of hen, 15-4712
- Wyant, Alexander H.**, American artist, 14-4247, 4249, 4251
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas**, writings of, 17-5484
- Wyclif, John**, English reformer, 3-773, 856; 8-2594; 9-2902; 13-3940
- Wyoming**, admitted, 11-3494
flower of, 18-5816
purchase of, 11-3492
sheep in, 9-2678

X

- Xenon**, gaseous element, 5-1319
- Xenophon**, Greek historian, 5-1320, 1326; 16-5114, 5152, 5208
- Xerophytes**, dry-plants, 16-5085
- Xerxes I**, king of Persia, 16-5150, 5153, 5203, 5206, 5208
- X-rays**, discovery of, 20-6366
of light, 5-1319; 17-5243
photographed key, 20-6370
- Xury**, a boy, 4-1225

Y

- Yahoos**, characters in "Gulliver's Travels," 5-1338
- Yaks**, as beasts of burden, 1-295; 13-3930
- Yakuts**, Siberian tribe, 12-3803
- Yale, Elihu**, and Yale College, 14-4568-69
- Yale, Linus, Jr.**, lock-maker, 20-6358
- Yale, Linus, Sr.**, lock-maker, 20-6358
- Yale University**, story of, 14-4568-69
- Yang-su**, Chinese boy, 17-5478
- Yang-tse-kiang**, river, 1-114
- Yankee Doodle**, origin of, 10-3052
- Yaon, Emperor**, and Yu Shun, 19-6028
- Yard**, unit of length, 12-3672
- Yards**, of ship, 13-3959-60
- Yarkand**, Asiatic town of, 13-3928, 3933
- Yarmouth**, Nelson at, 14-4363
- Yarmouth**, port of Canada, 1-223; 17-5546
- Yarn**, cotton, 15-4886
of hemp, 13-4010
see also Thread
- Yarrow**, a weed, 13-4208-09
- Yasnaya Polyana**, estate of Tolstoy, 17-5314
- Yaupon**, a shrub, 14-4565
- Yawl**, a boat, 13-3959-60
- Yawn**, cause of, 3-814
why infectious, 12-3909
why is it rude to? 3-815
- Yeames, W. F.**, his picture of Queen Elizabeth and the French ambassador, 3-857
- Year**, length of, 1-88; 6-1676
months of, 7-2206
telling the, 5-1537
two short years, 17-5523
- "**Yeast**," by Kingsley, 8-2328
- Yeast**, effects of, 4-1131; 10-3233; 19-5991
- Yeast-plant**, a microbe, 3-821, 909; 6-1890-91
- Yeats, William Butler**, Irish poet, 19-6040
- Yellow**, color combinations of, 6-1951
in fire flame, 19-5892
of aged things, 12-3911
primary color, 9-2696
sacred color, 20-6381
waves of, 1-166; 6-1796
- Yellowbird**, the summer, 11-3464
- Yellow Fever Commission**, work of, 10-3236
- Yellow-hammer**, a bird, 7-2109, 2111; 10-3155

GENERAL INDEX

Yellowhead: see Tête jaune
Yellowhead Pass, railway in, 7-2276
Yellow-jacket, a wasp, 9-2860
Yellowstone Lake, in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
Yellowstone Park, and Boone, 20-6248, 6255
 gems from, 20-6379
 in America, 2-424, ★583
Yellowstone River, in Yellowstone Park, 2-587
Yellow-throat, a warbler, 8-2346
Yellow-wort, a plant, 13-4136
Yen, boy who milked deer, 19-6028
Yenfoh, a Chinese boy, 17-5478
Yenisei River, in Siberia, 12-3804
Yeoman, in "Canterbury Tales," 13-3939
Yeomen, naval clerks, 20-6214
Yew, a tree, 11-3536; 17-5430
Yew-wood, called German ebony, 16-5034
Yoghurt, sour milk, 19-6102
Yoho Valley, in Canada, 12-3904
Yoke, of a boat, 15-4618
Yokohama, port of Japan, 2-341, 344, 348
Yonge, Miss Charlotte M., English author, 9-2621, 2627
Yoritomo, first Shogun, 2-343
York, Duke of, gave Delaware to Penn, 2-531
 New York named for, 2-529
 white rose, badge of, 3-775
 see also James II, king of England
York, Can., early capital of Canada, 3-757-58; 5-1398; 11-3490
York, Eng., Cardinal Wolsey and, 7-2065
 St. Helena and, 17-5384
York Factory, and fur-traders, 15-4838
York, House of, in Wars of the Roses, 3-775-76
Yorkshire, churches of, 2-592
 woolen trade of, 3-773
Yorktown, McClellan at, 7-2048
 surrender at, 4-1008-09
Yoruba Country, in Africa, 11-3297
Yosemite Falls, in California, 4-1310
Yosemite Valley, scenery of, 4-1310
Youghal, Raleigh's garden at, 17-5410
Young, Brigham, Mormon leader, 6-1839
Young, Dr., and nerves of the eye, 14-4525
Young, Ella Flagg, superintendent of schools, 10-3123
Young, James, and oil, 3-669; 13-4166
Young, Dr. Thomas, English physicist, 11-3482, 3592; 16-5166
Young, William, married Ella Flagg Young, 10-3123
Young Chevalier: see Stuart, Charles Edward
Young Men's Christian Association, money raised for, 11-3495
Young Pretender: see Stuart, Charles Edward
"Young Scholar," play by Lessing, 11-3394
Young Turks, political party, 10-3246
Youth, land of, 7-2060
 poetry of, 4-1055
 see also Fountain of Youth
Yowcuski, Japanese village, 16-5182
Ypres, Bishop of, and Count d'Egmont, 16-5225
Yucatan, animals of, 4-1075
 birds of, 8-2342
 part of Mexico, 14-4397-4400
Yukon, and crime, 15-4624
 district of, 4-1281
 gold in, 17-5318

Yukon, productions of, 19-6092
 Territory of, 5-1454, 1457; 6-1916-18; 12-3732
Yukon River, in North America, 6-1916; 7-2148
Yu Shun, who became an emperor, 19-6028

• Z

"Z," in names, 11-3433
Zaandam, Holland, Peter's hut at, 12-3724
Zacatecas, Mexican town, 14-4403
Zama, battle of, 17-5276
Zambesi River, African stream, 14-4300, 4308
 falls in, 11-3400
Zane, Elizabeth, and gunpowder, 9-2814
Zanzibar, African port and island, 8-2607; 14-4308
Zebra, and foal, 18-5665-66
 lion hunts for, 19-5883
 stripes of, 11-3448
Zeeland, province of, 11-3546
Zend-Avesta, sacred book, 16-5155
Zenebi, king of Borsora, 9-2753
Zenith, highest point of sky, 10-3146
Zenta, battle of, 18-5658
Zeppelin, Count (Ferdinand von), balloons of, 1-172-73
Zeppelins, air-ships or dirigible balloons, 1-172, 174
Zermatt, Alpine town, 10-2980
Zero, absolute, 13-4085-86
 on scales, 12-3673
Zeus, father of the gods, 16-5201, 5204, 5206
Ziczac, a bird, 4-1214, 1221
Zinc, alloys of, 6-1888
 and electricity, 7-2166
 in Brazil, 17-5371
 in bronze, 12-3646
 in Canada, 19-6094
 in West Indies, 19-6045
 production of, 9-2680
Zircon, precious stone, 20-6382
Zodiac, constellations of the, 9-2643
 signs of the, 20-6377
Zones, climate of temperate, 10-3045
 the arid, 12-3625
 see also Canal Zone
★Zoo, animals caught for, 20-6241
 at Dublin, 1-155
 London, 4-1013-15
 ★that never was, 1-215
 see also Toy zoo
Zoo-guess, a game, 7-2144
Zoological Gardens, in New York, 16-5012
Zoroaster, founder of religion, 10-3023, 3028; 16-5146, 5155
 86 796 2
Zoroastrianism, a religion, 10-3028
Zuccaro, Spanish artist, 18-5851
Zuccone, carved by Donatello, 9-2796
Zulu, negro race, 6-1782, 1785
Zuñis, Indian tribe, 1-16
Zürich, Swiss town, 10-2935, 2992
Zürich, Lake, in Switzerland, 10-2982, 2984
Zutphen, battle of, 2-475
Zuyder Zee, in Holland, 11-3540, 3542
Zwemer, Dr., comment on Ebedouins, 19-6098
Zwingli, Swiss reformer, 10-2985, 2988

SPECIAL INDEX OF POEMS & NURSERY RHYMES

THIS is probably the most complete index of verses for boys and girls appearing in any book. The names of poets are in the general index, but in this special index a poem is entered three times, so that it can be found if we know either the title, the first line, or the author's name.

The collection of poetry in *The Book of Knowledge* is made up of separate poems, and they represent every kind of verse. There are sonnets, songs, odes, dramatic pieces, humorous verses, hymns, and psalms; nursery rhymes in English and French; folk-lore songs of Germany; songs set to music; nonsense verses; and selections from Shakespeare and many other poets whose works are too long to quote as a whole. The illustrations are not indexed.

Not only is this collection the largest and most representative collection ever made for children, but it is arranged on an educational plan, which not merely aims at cultivating a love for poetry in the minds of boys and girls, but also attempts to build up in the minds of readers a conception of the general nature of a poet's work, and of the meaning of particular poems. Every poem, moreover, has a special introduction, giving information about the author or the poem. The Poetry section, therefore, is a true education in the very best kind of literature.

All the poems of an author are together under his name. They are *indented* under the name, that is to say, the titles are set a little way in from the margin and not even with the other lines. This means that all poems with these short lines are by the author whose name is above them.

To find a poem look under the first line, the title, or the author's name. No notice is taken of "A" or "The," so that if you are looking for "The Spider and the Fly" you should look up "Spider."

The black-face figures give the volume number, and the light-face figures give the page number.



A, B, C, tumble down D, 12-3794
 A baby was sleeping, 9-2818
 A barking sound the shepherd hears, 12-3602
 A boy espied, in morning light, 20-6303
 A bridge weaves its arch with pearl, 17-5523
 A budding author, something new, 18-5742
 A butterfly perched on a mossy brown stile, 16-4980
 A chieftain to the Highlands bound, 3-825
 A country life is sweet, 4-1294
 A cuckoo went back in his clock, 11-3405
 A dainty maid of R. K. D., 18-5742
 A dainty shepherd-maiden, 13-4190
 A diller, a dollar, in color, 8-2308
 A duck and a drake, 14-4339
 A fair girl was sitting in the greenwood shade, 11-3404
 A farmer went trotting upon his gray mare, in color, 9-2825
 A farmer's dog leaped over the stile, 9-2748
 A fragment of a rainbow bright, 6-1871
 A gift on the finger, 12-3794
 A goodly host one day was mine, 10-3038
 A horse, long used to bit and bridle, 8-2510
 A joyful flourish lilted clear, 11-3460
 A kiss when I wake in the morning, 16-4980
 A light broke in upon my soul, 10-3151
 A lion with the heat oppress'd, 4-1157
 A little cock sparrow sat on a green tree, 5-1408
 A little fairy comes at night, 4-1156
 A little old man and I fell out, 11-3317
 A little saint best fits a little shrine, 9-2820
 A little stream had lost its way, 15-4774
 A million little diamonds, 8-2451
 A mouse found a beautiful piece of plum-cake 13-4187
 A nick and a nock, 13-4068
 A nightingale that all day long, 3-712
 A parrot from the Spanish main, 4-1294
 A peasant stood before a king, and said, 14-4337
 A perilous life, and sad as life may be, 4-1294
 A pie sat on a pear-tree, 10-3042
 A poet's cat, sedate and grave, 6-1800
 A primrose by a river's brim, 10-3255
 A red sky at night is the shepherd's delight, 8-2536
 A rogue, poguey Bogle Man, 15-4722
 A sunshiny shower, 7-2134
 A swarm of bees in May, 5-1582
 "A temple to friendship," said Laura, enchanted 15-4898
 A thousand miles from land are we, 14-4518
 A wet sheet and a flowing sea, 14-4516
 A wind came up out of the sea, 12-3789
 A woodland walk, 9-2883
 Abide with me, fast falls the eventide, 13-3991
 Abou Ben Adhem and the Angel, 4-1156
 Above the edge of dark appear the lances of the sun, 11-3475
 Across the narrow beach we flit, 14-4338

Addison, Joseph
 Spacious Firmament on High, 13-4066
 Twenty-third Psalm, 2-548
 Afar in the Desert, 6-1929
 Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman, 14-4423
 Ah, what can all thee, wretched wight, 19-6088
 Ahab Mohammed, 14-4337
 Aladdin, 16-4978
 Alas! how light a cause may move, 19-5982
 Alden, Margaret H.
 Mother's World, 9-2663
 Aldrich, Thomas Bailey
 Memory, 13-3990
 Alexander, Mrs.
 All Things Bright and Beautiful, 15-4897
 Burial of Moses, 19-5897
 Once in Royal David's City, 7-2190
 Alexander Selkirk, 15-4896
 Alishan, Leon
 Baby and the Brook, 13-4066
 All are architects of Fate, 13-3992
 All in the golden afternoon, 5-1483
 All pains the immortal spirit must endure, 18-5590
 All peacefully gliding, 15-4651
 All that thou art not makes not up the sum, 5-1575
 All the Children, 16-5067
 All the corn is a golden brown, 19-6132
 All the World's a Stage, 9-2935
 All Things Bright and Beautiful, 15-4897
 All things by immortal power, 11-3587
 All things shall pass away, 2-479
 All worldly shapes shall melt in gloom, 12-3792
 All's Right With the World, 3-713
 Allerton, Ellen P.
 Beautiful Things, 12-3604
 Allingham, William
 Fairies, 2-547
 Four ducks on a pond, 19-6087
 Robin Redbreast, 2-480
 Wishing, 4-1057
 Alma, field of heroes, hail! 18-5822
 Alma-Tadema, Miss Laurence
 If No One Ever Marries Me, 12-3606
 King Baby on His Throne, 12-3606
 Little Sister, 12-3605
 March Meadows, 12-3605
 Nesting Hour, 12-3605
 New Pelisse, 12-3605
 Playgrounds, 12-3605
 Twilight Song, 12-3605
 Alone I walked the ocean strand, 13-4186
 Ambitious Sophy, 13-4066
 America, the beautiful, 18-5819
 American Flag, 6-1928
 Among the fine old kings that reign, 17-5339
 An ancient story I'll tell you anon, 8-2447
 An old woman was sweeping her house, 19-5986
 And pray who are you? 11-3405
 And what is so rare as a day in June? 7-2238

INDEX OF POETRY

- And winking Mary-buds began to ope their
golden eyes, 9-2882
- Anderson, Alexander**
Cuddle Doon, 12-3603
Angels' Whisper, 9-2818
Announced by all the trumpets of the sky,
11-3404
Answer to a Child's Question, 2-480
Antony, the Great Speech of Mark, 9-2931
- Anundsen, H.**
Autumn is a gipsy, 19-5899
Apple Winds, 17-5267
Arab's Farewell to His Steed, 3-710, 714
Arabia's desert-ranger, 1-102
Arctic Indian's faith, 17-5389
Ariel's Song, 1-331
Armageddon, 13-3990
Armies in the Fire, 1-103
Arming of Pigwiggan, 6-1874
- Arnold, Sir Edwin**
Armageddon, 13-3990
- Arnold, Matthew**
Extract from, 18-5590
Forsaken Merman, 11-3401
Quiet Work, 17-5266
Shakespeare, 13-4065
Around the green gravel the grass grows green,
12-3869
Arrow and the Song, 13-4188
Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?
7-2023
Arthur O'Bower had broken his band, 10-3041
As down in the sunless retreats, 6-1929
As he trudged along to school, 15-4778
As I walked by myself, 4-1060
As I was going by Charing Cross, 8-2453
As I was going o'er Westminster Bridge, 10-3041
As I was going to St. Ives, in color, 9-2823
As I was going to sell my eggs, 13-4068
As I was going up Pippen Hill, 11-3317
As I went over the water, the water went over
me, 12-3794
As I went through a garden gap, 10-3041
As I went to Bonner, in color, 9-2825
As if some wounded eagle's breast, 10-3068
As in the sunshine of the morn, 12-3701
As Johnny went to school with books, 15-4778
As Life's unending column pours, 16-5159
As Little Jenny Wren, 12-3702
Aspiration, 13-4066
As soft as silk, as white as milk, 10-3041
As the days lengthen, 7-2134
As through the land at eve we went, 19-5985
Astronomy is 1-derful, 18-5742
At Atri, in Abruzzi, a small town, 20-6301
At Flores in the Azores, 13-4183
At Last, 12-3699
At midnight, in his guarded tent, 18-5633
At Sea, 14-4516
At the king's gate the subtle noon, 16-5066
Attend all ye who list to hear our noble Eng-
land's praise, 14-4515
Au clair de la lune, 14-4522
Auld Lang Syne, 9-2822
- Austin, Alfred**
Queen and the Flowers, 6-1927
Austria, 18-5819
Author's Resolution in a Sonnet, 19-5984
Autumn, 7-2238
Aye, tear her tattered ensign down, 5-1572
- B**
- Baa, baa, black sheep, with music, 6-1802
Baby, 2-548
Baby and I, 11-3318
Baby and the Brook, 13-4066
Baby, baby, by, 12-3605
Baby, baby, lay your head, 2-480
Baby moon, 'tis time for bed, 12-3605
Baby's got a new pelisse, 12-3605
Baby's got no legs at all, 12-3605
Babyland, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 5-1513
Babyland, by George Cooper, 9-2820
- Bailey, Philip James**
End of Life, 4-1057
Bailiff's Daughter, 17-5498
- Baillie, Joanna**
Good-night, good-night, 4-1059
Ballad of Agincourt, 9-2743
- Balmont, Constantin**
Russia, 18-5821
- Banks, George Linnæus**
What I Live for, 16-5065
Banner of England, not for a season, 12-3787
Bannockburn, 3-826
Barbara Frietchie, 15-4895
Barbault, Mrs. Anna Letitia
Life, 17-5267
Barber, barber, shave a pig, 11-3405
Bard, The, 20-6299
Barefoot Boy, 7-2240
Bargain, 12-3789
Baring-Gould, Rev. S.
Now the day is over, 17-5502
Baron's Last Banquet, 13-4186
- Barr, Matthias**
Only a Baby Small, 9-2745
"Barry Dane:" see Logan, John E.
Bat, bat, come under my hat, 5-1582
- Bates, David**
Speak Gently, 14-4337
- Bates, Katherine L.**
America, the Beautiful, 18-5819
Bath Time, 12-3605
Battle of Blenheim, 2-545
Battle of the Baltic, 6-1872
Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 18-5819
- Baxter, Richard**
Lord, It Belongs Not to my Care, 14-4421
Be Patient with the Children, 13-4066
Beautiful faces are those that wear, 12-3604
Beautiful Things, 12-3604
- Becker, Charlotte**
Envoy, 17-5498
- Becket, Thomas à**
Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, 18-5818
- Beddoes, Thomas Lovell**
How many times? 8-2451
Bedouin Song, 16-5064
Bed-time, 12-3605
Beech Tree's Petition, 2-479
Bees, The, with music, 13-3996
- Begbie, Harold**
What Every Wise Child Should Do, 18-5636
Beggar Maid, 3-824
Behind him lay the gray Azores, 2-547
Behold her, single in the field, 5-1575
Behold Shock-headed Peter, 15-4775
Believe me if all those endearing young charms,
19-5985
- Bell of Atri, 20-6301
Bell of St. Michel, 17-5391
Belle Dame sans Merci, 19-6088
Bells, The, 9-2821
Bells of Shandon, 19-5898
Beneath dim aisles, in odorous beds, 10-3064
- Bennett, William Cox**
Lullaby, O Lullaby, 13-4066
- Béranger, Pierre Jean de**
Grandmother's Tale, 5-1511
Beside the ungathered rice he lay, 4-1058
Best School of All, 10-3178
Better Land, 17-5264
Better Things, 17-5500
Better to smell the violet cool, 17-5500
Betty Pringle had a little pig, 14-4520
Between nose and eyes a strange contest arose,
12-3603
Between the dark and the daylight, 11-3475
Bid me to live, and I will live, 12-3789
Big and Little Things, 12-3701
Billy, Billy, come and play, 11-3405
Billy Boy, 11-3319
Bingo, 8-2590
Birch and green holly, boys, 5-1582
Birds are singing round my window, 13-3991
Birds in Summer, 13-4188
Birds of a feather flock together, 13-4189
Birth of Christ, 7-2190
Bivouac of the Dead, 18-5633
- Bjerregaard, H. A.**
Sonnet af Norge, 18-5821
Black we are, but much admired, 10-3041
- Blake, William**
Lamb, 3-712
Laughing Song, 11-3316
Night, 19-5984
Nurse's Song, 6-1874
Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 18-5632
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 6-1875
Tiger, 4-1157
Bless you, bless you, bonnie bee, 11-3318
Blessed are they that mourn, 15-4899

INDEX OF POETRY

Blessings on thee, little man, 7-2240

Blewett, Jean

Song of the golden sea, 15-4651

Blind Boy, 4-1057

Blow, blow, thou winter wind, 9-2929; 18-5588

Blow, wind, blow, and go, mill, go, 15-4720

Blue and the Gray, 8-2450

Boadicea, 2-478

Bobby Shaft is gone to sea, 18-5734

Bogie Man, with music, 15-4722

Boker, George Henry

Dirge for a Soldier, 4-1056

Bonar, Dr. Horatius

Thy way, not mine, O Lord, 13-4065

Bonnie Jean, 16-5160

Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen, 14-4417

Born in the purple, born to joy and pleasure,
10-3064

Bostwick, Helen B.

King's Picture, 17-5264

Bounce Buckram, velvet's dear, in color, 7-2192

Bourdillon, Francis William

Night has a thousand eyes, 19-5985

Bow-wow, says the dog, 18-5734

Bow, wow, wow, whose dog art thou? 13-4067

Bowles, William Lisle

Caged Bird, 12-3604

Boy and the Angel, 13-4185

Boys' Song, 3-713

Brabançonne, La, 18-5821

Bravest battle that ever was fought, 15-4774

Break, Break, Break, 16-5064

Brewer, Ebenezer Cobham

Little Things, 4-1057

Brian O'Lin had no breeches to wear, 11-3318

Bridge, 7-2238

Bring back your sheep, 13-4190

Brook, 1-103

Brown, F. C.

Hundred Years to Come, 17-5500

Browning, Elizabeth Barrett

Child's Thought of God, 2-548

Court Lady, 19-5981

Musical Instrument, 6-1799

My Kate, 19-5900

Poet and the Bird, 17-5501

Sleep, 18-5633

Sweetest Lives, 5-1572

Valediction, 5-1572

Weakest Thing, 12-3700

Woman's Shortcomings, 13-4187

Browning, Robert

All's Right with the World, 3-713

Aspiration, 13-4066

Boy and the Angel, 13-4185

Grow old along with me, 8-2307

Home Thoughts from Abroad, 8-2448

How they Brought the Good News, 8-2305

Incident of the French Camp, 13-3992

Last Ride Together, 16-5160

Lost Leader, 19-5982

Patriot, 15-4719

Pied Piper of Hamelin, 2-370

Prosperity, 4-1056

Brownlow, E. B.

Work, 17-5388

Bryant, William Cullen

Blessed are they that mourn, 15-4899

Death of the Flowers, 15-4719

Extract from, 9-2882

Forest Hymn, 8-2449

Gladness of Nature, 14-4338

Indian at the Burial-place of his Fathers,

17-5266

Planting the Apple-tree, 17-5264

Robert of Lincoln, 8-2511

Song of Marion's Men, 5-1573

To a Waterfowl, 9-2820

To the Fringed Gentian, 15-4899

Bugle, 11-3403

Builders, 13-3992

Bull, John

God Save the King, 17-5267

Bunyan, John

Pilgrim, 7-2022

Shepherd boy's song in "Pilgrim's Progress,"

12-3791

Burial of Moses, 19-5897

Burial of Sir John Moore, 3-713

Burial of the Linnet, 11-3476

Burns, Rev. James Drummond

An Evening Hymn, 13-4185

Burns, Robert

Auld Lang Syne, 9-2822

Bannockburn, 3-826

Bonnie Jean, 16-5160

Cotter's Saturday Night, 13-4063

John Anderson, 12-3791

Man's a Man for a' that, 15-4774

My Heart's in the Highlands, 5-1574

O, wert thou in the cauld blast, 20-6300

Red, Red Rose, 16-5065

To a Mountain Daisy, 14-4516

Bury the Great Duke, 15-4715

Butterfly and the Snail, 12-3701

Butterfly's Ball, 4-1058

Butterfly's Funeral, 8-2451

Buttons, a farthing a pair, 12-3868

By Nebo's lonely mountain, 19-5897

By the Flow of the Inland River, 8-2450

By the moon's silver ray, 14-4522

By the rude bridge that arched the flood, 5-1574

By the sea, 6-1873

By the shores of Gitche Gumees, 12-3865

Bye, Baby Bunting, 3-827

Bye, oh, my baby, 12-3794

Byron, John

Christians, awake, 7-2188

Byron, George Gordon, Lord

Destruction of Sennacherib, 8-2306

Eve of Waterloo, 18-5634

Extracts from, 10-3151

Prisoner of Chillon, 10-3175

She Walks in Beauty, 11-3402

Solitude, 15-4715

To Thomas Moore, 19-5983

Vision of Belshazzar, 7-2133

C

Caged Bird, 12-3604

Campbell, Thomas

Battle of the Baltic, 6-1872

Beech-tree's Petition, 2-479

Hohenlinden, 4-1059

Irish Harper, 8-2449

Last Man, 12-3792

Lord Ullin's Daughter, 3-825

Parrot, 4-1294

Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316

Ye Mariners of England, 3-715

Canadian Boat Song, 15-4649

Canadian song-sparrow, 17-5390

Cane-Bottomed Chair, 18-5631

Carey, Lady Elizabeth

True Greatness, 9-2745

Carey, Henry

Sally in Our Alley, 12-3789

Carroll, Lewis

Lion and the Unicorn, 18-face 5636

"Tweedledum and Tweedledee," 17-5504

Walrus and the Carpenter, 5-1576

Cary, Phoebe

Leak in the Dyke, 6-1797

Casabianca, 4-1294

Castle by the Sea, 20-6304

Castle-builder, 12-3604

Cat's Tea-party, 6-1802

Cataract of Lodore, 4-1292

Cedar and pine and fir and branching palm,

11-3524

C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat,

14-4523

Chadwick, John White

His Mother's Joy, 14-4517

Character of a Happy Life, 13-4065

Charge of the Light Brigade, 6-1798

Charley, Charley, stole the barley, 13-4067

Chaucer, Geoffrey

Extracts from, 2-494, 497-99; 13-3940

Cherry Ripe, 11-3402

Child, Mrs. Lydia Maria

Thanksgiving Day, 15-4899

Child and Mother, 12-3793

Child and the Snake, 7-2132

Children's Hour, 11-3475

Child's Evening Prayer, by Coleridge, 2-547

Child's Evening Prayer, by Graves, with music,

11-3478

Child's Thought of God, 2-548

Child's Wish in June, 17-5500

Christians, Awake, Salute the happy morn,

7-2188

Christmas Carol, 11-3475

INDEX OF POETRY

- Christmas Hymn, 16-4976
 Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat, 16-4980
 Christmas Morning, 7-2189
Cibber, Colley
 Blind Boy, 4-1057
 Circle, 19-5982
 Clap, clap handies, 13-4068
Clare, John
 Poet's Last Thoughts, 14-4338
 Clear and cool, clear and cool, 9-2664
 Close his eyes; his work is done, 4-1056
 Cloud, 17-5263
Clough, Hugh
 Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, 9-2822
 Cock-a-doodle-doo, in color, 5-1581
 Cock-Robin got up early, 10-3042
 Cocks crow in the morn, 3-826
 Cold and raw the north wind doth blow, 8-2453
Coleridge, Hartley
 Song of the Nightingale, 2-479
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor
 Answer to a Child's Question, 2-480
 Child's Evening Prayer, 2-547
 Extract from, 13-4112
 Good, Great Man, 14-4421
 Colors of the Flag, 17-5390
 Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, 18-5818
 Columbus, 2-547
 Come, all ye weary wanderers, 7-2189
 Come, dear children, let us away, 11-3401
 Come, fairest fisher maiden, here, 20-6303
 Come follow, follow me, 12-3700
 Come, let us plant the apple-tree, 17-5264
 Come, let's to bed, 3-828
 "Come, little leaves," said the wind one day, 8-2306
 Come, live with me, and be my love, 16-5065
 Come, take up your hats, and away let us haste, 4-1058
 Common Natures, 12-3603
 Common Things, 13-4188
 Composed upon Westminster Bridge, 13-3992
 Conclusion, 12-3791; 17-5413
Cook, Eliza
 Fern and the Moss, 15-4897
 King Bruce and the Spider, 8-2509
 Mouse and the Cake, 13-4187
 Old Arm Chair, 7-2239
Cooper, George
 Babyland, 9-2820
 Leaves and the Wind, 8-2306
Cornwall, Barry
 Fisherman, 4-1294
 Horned Owl, 8-2511
 Sea, 15-4896
 Stars, 3-715
 Stormy Petrel, 14-4518
 Coronation, 16-5065
Cory, William
 Heraclitus, 18-5632
 Cotter's Saturday Night, 13-4063
 Could ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas, 6-1928
 Could you count the bright stars peeping, 10-3039
 Council of Horses, 10-3177
 Counsel to Girls, 6-1799
 Court Lady, 19-5981
 Court of Fairyland, in color, 2-frontis.
 Courtin', 5-1512
Cowper, William
 Alexander Selkirk, 15-4896
 Boadicea, 2-478
 Dispute Between Nose and Eyes, 12-3603
 Dog and the Water-lily, 7-2132
 Epitaph on a Hare, 7-2133
 Faithful Bird, 10-3177
 God moves in a mysterious way, 6-1873
 John Gilpin, 9-2657
 Loss of the Royal George, 2-480
 Nightingale and Glow-worm, 3-712
 Retired Cat, 6-1800
 Cradle Song, 6-1875; 19-5900
 Croak, said the toad, I'm hungry, I think, 13-4067
 Crocus, 15-4772
 Cromwell, our chief of men, who through a cloud, 13-3991
 Cross patch, 5-1582
 Crossing the Bar, 5-1575
 Cry of the Dreamer, 15-4773
 Cuckoo and the Jackass, with music, 12-3795
 Cuddle Doon, 12-3603
Cunningham, Allan
 At Sea, 14-4516
 Curfew Bell, 10-3037
 Curly Locks, with music, 5-1582
 Cushy cow, bonny, let down thy milk, 12-3869
 D
 Dad, has a boat, 13-4190
 Daffodils, 1-104
 Dainty diddlety, my mammy's maid, 18-5734
 Daisy at Christmas, 16-4978
 Dame, get up, and bake your pies, in color, 7-2194
 Dance a Baby, with music, 7-2134
 Dance, little baby, dance up high, 11-3477
 Dance of the Flowers, 10-3039
 Dance to your daddie, 4-1060
 Darius Green and his Flying-Machine, 19-6085
 Darling mother, shall I say, 14-4423
 Day is Done, 16-4978
 Daybreak, 12-3789
 Death, 12-3788
 Death, be not proud, though some have called thee, 12-3788
 Death of Napoleon, 8-2307
 Death of the Flowers, 15-4719
 Death of the Old Year, 7-2191
 De Bell of St. Michel, 17-5391
 Deed and a Word, 15-4774
 Defence of Lucknow, 12-3787
Dekker, Thomas
 O Sweet Content, 7-2023
 Deserted House, 12-3699
 Deserted Village, 18-5727
 Destruction of Sennacherib, 8-2306
 Dey say dat in the winter, 15-4899
Dibdin, Charles
 Tom Bowling, 6-1801
Dibdin, Thomas J.
 Sir Sidney Smith, 6-1871
Dickens, Charles
 Ivy Green, 8-2449
 Dickery, dickery, dare, 13-4067
Dickinson, Mary Lowe
 If We Had But a Day, 11-3403
 Did you hear of the curate who mounted his mare? 11-3316
 Did you ne'er think what wondrous beings these? 14-4519
 Diddle, diddle dumpling, my son John, 14-4422
 Diddley-Diddley-Dumpty, 11-3477
 Ding, dong, bell, with music, 8-2514
 Dirge For a Soldier, 4-1056
 Discontented Apples, 9-2746
 Discoverer, 14-4420
 Dispute between Nose and Eyes, 12-3603
 Dixie, 18-5818
 Do you know what the birds say? The sparrow, the dove, 2-480
 Do you say that sugar-making, 8-2505
 Do you wish the world were better? 7-2132
 Dobbin's Friend, 9-2745
 Doctor Faustus was a good man, 12-3868
 Doctor Foster went to Glo'ster, 8-2453
Dodge, Mary Mapes
 Billy Boy, 11-3319
 Dobbin's Friend, 9-2745
 Frolic of Johnny the Stout, 9-2742
 Good Little Girls, 11-3319
 Little White Feathers, 11-3319
 One and One, 11-3319
 Terrible Ball, 6-1875
 Three Old Ladies, 11-3319
 Willie's Lodger, 9-2746
 Does the road wind up hill all the way? 15-4772
 Dog and the Water-lily, 7-2132
Domett, Alfred
 Christmas Hymn, 16-4976
Donne, Dr. John
 Death, 12-3788
 Don't fret about the thing that's past, 11-3370
Doudney, Sarah
 Lesson of the Water Mill, 15-4773
 Things That Never Die, 9-2745
 Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, 6-1928
 Douglas tragedy, 19-6088
 Down from yon distant mountain height, 13-4066
Drake, Joseph Rodman
 American Flag, 6-1928
Drayton, Michael
 Arming of Pigwigen, 6-1874

INDEX OF POETRY

Drayton, Michael
 Ballad of Agincourt, 9-2743
 Extract from, 13-3940
 Dream of Eugene Aram, 7-2129
 Dribble, dribble, trickle, trickle, 11-3318
Drummond, William Henry
 De Bell of St. Michel, 17-5391
 "Ole Tam on Bord-a Plouffe," 17-5387
Dryden, John
 Extracts from, 11-3524
Duncan, Mrs. Mary Lundie
 Jesus, Tender Shepherd, 13-4186
 Dust, 17-5500
Dyer, Sir Edward
 My Mind to me a Kingdom is, 7-2023

E

Earth has not anything to show more fair,
 13-3992
Edgar, Sir James
 Canadian song-sparrow, 17-5390
 Eftsoons they heard a most melodious sound,
 17-5486
Elder, Mrs. Lilla T.
 Mother's Kisses, 4-1157
 My Menagerie, 7-2239
 O Mammy's Pickaninny, 15-4899
 There's Room at the Top, 5-1513
 Uncle Sam's Young Army, 11-3474
 Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, 6-1873
 Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, 7-2021
Elliot, Henrietta Robins
 Why It Was Cold in May, 17-5501
 Elixir, 13-3991
 Elizabeth, Elspeth, Betsey and Bess, in color,
 8-2308
Emerson, Ralph Waldo
 Extracts from, 9-2883
 Good-bye, 16-5159
 Hymn of Concord, 5-1574
 Mountain and the Squirrel, 3-926
 Nation's Strength, 14-4517
 Snow Storm, 11-3404
 En passant dans un petit bois, 16-4981
 Enchanted Shirt, 1-104
 End of Life, 4-1057
 England and America in 1782, 15-4717
 England's sun was slowly setting, 10-3037
 Envoy, 17-5498
 Epitaph on a Hare, 7-2133
 Ere on my bed my limbs I lay, 2-547
 Erl King, 20-6304
 Eternal Father, Strong to Save, 15-4896
 Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky, 7-2133
 Eve of Waterloo, 18-5634
 Even such is time, that takes in trust, 12-3791;
 17-5413
 Evening Hymn, 13-4185
 Evening Hymn, 5-1574
 Every evening, after tea, 17-5504
 Every lady in this land, 15-4720; 18-5743
 Every one that flatters thee, 9-2934
Ewing, Mrs.
 Burial of the Linnet, 11-3476
 Excelsior, 3-715
 Eyes of blue, and hair of gold, 9-2663

F

Faber, Frederick William
 Extract from, 11-3469
 Faintly as tolls the evening chime, 15-4649
 Fair Daffodils, 7-2131
 Fair stood the wind for France, 9-2743
 Fairies, 2-547
 Fairy Life, 9-2929
 Fairy Lullaby, 9-2929
 Fairy Song, 3-712
 Fairy Tempter, 11-3404
 Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, 14-4522
 Faith, 13-4184
 Faithful Bird, 10-3177
 Fall of Cardinal Wolsey, 9-2930
 Farewell, 1-104
 Farewell, a long farewell to all my greatness,
 9-2930
 Farragut, 8-2450
 Father and I went down to camp, 18-5818

Father in heaven, hallowed be Thy name,
 14-4420
 Father William, 2-546
 Fatherland, 3-926
 Father's Advice to His Son, 9-2934
 Fe, fi, fo, fum, 6-1811
 Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,
 4-1056
 Fear no more the heat o' the sun, 18-5584
 Fern and the Moss, 15-4897
 Fiddle-de-dee, fiddle-de-dee, 4-1295
 Fiddle-Dee-Dee, 16-5068
 Fidelity, 12-3602
Field, Eugene
 Fiddle-Dee-Dee, 16-5068
 Good-Children Street, 7-2024
 Rock-a-by Lady, 16-4979
 Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Lock, 12-3867
 Teeny-Weeny, 17-5504
 Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, 1-100
Finch, Francis Miles
 Blue and the Gray, 8-2450
 Nathan Hale, 5-1573
 Finds tongues in trees, books in the running
 brooks, 10-3255
 Finis, 15-4774
 Fir-tree, 10-3040
 First Nowell, 16-4976
 First the farmer sows his seed, 12-3794
 Fisherman, 4-1294
 Five little fairies, bright as the day, 3-990
 Five little pussy-cats, invited out to tea, 6-1803
 Five little sisters, walking in a row, in color,
 12-3871
 Flag, 18-5732
 Flag, 18-5824
 Flag Day, 18-5732
 Flight of Peter Bell, 13-3989
 Flight of the Arrow, 14-4420
 Flight of Youth, 17-5266
 Flour of England, fruit of Spain, 10-3041
 Flower in the crannied wall, 4-1195; 9-2877
Follen, Eliza Lee
 Oh, Look at the Moon, 10-3038
 For every evil under the sun, 5-1582
 For I dipt into the future, far as human eye
 could see, 16-5067
 For I have learned, 17-5359
 For want of a nail the shoe was lost, in color,
 9-2824
 Forest Hymn, 8-2449
 Forsaken Merman, 11-3401
Forster, Stephen Collins
 Massa's in the Cold, Cold Ground, 18-5632
 My Old Kentucky Home, 11-3402
 O, Boys, carry me 'Long, 7-2239
 Old Folks at Home, 5-1572
 Found in the garden dead in his beauty, 11-3470
 Fountain, 3-713
 Four-and-twenty tailors went to kill a snail,
 3-828
 Four ducks on a pond, 19-6087
 Four things a man must learn to do, 18-5633
 Fox and His Wife, The, in color, 2-549
France, Nursery Rhymes of
 Ah! vous dirai-je, Maman, 14-4423
 Au clair de la lune, 14-4522
 C'est la mère Michel qui a perdu son chat,
 14-4523
 En passant dans un petit bois, 16-4981
 Fais dodo, Colas, mon petit frère, 14-4522
 Je suis un petit poupon, 14-4423
 La Bergère, 13-4190
 La boulangère a des écus, 14-4522
 Les Petits Bateaux, 13-4190
 Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? 14-4423
 Ramène Tes Moutons, 13-4190
 Sur le pont d'Avignon, 16-5162
 Friends and Flatterers, 9-2934
 Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your
 ears, 9-2931
 Frog he would a-wooing go, A, with music,
 5-1514
 Frolic of Johnny the Stout, 9-2742
 From breakfast on through all the day, 4-1059
 From out the tomb the dead heroes are speaking,
 18-5820
 From the coverts of the thicket comes a won-
 drous burst of song, 11-3462
 From the desert I come to thee, 16-5064
 From the leafy maple ridges, 17-5390
 From thy fearful sword I know thee, 18-5823
 Frost Looked Forth, 16-5156
 Full knee-deep lies the winter snow, 7-2191

INDEX OF POETRY

G

Gaelic Lullaby, 17-5388
 Garibaldi's Hymn, 18-5820
Gates, Ellen M. H.
 My Mother's Hands, 9-2664
 Gather ye Rosebuds while ye may, 6-1799
Gay, John
 Butterfly and the Snail, 12-3701
 Council of Horses, 10-3177
 Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 16-5067
 Gentlefolks, in my time I've made many a rhyme, 6-1871
Germany, Folk-songs of, in English verse
 Dance of the Flowers, 10-3039
 Fir-tree, 10-3040
 God Only Knows, 10-3039
 Hobby-horse, 10-3040
 Son of My Heart, 10-3039
 Song of the Two Hares, 10-3039
 Were I a Birdie Too, 10-3039
Gilder, Richard Watson
 Great Nature is an Army Gay, 14-4518
 Ginevra, 6-1926
 Girls and boys come out to play, with music, 4-1060
Gisborne, Thomas
 Worm, 6-1874
 Give me your ear, good children all, 6-1875
 Give thy thoughts no tongue, 9-2934
 "Give us a song!" the soldiers cried, 6-1928
 Give us men, 19-6086
 Gladness of Nature, 14-4338
 Go 'way, go 'way, don't ring no more, ole bell of Saint Michel, 17-5391
 Go, lovely rose, 19-5399
 Go to bed first, 13-4189
 Goblin Market, 6-1867
 God be with thee, my beloved, 5-1572
 God makes sech nights, 5-1512
 God moves in a mysterious way, 6-1873
 God of our fathers, known of old, 15-4898
 God Only Knows, 10-3059
 God preserve our noble Emp'rour, 18-5819
 God Rest You, Merry Gentlemen, 7-2187
 God Save the King, 17-5267
 God Sends Love to You, 11-3475
 God shield ye, heralds of the spring, 10-3038
Goethe, Johann W. von
 Erl King, 20-6304
 Haste not! Rest not, 5-1573
 Rest, 20-6304
 Wild Rose, 20-6303
Goldsmith, Oliver
 Deserted Village, 18-5727
 Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, 6-1873
 Epitaph for Burke, 13-4160
 Good friend, for Jesus' sake forbear, 18-5582
 Good, Great Man, 14-4421
 Good King Wenceslas, 3-924
 Good little boys should never say, 6-1724
 Good Little Girls, 11-3319
 Good name in man or woman, dear, my lord, 9-2934
 Good people all of every sort, 6-1873
 Good-bye, good-bye to summer, 2-480
 Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home, 16-5159
 Good-Children Street, 7-2024
 Good-morrow to you, Valentine, 9-2748
 Good-night, 2-480
 Good-night, Good-night! 4-1059
 Goosey, goosey, gander, 5-face 1409; with music, in color, 8-2308
Gould, Hannah Flagg
 Name in the Sand, 13-4186
 Graceful and tall the slender, drooping stem, 9-2886
 Grandmother's Tale, 5-1511
Graves, Alfred Percival
 Bees, with music, 13-3996
 Bogie Man, with music, 15-4722
 Child's Evening Prayer, with music, 11-3478
 Cuckoo and the Jackass, with music, 12-3795
 Ladybird, Fly, with music, 10-3040
 M. N. O., with music, 11-3317
 White Hart, with music, 12-3872
 see also Germany, Folk-songs of
Gray, Thomas
 Bard, 20-6299
 Elegy in a Country Churchyard, 7-2021
 Gray-haired Old Farragut, 8-2450
 Great A, little a, 14-4422
 Great A, little a, bouncing B, 12-3702

Great Adventurer, 18-5635
 Great Day for England, 9-2933
 Great King William spread before him, 11-3403
 Great Nature is an Army Gay, 14-4518
 Great Speech of Mark Antony, 9-2931
 Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful world, 3-826
 Greedy Boy, 3-924
Greenaway, Kate
 Five little sisters, walking in a row, 12-3871
 Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, 12-3871
 Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, 12-3870
 Polly's, Peg's and Poppety's, 12-3871
 Prince Finikin and his mamma, 12-3870
 Three little girls were sitting on a rail, 12-3871
 Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, 12-3871
 Under the window is my garden, 12-3870
Greene, Albert Gorton
 Baron's Last Banquet, 13-4186
Gregory, Charles Noble
 Two Men, 17-5501
Greville, Sir Fulke
 On Sir Philip Sidney, 17-5497
 Groves were God's first temples, 8-2449
 Grow old along with me, 8-2307
 Guy Fawkes, Guy: Stick him up on high, 6-1807

H

Hail, Columbia, 9-2663
 Hail, to thee, blithe spirit, 16-5157
 Half a league, half a league, 6-1798
Hall, Gertrude
 Dust, 17-5500
Halleck, Fitz-Greene
 Marco Bozzaris, 18-5633
 Halt! Who goes there? 14-4423
 Hamelin Town's in Brunswick, 2-370
Hamerton, S. C.
 Birth of Christ, 7-2190
 Handy Pandey, Jack-a-Dandy, 13-4189
 Happiest Land, 6-1800
 Happiness, 12-3700
 Hark, hark! the dogs do bark, 3-739
Harte, Bret
 Heathen Chinese, 5-1575
 Harvest Time, 15-4651
 Hast thou seen that lordly castle? 20-6304
 Haste not! Rest not, 5-1573
 Have you heard of the Valley of Babyland? 5-1513
 Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay? 16-5063
Hawkshawe, Mrs.
 Common Things, 13-4188
Hay, John
 Enchanted Shirt, 1-104
Haydn, Joseph
 Austria, 18-5819
 He comes in the night! He comes in the night, in color, 7-2193
 He loves me, he don't, in color, 14-4339
 He quickly arms him for the field, 6-1874
 He spoke of Burns; men rude and rough, 16-5068
 He that is down needs fear no fall, 12-3791
 He that would thrive, 3-929
 He was a rat, and she was a rat, 16-4980
 He was an apple, and she was an apple, 9-2746
 Heap on more wood! the wind is chill, 7-2188
 Hear, hear, O ye nations, and hearing obey, 18-5824
 Hear, O Ye Nations, 18-5824
 Hear the sledges with the bells, 9-2821
 Heathen Chinese, 5-1575
 Hector Protector was dressed all in green, in color, 9-2825
Heine, Heinrich
 Lorelei, 6-1929
 Pretty fisher maiden, 20-6303
 To my sister, 20-6303
Hemans, Felicia
 Better Land, 17-5364
 Casablanca, 4-1294
 Homes of England, 3-925
 Pilgrim Fathers, 16-5158
 Henry was every morning fed, 7-2132
 Her arms across her breast she laid, 3-824
 Her hair was tawny with gold, 19-5891
 Heraclitus, 18-5632
Herbert, George
 Elixir, 13-3991

INDEX OF POETRY

- Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling, 6-1801
 Here am I, little Jumping Joan, 3-828
 Here in this picture you can see, 15-4777
 Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such, 13-4160
 Here lies whom hound did ne'er pursue, 7-2133
 Here we go round a ginger ring, 14-4520
 Here we go up, up, up, 15-4720
 Here's a poor widow from Babylon, in color, 5-1579
Herrick, Robert
 Cherry Ripe, 11-3402
 Counsel to Girls, 6-1799
 Fair Daffodils, 7-2131
 Ternarie of Littles, 9-2820
 To Anthea, 12-3789
 Hey diddle, dinkety, poppety, pet, 12-3702
 Hey, my kitten, my kitten, 15-4720
Heywood, Thomas
 Lark, 11-3402
 Hi, diddle diddle, 3-827
 Hiawatha's brothers, 17-5391
 Hiawatha's childhood, 12-3865
 Hiawatha's departure, 12-3866
 Hick-a-more, hack-a-more, 10-3041
 Hickory, Dickory, Dock, with music, in color, 3-face 717
Hickson, William Edward
 Try Again, 11-3476
 Higgledey piggledey, here we lie, 4-1060
 Higgley piggley, my black hen, 4-1295
 High diddle ding, in color, 9-2825
Hill, Aaron
 Common natures, 12-3603
 Hills o' Skye, 17-5388
 His fame shall never pass away, 5-1511
 His Mother's Joy, 14-4517
 Ho, for a frolic, 9-2742
 Ho, ho! quoth the frog, 13-4067
 Ho, my kitten, a kitten, 18-5734
 Hobby-horse, 10-3040
Hoffman, Dr.
 Hunter and the Hare, 15-4776
 Johnny Head-in-Air, 15-4778
 Shock-headed Peter, 15-4775
 Story of a Blackamoor, 15-4777
 Story of Fidgety Philip, 15-4775
 Story of Flying Robert, 15-4778
Hogg, James
 Boy's Song, 3-713
 Kilmeny, 14-4417
 Hohenlinden, 4-1059
 Hold the high way, and let thy soul take lead, 13-3940
Holland, Joseph Gilbert
 Christmas Carol, 11-3475
Holmes, Oliver Wendell
 Old Ironsides, 5-1572
 Two Armies, 16-5159
 What the Stars Have Seen, 9-2746
 Wonderful One-hoss Shay, 16-5063
 Holyrood, 16-5158
 Home, Sweet Home, 2-478
 Home they brought her warrior dead, 15-4814
 Home Thoughts from Abroad, 8-2448
Homer
 Extract from, 4-1291
 Homes of England, 3-925
Hood, Thomas
 Dream of Eugene Aram, 7-2129
 I Remember, I Remember, 3-925
 November in England, 14-4518
 Queen Mab, 4-1156
 Song of the Shirt, 9-2818
 Hop, hop, hop, 10-3040
Hopkinson, Joseph
 Hail, Columbia, 9-2663
 Horned Owl, 8-2511
 Horse, 8-2510
Hosmer, Frederick L.
 Hear, O Ye Nations, 18-5824
Houghton, Lord
 Men of Old, 14-4517
 House that Jack built, pictures, 18-5733
 Housekeeper, 14-4336
 How beautiful is the rain, 17-5265
 How does the water come down at Lodore? 4-1292
 How doth the little busy bee, 2-546
 How happy is he born or taught, 13-4065
 How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 5-1403
 How many miles to Babyland? 9-2820
 How many miles to Babylon? 11-3318
 How many pounds does baby weigh, 6-1800
 How many times do I love thee, dear, 8-2451
 How pleasant the life of a bird must be, 13-4188
 How seldom, friend, a good, great man inherits, 14-4421
 How They Brought the Good News, 8-2305
 How to Write a Letter, 11-3475
 How would Willie like to go, 16-5065
Howard, Alice G.
 Sorrow, 14-4518
Howe, Mrs. Julia Ward
 Battle-Hymn of the Republic, 18-5819
Howitt, Mary
 Birds in Summer, 13-4188
 Old Christmas, 16-5066
 Spider and the Fly, 12-3601
Howitt, William
 Wind in a Frolic, 2-374
Hugo, Victor
 Stream and the Ocean, 8-2449
Hume, Alexander
 Summer's Day, 8-2451
 Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall, 3-985
 Hundred years to come, 17-5500
Hunt, Leigh
 About Ben Adhem and the Angel, 4-1156
 Jenny Kiss'd Me, 12-3789
 Hunter and the Hare, in color, 15-4776
 Hunting Song, 14-4516
 Hush, baby, my dolly, I pray you don't cry, 12-3702
 Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber, 19-5900
 Hush! the waves are rolling in, 17-5388
 Hush-a-bye, babbly, lie still with thy daddy, in color, 14-4339
 Hush-a-bye, baby, 13-4067
 Hush-a-bye, Baby, on the Tree Top, with music, in color, 18-face 5637
 Hush-a-bye, Colin, brother of mine, 14-4522
 Hush'd was the evening hymn, 13-4185
 Hymn of Concord, 5-1574
 Hymn of Empire, 17-5390
 Hymn on the Nativity of My Saviour, 7-2189
 Hymn to Liberty, 18-5821
 Hymn to Liberty (Greece), 18-5823

I

- I am monarch of all I survey, 15-4896
 I am tired of planning and toiling, 15-4773
 "I am writing to mother," Alice said, 4-1157
 I am! yet what I am who cares or knows? 14-4338
 I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers, 17-5263
 I cannot do the big things, 12-3701
 I come from haunts of coot and hern, 1-103
 I died a queen. The Roman soldier found, 15-4853
 I do not like thee, Doctor Fell, 12-3868
 I do not want a puppy-dog, 15-4902
 I do think my head, 11-3588
 I had a little boy, 13-4189
 I had a little moppet, 12-3702
 I had a little nut-tree, in color, 8-2308
 I had a little pony, 8-2455
 I had no thought of stormy sky, 17-5267
 I have a little kinsman, 14-4420
 I have a little shadow that goes in and out with me, 1-103
 I have a little sister, they call her Peep, Peep, 10-3041
 I have been here before, 13-4187
 I have had playmates, I have had companions, 12-3602
 I have seen you, little mouse, 9-2748
 I hear thee speak of a better land, 17-5364
 I heard a brooklet gushing, 20-6303
 I heard men saying: Leave hope and praying, 12-3791
 I know a child, and who she is, 12-3869
 I know not that the men of old, 14-4517
 I know not what sorrow is o'er me, 6-1929
 I know this earth is not my sphere, 13-4066
 "I lak on summer ev'n'ing w'en nice cool win' is blowin'," 17-5387
 I live for those who love me, 16-5065
 I love it, I love it, and who shall dare, 7-2239
 I love little pussy, 11-3478
 I love sixpence, pretty little sixpence, 4-1295; with music, 8-2453

INDEX OF POETRY

I love the little flowers, 11-3477
 I love you well, my little brother, in color, 14-4339
 I must not throw upon the floor, 16-5161
 I often sit and wish that I, 15-4900
 I often wonder if our Phil, 15-4775
 I once had a sweet little doll, dears, 14-4517
 I Remember, I Remember, 3-925
 I said, Then, dearest, since 'tis so, 16-5160
 I saw a new world, 20-6302
 I saw a peacock with a fiery tail, 18-5743
 I saw a ship a-sailing, 15-4720
 I saw a sower walking slow, 12-3792
 I saw eternity the other night, 8-2451
 I saw three ships come sailing by, in color, 7-2192
 I shot an arrow into the air, 13-4188
 I should like to rise and go, 4-1154
 I sing the Birth was born to-night, 7-2189
 I sprang to the stirrup, 8-2305
 I stood and watched my ships go out, 17-5267
 I stood on the bridge at midnight, 7-2238
 I stood upon the plain, 17-5390
 I strove with none, for none was worth my strife, 15-4774
 I suppose if all the children, 16-5067
 I swing to the sunset land, 17-5388
 I think he had not heard of the far towns, 18-5729
 I think when I'm a grown-up man, 9-2656
 I Think When I Read, 17-5267
 I Travel'd Among Unknown Men, 16-4977
 I wandered lonely as a cloud, 1-104
 I wasn't brave, I had to cry, 9-2656
 I'd like to be a farmer, 12-3604
 If all the ships I have at sea, 6-1798
 If all the world and Love were young, 7-2023
 If all the world were apple pie, 15-4720
 If bees stay at home, 19-5901
 If Candlemas Day be bright and fair, 6-1724
 If ever there lived a Yankee lad, 19-6085
 If I had as much money as I could spend, 4-1158
 If I want to be happy, 18-5636
 If ifs and ans, 7-2134
 If no one ever marries me, 12-3606
 If the old woman who lived in a shoe, 15-4900
 If thou shouldst ever come by choice or chance, 6-1926
 If We Had But a Day, 11-3403
 If wishes were horses, 8-2453
 If you are to be a gentleman, 12-3868
 If you order a person to bring you some chalk, 11-3424
 If you sneeze on Monday, you sneeze for danger, 8-2453
 If you were housed in a hut in a vale, 19-6196
 Il était une bergère, 13-4190
 I'll introduce—just wait awhile, 13-4190
 I'll sing you a song, 7-2134
 I'll tell you a story, 8-2455
 I'm a chubby little thing, 14-4423
 I'm a cracker of pipes, 16-4933
 I'm going out a-hunting, 11-3477
 "I'm writing to mother," Alice said, 4-1157
 In a cottage in Fife, 10-3042
 In a crack near a cupboard, with dainties provided, 3-924
 In Absence, 5-1575
 In April, 3-929
 In days of yore, from Britain's shore, 8-2506
 In his chamber, weak and dying, 9-2817
 In London once I lost my way, 16-5162
 In marble halls as white as milk, 10-3041
 In Memoriam, extracts, 13-3985; 19-5983, 5986
 In Praise of England, 9-2933
 In shining groups, each stem a pearly ray, 10-3068
 In summer I am very glad, 12-3605
 In the hollow tree in the old grey tower, 8-2511
 In the little Crimson Manual it's written plain and clear, 15-4651
 In the name of the Empress of India, 8-2512
 In the seaport of St. Malo, 15-4648
 In this our spacious isle, I think there is not one, 13-3940
 Incheape Rock, 7-2131
 Incident in a Railroad Car, 16-5068
 Incident of the French Camp, 13-3992
 Independence Bell, 18-5730
 Indian at the Burial-place of His Fathers, 17-5266
 Industry of Animals, 9-2822

Ingelow, Jean
 Seven Times One, 11-3476
 Story of Life, 16-5067
 Into the sunshine, 3-713
 Irish Harper, 8-2449
 Irving, Minna
 Flag Day, 18-5732
 Is John Smith within? 15-4720
 Is there, for honest poverty, 15-4774
 Is this a time to be cloudy and sad, 14-4338
 Isle of Long Ago, 15-4718
 It happened on a summer's day, 12-3604
 It is a beauteous evening calm and free, 6-1873
 It is common, 16-5066
 It is not growing like a tree, 6-1874
 It is not the thing you do, dear, 15-4898
 It is the spot I came to seek, 17-5266
 It little profits that an idle king, 15-4717
 It matters little where I was born, 17-5501
 It settles softly on your things, 17-5500
 It sleeps among the thousand hills, 15-4649
 It stands beside the cottage door, 8-2500
 It was a summer evening, 2-545
 It was nothing but a rose I gave her, 16-4978
 It was roses, roses, all the way, 15-4719
 It was the calm and silent night, 16-4976
 It was the schooner Hesperus, 1-105
 It's good to see the school we knew, 10-3178
 I've watch'd you now a full half-hour, 13-4065
 Ivy Green, 8-2449

J

Jack and Jill went up the hill, 2-453; with music, 17-5268
 Jack Frost went out on a wintry day, 7-2190
 Jack Jingle went 'prentice, 14-4422
 Jack Spratt could eat no fat, 4-1296
 Jack Spratt had a pig, 13-4068
 Jackson, Helen H.
 Coronation, 16-5066
 Like a blind spinner in the sun, 6-1929
 Jacky, come give me thy fiddle, 8-2453
 Jacques Cartier, 15-4648
 Je suis un petit poupon, 14-4423
 Jealous Jack Frost, 7-2190
 Jenneval
 La Brabançonne, 18-5821
 Jenny kiss'd me when we met, 12-3789
 Jesu, Lover of My Soul, 14-4421
 Jesus bids us shine, 13-3992
 Jesus, tender Shepherd, hear me, 13-4186
 Jezcze Polska, 18-5824
 Jim and George were two great lords, in color, 8-2308
 Jock of Hazeldean, 6-1874
 John Anderson, my jo, John, 12-3791
 John Cook had a little grey mare; he, haw, hum, 12-3868
 John Gilpin was a citizen, 9-2657
 Johnny Head-in-Air, in color, 15-4778
 Johnny shall have a new bonnet, 8-2514
 Johnson, E. Pauline
 Harvest Time, 15-4651
 Prairie Greyhounds, 17-5388
 Song my Paddle Sings, 15-4649
 Jonson, Ben
 Hymn on the Nativity of my Saviour, 7-2189
 True Growth, 6-1874
 Joy and temperance and repose, 9-2910
 Joy of Life, 4-1157
 Judge not the workings of his brain, 5-1512
 June, 7-2238
 Just for a handful of silver he left us, 19-5982
 Just to be tender, just to be true, 12-3700

K

Keats, John
 Fairy Song, 3-712
 On first looking into Chapman's Homer, 9-2663
 On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 15-4719
 To a Nightingale, 9-2744
 Keble, John
 Evening Hymn, 5-1574
 Rainbow, 6-1871
 Key, Francis Scott
 Star-Spangled Banner, 18-5817
 Kilmeny, A Fairy Legend, 14-4417
 King, Mrs. Harriet E.
 Crocus, 15-4772
 King and the Abbot, 8-2447
 King Babv on his throne, 12-3606

INDEX OF POETRY

- King Bruce and the Spider, 8-2509
 King Christian stood beside the mast in smoke
 and mist, 18-5820
 King Lear and His Three Daughters, 9-2661
 King of Clubs, he often drubs, 12-3702
 King Pippin built a fine new hall, 8-2514
 King's Picture, 17-5264
Kingsley, Charles
 Farewell, 1-104
 Lost Doll, 14-4517
 Sands of Dee, 2-478
 Three Fishers, 8-2510
 Tide River, 9-2664
 Ugly Princess, 14-4519
 Young and Old, 11-3404
Kinney, Coates
 Rain on the Roof, 17-5502
Kipling, Rudyard
 Overland Mail, 8-2512
 Recessional, 15-4898
 Kitten and the Falling Leaves, 11-3476
 Knave of Hearts, in color, 5-1410
 Know, men of England, Anjou and Touraine,
 19-6195
 Kong Christian stod ved Hiern Mast, 18-5820
Krummacker
 Moss Rose, 20-6303
- L**
- La Bergère, 13-4190
 La boulangère a des écus, 14-4522
 La plus aimable à mon gré, 13-4190
 Ladybird, fly, with music, 10-3040
 Lady-bird, lady-bird, fly away home, 3-986
Lafontaine, Jean de
 Castle-builder, 12-3604
Lamb, Charles and Mary
 Child and the Snake, 7-2132
 Housekeeper, 14-4336
 Lame Brother, 11-3474
 Love, Death and Reputation, 19-5982
 Old Familiar Faces, 12-3602
 Lamb, 3-712
 Lambs, 12-3605
 Lame Brother, 11-3474
 Lamps now glitter down the street, 1-103
 Land of Nod, 4-1059
 Land of Thus-and-So, 16-5065
Landon, Walter Savage
 Finis, 15-4774
 Late Leaves, 12-3790
 Winter, 19-5985
Larcom, Lucy
 Extracts from, 10-3102
 Lark, 11-3402
 Lark-bird, lark-bird soaring high, 12-3605
 Lars Porsena of Clusium, 5-1403
 Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, 8-2510
 Last Man, 12-3792
 Last Ride Together, 16-5160
 Last Rose of Summer, 5-1512
 Late Leaves, 12-3790
 Laughing Brook, 15-4899
 Laughing Song, 11-3316
 Lavender blue and rosemary green, 13-4068
 Lavender's blue, diddle, diddle, with music,
 16-4981
 Lay me a green sod under my head, 9-2634
 Lay of the Last Minstrel, 9-2819
 Lead, Kindly Light, 7-2013
 Leak in the Dyke, 6-1797
Lear, Edwin
 Nonsense Rhymes, 4-1062; 13-3994
 Leaves and the Wind, 8-2306
Legaré, James Matthew
 Ahab Mohammed, 14-4337
 Lend me thy mare to go a mile, in color, 14-4339
 Les Petits Bateaux, 13-4190
 Lesson of the Honey Bees, 9-2933
 Lesson of the Water Mill, 15-4773
 Let him in whom old Dutch blood flows, 18-5820
 Letty's Globe, 6-1765
 Liberty Bell, 18-5730
 Life and thought have gone away, 12-3699
 Life! I know not what thou art, 17-5267
 Life Lesson, 14-4337
 Life lies before me, but shut is the door, 19-5983
 Light of Our Virtues, 9-2934
 Like a blind spinner in the sun, 6-1929
 Lilies of the valley chime, 10-3039
 Lincoln, the Man of the People, 9-2663
 Lion and the Mouse, 4-1157
 Lion and the Unicorn, in color, 18-face 5636
Lisle, Rouget de
 Marseillaise, 15-4772
 Listen, my children, and you shall hear, 18-5731
 Listen to the water mill, 15-4773
 Little Betty Winkle she had a little pig, 9-2748
 Little Bingo, with music, 9-2748
 Little Boat, 13-4190
 Little Bobby Snooks was fond of his books,
 13-4068
 Little Bo-peep has lost her sheep, with music,
 4-1233
 Little Boy Blue, come blow up your horn, 3-929
 Little boy that cried, 14-4422
 Little Busy Bee, 2-546
 Little Children, Wake and Listen, 7-2190
 Little Cock-Sparrow, 5-1408, 1470
 Little drops of water, 4-1057
 Little, I ween, did Mary guess, 14-4517
 Little Jack Horner sat in a corner, 3-828; with
 music, 3-986
 Little lamb, who made thee? 3-712
 Little maid, pretty maid, whither goest thou?
 11-3318
 Little Man in Leather, 11-3406
 Little Miss Muffet, 4-1295
 Little Miss Patty and Master Paul, in color,
 12-3871
 Little Nanny Etticoat, 3-827
 Little Polly Flinders, 2-551
 Little Robin Redbreast sat upon a tree, 12-3794
 Little Sister, 12-3605
 Little Sophy by the Seaside, 5-1513
 Little Star, 4-1156
 Little Things, 4-1057
 Little Tom Tucker, 3-827
 Little Tommy Tittlemouse, 8-2453
 Little White Feathers, 11-3319
 Little White Lily, 9-2822
 Living for self and thinking of self, 5-1513
Logan, John E.
 When summer comes, 15-4648
 London in 1802, 13-3991
 Long legs, crooked thighs, 10-3041
 Long live the king in peace, 18-5821
 Long years of bondage having ended, 18-5822
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth
 Arrow and the Song, 13-4188
 Baby and the Brook, 13-4066
 Bell of Atri, 20-6301
 Bridge, 7-2238
 Builders, 13-3992
 Children's Hour, 11-3475
 Day is Done, 16-4978
 Daybreak, 12-3789
 Excelsior, 3-715
 Happiest Land, 6-1800
 Maidenhood, 19-5899
 Memories, 19-5983
 Norman Baron, 9-2817
 Old Clock on the Stairs, 10-3176
 Paul Revere's Ride, 18-5731
 Psalm of Life, 2-546
 Rain in Summer, 17-5265
 Serenade, 8-2306
 Ship of State, 3-926
 Ships That Pass in the Night, 15-4773
 Slave's Dream, 4-1058
 Snow Flakes, 6-1873
 Song of Birds, 14-4519
 Song of Hiawatha, extracts, 12-3865-66;
 17-5391
 Three Kings, 16-4975
 Tide Rises, the Tide Falls, 16-4977
 To the River Charles, 12-3701
 Village Blacksmith, 2-373
 Wreck of the Hesperus, 1-105
 Look over the wall, and I'll tell you why, in
 color, 12-3870
 Lord, by whose might the Heavens stand,
 17-5391
 Lord, It Belongs Not to My Care, 14-4421
 Lord's Prayer in Verse, 14-4420
 Lord Ullin's Daughter, 3-825
 Lord, who art merciful as well as just, 10-3038
 Lorelei, 6-1929
 Loss of the Royal George, 2-480
 Lost Doll, 14-4517
 Lost Leader, 19-5982
 Love and Friendship, 15-4898
 Love, Death and Reputation, 19-5983
 Love in tears, 19-5900

INDEX OF POETRY

Love Knot, 7-2241
 Love me, Sweet, with all thou art, 9-2664
 Love Will Find Out the Way, 15-4773
 Love, won or lost, is countless gain, 19-5900
Lovelace, Richard
 To Lucasta, on going to the Wars, 19-5984
Lover, Samuel
 Angels' Whisper, 9-2818
 Fairy Tempter, 11-3404
 Love's Reasonings, 17-5501
Lowell, James Russell
 Aladdin, 16-4978
 Courtin', 5-1512
 Fatherland, 3-926
 Fountain, 3-713
 Incident in a Railroad Car, 16-5068
 June, 7-2238
 Parable, 16-5159
 Sower, 12-3792
 Stanza on Freedom, 14-4421
 Lucy, 3-712
 Lucy Gray, 6-1872
Luke, Mrs.
 I Think When I Read, 17-5267
 Lullaby! O Lullaby, 13-4066
 Lullaby of an Infant Chief, 3-824
Lynn, Ethel
 Weighing the Baby, 6-1800
Lyte, H. F.
 Abide with me, 13-3991
 Officer's Grave, 6-1801

M

M. N. O., with music, 11-3317
Macaulay, Lord
 How Horatius Kept the Bridge, 5-1403
 Spanish Armada, 14-4515
McCarroll, James
 Royal Race, 17-5389
Macdonald, George
 Baby, 2-548
 Better Things, 17-5500
 Little White Lily, 9-2822
 Over the Hill, 16-5064
 Wind and the Moon, 10-3178
McGee, Thomas D'Arcy
 Arctic Indian's faith, 17-5389
 Jacques Cartier, 15-4648
Mackay, Dr. Charles
 Deed and a Word, 15-4774
 Love's Reasonings, 17-5501
 Miller of Dee, 20-6302
 Sea-king's Burial, 11-3473
 There's a good time coming, boys, 12-3700
 William the Conqueror, 11-3403
MacLagan, Alexander
 We'll ha'e nane but Highland Bonnets here, 18-5822
McLellan, Isaac
 Death of Napoleon, 8-2307
McLennan, William
 Hills o' Skye, 17-5388
Mahoney, Francis Sylvester
 Bells of Shandon, 19-5898
 Maid of R. K. D., 18-5742
 Maiden! with the meek brown eyes, 19-5899
 Maidenhood, 19-5899
 Man Who Is Twelve Years Old, 18-5633
 Man's a Man for a' That, 15-4774
 Man's Good Name, 9-2934
 Man's Greatest Treasure, 9-2934
 Man's Requirements, 9-2664
 Maple leaf forever, 8-2506
 March, 4-1294
 March Meadows, 12-3605
 March of the Men of Harlech, 18-5822
 March winds and April showers, 9-2825
 Marching down to Armageddon, 13-3990
 Marco Bozzaris, 18-5633
 Maria intended a letter to write, 11-3475
Markham, Edwin
 Lincoln, the Man of the People, 9-2663
Marlowe, Christopher
 Passionate Shepherd, 16-5065
 Marseillaise, 15-4772
 Mary had a little lamb, 16-5161
 Mary had a pretty bird, 12-3702
 Mary, Mary, quite contrary, 8-2455
 Massa's in the cold, cold Ground, 18-5632
 Master I have, and I am his man, 12-3869
 Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, 3-828
 Maud Müller on a summer's day, 11-3315
 Memories, 19-5983
 Memory, 13-3990
 Men of Harlech! in the hollow, 18-5822
 Men of Old, 14-4517
Mendonca, Henrique L. de
 Portuguese National Hymn, 18-5822
Mercantini
 Garibaldi's Hymn, 18-5820
Meredith, William T.
 Farragut, 8-2450
 Merrily swinging on brier and weed, 8-2511
 Merry are the bells, in color, 7-2195
 Mexican National Hymn, 18-5823
 Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam, 2-478
Miles, Alfred H.
 Big and Little Things, 12-3701
Miller, Emily H.
 Jesus bids us shine, 13-3992
Miller, Joaquin
 Bravest battle that ever was fought, 15-4774
 Columbus, 2-547
Miller, Thomas
 Industry of Animals, 9-2822
 Mother to Her Infant, 11-3404
 Spring Walk, 10-3176
 Sun, 5-1513
Miller, William
 Wee Willie Winkie, 3-824
 Miller of Dee, 20-6302
 Million little diamonds, 8-2451
 Millions of massive raindrops, 15-4720
Milton, John
 Extracts from, 11-3524; 18-5673-79
 On his blindness, 19-5985
 On May Morning, 4-1293
 To the Lord General Cromwell, 13-3991
 Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour, 13-3991
 Mine be a cot beside a hill, 3-926
 Mine eyes have seen the glory, 18-5819
 Mine host of the Golden Apple, 10-3038
 Minnie and Winnie, 4-1059
 Minstrel Boy, 2-546
 Miss Kitty was rude at the table one day, 2-551
 Miss Poppy, 15-4897
 Miss Sophy, one fine sunny day, 13-4066
Mitford, Mary Russell
 Joy of Life, 4-1157
 Molly, my sister, and I fell out, 13-4067
 Monday's child is fair of face, 16-5161
Montgomery, James
 Daisy at Christmas, 16-4978
Moore, Clement C.
 Visit from St. Nicholas, 7-2240
Moore, Thomas
 Alas! how light a cause may move, 19-5982
 As down in sunless retreats, 6-1929
 Believe me, if all those endearing young charms, 19-5985
 Canadian Boat Song, 15-4649
 Harp that once through Tara's halls, 19-5898
 Last Rose of Summer, 5-1512
 Love and Friendship, 15-4898
 Minstrel Boy, 2-546
 Off in the Stilly Night, 12-3790
 Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316
 She is Far From the Land, 12-3602
 Sound the Loud Timbrel, 18-5632
 Morning and Evening, 6-1867
 Morning, evening, noon, and night, 13-4185
Morris, William
 Voice of Toil, 12-3791
 Moss Rose, 20-6303
 Mother, 5-1572
 Mother, may I go to swim? 14-4520
 Mother Mitchell one day lost her pussy, alack, 14-4522
 Mother, mother, the winds are at play, 17-5500
 Mother to Her Infant, 11-3404
 Mother's Kisses, 4-1157
 Mother's World, 9-2663
 Mountain and the Squirrel, 3-926
 Mounted Police, 15-4651
 Mouse and the Cake, 13-4187
 Mr. East gave a feast, 14-4520
 Much have I traveled, 9-2663
Muir, Alexander
 Maple leaf forever, 8-2506
Müller, Wilhelm
 Whither? 20-6303

INDEX OF POETRY

Mulock, Dinah Maria

Douglas, Douglas, Tender and True, 6-1928
 Multiplication is vexation, 3-929
 Musical Instrument, 6-1799
 My banks they are furnished with bees, 4-1057
 My beautiful! my beautiful! that standest meekly by, 3-714
 My boat is on the shore, 19-5983
 My child, when we were children, 20-6303
 My dear, do you know, 14-4522
 My fairest child, I have no song to give you, 1-104
 My faith looks up to Thee, 13-4184
 My father he died, in color, 8-2309
 My father he left me three acres of land, 10-3042
 My good blade carves the casques of men, 4-1056
 My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains, 9-2744
 My heart leaps up when I behold, 3-713
 My Heart's in the Highlands, 5-1574
 My house is red—a little house, 11-3477
 My Kate, 19-5900
 My Lady Wind, 17-5503
 My little old man and I fell out, 7-2134
 My lov'd, my honor'd, much respected friend, 13-4063
 My Maid Mary, in color, 7-2192
 My Maryland, 8-2512
 My Menagerie, 7-2239
 My mind lets go a thousand things, 13-3990
 My mind to me a kingdom is, 7-2023
 My Mother, 3-824
 My Mother's Hands, 9-2664
 My Old Kentucky Home, 11-3402
 My parents bow, and lead me forth, 14-4519
 My parents sleep both in one grave, 11-3474
 My Playmate, 16-4976
 My Shadow, 1-103
 My Ships, 6-1798
 My soul, there is a country, 13-3992
 My strength is failing fast, 11-3473
 My true love hath my heart, and I have his, 12-3789

N

Nalbandian

Hymn to Liberty, 18-5821
 Name in the Sand, 13-4186
 Nathan Hale, 5-1573
 Nation's Strength, 14-4517
 Naturalized Alien, 18-5732
 Nesting Hour, 12-3605
 New Pelisse, 12-3605

Newbolt, Henry

Best School of All, 10-3178

Newman, Cardinal

Lead, Kindly Light, 7-2013
 Night, by Blake, 19-5984
 Night, by Shelley, 19-5899
 Night has a thousand eyes, 19-5985
 Nightingale and Glow-worm, 3-712
 No need to the circus to go have I, 7-2239
 No stir in the air, no stir in the sea, 7-2131
 No sun, no moon, 14-4518
 No, trust me; she is peevish, sullen, froward, 9-2934

Noble heroes of the sea, 18-5822

Noblest Roman, 9-2933

Nonsense rhymes of Edward Lear, 4-1062; 13-3994

Norman Baron, 9-2817

North wind doth blow, 4-1156

Norton, Hon. Mrs.

Arab's Farewell to His Steed, 3-714
 Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note, 3-713
 Not gold, but only man can make, 14-4517
 November in England, 14-4518
 Now, all of you, give heed unto, 15-4720
 Now, he who knows old Christmas, 16-5066
 Now the bright morning star, day's harbinger, 4-1293
 Now the day is over, 17-5502
 Now, what do you think, in color, 14-4339
 Nurse's Song, 6-1874
 Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd, 7-2023

O

O, all you little Blackie-tops, in color, 3-718
 O beautiful for spacious skies, 18-5819
 O blithe new-comer, I have heard, 6-1927
 O, Boys, Carry me 'Long, 7-2239

O Captain! my Captain! 8-2448
 O Dear! what can the matter be? with music, 19-5901
 O fir-tree fine, 10-3040
 O God! it is a fearful thing, 10-3175
 O God! methinks it were a happy life, 9-2932
 O God, our help in ages past, 6-1801
 O leave this barren spot to me, 2-479
 O little lambs, the month is cold, 12-3605
 O Mammy's Pickaninny, 15-4899
 O Mary, go and call the cattle home, 2-478
 O Mother-My-Love, if you'll give me your hand, 12-3793
 O, my love's like a red, red rose, 16-5065
 O! say, can you see, by the dawn's early light, 18-5817
 O, say, what is that thing call'd light, 4-1057
 O ship incoming from the sea, 17-5389
 O Sweet Content, 7-2023
 O Thou that sendest out the man, 15-4717
 O! Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast, 12-3794
 O, Wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's being, 19-6089
 Ode on Immortality, 12-3697
 Ode on the Death of Wellington, 15-4715
 Ode to the West Wind, 19-6089
 O'er a low couch the setting sun, 13-4186
 Of a' the airts the wind can blow, 16-5160
 Of all the gay birds that e'er I did see, 12-3794
 Of all the girls that are so smart, 12-3789
 Of all the thoughts of God that are, 18-5633
 Of Nelson and the North, 6-1872
 Off Rivière du Loup, 17-5389
 Officer's Grave, 6-1801
 Oft I had heard of Lucy Gray, 6-1872
 Oft I remember those whom I have known, 19-5983
 Oft in the Stilly Night, 12-3790
 Ogilvie, Will H.
 Apple Winds, 17-5267
 Holyrood, 16-5158
 Oh, a dainty plant is the ivy green, 8-2449
 Oh, a wonderful stream is the river of Time, 15-4718
 Oh! Columbia, the Gem of the Ocean, 18-5818
 Oh, deem not they are blest alone, 15-4899
 Oh, hush thee, my baby, thy sire was a knight, 3-824
 Oh, Look at the Moon, 10-3038
 Oh, my country, entwine on thy temples, 18-5823
 Oh, my pretty cock, 11-3477
 Oh! Paddy dear, and did you hear the news that's goin' round? 18-5824
 Oh, ring the bells, 11-3405
 Oh! say can you hear? 18-5824
 Oh, to be in England, 8-2448
 Oh, where and oh where is my little wee dog? 14-4520
 Oh, where are all the good little girls? 11-3319
 Oh who is so merry, so merry, heigho! 18-5734
 Oh, who would keep a little bird confined? 12-3604
 Oh, ye! who so lately were blithesome and gay, 8-2451
 Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the West, 15-4771
 O'Hara, Theodore
 Bivouac of the Dead, 18-5635
 Old Abram Brown is dead and gone, 7-2134
 Old Arm Chair, 7-2239
 Old Christmas, by Mary Howitt, 16-5066
 Old Christmas, by Sir Walter Scott, 7-2188
 Old Cloak, 12-3790
 Old Clock on the Stairs, 10-3176
 Old Familiar Faces, 12-3602
 Old Folks at Home, 5-1572
 Old Friends, 19-5985
 Old Ironsides, 5-1572
 Old King Cole was a merry old soul, 15-4900; with music, 15-4901
 Old Mother Hubbard, 8-2513
 Old Mother Twitcheit had but one eye, 10-3041
 Old Woman and her pig, 19-5986
 Old woman, old woman, shall we go a-shearing? 11-3318; 14-4520
 Old woman, tossed up in a basket, 10-face 3042
 Old Woman, Tossed up in a Blanket, with music, 6-1724
 "Ole Tam on Bord-a Plouffe," 17-5387
 Omission, 15-4898
 On came the whirlwind—like the last, 8-2510
 On Christmas Eve I turned the spit, 14-4422
 On first looking into Chapman's Homer, 9-2663
 On his blindness, 19-5985

INDEX OF POETRY

On Linden, when the sun was low, 4-1059
 On May morning, 4-1293
 On Saturday night, 12-3702
 On Sir Philip Sidney, 17-5497
 On the bridge of Avignon, 16-5162
 On the Grasshopper and Cricket, 15-4719
 On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah
 was nigh, 8-2449
 Once a little boy, Jack, was ever so good, 14-4422
 Once in Persia ruled a king, 2-479
 Once in Royal David's City, 7-2190
 Once on a time I saw a bear, 8-2514
 Once on a time Love, Death and Reputation,
 19-5983
 Once upon a midnight dreary, 14-4335
 One and one, 11-3319
 One hot summer day a hunter went out, 15-4776
 One I love, two I love, 18-5734
 One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee, 17-5266
 One misty, moisty morning, in color, 9-2825
 One misty morning, 11-3406
 One not learned, save in gracious household
 ways, 5-1572
 One, two, buckle my shoe, in color, 9-2826
 One, two, three, four, five, 11-3477
 One was a king, and wide domain, 17-5501
 Only a Baby Small, 9-2745
 Only a Boy, 17-5498
 Opportunity, 14-4420
O'Reilly, John Boyle
 Cry of the Dreamer, 15-4773
 Orpheus with his lute made trees, 9-2929
 Orsames' Song, 19-5984
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur
 St. John the Baptist, 18-5729
 Work of the Poets, 14-4338
 Others abide our question. Thou art free,
 13-4065
 Our band is few, but true and tried, 5-1573
 Our land, our land, our Fatherland, 18-5820
 Our little systems have their day, 19-5985
 Our Norland, 15-4647
 Out and in the river is winding, 15-4650
 Out of the bosom of the air, 6-1873
 Out of the frozen earth below, 15-4772
 Over hill, over dale, 9-2929
 Over the Hill, 16-5064
 Over the mountains, 15-4773; 18-5635
 Over the river and through the wood, 15-4899
 Overland Mail, 8-2512
 Owl, 15-4772

P

Pack clouds away, and welcome day, 11-3402
Palmer, Ray
 Faith, 13-4184
 Pan! Qu'est-ce qu'est là? 14-4423
 Papa, les petits bateaux, 13-4190
 Parable, 16-5159
 Parrot, 4-1294
 Parts of one stupendous whole, 10-3232
 Passing through a little wood, 16-4981
 Passionate Shepherd, 16-5065
 Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man, 4-1060
Patmore, Coventry
 Love in Tears, 19-5900
 Love serviceable, 19-5983
 Patriot, 15-4715
 Paul Revere's Ride, 18-5731
Payne, John Howard
 Home, Sweet Home, 2-478
 Peace, 13-3992
Peacock, Thomas Love
 Priest and the Mulberry Tree, 11-3316
 Pease-pudding hot, 4-1295
 Peg, peg, with a wooden leg, 12-3702
 Penny was a pretty girl, 6-1876
Perry, Nora
 Love Knot, 7-2241
 Pet Lamb, 6-1925
 Peter Bell: A Tale, 13-3989
 Peter, Peter, pumpkin eater, 13-4067
 Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper,
 3-827
 Peter White will ne'er go right, 3-986
 Pictures in the Fire, 3-826
 Pied Piper of Hamelin, 2-370
Pierpont, John
 Warren's Address, 8-2306
 Pilgrim, 7-2022
 Pilgrim Fathers, 16-5158
 Pillowed and hushed on the silent plain, 15-4651

Pink, small and punctual, 9-2878
 Piping Down the Valleys Wild, 18-5632
 Plains of Abraham, 17-5390
 Planting the Apple-tree, 17-5264
Platt, John James
 Rose and Root, 13-3990
 Playgrounds, 12-3605
 Please to Remember, 6-1807
Poe, Edgar Allen
 Bells, 9-2821
 Raven, 14-4335
 Poet and the Bird, 17-5501
 Poet's Last Thoughts, 14-4338
 Poland's not a slave for ever while her sons
 alive remain, 18-5824
 Polly, put the kettle on, 3-929
 Polly's, Peg's, and Poppety's, 12-3871
 Poor babes in the wood, in color, 14-4521
 Poor Billy boy was music mad, 11-3319
 Poor Dicky's dead, 11-3477
 Poor Dog Tray, 11-3316
 Poor little Betty is kind and sweet, 19-6132
 Poor lone Hannah, 10-3102
 Poor old Robinson Crusoe, 8-2455; 14-4520
Pope, Alexander
 Extract from, 10-3232
 Portuguese National Hymn, 18-5822
 Prairie greyhounds, 17-5388
 Praise of England, 9-2933
 Prayer, 10-3038
 Pretty Fisher-Maiden, 20-6303
 Pretty flowers, tell me why, 16-4982
 Pretty maid, pretty maid, 4-1295
 Priest and the Mulberry Tree, 11-3316
 Prince Finikin and his mamma, 12-3870
 Princess, selections from, 14-4519; 19-5985
Fringlie, Thomas
 Afar in the Desert, 6-1929
 Prisoner of Chillon, 10-3175
Procter, Adelaide Anne
 Pictures in the Fire, 3-826
Procter, Bryan Waller: see Cornwall, Barry
 Prospice, 4-1056
 Psalm of Life, 2-546
 Punch and Judy fought for a pie, 13-4067
 Purple violets lurk, 9-2880
 Pussy-cat ate the dumplings, 12-3794
 Pussy-cat Mew jumped over a coal, 13-4068
 Pussy-cat Mole, 8-2455
 Pussy-cat, pussy-cat, where have you been?
 8-2454
 Pussy sits beside the fire, in color, 14-4339

Q

Quality of mercy is not strained, 9-2934
 Queen and the Flowers, 6-1927
 Queen Anne, Queen Anne, she sits in the sun,
 10-3042
 Queen Mab, 4-1156; 12-3700
 Quiet Work, 17-5266

R

Rain, 1-102
 Rain in Summer, 17-5265
 Rain is raining all around, 1-102
 Rain on the Roof, 17-5502
 Rainbow, by John Keble, 6-1871
 Rainbow, by Wordsworth, 3-713
Raleigh, Sir Walter
 Conclusion, 12-3791; 17-5413
 Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd,
 7-2023
 Ramène Tes Moutons, 13-4190
Randall, James Ryder
 My Maryland, 8-2512
 Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 13-3990
Rands, William Brighty
 I saw a New World, 20-6302
 World, 3-826
 Rapid, 15-4651
 Raven, 14-4335
Read, T. Buchanan
 Sheridan's Ride, 8-2307
 Reaper, 5-1575
 Recessional, 15-4898
 Reconciliation, 19-5985
 Red, Red Rose, 16-5065
 Red River Voyageur, 15-4650
 Remember, remember, 14-4520
 Rest, 20-6304

INDEX OF POETRY

Rest is not quitting the busy career, 20-6304
 Retired Cat, 6-1800
 Revenge, 13-4183
 Ride a cock horse, 20-6305
 Ride away, ride away, Johnny shall ride, 7-2192
Riley, James Whitcomb
 Land of Thus-and-So, 16-5065
 Life Lesson, 14-4337
 Ring Out, Wild Bells, 7-2191
 Ring-ting! I wish I were a primrose, 4-1057
 Rise up, rise up, now, Lord Douglas, she says, 19-6088
 Rise, ye Serbians, rise as one, 18-5823
 River, 9-2820; 17-5389
 River that in silence windest, 12-3701
 Robert Barnes, fellow fine, 10-3042
 Robert of Lincoln, 8-2511
 Robin and Richard were two pretty men, 3-828
 Robin and the wren, 12-3702
 Robin Hood, Robin Hood, 15-4900
 Robin Redbreast, 2-480
 Robin the Bobbin, the big, greedy Ben, 8-2453
 Robin-a-Bobin, 13-4068
 Robin-Friend has gone to bed, 12-3605
 Rock-a-by, baby, thy cradle is green, 12-3869
 Rock-a-by Lady, 16-4979
 Rock of Ages, 10-3038
Rogers, Samuel
 Ginevra, 6-1926
 Wish, 3-926
Ronsard, Pierre de
 Welcome to Spring, 10-3038
Roscoe, William
 Butterfly's Ball, 4-1058
 Rose, 19-5899
 Rose and Root, 13-3990
Rossetti, Christina
 Goblin Market, 6-1867
 Up-Hill, 15-4772
Rossetti, D. G.
 Sudden Light, 13-4187
 Round de meadows am a-ringing, 18-5632
 Rowley Powley, pudding and pie, 2-551
 Royal Race, 17-5389
 Rub-a-dub-dub, 11-3477
 Ruin seize thee, ruthless king! 20-6299
 Rule, Britannia, 2-548
Runeberg
 Vart Land, 18-5820
 Russia, 18-5821

S

Sad Ventures, 17-5267
 Said a people to a poet, 17-5501
 Said the wind to the moon, I will blow you out, 10-3178
 Sail on, sail on, O ship of state, 3-926
 St. John the Baptist, 18-5729
 St. Swithin's Day, if thou dost rain, 6-1724
 Sally in our Alley, 12-3789
 Sammy Smith would drink and eat, 3-924
 Sandpiper, 14-4338
 Sands of Dee, 2-478
Sangster, Charles
 Our Norland, 15-4647
 Plains of Abraham, 17-5390
 Rapid, 15-4651
Sangster, Margaret
 Omission, 15-4898
 Say not, because he did no wondrous deed, 17-5498
 Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, 9-2822
Scantlebury, Elizabeth
 Laughing Brook, 15-4899
Schiller, Johann C. F.
 Extract from, 17-5523
Schneckenburger
 Die Wacht am Rhein, 18-5822
 Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 3-826
Scott, Duncan Campbell
 Off Rivière du Loup, 17-5389
Scott, Frederick George
 Colors of the Flag, 17-5390
 Hymn of Empire, 17-5391
 River, 17-5389
 Unnamed lake, 15-4649
Scott, Sir Walter
 Jock of Hazeldean, 6-1874
 Last Charge of the French at Waterloo, 8-2510
 Lay of the Last Minstrel, 9-2819
 Lullaby of an Infant Chief, 3-824
 Old Christraas, 7-2188

Scott, Sir Walter
 Sound Loud the Clarion, 11-8404
 Time, 17-5498
 Young Lochinvar, 15-4771
 Sea! 15-4896
 Sea-gull, sea-gull, sit on the sand, 4-1060
 Sea-king's Burial, 11-3473
 See the kitten on the wall, 11-3476
 See-saw, Margery Daw, with music, 3-827
 See-saw, sacaradown, 8-2514
 Serenade, 8-2306
 Servia, 18-5823
Service, Robert W.
 Mounted Police, 15-4651
 Seven Ages of Man, 9-2935
 Seven Times One, 11-3476
 Shakespeare, 13-4065
Shakespeare, William
 Ariel's Song, 1-331
 As You Like It, extracts from, 9-2929, 2935
 Court of Fairyland, in color, 2-frontis.
 Epitaph of, 18-5582
 Extracts from, 5-1585; 9-2882; 15-4654; 18-5584, 5588
 Friends and Flatterers, 9-2933
 Hamlet, extract from, 9-2934
 Julius Caesar, extracts from, 9-2931-33, 2935
 King Henry IV, extract from, 9-2935
 King Henry V, extracts from, 9-2933
 King Henry VI, extracts from, 9-2932, 2935
 King Henry VIII, extracts from, 9-2929-30
 King John, extract from, 9-2933-35
 Love's Labour's Lost, extracts from, 9-2929, 2935
 Macbeth, extract from, 9-2935
 Measure for Measure, extracts from, 9-2934-35
 Merchant of Venice, extracts from, 9-2934
 Midsummer Night's Dream, extracts from, 9-2929
 Much Ado About Nothing, extract from, 7-2023
 Othello, extract from, 9-2934
 Richard II, extracts from, 9-2933-34
 Sayings from Shakespeare, 9-2935; 10-3255
 Silvia, 12-3791
 Songs, 9-2929
 Troilus and Cressida, extract from, 9-2935
 Two Gentlemen of Verona, extract from, 9-2934
 Under the greenwood tree, 15-4899
 Shall I sing? says the lark, 11-3405
 Shall I, wasting in despair, 19-5984
Shanley, Charles Dawson
 Walker of the Snow, 15-4650
 She dwelt among the untrodden ways, 3-712
 She has laughed as softly as if she sighed, 13-4187
 She is far from the land, 12-3602
 She Walks in Beauty, 11-3403
 She Was a Phantom of Delight, 11-3403
 She was not as pretty as women I know, 19-5900
 Shed no tear! O, shed no tear, 3-712
Sheldon, Lurana
 Naturalized Alien, 18-5732
 When the call is sounded, 18-5732
Shelley, Percy Bysshe
 Autumn, 7-2238
 Cloud, 17-5263
 Night, 19-5899
 Ode to the West Wind, 19-6089
 Skylark, 16-5157
Shenstone, William
 Shepherd's Cot, 4-1057
 Shepherd boy's song in "Pilgrim's Progress," 12-3791
 Shepherdess, 13-4190
 Shepherd's Happy Life, 9-2932
 Sheridan's Ride, 8-2307
 Ship of State, 3-926
 Ships That Pass In the Night, 15-4773
 Shock-headed Peter, in color, 15-4775
 Should auld acquaintance be forgot, 9-2822
 Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks, in color, 12-3867
 Shy bird of the silver arrows of song, 11-3460
Sidney, Sir Philip
 Bargain, 12-3789
 Sigh, 16-4978
 Sigh no more, Ladies, sigh no more, 7-2023
 Silence augmenteth grief, writing increaseth rage, 17-5497
 Silent Voices, 7-2239
Sill, Edward Rowland
 Opportunity, 14-4420
 Silvia, 12-3791

INDEX OF POETRY

- Simon Brodie had a cow, 12-3702
Simple Simon met a pieman, 17-5269
Sing a song of sixpence, with music, 3-716
Sing, sing what shall I sing? 3-827
Sing, ye ripening fields of wheat, 15-4651
Sir Galahad, 4-1056
Sir Sidney Smith, 6-1871
Skylark, 16-5157
Slave's Dream, 4-1058
Sleep, 18-5633
Sleep, baby, sleep, 11-3318
Sleep, baby, sleep, 19-5898
Sleep, Beauty Bright, 6-1875
Sleep, sonny darling, your mother's delight, 10-3039
Sluggard, 3-712
Slumber, my darling, no danger is near, 11-3404
Smiley, Maurice
Man Who Is Twelve Years Old, 18-5633
Smith, Samuel Francis
My country, 'tis of thee, 18-5819
Snow Flakes, 6-1873
Snow Storm, 11-3404
So are the stars and the arching skies, 16-5067
So bashful when I spied her, 9-2879
So work the honey bees, 9-2933
Solitude, 15-4717
Solomon Grundy, 8-2454
Some little mice sat in a barn to spin, 9-2748; 10-3042
Somebody crawls into mamma's bed, 2-544
Somebody's Mother, 17-5265
Somewhat back from the village street, 10-3176
Somewhere it is always light, 5-1513
Son of My Heart, 10-3039
Song my paddle sings, 15-4649
Song of Birds, 14-4519
Song of Hiawatha, 12-3865
Song of Marion's Men, 5-1573
Song of the Camp, 6-1928
Song of the Golden Sea, 15-4651
Song of the Nightingale, 2-479
Song of the Shirt, 9-2818
Song of the Two Hares, 10-3039
Sonner af Norge, 18-5821
Sonnet, 19-5983
Sons of dear Norway, O proud and ancient kingdom, 18-5821
Soon after the late snow has melted, 9-2879
Sorrow, 14-4518
Sound, Sound the Clarion, 11-3404; with picture, 16-5062
Sound the Loud Timbrel, 18-5632
Southey, Robert
Battle of Blenheim, 2-545
Cataract of Lodore, 4-1292
Father William, 2-546
Inchcape Rock, 7-2131
Prayer, 10-3038
Traveler's Return, 7-2131
Southrons, hear your country call you, 18-5818
Sower, 12-3792
Spacious Firmament on High, 13-4066
Spanish Armada, 14-4515
Speak Gently, 14-4337
Speed on, speed on, good Master, 15-4650
Spenser, Edmund
Extracts from, 17-5484, 5486
Spider and the Fly, 12-3601
Spofford, Harriet Prescott
Sigh, 16-4978
Spring Walk, 10-3176
Stand! the ground's your own, my braves, 8-2306
Stanza on Freedom, 14-4421
Star-Spangled Banner, 10-5817
Stars, 3-715
Stars of the summer night, 8-2306
Stately tree, 17-5484
Stay near me—do not take thy flight! 13-4065; 18-5729
Stedman, Edmund Clarence
Discoverer, 14-4420
Stevenson, Robert Louis
Armies in the Fire, 1-103
Epitaph, 8-2329
Land of Nod, 4-1059
My Shadow, 1-103
Rain, 1-102
Travel, 4-1154
Unseen Playmate, 3-714
Still, still with Thee, when purple morning breaketh, 19-5898
Stoddard, Richard Henry
Birds, 13-3991
Flight of the Arrow, 14-4420
Flight of Youth, 17-5266
Stormy Petrel, 14-4518
Story of a Blackamoor, in color, 15-4777
Story of Fidgety Philip, in color, 15-4775
Story of Flying Robert, in color, 15-4778
Story of Life, 16-5067
Stowe, Harriet Beecher
When I awake I am still with thee, 19-5898
Straight is the path of duty, 5-1582
Strandberg
Ur Svenska Hjertans, 18-5821
Stream and the Ocean, 8-2449
Strong Son of God, Immortal Love, 13-3985
Such beautiful, beautiful hand, 9-2664
Suckling, Sir John
Orsames' Song, 19-5984
Sudden Light, 13-4187
Sum, sum, sum, 13-3996
Summer has doft his latest green, 19-5985
Summer is a-coming in, 7-2237
Summer's day, 8-2451
Sun, 5-1573
Sun is a glorious thing, 13-4188
Sun of my soul, thou Saviour dear, 5-1574
Sunset and evening star, 5-1575
Suppose the Little Cowslip, 16-5160
Sur le pont d'Avignon, 16-5162
Surely, good sir, you follow me, 18-5742
Sweet and low, sweet and low, 2-478
Sweet Auburn, loveliest village of the plain, 18-5727
Sweet is Childhood, 16-5067
Sweet to the morning traveler, 7-2131
Sweetest Lives, 5-1572
Swiftly walk over the western wave, 19-5899
Swiss National Hymn, 18-5823
 Sylvia, song to, 18-5588
- * T
- Tabb, John Banister**
In Absence, 5-1575
Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief, 4-1060
Tate, Nahum
Twenty-Third Psalm, 2-548
Taylor, Bayard
Bedouin Song, 16-5064
Song of the Camp, 6-1928
Taylor, Benjamin Franklin
Isle of Long Ago, 15-4718
Taylor, Jane
Good-night, 2-480
Horse, 8-2510
Little Star, 4-1156
My Mother, 3-824
Taylor, Jeffreys
Lion and the Mouse, 4-1157
Young Mouse, 3-924
Teach me, my God and King, 13-3991
Tears, Idle Tears, 6-1799
Teeny-Weeny, 17-5504
Tell me not, in mournful numbers, 2-546
Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind, 19-5984
Tell tale tit, 5-1582
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 12-3603
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord
Beggar Maid, 3-824
Break, Break, Break, 16-5064
Brook, 1-103
Bugle, 11-3403
Charge of the Light Brigade, 6-1798
Cradle Song, 6-1875
Crossing the Bar, 5-1575
Death of the Old Year, 7-2191
Defence of Lucknow, 12-3787
Deserted House, 12-3699
England and America in 1782, 15-4717
Extracts from, 12-3909; 14-4277; 15-4814, 4853
Flower in the crannied wall, 4-1195; 9-2877
In Memoriam, extracts, 13-3985; 19-5983, 5985
Locksley Hall, extract from, 16-5067
Minnie and Winnie, 4-1059
Mother, 5-1572
Ode on the Death of Wellington, 15-4715
Owl, 15-4772
Princess, The, selection, 14-4519; 19-5985
Quotations from, 12-3909; 15-4814
Reconciliation, 19-5985
Revenge, 13-4183
Ring Out, Wild Bells, 7-2191
Silent Voices, 8-2339

INDEX OF POETRY

- Tennyson, Alfred, Lord**
 Sir Galahad, 4-1056
 Sweet and Low, 2-478
 Tears, Idle Tears, 6-1799
 Ulysses, 15-4718
- Tennyson-Turner, C.**
 Letty's Globe, 6-1765
 Little Sophy by the Seaside, 5-1513
- Ternarie of Littles, 9-2820**
- Terrible Ball, 6-1875**
- Thackeray, William Makepeace**
 Cane-bottomed Chair, 18-5631
 Tragic Story, 4-1157
 Thanksgiving Day, 15-4899
- Thaxter, Celia**
 Sandpiper, 14-4338
- The angel of the flowers one day, 20-6303
 The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold, 8-2306
 The autumn is a gipsy, when the frost is in the air, 19-5899
 The baby new to earth and sky, 14-4277
 The bairnies cuddle doon at night, 12-3603
 The baker's wife has sacks of gold, 14-4522
 The beginning of eternity, 11-3433
 The blessing of my later years, 15-4749
 The boy stood on the burning deck, 4-1294
 The bravest battle that ever was fought, 15-4774
 The breaking waves dashed high, 16-5158
 The Chinaman praises his Ts, 18-5742
 The cock doth crow, 7-2134
 The cock is crowing, 4-1294
 The cock's on the housetop, blowing his horn, 3-929
 The cuckoo and the jackass, 12-3795
 The cuckoo's a bonny bird, 11-3318
 The curfew tolls the knell of parting day, 7-2021
 The current that with gentle murmur glides, 18-5584
 The day is done, and the darkness, 16-4978
 The despot's heel is on thy shore, 8-2512
 The dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink, 6-1925
 The dove says, "Coo, Coo, what shall I do?" 18-5734
 The fair maid, who, at the First of May, 4-1295
 The fairest action of our human life, 9-2745
 The first Nowell the Angel did say, 16-4976
 The flag—it stands for hearth and home, 18-5732
 The frost looked forth one still, clear night, 16-5156
 The frugal snail with forecast of repose, 14-4336
 The girl in the lane that couldn't speak plain, 9-2748
 The good dame looked from her cottage, 6-1797
 The gossips of the village—see, in color, 14-4339
 The graceful Columbine, all blushing red, 9-2883
 The grave old clock on the mantelpiece, 16-4980
 The gray Hoss-Chestnut's leetle hands unfold, 9-2878
 The greenhouse is my summer-seat, 10-3177
 The groves were God's first temples. Ere man learned, 8-2449
 The hands are such dear hands, 15-4898
 The harp that once through Tara's Halls, 19-5898
 The hart he loves the high wood, 14-4520
 The hill of success may be steep, boys, 5-1513; 11-3402
 The horned moon, with one bright star, 13-4112
 The hunt is up, the hunt is up, 14-4516
 The king from the council chamber, 17-5264
 The King of Clubs, he often drubs, 12-3702
 The King of France, and four thousand men, in color, 8-2308
 The King of France went up the hill, 7-2134
 The King was on his throne, 7-2133
 The King was sick, his cheek was red, 1-104
 The land I claim claims me, 18-5732
 The leaves are falling; so am I, 12-3790
 The life of man, 14-4420
 The lilies of the valley chime, 10-3039
 The little birds are singing, 9-2746
 The Lord my pasture shall prepare, 2-548
 The lucid interspace of world and world, 12-3909
 The lute-voice birds rise with the light, 9-2822
 The man in the moon, 7-2134
 The man in the wilderness asked me, 12-3702
 The melancholy days are come, 15-4719
 The minstrel boy to the war has gone, 2-546
 The monarch oak, the patriarch of the trees, 11-3524
 The moon held court in Holyrood, 16-5158
- The mountain and the squirrel, 3-926
 The muffled drum's sad roll has beat, 13-5635
 The night has a thousand eyes, 19-5985
 The noon was shady, and soft airs, 7-2132
 The North Wind doth blow, 4-1156
 The Owl and the Pussy Cat went to sea, 16-5161
 The path by which we twain did go, 19-5983
 The pines were dark on Ramoth hill, 16-4976
 The poetry of earth is never dead, 15-4719
 The pure, the bright, the beautiful, 9-2745
 The purest treasure mortal times afford, 9-2934
 The quality of mercy is not strained, 9-2934
 The Queen of Hearts, 5-1410
 The rain is raining all around, 1-102
 The robin and the red-breast, 11-3405
 The Robin and the Wren, 12-3702
 The Robin in the cherry-tree, 11-3464
 The Rock-a-by Lady from Hush-a-by Street, 16-4979
 The rose aloft in sunny air, 13-3990
 The saffron swarms swing off from all the willows, 9-2878
 The Saviour, bowed beneath His cross, climbed up the dreary hill, 13-3990
 The Sea! the Sea! the open Sea! 15-4896
 The shades of night were falling fast, 3-715
 The silver sea, 14-4313
 The sorrow that nobody mentions, 14-4518
 The spacious firmament on high, 13-4066
 The splendor falls on castle walls, 11-3403
 The stars of midnight shall be dear, 15-4749
 The stately homes of England, 3-925
 The streamlet down from the mountainous glen, 8-2449
 The sun descending in the West, 19-5984
 The sun is a glorious thing, 13-4188
 The sun is careering in glory and might, 4-1157
 The sun is down, and time gone by, 4-1059
 The sun, one fine evening on high, 11-3405
 The sun shines bright in the old Kentucky home, 11-3402
 The sun was shining on the sea, 5-1576
 The sweetest lives are those to duty wed, 5-1572
 The tide rises, the tide falls, 16-4977
 The time so tranquil is and still, 8-2451
 The warm sun is failing, the bleak wind is wailing, 7-2238
 The way was long, the wind was cold, 9-2819
 The white dove sat on the castle wall, 14-4339
 The wind one morning sprang up from sleep, 2-374
 The woman was old and ragged and gray, 17-5265
 The woman's cause is man's; they rise or sink, 14-4519
 The Year had all the Days in charge, 17-5501
 The year's at the spring, 3-713
 The yellow violet's modest bell, 9-2882
 Then the little Hiawatha, 17-5391
 There are gains for all our losses, 17-5266
 There are sounds, like flakes of snow falling, 11-3469
 There dwelt a miller hale and bold, 20-6302
 There is a farmer who is YY, 18-5742
 There is a flower, a little flower, 16-4978
 There is a pleasure in the pathless woods, 15-4717
 There is in the wide, lone sea, 6-1801
 There is thy gold; worse poison to men's souls, 5-1585
 There, little girl, don't cry, 14-4337
 There lived a sage in days of yore, 4-1157
 There once was a bird that lived up in a tree, 16-5068
 There sat one day in quiet, 6-1800
 There was a fern on the mountain, 15-4897
 There was a frog lived in a well, 17-5268
 There was a jolly miller, 9-2825; 12-3642
 There was a king in olden days, 6-1927
 There was a king met a king, 10-3041
 There was a little boy and a little girl, 7-2134
 There was a little boy went into a field, 9-2748
 There was a little girl, who had a little curl, 2-551
 There was a little man, and he had a little gun, 12-3869
 There was a little man who wooed a little maid, 13-4189
 There was a little rabbit sprig, 5-1582
 There was a man, and he had naught, in color, 5-1578
 There was a man, and he went mad, 4-1296
 There was a man of Thessaly, 10-3042
 There was a monkey climbed up a tree, 4-1061

INDEX OF POETRY

- There was a sound of revelry by night, 18-5634
 There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream, 12-3697
 There was a young lady of Bute, 4-1062
 There was a young lady of Portugal, 13-3994
 There was a young lady of Russia, 13-3994
 There was a youth, a well beloved youth, 17-5498
 There was an archbishop named T8, 18-5742
 There was an old lady all dressed in silk, 11-3319
 There was an old lady of Chertsey, 13-3994
 There was an old man, 13-4189
 There was an old man at a casement, 13-3995
 There was an old man in a boat, 13-3995
 There was an old man in a pew, 13-3994
 There was an old man in a tree, 2-551
 There was an old man of Aosta, 13-3994
 There was an old man of Apulia, 13-3994
 There was an old man of Coblenz, 4-1062
 There was an old man of Corfu, 4-1062
 There was an old man of Kilkenny, 4-1062
 There was an old man of Nepal, 13-3995
 There was an old man on some rocks, 13-3995
 There was an old man who said Hush, 4-1062
 There was an old man with a flute, 13-3995
 There was an old man with a poker, 13-3994
 There was an old person of Basing, 13-3994
 There was an old person of Chili, 13-3995
 There was an old person of Dover, 13-3995
 There was an old person of Dutton, 4-1062
 There was an old person of Mold, 4-1062
 There was an old person of Rhodes, 13-3994
 There was an old person of Sparta, 4-1062
 There was an old woman, and what do you think, 8-2455
 There was an old woman, as I've heard tell, in color, 3-face 928
 There was an old woman called Nothing-at-all, 18-5734
 There was an old woman lived under a hill, 3-828
 There was an old woman toss'd up in a blanket, with music, 6-1724
 There was an old woman tossed in a basket, in color, 6-face 1723
 There was an old woman who had three sons, 10-face 3042; 15-4720
 There was an old woman who lived in a shoe, in color, 3-face 927
 There was an owl lived in an oak, 18-5734
 There were once two cats of Kilkenny, 13-4068
 There were three jolly Welshmen, 14-4424
 There were three sisters in a hall, 13-4067
 There were two blackbirds, 3-828
 There's a dear little home in Good-Children Street, 7-2024
 There's a good time coming, boys, 12-3700
 There's a man that I know, 18-5633
 There's a neat little clock, 11-3317
 There's a ship lies off Dunvegan, 17-5388
 There's a song in the air, 11-3475
 There's all the difference in the world, 11-3376
 There's no dew left on the daisies and clover, 11-3476
 There's nothing like a daddie, 15-4902
 There's Room at the Top, 5-1513
 There's something in a flying horse, 13-3989
 They are slaves who fear to speak, 14-4421
 They are such tiny feet, 13-4066
 They dined all alone at 8.8, 18-5742
 They glide upon their endless way, 3-715
 They say that God lives very high, 2-548
 They that wash on Friday, 11-3317
 They told me, Heracitus, they told me you were dead, 18-5632
 They will come from the hill and the valley, 18-5732
 Things That Never Die, 9-2745
 Thirty days hath September, 3-827
 Thirty white horses upon a red hill, 10-3041
 This England never did, nor ever shall, 9-2933; 18-5584
 This I beheld, or dreamed it in a dream, 14-4420
 This is the house that Jack built, 18-5733
 This little pig went to market, 3-828
 This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle, 9-2933; 18-5584
 This was the noblest Roman of them all, 9-2933
 This winter's weather it waxeth cold, 12-3790
 This world is too much with us, 19-5983
 Thomas a Tattamus took two T's, 13-4189
Thompson, Francis
 Extract from poetry of, 11-3587-88
- Thomson, James**
 Rule, Britannia, 2-548
Thorpe, Rose Hartwick
 Curfew Bell, 10-3037
 Thou blossom bright with autumn dew, 15-4899
 Though you shall lodge with me this night, 6-1811
 Three Blind Mice, with music, 3-929
 Three fishers went sailing away to the west, 8-2510
 Three hunters together a deer-stalking went, 12-3872
 Three kings came riding from far away, 16-4975
 Three little girls were sitting on a rail, 12-3871
 Three Old Ladies, 11-3319
 Three tabbies took out their cats to tea, in color, 12-3871
 Three wise men of Gotham, 8-2455
 Three Years She Grew, 15-4749; 16-4977
 Threshold, 19-5983
 Thy Way, Not Mine, O Lord, 13-4065
 Thyself and thy belongings, 9-2934
 Tide River, 9-2664
 Tiger, tiger, burning bright, 4-1157
Tilton, Theodore
 All Things shall Pass Away, 2-479
 Time, 17-5498
 Time's glory is to calm contending kings, 18-5588
 'Tis a lesson you should heed, 11-3476
 'Tis sweet to hear the merry lark, 2-479
 'Tis the last rose of summer, 5-1512
 'Tis the voice of a sluggard; I heard him complain, 3-712
 Tit-tat-toe, 8-2590; 13-4189
 To a Butterfly, 13-4065; 18-5729
 To a Mountain Daisy, 14-4516
 To a Nightingale, 9-2743
 To a Skylark, 17-5502
 To a Waterfowl, 9-2820
 To Anthea, 12-3789
 To drum-beat and heart-beat, 5-1573
 To Lucasta, on going to the wars, 19-5984
 To market, to market, to buy a fat pig, 3-828
 To my Sister, 20-6303
 To the Cuckoo, 6-1927
 To the Fringed Gentian, 15-4899
 To the Lord General Cromwell, 13-3991
 To the River Charles, 12-3701
 To the Skylark, 7-2133
 To Thomas Moore, 19-5983
 Toll for the brave, 2-480
Tollens, Hendrik Van
 Wie Nierlansch, 18-5820
 Tom Bowling, 6-1801
 Tom, Tom, the piper's son, 8-2454
Toplady, Augustus M.
 Rock of Ages, 10-3038
 Tracasca Regele, 18-5821
 Tragic Story, 4-1157
 Travel, 4-1154
 Traveler, what lies over the hill? 16-5064
 Traveler's Return, 7-2131
 Trip upon trendsies, in color, 12-3703
Trowbridge, John Townsend
 Darius Green and his Flying-Machine, 19-6085
 True Greatness, 9-2745
 True Growth, 6-1874
 Try again, 11-3476
 Turn, turn, thy hasty foot aside, 6-1874
Turner, Charles Tennyson: see Tennyson-Turner, Charles
Turner, Mrs. Elizabeth
 Ambitious Sophy, 13-4066
 Greedy Boy, 3-924
 How to Write a Letter, 11-3475
 'Twas in the prime of summer-time, 7-2129
 'Twas on a summer morning, 15-4897
 'Twas once upon a time, 12-3794
 'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house, 7-2240
 Tweedledum and Tweedledee, in color, 17-5504
 Twenty-third Psalm, 2-548
 Twilight Song, 12-3605
 Twinkle, twinkle, little star, 4-1156
 'Twixt a hill and hollow, hollow pass, 10-3039
 Two Armies, 16-5159
 Two frogs fell into a milk-pail deep, 11-3405
 Two little boys named Willie, 9-2746
 Two little dogs sat by the fire, 12-3702
 Two little dogs were basking in the cinders, 12-3794
 Two little girls are better than one, 11-3319

INDEX OF POETRY

Two little kittens, one stormy night, in color,
14-4340
Two Men, 17-5501
Two pigeons flying high, 2-359
Two Robin Redbreasts built their nest, 12-3869
Two sticks and an apple, 4-1158
Tying her bonnet under her chin, 7-2241

U

U. C. I. D. K., 18-5742
Ugly Princess, 14-4519
Uhland, Ludwig
Castle by the Sea, 20-6304
Ulysses, 15-4718
Uncle Sam's Young Army, 11-3474
Under a spreading chestnut tree, 2-373
Under a toadstool, 13-3993
Under my window, 9-2664
Under the greenwood tree, 9-2929; 15-4899
Under the wide and starry sky, 8-2329
Under the window is my garden, in color,
12-3870
Unnamed Lake, 15-4649
Unseen Playmate, 3-714
Until this grain of sand, 18-5822
Up from the meadows rich with corn, 15-4895
Up from the South at break of day, 8-2307
Up-Hill, 15-4772
Up-hill and down dale, 11-3318
Up the airy mountain, 2-547
Up with me! up with me into the clouds, 17-5502
Upon a time a neighing steed, 10-3177
Upon St. Paul's steeple stands a tree, 12-3869
Upon yon nearest rock top, 16-5161
Ur Svenska Hjertans, 18-5821
Useful Plough, 4-1294

V

Valediction, 5-1572
Van Dyke, Dr.
Four Things, 18-5633
God sends Love to You, 11-3475
Vart Land, 18-5820
Vaughan, Henry
Peace, 13-3992
Vision, 8-2451
Village Blacksmith, 2-373
Vision, 8-2451
Vision of Belshazzar, 7-2133
Vision of the Future, 16-5067
Visit from St. Nicholas, 7-2240
Voice of Toll, 12-3791
Voyageur on golden air, 11-3457

W

Wacht am Rhein, 18-5822
Waken, Christian children, 7-2190
Walker of the Snow, 15-4650
Waller, Edmund
Rose, 19-5899
Walrus and the Carpenter, in color, 5-1576
War begets Poverty, 19-5982
Warren's Address to the American soldiers,
8-2306
Wash me and comb me, 11-3318
Wassail! wassail! all over the town, in color,
14-4341
Watts, Isaac
Cradle Song, 19-5900
Little Busy Bee, 2-546
O God, our Help in Ages Past, 6-1801
Sluggard, 3-712
Waugh, Edwin
Christmas Morning, 7-2189
Way down upon the Swannee River, 5-1572
Wayward Daughter's Fate, 9-2934
We are all in the dumps, in color, 9-2825
We are the music-makers, 14-4338
We are three brethren out of Spain, 12-3868
We are Uncle Sam's young army, 11-3474
We had a pleasant walk to-day, 10-3176
We have been o'er land and sea, in color,
2-frontis.
We have no Dryads in our woods, 15-4647
We just shake hands at meeting, 19-5985
We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not
breaths, 4-1057

We should fill the hours with the sweetest
things, 11-3403
We worship the spirit that walks unseen,
17-5389
Wearing o' the Green, 18-5824
Weatherly, Frederic E.
Discontented Apples, 9-2746
Jealous Jack Frost, 7-2190
Miss Poppy, 15-4897
River, 9-2820
What Bobbie Would Like, 12-3604
What Might Have Been, 9-2746
Wee, modest, crimson-tipped flower, 14-4516
Wee Willie Winkle, in color, 3-824; 9-2825
Weighing the Baby, 6-1800
Welcome to spring, 10-3038
We'll ha'e nane but Highland Bonnets here,
18-5822
Were I a birdie, too, 10-3039
Wesley, Charles
Gentle Jesus, meek and mild, 16-5067
Jesu, Lover of my Soul, 14-4421
West wind, blow from your prairie nest, 15-4649
Westwood, Thomas
Mine Host of the Golden Apple, 10-3038
Under my window, under my window, 9-2664
What are little boys made of? 8-2455; with
music, 16-5162
What Bobbie Would Like, 12-3604
What Does It Matter, 17-5501
What does little birdie say, 6-1875
What Every Wise Child Should do, 18-5636
What Everyone Knows, 3-826
What I live for, 16-5065
What is it you ask me, darling? 3-826
What is the blue on our flag, boys? 17-5390
What is the meaning of thy song, 17-5501
What is the news of the day? in color, 9-2825
What is the rhyme for porringer? 7-2192
What Might Have Been, 9-2746
What the Stars Have Seen, 9-2745
What was he doing, the great god Pan, 6-1799
What's he that wishes so? 9-2933
When all the world is young, lad, 11-3404
When Britain first, at Heaven's command, 2-548
When cats run home and light is come, 15-4772
When children are playing alone on the green,
3-714
When daffodils begin to peer, 15-4654
When Eve had led her lord away, 9-2746
When Freedom from her mountain height,
6-1928
When God who is forever free, 18-5821
When good King Arthur ruled this land, in color,
5-1580
When I awake I am still with thee, 19-5898
When I consider how my light is spent, 19-5985
When I was a bachelor, 9-2747
When I was a beggarly boy, 16-4978
When I was a little boy, 3-986
When I'm grown up, 9-2656
When I'm put to bed to-day, 11-3478
When icicles hang by the wall, 9-2929
When in the morning we arise, 8-2370
When Letty had scarce pass'd her third glad
year, 6-1765
When little Fred was called to bed, 7-2134
When little Sammy Soapsuds, 4-1158
When Mummy's away, 9-2656
When on my day of life the night is falling,
12-3699
When summer comes, 15-4648
When the British warrior queen, 2-478
When the call is sounded, 18-5732
When the dumb Hour clothed in black, 7-2239
When the green woods laugh with the voice of
joy, 11-3316
When the humid shadows hover, 17-5502
When the Norn Mother saw the whirlwind hour,
9-2663
When the snow is on the ground, in color,
14-4339
When the voices of children are heard on the
green, 6-1874
When thou com'st with reddening dawn, 18-5823
When 'tis pouring fast with rain, 15-4778
When you see that flag of beauty, 18-5732
Where are you going to, my pretty maid? with
music, 4-1158
Where did you come from, baby dear? 2-548
Where do you come from, river sweet? 9-2820
Where have you been, my boy Tammie? 15-4721
Where is the true man's fatherland? 3-926
Where the bee sucks, there suck I. 1-331; 18-5588

INDEX OF POETRY

Where the pools are bright and deep, 3-713
 Where, where will be the birds that sing, 17-5500
 Whereas by you I have been driven, 11-3433
 Which I wish to remark, 5-1575
 Which is the weakest thing of all, 12-3700
 While We May, 15-4898
 White Hart, with music, 12-3872
 Whither? 20-6303
 Whither, midst falling dew, 9-2820
Whiting, W.
 Eternal Father, strong to save, 15-4896
Whitman, Walt
 O Captain! my Captain! 8-2448
Whittier, John Greenleaf
 At Last, 12-3699
 Barbara Frietchie, 15-4895
 Barefoot Boy, 7-2240; 12-3699
 Extracts from, 9-2878, 2880
 Maud Müller, 11-3315
 My Playmate, 16-4976
 Red River voyageur, 15-4650
 Who Can This Somebody Be? 2-544
 Who comes here? 3-827
 Who fed me from her gentle breast, 3-824
 Who is Silvia? What is she, 12-3791; 18-5588
 Who Killed Cock Robin? 8-2452
 Who rides there so late through the night—dark
 and drear, 20-6304
 Who would true valor see? 7-2022
 Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,
 10-3233
 Why do you laugh, little brook, 15-4899
 Why hurry, little river, 17-5389
 Why is Pussy in bed? 15-4900
 Why It Was Cold In May, 17-5501
 "Why sitt'st thou by that ruined wall," 17-5498
 Why so pale and wan, fond lover? 19-5984
 Why the Robin's Breast is Red, 13-3990
 Why weep ye by the tide, ladie? 6-1874
Widmer, Leonard
 Swiss National Hymn, 18-5823
Wie Nierlansch, 18-5820
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler
 Babyland, 5-1513
 My Ships, 6-1798
 Wishing, 7-2132
 Wild Rose, 20-6303
 Wild was the night, yet a wilder night, 8-2307
 Will you walk into my parlor? 12-3601
 William the Conqueror, 11-3403
 Willie's Lodger, 9-2746
 Willy boy, Willy boy, where a e you going? in
 color, 14-4339
 Wind and the Moon, 10-3178
 Wind-flowers sway, 9-2880
 Wind in a Frolic, 2-374
 Winter, 19-5985
 Winter Song, 9-2929
 Winter Wind, 9-2929
 Wise Sayings from Shakespeare, 9-2935
 Wish, 3-926
 Wishing, by Ella Wheeler Wilcox, 7-2132
 Wishing, by William Allingham, 4-1057
 With deep affection and recollection, 19-5898
 With fingers weary and worn, 9-2818
 With thunder shout the air is rent, 18-5822
Wither, George
 Author's Resolution in a Sonnet, 19-5984
 Without haste! without rest, 5-1573
Wolfe, Charles
 Burial of Sir John Moore, 3-713
 Woman's Shortcomings, 13-4187
 Wonderful One-Hoss Shay, 16-5063
Wordsworth, William
 By the Sea, 6-1873
 Composed upon Westminster Bridge, 13-3992
 Daffodils, 1-104
 Extracts from, 9-2884; 10-3233; 15-4749;
 17-5359
 Fidelity, 12-3602
 I Travel'd Among Unknown Men, 16-4977
 Kitten and the Falling Leaves, 11-3476
 London in 1802, 13-3991
 Lucy, 3-712
 Lucy Gray, 6-1872

Wordsworth, William
 March, 4-1294
 Ode on Immortality, 12-3697
 Pet Lamb, 6-1925
 Peter Bell: A Tale (The Flight of Peter Bell),
 13-3989
 Rainbow, 3-713
 Reaper, 5-1574
 She Was a Phantom of Delight, 11-3403
 Sonnet, 19-5983
 Three Years She Grew, 15-4749
 To a Butterfly, 13-4065
 To a Skylark, 17-5502
 To the Cuckoo, 6-1927
 To the Skylark, 7-2133
 Work, 17-5388
 Work of the Poets, 14-4338
 Work! use all thy will, give all thy might,
 17-5388
 World, 3-826
 Worm, 6-1874
 Worn and footsore was the Prophet, 16-5159
Wotton, Sir Henry
 Character of a Happy Life, 13-4065
 Wreck of the Hesperus, 1-105
 Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, 1-100

Y

Yankee Doodle, 18-5818
 Ye mariners of England, 3-715
 Ye sons of France, awake to glory, 15-4772
 Yet God be praised! the Pilgrim said, 9-2878
 You are going out to tea to-day, 14-4422
 "You are old, Father William," the young man
 cried, 2-546
 You know we French stormed Ratisbon, 13-3992
 You see, merry Phyllis, that dear little maid,
 11-3477
 You shall have an apple, 7-2134
 You spotted snakes, with double tongue, 9-2926
 Young and old, 11-3404
 Young lambs to sell, 3-827
 Young Lochinvar, 15-4771
 Young Mouse, 3-924
 Young Russia, hail, victorious, 18-5821
 Young Sophy leads a life without alloy, 5-1513

SONGS WITH MUSIC

Baa, baa, black sheep, 6-1802
 Bees, 13-3996
 Bogie Man, 15-4722
 Child's Evening Prayer, 11-3478
 Cuckoo and the Jackass, 12-3795
 Curly Locks, 5-1582
 Dance a Baby, 7-2134
 Ding, dong, bell, 8-2514
 Frog he would a-wooing go, 5-1514
 Girls and boys come out to play, 4-1060
 Goosey, Goosey Gander, 8-2305
 Hickory, dickory, dock, in color, 3-face 717
 Hush-a-bye, baby, in color, 18-face 5637
 I love sixpence, 8-2453
 I saw three ships, in color, 7-2192
 Jack and Jill, 17-5268
 Ladybird, Fly, 10-3040
 Lavender's Blue, 16-4981
 Little Bingo, 9-2748
 Little Bo-peep, 4-1233
 Little Jack Horner, 3-986
 M. N. O., 11-3317
 O Dear what can the matter be? 19-5901
 Old King Cole, 15-4901
 Old woman tossed up in a blanket, 6-1724
 See-saw, Margery Daw, 3-827
 Sing a Song of Sixpence, 3-716
 Three blind mice, 3-929
 What are little boys made of? 16-5162
 Where are you going to, my pretty maid?
 4-1158
 White Hart, 12-3872



Y0-CIP-480